







ALLEN COUNTY PUBLIC LIBRARY



3 1833 01723 9341

GENEALOGY

974

N42NA

1860











THE

NEW ENGLAND

9  
Historical and Genealogical Register,

V. 14

PUBLISHED QUARTERLY, UNDER THE PATRONAGE OF THE

New England Historic-Genaealogical Society,

FOR THE YEAR 1860.

VOLUME XIV.

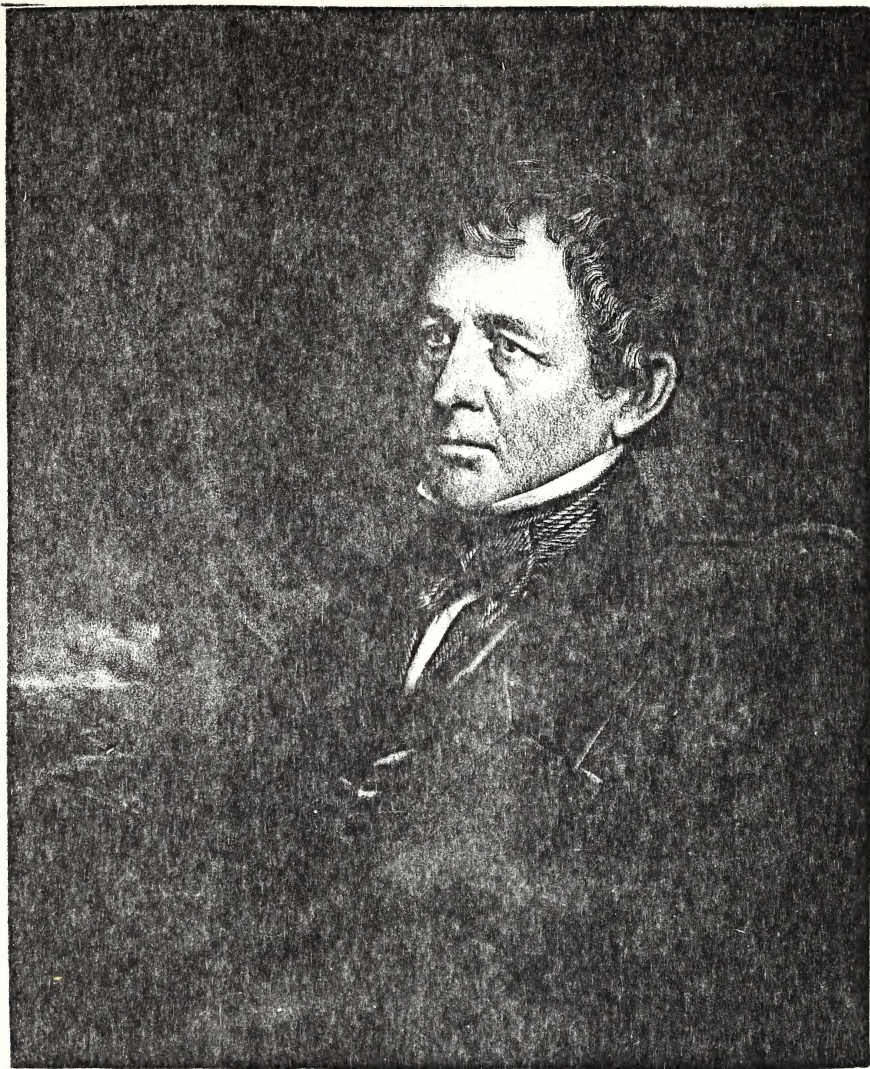


BOSTON:  
SAMUEL G. DRAKE, PUBLISHER,  
17 TREMONT STREET.  
1860.



Digitized by the Internet Archive  
in 2012

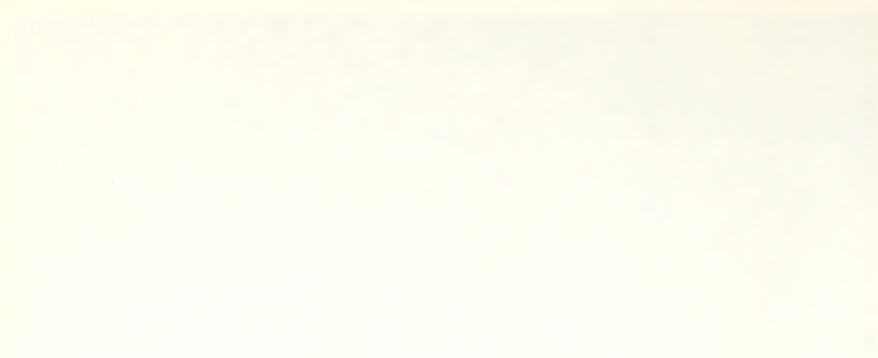




ENGRAVED BY T. WELCH FROM A CAST OF THE FACE BY M. JONES & GERMAIN

HENRY BOND, M.D.

*Henry Bond*





**WILLIAM B. TRASK, WM. H. WHITMORE, JOHN WARD DEAN,**  
**Publishing Committee and Editors.**

**BOSTON:**  
**H. W. DUTTON AND SON, PRINTERS,**  
**92 Washington St.**



# GENERAL INDEX.

[Index of NAMES of Persons at the end of the Volume.]

America, Military History of, proposed, 295.

Autographs—

- Bond, Henry, 1.
- Read, James, 176.
- Shattuck, Lemuel, 97.
- Tolman, Ebenezer, 252.
- “ Ebenezer, Jr., 254.
- “ Johnson, 249.
- “ Thomas J., 254.

Bagaduce, now Castine, Me., early trading houses at; 4.

Bennington, battle of, letters relative to, 121.

Billings's Singing School, Stoughton, Mass., list of scholars in (1774), 252.

Births, Marriages, and Deaths, 63, 82, 106, 108, 110-112, 124, 133, 143, 155, 168, 176, 183, 209, 223, 233, 239, 284, 370.

Bond Fund, 3.

Bonner, Capt. John, account of, 240.

Books, &c., noticed—

- Allibone's Dictionary of Authors, Vol. I., 177.
- Blood's History of Temple, N. H., 180.
- Bond's Watertown, 276.
- Clark's Anniversary Address of the Battle of Hubbardston, Vt., 79.
- Coggeshall's Discourse on introduction of Methodism into Boston, 79.
- Connecticut Historical Society's Collections, Vol. I., 369.
- Crosby's Obituary Notices (1858), 182.
- Cushman Monument Consecration, at Plymouth (1858), 78.
- Dillaway's History of the Grammar School, Roxbury, 367.
- Dorchester, Mass., History of, 178.
- Felt, Mrs. Abigail Adams, Memorial of, 367.
- Felt's Address before Alumni, Atkinson Academy, N. H., 367.
- Flint and Stone's Genealogy of the Flint Family, 368.
- Gilman's Bi-Centennial Discourse at Norwich, Ct., 282.
- Hadley, Mass., Proceedings at the 200th anniversary of the settlement of, 80.
- Hoadly's New Haven Records, 77.
- Ink, History of, 180.
- Kellogg's White Genealogy, 277.
- Kidder's account of the Abenaki Indians, 182.
- Kingsbury's quarter of a century Sermon, 368.
- Locke's History of Camden, Me., 180.
- Lyon's N. H. Register for 1860, 79.
- Maine Historical Society, Collections of (Vol. VI.), 181.
- Mass. Historical Society's Catalogues, 182, 295.
- “ “ Proceedings, 281.
- Monuments to Moravian Missionaries, 180.
- Moon's Historical Manual, South Ch., Andover, Mass., 79.
- Morse's Genealogy of the Brigham Family, 368.
- Nason Genealogy, by J. Caldwell, 78.
- New York Historical Society's Catalogue of Printed Books, 283.
- Parsons's Sketches of Deceased Rhode Island Physicians, 78.
- Penhallow's History of Wars with the Indians, 281.
- Phelps's History of Newgate of Connecticut, at Simsbury, 282.
- Poor's Merrimack Valley, 368.
- Putnam's Middle Tennessee, 77.
- Putnam, Israel, Correspondence concerning, 279.

Books, &c., noticed—

- Rosier's Narrative of Waymouth's Voyage to the Coasts of Maine, with remarks by Prince, 280.
- Ruggles, Rev. Benjamin, Proceedings at Suffolk Ct., on the 150th anniversary of his death, 79.
- Rush's Occasional Productions, 367.
- Russell's Pilgrim Memorials and Guide to Plymouth, 368.
- Sabine's Address on the 100th anniversary of the death of Wolfe, 179.
- Savage's Dictionary of the First Settlers of New England, 276.
- Sill Genealogy, by Rev. George G. Sill, 78.
- Simpkinson's Tale of the Washingtons, 278.
- Stark's Memoir of Gen. Stark, &c., 367.
- Stiles's History of Windsor, Ct., 179.
- Swift's Middlebury, Vt., 78.
- Tainter's Genealogy of the Tayntor Family, 182.
- Tymms's East Anglian, 78.
- Upland Court, Pa., Record of, with Denny's Military Journal, 181.
- Ulster Historical Society's Collections, 283.
- Valentine's New York Manual (1860), 283.
- Washburn's History of Leicester, Mass., 280.
- Westminster, Mass., Centennial celebration at, 181.
- Wightman's Annals of Primary School Committee, Boston, 180.
- Williams's Life of Thomas Williams, 80.
- Wingfield's Discourse of Virginia, 367.
- Wisconsin State Historical Society, Report and Collections of, Vol. IV., 280.
- Wise's Vindication of the Government of the N. E. Churches, 279.
- Woodbury, Ct., 2d Centennial Celebration at, 80.
- Woodworth's Reminiscences of Troy, N. Y., 282.
- Boston, burials in (1722), 12; cornfields, Union St. (1765), 60; fires in (1723) 36; first meeting-house in, 152; Red Lion Wharf, 21; sign of the Blue Glove in, 60; watch-houses, watchmen, and inspectors of watchmen proposed (1723), 36.
- Boston Ministers, a ballad, 369.
- Cannon ball in wall of Brattle St. Church, Boston, History of, 151.
- Canton, incorporated (1797), 108.
- Captivity, List of persons in (1758), 271.
- Cape Cod and Martha's Vineyard Memoranda, by Judge Sewall (1702), 13.
- Castine, Baron De, mention of, 4; the younger, letter from (1725), 139.
- Chelsea, incorporated (1738), 35.
- Colman, Rev. Benjamin, funeral of, 214.
- Commission to Archbishop Laud, and others, to govern New England (1634), 343; to Gorges, as Governor of New England (1637), 345.
- Crossing the Water, 193.
- Currency and Politics, ante-revolutionary, 261.
- Cushing, Chief Justice William, anecdote of, 164.
- Decoster, Elizabeth's, store in Boston (1744), 55.
- Dedham, Episcopal Church in, record concerning (1733-4), 204.
- Deed of John Wright to Tristram Coffin (1655), 245.
- Dennis, Mass., incorporated (1793), 37.
- Depositions—of James Babbidge, of N. Yarmouth, Me. (1730), 30; of William Bunker (1655), 112.
- Dexter, Rev. Samuel, of Dedham, extracts from Diary of, 35, 107, 202.
- Diary, of Rev. Samuel Dexter, of Dedham, 35, 107, 202; of Rev. E. Parkman, 239.
- Donations, American, to an English Institution, 80.





- Dugard's Scholars, natives of America, 201.  
 Dummer Fort, Brattleboro', Vt., origin of (1723), 74.  
 Earthquake of 1727, account of, 202, 205.  
 Eliot Tomb, Roxbury, Mass., 219.  
 Eliot, Me., History of the town of, in MS., 85.  
 Errata, 296, 377, 378.  
 Falmouth, Mass., incorporated (1686), 18; first white child born in, 18.  
 Falmouth, Me., early records of, 143, 223.  
 Family Meetings—Andrews, Hobart, Weeks, 374.  
 Fires in Boston (1723), proclamation of Gov. Dummer concerning, 36.  
 Flag, cutting the cross from (1634), contemporary notice of, 103.  
 Founders of New England, 297.  
 Franklin County, Mass., first newspaper in, 89.  
 Genealogies, Pedigrees, &c.—  
   Adams, 360.  
   Bradford, 174.  
   Delanater, 41.  
   Everett, 215.  
   Flint, 58.  
   Harlakenden, 319.  
   Harlow, 227.  
   Hatch, 197.  
   Josselyn, 15.  
   Kellogg, 125.  
   Kirtland, 241.  
   Nichols, 27.  
   Perkins, 113.  
   Preston, 26.  
   Robinson, 17.  
   Smith, 23.  
   Stedman, 69.  
   St. John, 61.  
   Thatcher, 11.  
   Tolman, 247.  
 Genealogies in preparation—Frye, 189; Gay, 296; Holt, 296; Norton, 376; Redfield, 295; Reed, 176; Richards, 92; Spooner, 296; published, Rosel, 189.  
 Groton, Mass., Plantation, petition for (1655), 48.  
 Hancock County, Mass., proposed (1775), documents relating to, 246.  
 Harvard College Necrology, 375; first Hollis Professor of Divinity in (1722), 35.  
 Hichborn, Col. Benjamin, burial place of, 377.  
 Hobart, Rev. Peter, lines on the death of (1678), 141.  
 Hopkinton, Mass., record of births in, 155, 209.  
 Indians, Tarratine, 6.  
 Inscriptions, Burial Ground, 49, 74, 93, 141, 190, 233, 264, 359, 393, 399, 378.  
 Journal of Joshua Bailey, 5; Rev. Manasseh Cutler, 104, 234, 364.  
 Kellogg Family, origin of, 377.  
 Kittery, Me., History of the town of, in MS., 85.  
 Land Bank Scheme, 261.  
 Lee, Gen. Charles, notices of, 33.  
 Letters from—  
   Bradford, William, 196.  
   Castine, Baron de, the younger, 139.  
   Clap, Hopedistill, 10.  
   " John, 62.  
   " Noah, 76, 170.  
   " Thomas, 275.  
   Clark, Peter, 121.  
   Cudworth, James, 101.  
   Franklin, Josiah, 363.  
   Hammond, Elanathan, and others, 132.  
   Hubbard, Samuel, extract from, 25.  
   Mumford, Thomas, 99.  
   Orne, Joseph, 100.  
   Otis, Nathaniel, 11.  
   Prince, Rev. Thomas, 142.  
   Quincy, Edmund, 22.  
   Young, Brigham, 151.  
 Letter of Love (1726), 169.  
 Leyden Researches, 92.  
 Lines by Mrs. Abigail Dennie, 170.  
 Longevity, 106.  
 Massinger, Philip, notice of, 75.  
 Medway, incorporated (1713), 36.  
 Memoirs and Notices of—  
   Bond, Henry, 1.  
   Shattuck, Lemuel, 97.  
 Metallic Tractors, 116.  
 Methodists, extracts from letters to, 154.  
 Middletown, Ct., early births, marriages, deaths in, 63, 133; list of householders and proprietors in (1670), 139.  
 Military Company, Capt. Russell's (1762), 56.  
 Mortality at Newbury, 37; Providence, 111; Wenham, 34.  
 Nantucket, mention of ancient documents in, 86.  
 Nashville, Tenn., first male child born in (1781), 77.  
 Newbury, great mortality at (1723), 37.  
 New England Historic-Genealogical Society, donations to, 3; donors to the Library of, 94; members of, 94; officers of, 192.  
 News Letter, extracts from, 35.  
 Noddle's Island, notice to trespassers on (1767), 47.  
 Nomenclature, curious, of places in Conn., 270.  
 Note for Forty shillings (1756) in the silver scheme, representation of, 264.  
 Notes and Queries, 93, 190, 296, 376; genealogical, 57.  
 Notices of Angel, Blackstone, Gorton, Newman, Williams, and others, 31; of Gen. Charles Lee, 33; of the N. E. Hist. Gen. Society and Register, 283.  
 Obituaries. See QUARTERLY OBITUARIES.  
 Payments for the Register, 96, 191, 378.  
 Petaquompset Purchase in Rhode Island, 99.  
 Peters, Andrew, Certificate to (1698-9), 266.  
 Philadelphia College and Academy, now University of Penn., Dr. Wm. Smith founder of, 29.  
 Portraits—Bond, Henry, 1.  
   Read, James, 176.  
   Shattuck, Lemuel, 97.  
 Post Office Documents, Colonial (1758), 200.  
 Pownall, Gov. Thomas, expedition of, to Penobscot (1759), 5; fort, building and occupancy of, 4; Preble, Gen. Jedediah, first commander of, 8.  
 Prolific Family, 222.  
 Quarterly Obituaries, 82, 183, 284, 370.  
 Quebec, Centennial celebration of capture of, 91.  
 Queries, 24, 59, 93, 190, 369.  
 Rains in 1719, 81.  
 Red Lion Wharf, Boston, documents relative to, 21.  
 Revolutionary matters, letter on, 100.  
 Rochester, N. Y., Historical Society at, 375.  
 Rowson, Mrs. Susannah, contemplated memoir of, 92.  
 Roxbury, Mass., burial-ground inscriptions in, 49; extracts from early Town Records of, relative to burial-grounds, 49; Parish Tomb in, 50.  
 Saxton, Rev. Peter, notes concerning, 93, 123.  
 Silver Scheme, 261.  
 Stamp Act, Massachusetts (1755), 267.  
 Standish, Wheelock, Kirkland, notes on, 376.  
 St. Christopher, the Barbadoes, &c., emigrants for (1634), 339.  
 Stoddard, David, notice of, 124.  
 Stoughton, incorporated (1726), 108; Musical Society, supposed oldest, of the kind, in Mass., 252.  
 Subscribers to Prince's Chronology, brief memoirs and notices of, 171.  
 Suffolk Probate Office (1752), 76.  
 Sumner's Recollections of Washington's Visit to Boston, 161.  
 Tolman Houses, cuts of, 248, 250.  
 Town Histories, &c., published—Belfast, Me., 189; Coventry, Vt., 189; Litchfield, Ct., 91; Salisbury, Vt., 189; Wenham, 92.  
   in progress—Dunbarton, N. H., 295; Durrie's Bibliography of American Family History, 375; Hampton, N. H., 92; Huntington, Vt., 92; Orange, N. J., 189; Orwell, Vt., 92; Saybrook, Ct., 189; Shirley, Mass., 189; Shoreham, Vt., 92; Taunton, Mass., 376; Whitmore's Handbook of American Genealogy, 375.  
 Trask, Samuel, redeemed from Indians (1725), 140.  
 Turell, Mrs. Mary, recollections of, 149.  
 Turks, the, Wm. Bowen, of Roxbury, a captive with (1685), 51.  
 Vessels, custom relative to (1681), 153.  
 Waime Family, Record Book of, 208.  
 Waltham, Mass., Revolutionary army papers of, 175.  
 Washington's Visit to Boston (1789), Sumner's recollections of, 161.  
 Wenham, distemper at (1722-3), 34.  
 Westerly, R. I., early settlers of, 23, 166.  
 Willard Family items, 74.  
 Will of Thomas Flint (1651), said to have been the first recorded in Middlesex Co., Mass., 58; of Gov. Richard Bellingham, 237; John Perkins, 120; Thomas Tolman, 258, 259; John Tolman, 260.  
 Williams, Gorton, Blackstone, and others, notices of, 31.  
 Williams College, History of, 189.  
 Wyoming Massacre, and Mrs. Skinner, notes concerning, 265.  
 Yale College Necrology, notice of, 375.



WHOLE NUMBER, 53.

Vol. XIV.

JANUARY, 1860.

No. 1.

THE  
NEW ENGLAND  
Historical & Genealogical Register,  
AND  
ANTIQUARIAN JOURNAL:

PUBLISHED QUARTERLY,

UNDER THE DIRECTION OF THE

NEW ENGLAND HISTORIC-GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY.



BOSTON:

PUBLISHED FOR S. G. DRAKE, AT THE SOCIETY'S ROOMS,  
13 BROMFIELD ST. (UP STAIRS.)

LONDON: JOHN RUSSELL SMITH, 36 SOHO SQUARE.

1860.

H. W. DUTTON & SON, PRINTERS,  
Transcript Office, Boston.





**DRAKE'S HISTORY OF BOSTON.**—The original proprietor of this work (L. Stevens) having deceased, it has passed, entire, by purchase, into the Author's possession; and, wishing to make sale of the remainder of the edition, so as to enable him to proceed with the continuation, he has reduced the price to \$5, \$4, and \$3, according to the style of binding.

## CONTENTS.

|   |    |   |    |
|---|----|---|----|
| Sketch of the Life of Dr. Bond, - - -       | 1  | Gen. Charles Lee, - - - - -             | 33 |
| Building and Occupancy of Fort Pownall, -   | 4  | Diary of Rev. Samuel Dexter, - - -      | 35 |
| Letter of Hopeskill Clap, - - - - -         | 10 | Delamater Genealogy, - - - - -          | 41 |
| Thatcher Genealogy, - - - - -               | 11 | Petition for Groton Plantation, - - -   | 48 |
| Judge Sewall's Memoranda, - - - - -         | 13 | Inscriptions at Roxbury, Mass., - - -   | 49 |
| Pedigree of Joselyne, - - - - -             | 15 | Capt. Russell's Company, 1762, - - -    | 56 |
| Descendants of Rev. John Robinson of        |    | Genealogical Notes, by W. G. White, -   | 57 |
| Leyden, - - - - -                           | 17 | Flint Genealogy, - - - - -              | 58 |
| Red Lion Wharf, Boston, - - - - -           | 21 | Pedigree of the St. John Family, - - -  | 61 |
| Letter of Edmund Quincy, - - - - -          | 22 | Letter of John Clap of Sudbury, - - -   | 62 |
| Early Settlers of Westerly, R. I., - - -    | 23 | Records of Middletown, Ct., - - -       | 63 |
| Preston Family, - - - - -                   | 26 | Stedman Genealogy, - - - - -            | 69 |
| Nichols Genealogy, - - - - -                | 27 | Willard Family Items, - - - - -         | 74 |
| Smith Family of Pennsylvania, - - - -       | 28 | Philip Massinger, - - - - -             | 75 |
| Deposition of James Babbidge, - - - -       | 30 | Letter of Noah Clap, - - - - -          | 76 |
| Williams, Gorton, Blackstone and others, 31 |    | American Donations to an English Inst., | 80 |

**NOTES AND QUERIES.**—Burials at Boston, 1722, 12; Wenham, 34; Noddle's Island, 47; Decoster, 55; Freeman, 60; Finlay and Hall, 74; Blake, 74; Suffolk Probate Office, 1752, 76; Archer, 81; Hooke, 81; Long Rain in 1719, 81; Rev. Peter Saxton, 93; Civilization, 93; A Pedigree is a Ladder, 93; Abbreviations, 93; Gilman, 93; Browne, 93.

**BOOK NOTICES.**—Putnam's History of Middle Tennessee, 77; Hoadly's Records of New Haven, 77; Swift's History of Middlebury, Vt., 78; Proceedings at the Consecration of the Cushman Monument, 78; Genealogies of Sill and Nason, 78; East Anglian, 78; Parsons's Sketches of Rhode Island Physicians, 78; Coggeshall's Discourse before the Methodist Historical Society, 79; Clark's Address at Hubbardton, Vt., 79; New Hampshire Annual Register, 79; Historical Manual of the South Church, Andover, Mass., 79; Proceedings at Suffield, Ct., 79; Celebration at Hadley, Mass., 80; Celebration at Woodbury, Ct., 80; Life of Thomas Williams, 80.

**HISTORICAL INTELLIGENCE.**—Mr. Sabine's Address on the Capture of Quebec, 91; Town Histories published—Litchfield, Ct., Windsor, Ct., and Dorchester, Mass., 91; Town Histories in preparation—Orwell, Vt., Shoreham, Vt., Huntington, Vt., and Hampton, N. H., 92; Genealogies in preparation—Richards and Fay, 92; Genealogies published—Fuller, Kingsbury and Brigham, 92; Dillaway's proposed History of Roxbury Grammar School, 92; Savage's Genealogical Dictionary, 92; Historical Collections of the Essex Institute, 92; Crosby's Annual Obituary, 92; Nason's proposed Memoir of Mrs. Rowson, 92; Murphy's Leyden Researches, published in the Historical Magazine, 92.

**NEW ENGLAND HISTORIC GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY.**—Centennial Celebration of the Death of Wolfe, 91; Members of the Society, 94; Donors to the Library, 94.

**REGISTER.**—Our next number, 93; Payments, 96.

The Publishing Committee, in their Address to the Readers of the Register for January, 1859, announced their design of confining genealogical articles to the first four generations in this country, except occasionally bringing down a few lines to the present time. Some families, however, have expressed a wish to have later generations preserved in detail in the Register. The Committee are willing to do this by adding additional pages to the Register, if correspondents, or their friends, will pay the expense of the same. Our subscribers cannot complain of a want of the usual variety, if this course is pursued.

H. G. SOMERBY, Esq., has returned to England, to continue his genealogical researches. His address is—"Morley's Hotel, Trafalgar Square, London. Eng."

THE HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL REGISTER is issued Quarterly, in January, April, July, and October; each Number containing about ninety-six pages, octavo; making annually a volume of about four hundred pages.

The price to Subscribers will be **TWO DOLLARS** a year, payable on issuing the first Number of each Volume. Any person obtaining subscribers and becoming responsible for six copies of the work, shall be entitled to the *seventh copy gratis*.

THIRTEEN VOLUMES of the Register being now completed, subscribers may exchange their numbers (if in good condition) for Bound Volumes, or have their own numbers bound—in full cloth, lettered and gilt, at 38 cents the volume. A splendid die has been procured, representing in gold the Arms of all the N. E. States, with which the backs are impressed.

N. B.—Subscribers will observe,—that the Register is in no case sent to them after they have ordered it stopped, unless such order is received after a new volume has commenced, and arrearages remain unpaid, when, according to the rules of periodicals, they are liable for another year.

ROOMS OF THE SOCIETY, No. 13, Bromfield Street. Regular monthly meetings of the Society, on the first Wednesday in every month, at 3 o'clock, P. M.



# NEW ENGLAND

## HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL REGISTER.

---

---

VOL. XIV.

JANUARY, 1860.

No. 1.

---

---

### SKETCH OF THE LIFE OF HENRY BOND, M. D.

[Read before the New England Historic-Genecalogical Society, June 1, 1859, by JOSEPH PALMER, M. D., Historiographer of the Society.]

DR. HENRY BOND, a Corresponding Member of this Society, died in Philadelphia, 4 May, 1859, aged 69. He was the only son of Henry and Hannah (Stearns) Bond, and was born in Watertown, Mass., 21 March, 1790. In June of the same year he removed with his parents to Livermore, Me., where his father had previously purchased land and one half of the first grist and saw mills erected in the town. His father was one of the first deacons of the first church organized in the town, and the second schoolmaster of the town in the winter of 1794. He died 27 March, 1796, aged 44, and his widow married, May, 1798, Zebedee Rose, a housewright and farmer in Livermore. She died 13 August, 1803, aged 35. His grandfather, Col. William Bond, was a Lieut. Colonel under Col. Thomas Gardner, who was mortally wounded in the battle of Bunker Hill, and died July 1st. After that event, Col. Bond had the command of that regiment, which, in November, 1775, was arranged as the 25th regiment of the Continental Army, and belonged to Gen. Green's brigade, which was stationed on Prospect Hill. Early in the following March his regiment received marching orders for New York, where they arrived on the 30th of the same month. On the 20th of April, his regiment was ordered to Canada, being the first detachment ordered thither by the way of the Lakes, on that expedition which proved so disastrous to the Americans, partly on account of the extreme sickness of the season, and partly on account of the incompetency of some of the numerous generals who were successively in command. He returned from Canada with his force greatly weakened by disease and death, and encamped on Mount Independence, opposite Ticonderoga, where he died 31 August, 1776, aged 42.

The subject of this notice was fitted for college at Hebron Academy, and graduated at Dartmouth College with high honors in 1813, in the





same class with Rev. Joseph B. Felt, LL.D., of this city, formerly President of this Society. In 1815, he was appointed Tutor in Dartmouth College, which office he held nearly two years; at the same time pursuing the study of medicine under the instruction of one of the Professors in the college, which he continued until 1817, when, after examination, he was admitted to the degree of Doctor of Medicine. He began the practice of his profession in Concord, N. H. While residing there, he delivered popular lectures on chemistry each summer, and established a reading-room or athenæum. In 1818, he delivered the oration before the Phi Beta Kappa Society of Dartmouth College, and the same year was elected a Fellow of the New Hampshire Medical Society, a Censor, and Orator for the next anniversary. In November, 1819, he removed to Philadelphia, where he resided, unmarried, until his death, a period of nearly forty years, devoted to his profession. He was elected honorary member of the Philadelphia Medical Society; for two years was its Treasurer, and afterwards its Vice President. He was also a member of the Kappa Lambda Society for medical improvement. In 1825, he was elected a Fellow of the Philadelphia College of Physicians, and its Secretary in 1832, which office he held until ill health compelled him, in 1844, to resign it. He was elected delegate to many important medical conventions in Pennsylvania and elsewhere, and was one of a committee to draft the constitution of the State Medical Society of Pennsylvania. He was author of many papers on professional subjects, read before the College of Physicians, and of numerous contributions to medical and other journals; a member of the Philadelphia Academy of Natural Sciences, of numerous historical and other societies, and of religious and charitable associations. He was formerly, for several years, a member of the Philadelphia Board of Health, and most of the time its President.

In 1855, he published his crowning work, the "Genealogies of the Families and Descendants of the Early Settlers of Watertown, Mass., including Waltham and Weston, to which is appended the Early History of the Town, with Illustrations, Maps and Notes." This work, for thoroughness of investigation, extent of research, and patient labor, is, with perhaps the exception of Farmer's Genealogical Register, unrivalled by any work of the kind in this country.

In the death of Dr. Bond, this Society loses one of its most valuable fellow-laborers and friends; and the loss of so useful a citizen is a public calamity. Through a long and active life he labored industriously and unceasingly to benefit his fellow-beings. Few men have proved in their sphere of life more anxious and zealous in every good work, or labored with less selfish motives. In August of last year, soon after his return from a visit to Waltham and its vicinity, an attack of paralysis, from which he never recovered, brought his more active duties and labors to a close, but his mind remained clear and unclouded, his interest in things



unabated, while his correspondence, scarcely legible, shows how calmly he viewed his condition, and prepared for the change before him. It was too evident that his days were numbered, although the final summons came sooner than his friends expected. A return of his complaint suddenly relieved him from further suffering, and thus passed away one who has left behind a rare example of character, resolute will, firmness of purpose, combined with the gentleness and courtesy of a Christian gentleman.

---

[We expected to receive from Horatio G. Jones, Esq., of Philadelphia, in season for this number, the sketch of the life of Dr. Bond which he is preparing for the Society, and which is to be prefixed to the new issue of the Watertown Family Memorial, advertised on the cover of the last Register; but other engagements have prevented him from completing it in season. We therefore print Dr. Palmer's sketch as a substitute, which will be read with interest, though it is not so full as Mr. Jones's will probably be.

Dr. Bond was the first person from whom this Society received a bequest. In his will, dated April 3, 1858, about a year before his death, is this clause:—

"To the Historic-Genealogical Society of New England, I give and bequeath my *interleaved copies* of my Watertown Family Memorial; also all my manuscript books or papers pertaining to town or church histories, including my Scrap-Book, containing the records of births, deaths and marriages in Woburn; also my files of letters relating to genealogy or antiquities; also all the copies of my Watertown Family Memorial which may be in my possession and in sheets at the time of my decease."

His other bequests of a public nature were to the Philadelphia College of Physicians, and to Dartmouth College. To the former institution was left all his medical books, of which there were not already copies in its library; and to the latter, all his miscellaneous books, including those on history, genealogy, and antiquities, which were not otherwise disposed of by will. The College is also made a residuary legatee. The property so received is to be made a fund for purchasing books for the College Library, and for assisting persons of the name of Bond, descendants of William and Sarah (Bisco) Bond, (who settled at Watertown as early as 1650,) in obtaining an education at that College.

The manuscripts bequeathed to this Society are extremely valuable. They consist of his entire collection of materials from which he compiled the Watertown Family Memorials, and also the historical and genealogical collections made by him since the publication of that work.

The copies of the Watertown Memorial have been placed in the hands of three trustees, (Almon D. Hodges, Frederic Kidder and John W. Dean), who are to sell them and invest the proceeds in a fund, to be called "THE BOND FUND." The income of the money so invested is to be expended annually in the purchase of local histories and genealogies for the library of the Society. This disposition of the property bequeathed us, it was thought, would be the best way to keep the memory of our esteemed benefactor alive among our members, and to impress upon them the value of the assistance he has rendered us.

D.]

THE HISTORY OF THE  
THE HISTORY OF THE  
THE HISTORY OF THE

THE HISTORY OF THE



## BUILDING AND OCCUPANCY OF FORT POWNALL.

*A paper read before the New England Historic-Genealogical Society,  
Oct. 5, 1859.*

[By REV. RICHARD PIKE, of Dorchester, Mass.]

The object of this paper is to give some account of the building and occupancy of Fort Pownall, near the mouth of the Penobscot River. The subject has a peculiar interest at the present time, in the fact, that there has recently been a centennial celebration of the event. From the building of that fort dates the first permanent European settlement of the whole valley of the Penobscot: a region at the present time sustaining a population of about sixty thousand hardy, honest, enterprising people; owning property to the amount of some twelve millions of dollars. From a very early period in the settlement of the country there had been trading houses established on the peninsula of Bagaduce, now Castine, situated on the opposite side of the bay into which the Penobscot opens. In 1626, six years after the landing of the Pilgrims at Plymouth, a trading house was established there by the colonies, for the purpose of trafficking with the natives, and maintained for about ten years, when it was finally abandoned, in the mean time having been, on several occasions, robbed by the French and Indians. In 1640, one D'Aulney, a Frenchman, established himself on or near the same place, and built some fortifications. He was a hardy and resolute man, and for a number of years he exerted a powerful influence all along the coast. In 1665 the Baron Castine, a French nobleman, was sent to Canada as an officer in the army. At the close of the war, instead of returning to his native land, he joined the savages of this country, and came and established himself at Bagaduce. In 1667 he married a daughter of Maddawanda, the powerful chief of the Tarratines; the tribe of Indians now known as the Penobscots. He early attained great influence over his adopted fellow-countrymen, and has left the reputation of being a watchful and dangerous foe to the English. He accumulated a large fortune by trafficking with the natives, and late in life returned to France, where he survived but a few years. He was succeeded at Bagaduce by his son, "Castine the younger," who is represented to have been quite a different man from the father, and to have sought to cultivate friendly relations alike with the English and the natives, but he had not his father's success in defending himself against their hostile incursions. His house was plundered in 1703, and robbed of its most valuable articles.

At that time a part of Maine, and the province east, called Acadia, were the objects of fierce contentions between the French and English, each claiming the right of possession and jurisdiction. In these broils both parties sought to enlist the Indians in their interests; but the French were the more successful. The infant settlements west of the Penobscot were constantly depredated upon by these savage allies of their foes, often and indeed generally instigated and led on by the French themselves. "Solitary habitations and even neighborhoods and towns were stealthily approached and suddenly assailed, and the inhabitants murdered and taken captive." The Penobscot river was the avenue through which these incursions were made. To shut up this avenue, and put a stop to these incursions, was a chief object in the building of Fort Pownall.

The necessity of some such protection for the people who were disposed



to settle that region had been long seen, but the undertaking was postponed from time to time, for one reason and another ; mainly, however, on account of the wars, in which the colonies were almost all the time engaged, which had greatly exhausted their resources and wasted their people. In 1757, Thomas Pownall was made governor of Massachusetts. He was a man from all accounts eminently qualified for the position he held, and for the work which the times demanded. This was during the period of what is called "The French and Indian war," which resulted in the capture of Quebec, and the French possessions in North America falling into the hands of the English. In 1759, Governor Pownall brought the subject of fortifying the Penobscot before the legislature, and strongly urged upon that body the duty of making an appropriation, and of setting immediately about the work. The legislature responded to his appeal with spirit, and "Resolved March 23<sup>rd</sup> that 400 men be employed under the Gov's direction to take possession of the Penobscot Country and erect a fortification there." "The enlistments," says the governor, in a journal which he kept at the time, "were soon complete. The men being arranged into four companies of a hundred each, were put under the command of a Colonel, and embarked at Boston May the 4th." There is some discrepancy between this account of the day and the place of the sailing of the expedition, and that contained in a semi-rhythmical journal, kept by one Joshua Baily, of Capt. Israel Herrick's company of one hundred men. This journal is still extant in MS., and its genuineness, I believe, is unquestionable. The first entry in it is as follows. "Bradford March the Thirty First day, in the year One Thousand Seven Hundred and Fifty nine. Then I Joshua Baily voluntarily enlisted in his Majesty's service, for three months to go to Penobscot under Capt. Israel Herrick. On April 20<sup>th</sup> at three o'clock in the afternoon we marched to Newbury and arrived there about five of the clock, and that night we lodged aboard Capt. Bradburys (sloop) and lay in the harbor of Newbury on Sunday the 29<sup>th</sup>, and on Monday the 30<sup>th</sup> at 9 of the clock in the morning we were drawn up four deep and marched through the Town, and up to Long Wharf and took a lesson till 6 of the clock in the afternoon; and on Tuesday Gov. Thomas Pownal, Commander in Chief, arrived at Newbury, the first day of May. About 3 O'clock in the p. m. on board we went to sea. The number of a hundred men." The governor's journal states that the four companies of one hundred men each sailed from Boston May the 4th. According to Mr. Baily's journal, the company to which he belonged sailed from Newbury, May the first. In the other important dates of the two journals they agree. Gov. Pownall himself accompanied the expedition. The expedition touched at Falmouth, now Portland, the beautiful "Forest City" of our sister State, the daughter become the sister, and remained there several days, and completed their outfits. On the 8th of May they left Falmouth, and the day following arrived at George's river, at what is now Thomaston, and tarried there several days. From this place the commander-in-chief sent some of his forces across the country to Belfast, of which was the company to which Joshua Baily belonged. They arrived at Belfast on the 15th of the month, where the shipping met them and took them on board again; and on the 17th they arrived at what is now Fort Point Harbor. Gov. Pownall landed his forces with great precaution, as though the surrounding forests were peopled with savage foes, prepared to receive them in conformity with the usages of their warfare. "There was no enemy," he says,

THE UNIVERSITY OF CHICAGO PRESS

THE UNIVERSITY OF CHICAGO PRESS  
54 EAST LAKE STREET  
CHICAGO, ILLINOIS 60601-3043  
TEL: 773/936-3700 FAX: 773/936-3701  
WWW.CHICAGO.PRESS.EDU



"nor did I expect any. But I could not have justified myself if anything had happened, if I did not take all the same precaution as though there were." The Tarratines were a powerful nation then, a foe to be feared and dreaded; and they roamed the wilderness, and launched their canoes on the rivers and bays, sovereigns of the land, and a terror to all daring adventurers. Now they are a degenerate race, scarcely able to muster three score and ten warriors. A small island in the upper Penobscot the only territory they can call their own.

The expedition encamped upon what was then called Wassaumkeag Point, where the fort was subsequently built, the headland of a beautiful peninsula, called Cape Illison. Across the Isthmus connecting this peninsula with the mainland, the Indians had a carrying place. Forty men were immediately sent with axes to clear this carrying place, and they cut away the trees a rod wide from one side to the other. Here they built a log redoubt, with a guard room capable of accommodating twenty-five men. A similar avenue was cut across the narrowest place on the point, and a redoubt and guardhouse were built there. A road, two rods wide, was also cut in a direct line from this avenue to the point, and a nine pounder was brought ashore and placed there to command the river.

After completing these temporary defences the governor did not decide to build the fort there until he had made a fuller exploration of the country. Accordingly, on the 22d of May, with a detachment of 136 men, he ascended the river, and the next day landed on its eastern bank, a few miles above Bangor. Here he buried a leaden plate, bearing the following inscription: "May 23<sup>rd</sup> 1759, Province Massachusetts Bay, Dominions of Great Britain; Possession confirmed by T. Pownall, Gov."

The expedition to this place was accompanied by Brig. Gen. Samuel Waldo, the son of a wealthy merchant in Boston, and the proprietor of the Waldo Patent. It is not known that he was acting in any official capacity. He probably went with Gov. Pownall to visit his vast landed estate, and was interested in having fortifications erected somewhere in that region. While they were ashore up the river, engaged in the ceremony of burying the leaden plate, he dropped down of an apoplexy. There is a tradition, which indeed has found a place in Williamson's History of Maine, that his death occurred in this wise: "After he had landed with Gov. Pownall, he withdrew himself a few paces from the company and looking round he exclaimed, 'here is my bound,'—meaning the limit of the Waldo Patent—and instantly fell dead of an apoplexy." This, however, is supposed to be fabulous, since Gov. Pownall makes no mention of it in his journal, and since, also, the Waldo Patent had the Penobscot for its eastern boundary. And yet, there is a possible allusion to the alleged event in Joshua Baily's journal. After relating the fact of Gen. Waldo's death, he goes on in his favorite verse:

"We march'd along up by the Falls,  
We did the "bounds" declare,  
The "bounds" were set, I plainly see,  
Between the nations:"

putting the word "bounds" in both instances in quotation marks, evidently alluding to some particular use of the term. After which, he gives an account of the burying of the leaden plate.

The expedition returned to Wassaumkeag Point the day following, taking with them the remains of their distinguished fellow-voyager. "Upon the landing of the corpse," says Gov. Pownall, "it was received



by a guard, minute guns were fired till it arrived at the place of interment. Upon coming to the ground the troops under arms formed a circle. Divine service was performed, and a sermon suitable to the awful occasion preached by the Rev. Mr. Phillips. Three volleys were fired over the grave." His ashes sleep there still, it is supposed. At least, there is not known to be any record of their removal. Gov. Pownall says of Gen. Waldo, "He was an accomplished gentleman, active and enterprising; had enjoyed the advantage of foreign travel, having crossed the ocean fifteen times, and was an elegant military officer, tall and portly."

After having satisfied himself that no other place was equal to "Point of Passaumkeag for defence," Gov. Pownall concluded to build the fort there. Accordingly he immediately erected a flag staff, and hoisted the king's colors, with all the ceremonies usual on such occasions; "adding" he says, "divine service to beg his blessing; for unless the Lord builds the house the laborer worketh in vain." After giving directions with regard to the building of the fort, Gov. Pownall embarked for Boston, May 26th, and arrived at the Castle in the harbor, May 28th, when his journal terminates.

I am not aware that there is any other account of the progress of the work on the fort to its completion, than that contained in Joshua Baily's journal, which is not very circumstantial. According to Williamson's History, the fortification "was completed July 28," but upon what authority does not appear. In the journal of Rev. Thomas Smith, the first minister of Falmouth, under date of July 6th is found this entry: "Penobscot Fort built." This corresponds with Joshua Baily's journal, in which is the following entry: "Friday was the sixth day, and we finished the wharf and drew loam. Saturday was the seventh; at 11 O'clock we went on board, and hoisting up sail we had a brisk wind following us till night." The rest of the journal is an account of their voyage from that date until their arrival home the 13th day. In the "Boston News Letter" under date of May 31st, 1759, there is a notice of the arrival of Gov. Pownall, in which it is stated, "The Fort will be completed in three weeks or a month," which is only six days earlier than the time given in the two journals referred to. The probability therefore is, that it was completed the 6th of July, and not the 28th, the day of the centennial celebration alluded to.

The following description of the Fort was written out some thirty years ago, by a revolutionary soldier residing in the town, within the limits of which its remains then were. He drew it out from information furnished him by an individual, who had lived in the family of Col. Goldthwaite while he was in command there.

"It was a regular fortification, four square with flankers, with a block house in the centre. It was surrounded by a ditch 15 feet wide at the top and five feet at the bottom, and probably 8 feet deep. The outer side of the ditch was 240 feet, and the breastwork within the ditch 90 feet. A block-house was erected within the Fort 44 feet square with flankers 33 feet on the side. In the centre of the ditch were palisadoes quite round the fort. The block-house was of square timber, dovetailed at the corners. It was of two very high stories—the lower story used as a barrack; the upper story juttet over the lower  $2\frac{1}{2}$  or three feet. This space was covered by loose plank, easily taken up in case of necessity. In this room were 10 or 12 cannon. The roof was hipped, with a centry box on the top. The houses of the officers were situated between the fort and the bank of the river."





The first commander of Fort Pownall was Gen. Jedediah Preble, who had a garrison of about one hundred men. He was a native of Wells: began life a mariner; but by force of character he pushed his way to the highest stations of society. He greatly distinguished himself both in civil and military life, and won for himself historical renown. He was the father of Com. Edward Preble, a still more distinguished man, whose fame is that of our country's navy. His administration of the affairs of the Fort gave general satisfaction, and secured the respect of all who had any relations with him. After a life of marked activity and usefulness he died in Portland, in 1784, at the age of 77.

In 1763, Gen. Preble resigned his command, and was succeeded by Thos. Goldthwaite. He was a native of Chelsea—was paymaster in the expedition against Crown Point in 1755. While in command at Fort Pownall, he was commissioned a Justice of the Peace, and solemnized the first marriages on the river. He was also Judge of the Court of Common Pleas, and Commander of the Second Militia Regiment in Lincoln County. He was superseded in office by John Preble, son of the first commander, in 1770, but was restored to office again the following year, by Gov. Hutchinson. In 1775, he allowed Capt. Mowatt, of the British sloop *Canceau*, to dismantle the fort and take away its defences. Soon after this outrage he was again removed from office, and the superintendence of its remains given to Col. Buck of Bucksport.

Col. Goldthwaite has left behind him in the valley of the Penobscot a bad reputation. He was arbitrary, cruel, and an extortioner. The Indians complained loudly of his unfair treatment of them in his dealings with them. He was very unkind to the early settlers. In the years 1775–6, the people of Belfast suffered greatly from the scarcity of provisions. One cause of this was that they were short of ammunition, and could take but little wild game. Goldthwaite had ammunition entrusted to him for the public good. In their distress the people of Belfast sent to him for a supply, but he refused to give heed to their representations, and treated their importunities with contempt. But they were determined not to be defrauded of their rights by a tyrant and a coward; so a few days after, they made another application. Taking their guns, and what ammunition they had, they went in numbers to the fort. Upon drawing near their destination they deputed two of their men to go on in advance and make the demand. They met with no better success than their predecessors. The narrator of the account says, "We told him we were determined to have it—the ammunition—and would take it by force of arms if we could not get it without. By this time our company was in sight. We said, here comes our assistance and you may see them. We are determined not to be treated as the two men were, who came to you on this business before. He cooled down and gave to each man a pound of powder and ball and flint, and we returned to Belfast in good spirits."

At another time, "he was on a visit to one Mr. Stinson—a poor man. Towards night the cattle came about the house; he went out to see them. Fixing his eye on a young cow, he said, that heifer is mine; and the next morning sent two men and took her away and kept her—and refused to pay his poor neighbor."

But, sometimes, with the same measure that he meted to others it was measured to him again. He made a great feast on the occasion of the launching of a brig he had built, and he wanted moose meat to serve it with, and hired two Indians to procure it for him. They were not long

The history and geography of the State of New York is a subject of great interest and importance. It is a subject which has attracted the attention of many of our best writers and scholars. The history of the State is a story of many centuries, and its geography is a story of many changes. The history and geography of the State are closely connected, and they are both essential to a full understanding of the State.

in hunting before they returned with a fine fat moose, and all the cooks in the garrison were tasked to the utmost of their ability in serving it in the greatest variety of ways. All the guests were loud in their praises of the sumptuous feast, and a right merry time they had of it. A few days after, the Colonel discovered that the cunning Indians had made him feast on his own favorite three-years-old colt.

Col. Goldthwaite joined the British in the conflict of the mother country with the thirteen colonies. But he did not live to see the beginning of the end of that momentous struggle. He was drowned early in the war, in the shipwreck of the vessel in which he had taken passage for Nova Scotia.

According to the journal of Gov. Pownall, a chaplain accompanied the expedition to the Penobscot engaged in building the fort. How long he remained is not known. All the record there is of him on earth, whatever there may be in heaven, is that his name was Phillips, and that he preached a sermon at the burial of Gen. Waldo. In 1768, the office was vacant, and probably had been so for some time; for that year, "Gov. Bernard told the House that a chaplain ought to be under constant pay at Fort Pownall, who might preach to the settlers in the audience of the Indians; for, said he, there is no minister of the gospel within the circle of 100 miles diameter. The General Court appropriated £4 per month for the support of a chaplain!

There is no known record of any appointment to the office having been made. There probably was not, for one Dr. Wm. Crawford, the physician of the fort, officiated for some time in that capacity. "He preached in a small brick chapel just back of the fort, built by Col. Goldthwaite and Francis Bernard in fulfilment of an engagement with the Waldo proprietors. Here Dr. Crawford preached three or four years. Accounts differ with regard to the character of this man. Some said he was a good man, others denied it. He was of Scotch descent. This much is certain; he was a man of ardent passions, which he did not always restrain. On one occasion he had a serious quarrel with Col. Goldthwaite. The following Sabbath his text was (Prov. 15: 19), "Better is a dinner of herbs, where love is, than a stalled ox with hatred therewith." The consequence was that the Colonel invited him home to dine with him, and they were friends again.

If the following anecdote is true, he had one trick of the trade in perfection, outsider as he was. There was a man belonging to the garrison by the name of James Martin, who, after a time, was observed to be absent from church on Sunday. The preacher called him to an account for his flagrant neglect of public worship. Martin told him he could not see the advantage of attending on his preaching. "Why?" asked the astonished Doctor. "Because," answered Martin, "I have heard your sermon so often that I know it all by heart." "Come then," said the Doctor, "let us hear you make good what you assert." Martin then repeated the whole discourse, nearly in the same words in which it had been so often preached. "I declare," said the Doctor, "I must alter my plan of preaching in the future."

Soon after the British took possession of Bagaduce or Castine, in 1779, Col. Cargil came from New Castle to complete the destruction of Fort Pownall. He burnt the block houses, and subsequently, by order of Government, he appeared at the head of a party, and labored indefatigably, till almost exhausted with toil and hunger, in filling the ditches and level-

a change in the way we think about the future is the first step in the process of building and shaping the future. This is a process that is ongoing and that is constantly evolving. It is a process that is shaped by the choices we make and the actions we take. It is a process that is shaped by the values we hold and the beliefs we have. It is a process that is shaped by the dreams we have and the hopes we have. It is a process that is shaped by the love we have and the compassion we have. It is a process that is shaped by the courage we have and the strength we have. It is a process that is shaped by the faith we have and the trust we have. It is a process that is shaped by the wisdom we have and the knowledge we have. It is a process that is shaped by the grace we have and the mercy we have. It is a process that is shaped by the peace we have and the joy we have. It is a process that is shaped by the love we have and the compassion we have. It is a process that is shaped by the courage we have and the strength we have. It is a process that is shaped by the faith we have and the trust we have. It is a process that is shaped by the wisdom we have and the knowledge we have. It is a process that is shaped by the grace we have and the mercy we have. It is a process that is shaped by the peace we have and the joy we have.



ling the breastworks. That was eighty years ago. No garrison has been maintained there since that time.

There are vestiges of the old fort still quite visible—the excavations—cellar of the commissary house—chapel—old burying ground—garden of Col. Goldthwaite—parade grounds—and, some fifteen years ago, a well, said to have been one hundred feet deep, mostly in the solid rock. A growth of young trees has sprung up, averaging some eighteen inches in diameter, on the old parade ground. Its site is now the outer promontory of the town of Stockton, and is known as Fort Point, upon which a light-house stands. “It is a bluff point, rising quite abruptly on the South and East some sixty or seventy feet from the sea, but on the Western side a passage opens of easy ascent from the water’s edge to the heights above. The prospect from the heights is very fine. Looking down the eastern channel of the Penobscot Bay a long and fine sea-view is had; while all the towns and villages from Bucksport round nearly to Owl’s Head, are more or less distinctly seen.”

In the preparation of this paper I have had before me the address delivered by the Rev. Dr. Thurston, of Searsport, Maine, on the occasion of the late centennial celebration, though most of the facts I had myself collected in previous years, when the remains of the fort were within the limits of my native town, and when too I made them the objects of considerable interest and frequent visits.

LETTER FROM HOPESTILL CLAP\* TO REV. NATH<sup>l</sup> CLAP,  
OF NEWPORT, R. I.

Reverend Sir,

I take leave to send to your self intreating for your Prayers for our family humbly requesting your kindness to one of my relations which I suppose is at New Port, namely, Jonathan Hall, son of my sister Hall, as he informs me works Turner work not far from where yourself lues, and goes to your meeting on the Sabbath. It would be great satisfaction to me if yourself should haue communication with him and giue him that Counsel and direction which you in your great grace and wisdom think most proper for him, hoping through the blessing of God may be profitable to his soul. The Reverend Mr. Danforth is well, and your Brother’s widow and Children are well; your Brother and his family are well, excepting his son that lately received a bad cut, it is now a healing. Mrs Townsend that Mrs. Nash lately kept with is lately dead, and sir, my aged Mother giues her seruice to yourself earnestly intreats your Prayers for her that she may be fitted for her great change, which being now near seuenty six years and under great weakness. Sir, [I] earnestly request your earnest Prayers to God for me that he would make me faithful in his Couenant and that through grace prepare me for and bring me to his kingdom. I take leaue and subscribe, Reverend sir, your humble servant till Death.

HOPESTILL CLAP.

Your Brother’s Wife had  
a Daughter about a fortnight  
ago.

Decr. 2, 1726.

Rec<sup>d</sup> 15 : 10 : 1726.

\* This letter was written from Dorchester, Mass., where Hopestill Clap was born Nov. 26, 1679; died Dec. 26, 1759. He was son of Elder Hopestill and Susannah (Swift) Clap.—*See Reg. IX.*, 60.

THE HISTORY OF THE

THE HISTORY OF THE

THE HISTORY OF THE

THE HISTORY OF THE

THE HISTORY OF THE

THE HISTORY OF THE

THE HISTORY OF THE

THE HISTORY OF THE

THE HISTORY OF THE

THE HISTORY OF THE

THE HISTORY OF THE

THE HISTORY OF THE

THE HISTORY OF THE

THE HISTORY OF THE

THE HISTORY OF THE

THE HISTORY OF THE

THE HISTORY OF THE

THE HISTORY OF THE

THE HISTORY OF THE

THE HISTORY OF THE

THE HISTORY OF THE

THE HISTORY OF THE

THE HISTORY OF THE

THE HISTORY OF THE

THE HISTORY OF THE

THE HISTORY OF THE

THE HISTORY OF THE

THE HISTORY OF THE

THE HISTORY OF THE

THE HISTORY OF THE

THE HISTORY OF THE

THE HISTORY OF THE

THE HISTORY OF THE

THE HISTORY OF THE

THE HISTORY OF THE

THE HISTORY OF THE

THE HISTORY OF THE

THE HISTORY OF THE

THE HISTORY OF THE

THE HISTORY OF THE

THE HISTORY OF THE

THE HISTORY OF THE

THE HISTORY OF THE

THE HISTORY OF THE

THE HISTORY OF THE

THE HISTORY OF THE

THE HISTORY OF THE

THE HISTORY OF THE

## THE THATCHER FAMILY.\*

## NO. II. DESCENDANTS OF ANTHONY THATCHER.

[Communicated by HORATIO N. OTIS, of New York.]

1. ANTHONY<sup>1</sup> THATCHER, (see *Register*, XIII., 245,) m. as his second wife, Elizabeth Jones, before he left England. He d. at Yarmouth, aged about 80. He had, (2) *Mary*<sup>2</sup>;—(3) *William*<sup>2</sup>;—(4) *Edith*<sup>2</sup>; and (5) *Peter*<sup>2</sup>, lost by shipwreck.

He afterwards had other ch. viz.:—(6) *John*<sup>2</sup>,<sup>[†]</sup> b. 17 March, 1639; m. 1st, Rebecca Winslow; 2d, Lydia Gorham;—(7) *Judah*<sup>2</sup>,<sup>[†]</sup> m. Mary Thornton, and set. in Conn.;—(8) *Bethiah*<sup>2</sup> m. Jabez Howland of Yarmouth and Bristol, R. I., and had 9 children.

6. HON. JOHN<sup>2</sup> THATCHER, of Marshfield, was much esteemed and honored; a major in the militia; for more than twenty years one of the council of war, and for five years one of the governor's aids; an assistant in the government of Plymouth Colony, and a councillor in that of Massachusetts. He d. 8 May, 1713, and, like his father, was "buried under arms," and the gravestones erected to his memory,—the first, with an inscription, ever used in Yarmouth,—were brought from England. He m. 1st, Rebecca Winslow, 6 Nov. 1664, by whom he had 8 ch.; m. 2d, Lydia, fifth dau. of Col. John Gorham, of Barnstable, 1 Jan. 1684, O. S. Children by first wife:—(9) *Peter*<sup>3</sup>, b. 26 April, 1665,<sup>†</sup> m. Thankful Sturgis, and had Thankful,<sup>4</sup> b. 13 Jan. 1693–4; *Peter*<sup>4</sup>, b. 11 Dec. 1695, d. young; *Sarah*<sup>4</sup>, b. 2 Feb. 1708–9; *Temperance*<sup>4</sup>, b. 16 Sept. 1711; *Peter*<sup>4</sup>, b. 24 Aug. 1712, m. Ann Lewis, s. at Yarmouth, and had 11 children; and *Hannah*<sup>4</sup>;—(10) *Josiah*<sup>3</sup>, b. 26 April, 1667, m. Mary Hedge; (11) *Rebecca*<sup>3</sup>, b. 1 June, 1669, m. James Sturgis;—(12) *Bethiah*<sup>3</sup>, b. 10 July, 1671;—(13) *John*<sup>3</sup>, b. 28 Jan. 1674, m. widow Desire Dimmock, a

\* See Vol. VIII., p. 177, for a letter of Rev. Thomas<sup>2</sup> Thatcher to his son Peter<sup>3</sup> in London. Rev. Thomas<sup>2</sup> Thatcher was a son of Rev. Peter<sup>1</sup> Thatcher of Sarum, England, (who was brother of Anthony<sup>1</sup> Thatcher of Yarmouth,) and a very celebrated Arabic and Hebrew scholar. Mather says he was an "incomparable scribe and wrote all sorts of hands in the best copy books then extant, and there are yet monuments of Syriac and other oriental characters of his writing, which are hardly to be imitated." The descendants of Rev. Peter<sup>1</sup> Thatcher are given in an article in our last vol., p. 245.

† The following is a copy of a letter to Nathaniel Otis, of Colchester, Conn., on the death of Peter<sup>3</sup> Thatcher; a portion is torn off:

"Yarmouth in the County of Barnstable 12 Feb. . . .

This day died here much lamented, the Hon. Peter Thatcher, Esq., in the 71 year of his life; he was eldest son of the late Hon. John Thatcher, Esq., of this town;—deceased sustained several public services and Honors, having been one of his Majesties Justices of the Peace for the County from 1713, and one of the Judges of the Superior Court of Common Pleas from 1702, and first Justes in that court from 1732 and one of his Majesties Honourable Council several years, and so discharged those trusts and held in esteem in both his public and private life that he has left behind him a good name for his benevolence to mankind the integrity of his aims at Justes and doing them good and above all for his piety to God.—As a Judge he was full of compassion and when bold transgressors were before him seemed to wish their reformation more than to delight their punishment.—As a head of a family was tender of his domesticks and concerned for their welfare and especially for their souls interests. As a Christian was humble, esteeming others better than himself, fearful of nones miscarrying more than his own—a devout man and one that feared God allways.

In his last Sickness by which he languished under strong pains (which he indured with profound submission to the divine hand) he was beset a while with grievous fears which his latter hours were . . . removed to the great joy of his soul that . . . red an unshaken hope of eternal glory . . . passion and merit of Jesus Christ and had . . . him no doubt an happy and joyful . . .





sister of James Sturgis above ; was a colonel, register of deeds, judge of C. C. Pleas, and had John,<sup>4</sup> m. Content Norton, d. Sept. 1785, leaving 3 sons ; Lot<sup>4</sup>; Rowland,<sup>4</sup> H. C. 1733 ; Elizabeth<sup>4</sup>; Abigail<sup>4</sup>;—(14) *Elizabeth*,<sup>3</sup> b. 19 June, 1677 ;—(15) *Hannah*,<sup>3</sup> b. 19 Aug. 1679, d. 1689 ;—(16) *Mary*,<sup>3</sup> b. 3 Aug. 1682, d. young.

Children by 2d wife, Lydia Gorham :—(17) *Lydia*,<sup>3</sup> b. 11 Feb. 1684, m. Joseph Freeman of Harwich ;—(18) *Mary*,<sup>3</sup> b. 5 Feb. 1686–7, m. Col. Shobael Gorham of Barnstable ;—(19) *Desire*,<sup>3</sup> b. 24 Dec. 1688, m. Josiah Crocker of B. ;—(20) *Hannah*,<sup>3</sup> b. 9 Oct. 1690, m. Nath'l Otis of Colchester, Conn. ;—(21) *Mercy*,<sup>3</sup> b. July, 1692, d. young ;—(22) *Judah*,<sup>3</sup> b. 20 Aug. 1693, m. Sarah Crosby, and had Judah,<sup>4</sup> whose son Hon. David,<sup>5</sup> judge C. C. Pleas, d. 1809 ; Joseph,<sup>4</sup> who m. Abigail Hawes and had, Ebenezer,<sup>5</sup> who m. Tamson Taylor, and had son Charles,<sup>6</sup> Yarmouth ;—(23) *Mercy*,<sup>3</sup> b. 28 Dec. 1695, d. year following ;—(24) *Ann*,<sup>3</sup> b. 7 May, 1697, m. John Lathrop of Barnstable, an officer in the expedition to Cape Breton, 1745 ;—(25) *Joseph*,<sup>3</sup> b. 11 July, 1699 ; a colonel ; m. Ruth Hawes ;—(26) *Benjamin*,<sup>3</sup> b. 25 June, 1701–2, m. Hannah Lombard ;—(27) *Mercy*,<sup>3</sup> b. 7 Feb. 1702–3, m. James Harris, of Ct. ;—(28) *Thomas*,<sup>3</sup> b. 2 April, 1705, m. Thankful Baxter.

7. JUDAH<sup>2</sup> THATCHER m. Mary dau. of Rev. Thomas Thornton, settled in Connecticut, and had ch. :—(29) *Elizabeth*,<sup>3</sup> b. Oct. 1667 ;—(30) *Thomas*,<sup>3</sup> b. 18 May, 16— ;—(31) . . . <sup>3</sup> b. 17 March, 1671 ;—(32) *Ann*,<sup>3</sup> b. Oct. 1674 ;—(33) *Judah*,<sup>3</sup> b. 7 Dec. 1676.

FROM LEBANON, CT., RECORDS :—“ Thomas Thatcher and Mary Dean m. 16 Nov. 1704 ; had, Rodolphus, b. Aug. 1709, d. 1728 ; Partridge, b. Aug. 1714 ; Ruth, b. 18 Feb. 1711–12 ; Mary, b. 20 April, 1717 ; Anna, b. 29 March, 1720.

Peter Thatcher and Abigail Hibbard had, at Lebanon, Peter, b. 28 April, 1717, d. at Providence, 24 Aug. 1751 ; John, b. 9 Aug. 1719, d. 3 April, 1739 ; Lydia, b. 17 Dec. 1720 ; Joseph, b. 11 Oct. 1722, d. 1751 ; Abigail, b. 20 June, 1725 ; Ruth, b. 1 May, 1727 ; Rodolphus, b. 2 April, 1729, d. 1740 ; Samuel, b. 1 May, 1730–1, d. in New York city, 1812 ; Josiah, b. 8 July, 1733 ; Jared, b. 5 March, 1735–6 ; Ebenezer, b. 2 April, 1738, d. 1740 ; John, b. 22 Feb. 1739 ; Rodolphus, b. 12 March, 1742.

Benjamin Thatcher of L., and Desire Yarrington of Stonington, m. 9 Oct. 1754, and had 7 children recorded at Lebanon.

FROM NEW LONDON, CT., RECORDS :—“ Daniel G. Thatcher and Eunice Starr, m. 30 Oct. 1791, and had 6 ch. ; Stephen G. Thatcher and Boradil Coit, m. 1798 ; Anthony Thatcher and Lucretia Muniford, m. 24 July, 1806, and had 9 ch.

[FROM CHILMARK RECORDS :—“ Then was married John Deane and Lydia Thacher both of Lebanon in y<sup>e</sup> Colony of Connecticut by James Allen, Esq., on Martha's Vineyard, on June 10 [— ?]”—R. L. PEASE. The year must have been as early as 1709.

D.]

## BURIALS WITHIN THE TOWN OF BOSTON, ANNO 1722.

[From Boston News Letter, No. 997 ; Thursday, Feb. 28, to Thursday, March 7, 1723.]

|         | Whites of every<br>Age and Sex. } | { Indians<br>& Negroes. |              | Whites of every<br>Age and Sex. } | { Indians<br>& Negroes. |
|---------|-----------------------------------|-------------------------|--------------|-----------------------------------|-------------------------|
| March,  | 16                                | 2                       | September,   | 37                                | 1                       |
| April,  | 15                                | 2                       | October,     | 29                                | 3                       |
| May,    | 19                                | 3                       | November,    | 13                                | 1                       |
| June,   | 15                                | 0                       | December,    | 18                                | 3                       |
| July,   | 15                                | 3                       | January,     | 23                                | 2                       |
| August, | 29                                | 7                       | February,    | 11                                | 6                       |
|         | 109                               | 17                      |              | 131                               | 16                      |
|         | 131                               | 16                      | Whites, 240  |                                   |                         |
|         | —                                 | —                       | Blacks, 33   |                                   |                         |
|         | 240                               | 33                      | Total, — 273 |                                   |                         |



# JUDGE SEWALL'S CAPE COD AND MARTHA'S VINEYARD MEMORANDA, 1702.

[We have been permitted by J. Wingate Thornton, Esq., whose contributions have frequently enriched our pages, to copy the following valuable document from the original in his possession. The MS. consists of four leaves (8 pp.) of pot paper, and is probably only a fragment, as the first entry commences abruptly. Though no year is given, the memoranda were evidently made in 1702.\* Here for the first time we find the age of Isaac Robinson, and the year in which he came to this country. No mention is made by Isaac, of his mother or of any of his brothers, coming to New England; and, though it has been positively asserted by some modern writers, that the mother came here, a friend who has investigated the subject informs us that he finds no confirmation in original authorities. The date of John Howland Jr.'s birth is here first made known, as well as interesting facts relative to other individuals. The few foot notes which are added could easily have been increased in number, had it been thought necessary.]

Before we<sup>h</sup> time one Crockert comes up who married y<sup>e</sup> widow of young Mr. Lothrop, and becomes our Pilot. Saw Lieut. Howland<sup>†</sup> upon y<sup>e</sup> Rode, who tells us he was born Febr. 24, 1626, at our Plimouth. Visit Mr Robinson,<sup>§</sup> who saith he is 92 years old, is y<sup>e</sup> Son of Mr. Robinson pastor of y<sup>e</sup> Ch. of Leyden, part of we<sup>h</sup> came to Plim<sup>o</sup>. But to my disappoint<sup>mt</sup> he came not to New England, till y<sup>e</sup> year in we<sup>h</sup> Mr. Wilson was returning to Engld. after y<sup>e</sup> settle<sup>mt</sup> of Boston.|| I told him was very desirous to see him for his father's sake and his own. Gave him an Arabian piece of Gold to buy a book for some of his Grandchildren. Pass on to Melatiah Lothrop's, his wife very ill of a Chronical disease. Dine there. Barnabas Lothrop Esq<sup>r</sup> comes thither & earnestly invites me & my Son to Lodge at his House. His Kinsman is glad of it bec. of his wife and ye aproaching Court. Dine at Melatiah's. Leave our Horses there. Visit Mr. Russel, Mr. Hinkley. Madam Hinkley reads to us a very pious Letter of her daughter Lord; & Gov Hinkly of his dau. Exper. Mayhew.¶ View the burying Place. See Mr. Walley's Epitaph on a Rail broken of & tumbled about, so well as could read y<sup>e</sup> worn Letters, 'twas this:

"Here lyeth the body of that blessed Son of Peace and Pastor of y<sup>e</sup> Ch. of Christ Mr. Thomas Wally, who ended his Labour, and fell asleep in the Lord 21 March, 1677."\*\*

[\* The manuscript was written after June 3, 1698, (as Madam Hineckley had no daughter Lord till that date,—*Reg.*, XIII., 299); and in a year in which the 5th of April fell on Sunday. This was not the case till 1702, nor did it again occur till 1713. The latter year we must reject, for various reasons, one of which is that it would make Isaac Robinson only twelve years old in 1633 when he was admitted a freeman of Plymouth Colony. D.]

[† Thomas Crocker.—*Hist. & Gen. Reg.*, II., 390. D.]

[‡ John, son of John and Elizabeth (Tilley) Howland of the Mayflower.—See *Winsor's Duxbury*, p. 269, in connection with *Bradford*, p. 450. D.]

[§ Isaac Robinson.—See *present number of the Register*, p. 17. D.]

[|| Rev. John Wilson sailed from Salem, N. E., April 1, 1631, and arrived at London, Eng., April 29.—*Savage's Winthrop*, I., 51. D.]

[¶ Gov. Hineckley had a dau. Experience, but we were not aware that she was ever the wife of a Mayhew. His dau. Thankful, wife of Rev. Experience Mayhew, may, however, be meant.—See *Reg.*, XIII., 209. D.]

[\*\* This date is plain in Judge Sewall's MS., but the stone probably read originally 24 March, a portion of the 4 being obliterated before Judge Sewall copied the inscrip-

THE JOURNAL OF THE

THE JOURNAL OF THE

THE JOURNAL OF THE

THE JOURNAL OF THE

THE JOURNAL OF THE

THE JOURNAL OF THE

THE JOURNAL OF THE

THE JOURNAL OF THE

THE JOURNAL OF THE

THE JOURNAL OF THE

THE JOURNAL OF THE

THE JOURNAL OF THE

THE JOURNAL OF THE

THE JOURNAL OF THE

THE JOURNAL OF THE

THE JOURNAL OF THE

THE JOURNAL OF THE

THE JOURNAL OF THE

THE JOURNAL OF THE

THE JOURNAL OF THE

THE JOURNAL OF THE

THE JOURNAL OF THE

THE JOURNAL OF THE

THE JOURNAL OF THE

THE JOURNAL OF THE

THE JOURNAL OF THE

THE JOURNAL OF THE

THE JOURNAL OF THE

THE JOURNAL OF THE

THE JOURNAL OF THE

THE JOURNAL OF THE

THE JOURNAL OF THE

THE JOURNAL OF THE

THE JOURNAL OF THE

THE JOURNAL OF THE

THE JOURNAL OF THE

THE JOURNAL OF THE

THE JOURNAL OF THE

THE JOURNAL OF THE

THE JOURNAL OF THE

THE JOURNAL OF THE

THE JOURNAL OF THE

THE JOURNAL OF THE



Saw Mr. Whipo & his wife & Children. Repair to our Lodgings.

Burying place is just by y<sup>e</sup> Windmill. Much Ice remained till Noon.

Sabbath April 5, very Cold still, but fair; much Ice. Mr. Russell preaches morning & Evening. As go home at night Gov<sup>r</sup> Hinkly invites me to breakfast with him next day.

Monday Apr. 6. Goe & see y<sup>e</sup> Court-house, Salt-pond, Crick where Mr. Lothrop lays his vessel; take leave of Mr. Lothrop. Breakfast with Gov<sup>r</sup> Hinkly. Set out with Mr. Russell abt  $\frac{1}{2}$  hour past 7. Upon a small hill in Barnstable, he shews me both Seas. Brings us going to [Cohuet?]\* then he takes Leave. We miss our way a little and go up to a great Pond and small Orchard. Go back and then pass on. Call at Mr. Robinson's, they give us good small Beer. Go to y<sup>e</sup> Ferry-house; his Boat is at little Woods's hole; travel thither, there embark, and have a good passage over in little more than an hour's time. Refresh at Chases, from thence ride to Tisbury. First man I speak with is Joseph Dogget. He tells me Mr. Kithcart keeps an Ordinary. We go thither, the Day-Light being almost spent. Mr. Robinson's Son helps us and bears us company awhile. Milton visits us. Got to Weeks's abt 1 p. m.

Tuesday Apr. 7. Mr. Sheriff Allen having visited us over night, in his way from y<sup>e</sup> old Town comes to us y<sup>s</sup> morn, Apr. 7. From thence we pass to his House. See his wife and little daughter. Then visit Major Mayhew, then Exper. whose wife lyes in of a son. Dine at Maj<sup>r</sup> Mayhew's, then ride to the Gay-head Neck to Abel's Wigwam, Where was pleas'd with the goodness of his house, especially y<sup>e</sup> Furniture, demonstrating his Industry: viz. Two great Spinning Wheels, one small one for Linen, and a Loom to weave it. When Abel came in from his sowing of Wheat, I discours'd him to mutual satisfaction. He gave us very good Milk & Water to drink. As came back saw an English House of Harry, but he not at home. Saw four good Oxen w<sup>ch</sup> belong'd to one Indian. Nota. Abel says there are Fifty-eight Houses in y<sup>e</sup> Gay-head Neck. Maj<sup>r</sup> Mayhew says 'twill Entertain 58, more and less then fourty Rod of Fence takes it in, q<sup>t</sup> 1000 Acres. Two Schoolmasters, chiefly for Winter, Jonas Hassawit, y<sup>e</sup> Anabaptist preacher, and Peter Chanin.

tion. The Barnstable Church Records say:—"The Lord was pleased to make him a blessed peacemaker and improve him in the work of his house here till March 24, 1678, being Lord's day morning, about forenoon meeting time, and then he called him out of his earthly tabernacle into a house not made with hands."—(Freeman's Hist. of Cape Cod, 290.) The 24th of March, 1677-8 falls on Sunday, so that, allowing for the obliteration above suggested, the dates on the gravestone and the church records agree, if on the latter the year was commenced on the *first* of March, (as was done on the town records of Dedham and some other places,) and on the former it was commenced, as was usual, on the *twenty-fifth* of that month. Cotton Mather probably had the date of Rev. Mr. Walley's death furnished him as it is found on the records, and, supposing the usual chronology was used, records his death, March 24, 1678-9; and hence Farmer and Allen place it in 1679. Mather informs us that:—"On March 24, 1678-9, expired that excellent man Mr. Thomas Walley, about the age of sixty-one."—(Magnalia, 3d ed., Hartford, 1853, p. 599.)

Rev. Mr. Walley was one of the ejected Clergy under the St. Bartholomew's Act of Uniformity, 1662. The venerable pastor of the church of the adjoining town of Yarmouth, Rev. Thomas Thornton, ancestor of the owner of this manuscript, was also an ejected minister. Thus we find, side by side, two of those faithful witnesses for the liberty of the gospel, protestants against prelatical authority and wrong.

See Freeman's Cape Cod and Mather's Magnalia as above cited, for other particulars concerning Rev. Mr. Walley and his family.—D.]

[\*Possibly, *Cotuit*,—the MS. will read either way. *Cotuit* or *Coatuit*, the southwestern part of Barnstable, Mr. Otis thinks was intended. D.]



No-mans-land is an Island of abt  $1\frac{1}{2}$  mile long,  $\frac{1}{2}$  mile broad, better than a League from y<sup>e</sup> main Island, well waterd & wooded, and inhabited by 7th day Indians. No-man's-Land and y<sup>e</sup> Gay-head are y<sup>e</sup> only certain places for fishing for Cod, wch y<sup>e</sup> week y<sup>r</sup> have begun to be successfully engaged in. Visit Mr. Thacher in our return. 'Tis a pretty while within night by that time we get from our quarters at Mr Allen's, where sup with Sheriff, his wife, Maj<sup>r</sup> Mayhew, Mr. Torrey, Exp. Mayhew. Have a very good Chamber and Bed to lodge in. One of y<sup>e</sup> best in Chilmark.

Wednesday Apr. 8. Japhet, Jonathan & Stephen come to me. I have much discourse with them, try to convince Stephen of his Anabaptistical Errors. Jonas & he have a ch. of abt 30, ten men. I perceive by Mr. Exp. Mayhew & Japhet 'tis hardly fisible to send any to y<sup>e</sup> Eastward to convert y<sup>r</sup> Indians y<sup>r</sup> Language is so different. Gave Japhet two Arabian ps. of Gold, and Stephen two ps.  $\frac{3}{4}$  to buy Corn. Mr. Exp. Mayhew proposes to me as a thing very expedient that some short Treatise be drawn up & translated into Indian to prevent y<sup>e</sup> spreading of y<sup>e</sup> Anabaptistical Notions. Mr. Thacher & Mr. Thomas Mayhew & Mr. Athern accompany me in my way towards Edgartown. Dine at Mr. Atherns, his wife not 14 whē he married her. Mrs. Thacher on her death-bed troubled abt her Marriage to Mr. Kemp her first husband, some smell of Relation between y<sup>m</sup>. On y<sup>e</sup> Rode first Mr. Mayhew and then Japhet tell me the story of Japhet's birth. Get to y<sup>e</sup> Town abt 3 p. m. Visit Mr. Duñam. Go aboard & visit Capt. Jonas Clay, sick of y<sup>e</sup> Gout. Lodge at Sarsons.

Thorsday Apr. 9. Breakfast at Major Mayhew's. Major Mayhew and his Bro<sup>r</sup> accompany us to Chase's; there meet with Mr. Exp. Mayhew and Mr. Allen y<sup>e</sup> Sheriffe. Chase's Boat not come. By y<sup>t</sup> time I got over 'twas near sunset. Madam Hinckley embark<sup>d</sup> in y<sup>e</sup> boat brought us over to visit her daughter Lying in. Lodge at Lt Hatches w<sup>th</sup> Shiverick,\* sup<sup>d</sup> w<sup>th</sup> [—?]

Friday Apr. 10. Sam. & I rode alone to Sandwich, very good Rode. Bait at Mr. Chipman's. Taken in the Rain. Lodge at Cap<sup>t</sup> Morey's. One Bears our Pilot from Sandwich to Plim<sup>o</sup>. Bait at Plim<sup>o</sup>. Dine at Barker's. Bait at Cushin's. Drink at Mills's. Got home abt 9 too late; were well and found all well. Laus Deo.

## PEDIGREE OF JOSELYNE.

[Communicated by S. G. DRAKE.]

To the Editors of the Register.

You will notice that the names, especially that of *Joselyne*, in this Pedigree, are spelt in various ways. I need not apprise you that I "follow copy." The original is in tabular form, as are most of the Visitations, but I have reduced it to narrative, as more convenient to print.

I presume this to be the Pedigree of our Henry Jocelyn, or Josselyn, of New England; but that I leave for the Josselyns to determine.

James Joselyne<sup>1</sup> m. Jane, da. and heir to Wm. Chastelyn, who had who had Henry,<sup>2</sup> m. to a da. and heir of Sr. John Hyde, Kt. Their son, Ralph,<sup>3</sup> m. Maude, da. and heir of Sir John Hyde, Kt. Their son,

[† Rev. Samuel Shiverick, a Huguenot, was the first settled minister at Falmouth. He has descendants residing in Falmouth, Dennis, &c.—*MS. Letter of Amos Otis, Esq.*]

THE JOURNAL OF THE  
 THE JOURNAL OF THE  
 THE JOURNAL OF THE  
 THE JOURNAL OF THE  
 THE JOURNAL OF THE



John,<sup>4</sup> m. Katherine, da. and heir of Sr. Tho. Battell. Their son, Thomas,<sup>5</sup> m. . . . . Maud who m. 2d Nicholas Vohres. Thomas,<sup>5</sup> had by . . . . . Maud, Thomas,<sup>5</sup> who m. Alice, da. to Willm Leston. Their son, Ralphe,<sup>7</sup> m. Maude, da. to John Sutton als. Dudley and had Jeffery<sup>8</sup>, m. to Margaret, da. to Robt. Rockell. By this marriage was Thomas Josslyne,<sup>9</sup> who m. Maude, da. of Adam Brancctell. Their son Jeffere Joselyne,<sup>10</sup> m. Katherine, da. of Thomas le Braye,<sup>8</sup> and had Sir Thomas Joslyne,<sup>11</sup> Thomas Joselyne,<sup>11</sup> and Sir Ralph Joselyne<sup>11</sup> Lord Maior of London, 4, E. 4, Kt. of y<sup>e</sup> Bathe and Seile. Thomas Joselyne<sup>11</sup> m. Alice da. to Lewis Ouke, and had Ralphe Joselyne,<sup>12</sup> who m. . . . . da. of . . . . . Bardolfe, and had Ralphe Joselyn,<sup>13</sup> and John Josselyne<sup>13</sup> who obi. 17 H. 8. Ralphe<sup>13</sup> m. Katherine, da. and heir to Richd. Martyn. John<sup>13</sup> m. Phillip da. to William Bradary, Esq. Ralphe<sup>13</sup> had by Katherine, Gabrell Joselyn,<sup>14</sup> Jefferey Josselyn,<sup>14</sup> and John.<sup>14</sup> Jeffery<sup>14</sup> had Thomas<sup>15</sup> m. to Elizabeth, da. to Nicholas Hadesley, Esq. who had Thomas,<sup>16</sup> m. to Mary, da. to Thomas Parker of Essex, who had Thomas,<sup>17</sup> of Horley in Essex, now living, 1614. He is m. to Jane da. to Edward Saunders of Charlewood, Com̄ Surry, Esq.

John Josselyne,<sup>13</sup> who m. Phillip, had by her, Anne,<sup>14</sup> Sir Thomas,<sup>14</sup> of Hyroodin in Com̄ Essex, who m. Dorothy, da. to Sr. Gefferey Gattes, and Jane<sup>14</sup> m. to Nicholas Wentworth. Sir Thomas<sup>14</sup> had by Dorothy, Lenard,<sup>15</sup> Thomas,<sup>15</sup> John,<sup>15</sup> Richard,<sup>15</sup> Mary,<sup>15</sup> Jane,<sup>15</sup> Lenard,<sup>15</sup> Thomas,<sup>15</sup> Edward,<sup>15</sup> and Henry,<sup>15</sup> 4th son. Richard<sup>15</sup> m. 1st. Alice, da. to John Shaltan, and 2d to Ann da. of . . . . Lucas of Borye, and had by this 2d wife, John Joselyne<sup>16</sup> m. to . . . . da. to Willm Wysman of Mayland, who had John<sup>17</sup> Edward,<sup>17</sup> Thomas<sup>17</sup> and Robert,<sup>17</sup> Winnefrid,<sup>16</sup> m. to Richd. Doddsworth, Richard,<sup>16</sup> 7 yeres ould one Barthelmew da: 1579, 1st son, m. to Johne da. to Robt. Atkinson, by whom he had Sr. Robert<sup>17</sup> of Hadhall, com̄. Hartford, living 1634, with wife Bridgett, da. to Sr. Willm Smyth, and has William,<sup>18</sup> eldest son, Roberd,<sup>18</sup> Frances,<sup>18</sup> Bridget,<sup>18</sup> and Dorothy,<sup>18</sup>. The other child. of Richard<sup>15</sup> by Ann, are Jone,<sup>16</sup> m. Francis Rerd,\* Mary,<sup>16</sup> m. to Thos. Renett, and Rebek."

Edward Josslyne,<sup>15</sup> son of Sir Thomas Josselyne,<sup>14</sup> m. . . . . da. to . . . . . Lambe, Com̄. Middlesex, & had Henry,<sup>16</sup> Thomas,<sup>16</sup> Jane,<sup>16</sup> Dorothy,<sup>16</sup> Ann,<sup>16</sup> Elizabeth,<sup>16</sup> Margaret,<sup>16</sup> m. to Peter Gates, 1st da., and Wynefred,<sup>16</sup> m. to . . . . . Syday of Gates; Henry,<sup>15</sup> brother of Edward,<sup>15</sup> m. Ann da. and co-heir to Humphery Foxoll, and had Sir Thomas Josselyne,<sup>16</sup> who m. . . . . da. to John Franke, widdow, and had a da.<sup>17</sup> m. to a son of Sr. Nicholas Lusher of Surey, and Ann,<sup>17</sup> m. to . . . . Allen of Hortford.

Jane,<sup>15</sup> da. of Sir Thomas Josselyne,<sup>14</sup> m. 1st, Richard Kelton, and 2d, Roger Harlackenden, of Cawarth Henton, Com̄. Kent.

---

NOTE.—The Visitation from which the above is copied was originally made in 1614. Additions were made to it in 1634. On the cover is written this:—"T Vizitation of Hartfordshire taken by Sr. Henry St. George Richmond Herraulde Aano 1634 being deputy to Sr. John Borough Garter and Sr. Richard St. George Clerenceaulx Kinges of Armes."

*London, Eng., October 20, 1859.*

---

\* Whether *Rerd* or *Berd* I am not quite certain.—*Transcriber.*



## NOTES RESPECTING THE DESCENDANTS OF ISAAC ROBINSON, SON OF REV. JOHN ROBINSON OF LEYDEN.

[Communicated by AMOS OTIS, of Yarmouth Port, Mass.]

1. Rev. JOHN<sup>1</sup> ROBINSON, of Leyden, a good sketch of whose life will be found in Allen's Biographical Dictionary (3d ed. 1857, p. 706-7) died Feb. 19, 1625, O. S., or March 1, 1626, N. S. His wife Bridget\* survived him, and was living at Leyden in 1629, having attended as a witness on the marriage of her daughter Bridget in May of that year.† She is supposed to have come to New England with her son, Isaac; and tradition says she was buried in the old grave-yard in Barnstable.‡ Their ch. were:—(2) *James*<sup>2†</sup> or *John*<sup>2§</sup>;—(3) *Bridget*<sup>2</sup>, married at Leyden, in Holland, on the 26th May, 1629, to John Grynwich, student of theology;—(4) *Isaac*<sup>2,†</sup> b. about 1610; came to New England; m. 1st, Margaret Handford; m. 2d, Mary —;—(5) *Mercy*<sup>2</sup>;—(6) *Fear*<sup>2†</sup> or *Favor*<sup>2§</sup>;—(7) *Jacob*<sup>2</sup>.

4. MR. ISAAC<sup>2</sup> ROBINSON, son of Rev. John Robinson, born about 1610, came to New England in 1631,|| and settled in Plymouth. He was a freeman of the colony of New Plymouth 1633, and was taxed the following year in the town of Plymouth. July 4, 1635, he sold lands in Plymouth, and in that or the following year removed to Scituate.

June 27, 1636, he was married by Mr. Timothy Hatherly to Margaret Handford, of Scituate, and on the 7th of the month following joined the Rev. Mr. Lathrop's church, "having a letter dismissive from the church att Plimouth." In the same year he built a house in Scituate, the twenty-ninth built in that town. This he sold to Goodman Twisden, and in 1637 built his "new house," which was the forty-ninth.

Jan. 1, 1637-8, Isaac Robinson and others had lands granted them by the Plymouth Colony Court, lying between North and South rivers.

In 1639 he removed with Mr. Lathrop and his church to Barnstable. His house lot, containing eight acres of upland, and the salt meadow adjoining, was on the north side of the county road, and was bounded westerly by Calves Pasture Lane. Gov. Hinckley's "new house" was on the opposite side of the road, a little farther west. This lot he sold before 1653 to Mr. Thomas Allyn, and removed to a lot about a mile westerly, which is described as follows in the town records:

1653.—1. Twenty acres of upland, be it more or less, at his house:—Butting northerly upon y<sup>e</sup> marsh, and southerly into y<sup>e</sup> woods: bounded easterly by Gdd. Cooper's, and westerly by Gdd. Bearses.

2. A parcel of marsh lying all y<sup>e</sup> breadth of s<sup>d</sup>. upland & stretching westerly eight rods, be it more or less, beyond s<sup>d</sup>. upland to y<sup>e</sup> bounds between Gdd. Bearse and him, & easterly by Gdd. Cooper's marsh. & northerly by the Maine Creek.

In 1639 and 1648 he was a member of the Grand Inquest of the Colony, in 1641 on the jury for trials, in 1645 and 1651 deputy from Barnstable

\* Hon. Henry C. Murphy, in the Historical Magazine (New York, 1859, vol. iii., p. 331) states that she was a sister of Jane White, who married Raynulpb Tickens, and of Roger White, who communicated to Gov. Bradford the death of Robinson.

† Hon. Henry C. Murphy, Hist. Mag., iii., 332.

‡ I very much doubt whether she died in Barnstable. I think the tradition grew out of the fact that Grace Baker, widow of Rev. Nicholas, died there.

§ Geo. Sumner, Reg. xiii., 342.

|| Judge Sewall. See his Memoranda in this number of the Register.

Volume 14, No. 1  
January 1, 1917



to the Plymouth Colony Court, and in 1646, '47 and '48, receiver of excise in the town of Barnstable.

In June, 1659, the following order was adopted by the Court of the Colony of New Plymouth:

"Whereas some have desired and others thinke it meet to p'mitt some p'sons to freequent the Quaker meetings to endeavor to reduce them from the error of theire ways, the Court considering the premises doe p'mitt John Smith of Barnstable, Isacke Robinson, John Chipman and John Cooke of Plymouth, or any two of them to attend the said meetings for the ends aforesaid, att any time betwixt this Court and the next October Court."

In pursuance of the order of the Court, John Smith and Isaac Robinson, of Barnstable, attended the meetings of the Quakers "to reduce them from the errors of theire ways," both became convinced that the laws which had been enacted against Quakers were unjust and tyrannical, and ought to be repealed. Mr. Robinson wrote a letter to the magistrates frankly avowing his opinions. This letter is thus referred to in a Court Order dated March 7, 1659-60: "The Court takeing notice of sundry scandals and falsehoods in a letter of Isaacke Robinsons, tending greatly to the prejudice of this gou'ment, and incurragement of those commonly called Quakers, and thereby lyable (according to the law provided in such case) to disfranchisement, yett wee att p'sent forbear the sensure vntill further enquiry bee made in e thinges."

At the Court on the sixth of June, 1660, it was ordered, that "Isaacke Robinson, for being a manifest opposer of the lawes of this gou'ment, expressed in a letter by him directed the Gou'. and otherwise, is censanted to bee disfranchised of his freedom of this Corporation."

Thirteen years afterwards, namely, on the 4th of July, 1673, Isaac Robinson was by the same Court re-established in his rights as a freeman of the Corporation. On the record, immediately following the order disfranchising Mr. Robinson, is the following interlineation:

"There beeing some mistake in this, att his request, hee, the said Isaacke Robinson, is re-established, and by generall voat of the Court accepted againe into the association of the body of the freemen of this Corporation, and to enjoy the priuillidges thereof as occation may require."

The inference which the reader of the Court Orders would draw from the position in which he finds this interlineation, is, that it was made soon after the order for disfranchisement was passed, and intended to correct a mistake in the record; but such is not the fact: it was interlined thirteen years afterwards, when the laws against Quakers had been either modified, abolished, or suffered to become obsolete.

June 7, 1659, the Court empowered Mr. Thos. Hinckley and Richard Bourne to purchase the lands at Saconessett of the Indians; and March 5, 1660-61, Mr. John Howland, Isaacke Robinson, and others, were also authorized to purchase lands at the same place.

Saconesset, afterwards called Falmouth,\* was settled mostly by families from Barnstable, and till its incorporation as a town, June 4, 1686, old style, was a part of and under the jurisdiction of that town. The settlement was commenced in March, 1663, and Feb. 7, 1664-5, "Mr. Isacke Robinson was allowed and approved by the Court to keep an ordinary att

\* Moses, son of Jonathan Hatch, born March 4, 1662-3, was the first white child born in Falmouth. He received the name because he was born on a bed of bulrushes, in a temporary cabin, the roof whereof was a whale-boat, turned keel up.



Saconnessett for the entertainment of strangers, in regard that it doth appear that there is great recourse to and fro by travellers to Martins Vineyards, Natucket &c."

Mr. Robinson did not reside long in Saconnessett. In 1673 he was recorder and clerk of Tisbury, Martin's Vineyard. In 1678, 1680 and 1684, he is named as one of the Selectmen. He continued to reside in that town till Nov., 1701. In 1686 he conveyed to his "natural son,\* Peter Robinson," one-third of some of his lands in Tisbury, "during the natural life of my wife or her widowhood." In 1699, he conveyed by deed land in Tisbury to his son Jacob Robinson; Isaac Robinson, jr., witness. Aug. 30, 1700, Isaac Robinson conveys certain lands in Tisbury "to my son Isaac Robinson." Nov. 1, 1701, Isaac Robinson, of Tisbury, deeds land and his dwelling-house in Tisbury "to my son Isaac Robinson."

Mr. Robinson, after leaving Tisbury, resided with his daughter Fear, wife of Mr. Samuel Baker, of Barnstable. At a town meeting in Barnstable, held Feb. 5, 1701-2, "Then voted and given to old Mr. Robinson, by y<sup>e</sup> major part of y<sup>e</sup> town then present, one acre and half of marsh."

During all these removals and changes Mr. Robinson continued to be a member of the Barnstable church, a period of almost seventy years. His name stands on the list of "Remote members" in 1683, and there is no note in the original record that he ever asked his dismissal from the church. He was continued in full fellowship, notwithstanding the decided stand he took against the measures of the Colonial Government during the Quaker controversy.

Mr. Robinson, after his return to Barnstable, is represented as a hale and vigorous old man, with locks as white as the drifted snow, and most venerable in appearance. I find no entry of the date of his death in the probate, town, or church records. He was probably buried in the old burying ground, as that was then the common cemetery for all the inhabitants, and his first wife and one child were buried there; but I find no grave-stone to mark the spot where his mortal remains rest. Perhaps like Walley's, Mrs. Hinckley's, and others, which are known to have been there, it has crumbled away and no vestige now remains. He probably died in 1704, aged 94 or 95 years.

He married 1st Margaret Handford at Scituate, June 27, 1636; she was buried in Barnstable, June 13, 1649: he married 2d, Mary —.

Children by 1st wife, Margaret. Born in Scituate:—(8) *Susannah*<sup>3</sup>, bp. Jan. 21, 1637; prob. d. young, not living in 1664. Born in Barnstable:—(9) *John*<sup>3</sup>[†] bp. April 5, 1640; m. May, 1667, Elizabeth Weeks;—(10) *Isaac*<sup>3</sup>† bp. Aug. 7, 1642;—(11) *Fear*<sup>3</sup>[†] bp. Jan. 26, 1644; m. Samuel Baker of Hull;—(12) *Mercy*<sup>3</sup>[†] bp. July 4, 1647; m. March 16, 1669, William Weeks;—(13) a dau.<sup>3</sup> still-born, June 6, 1649.

Ch. by 2d wife, Mary. Born in Barnstable:—(14) *Israel*<sup>3</sup>† bp. Oct. 5, 1651;—(15) *Jacob*<sup>3</sup>[†] bp. May 15, 1653; m. Experience —;—(16) *Peter*<sup>3</sup>[†] m. — Manton. Born in Falmouth:—(17) *Thomas*<sup>3</sup>[†] b. March, 1666-7.

9. Mr. JOHN<sup>3</sup> ROBINSON, m. Elizabeth Weeks, May, 1667. His children, born before 1677, are entered on the Barnstable town records as born in that town; and his other children, except those who died in

\* The expression "natural son" was frequently used at that day in contradistinction to son-in-law.

† See note at the end of this article.





infancy, are entered on the church records. He was of Saconessett, 6th March, 1665-6.

He was a freeman of the Colony in 1682, and deputy from Saconessett or Falmouth to the Colony Court in 1689, '90 and '91. He continued to reside in Falmouth till April, 1714, when he and his family removed to Connecticut.

His children were:—(18) *John*,<sup>4</sup> b. March 20, 1668;—(19) *Isaac*,<sup>4</sup> b. Jan. 30, 1669; m. Hannah Harper, 1690;—(20) *Timothy*,<sup>4</sup> b. Oct. 30, 1671; m. Experience —, May 3, 1699;—(21) *Abigail*,<sup>4</sup> b. March 20, 1674; m. James or David Percival, Feb. 27, 1696;—(22) *Fear*,<sup>4</sup> b. June 16, 1676;—(23) *Joseph*,<sup>4</sup> m. 1st, Bethia Gall, Oct. 22, 1700; 2d, Bethia Lumbart, Dec. 7, 1704;—(24) *Mary*,<sup>4</sup> b. March 31, 1679; m. Benjamin Davis, Nov. 22, 1704;—(25) A son,<sup>4</sup> b. Dec. 12, 1683; d. Dec. 16, 1683;—(26) A daughter,<sup>4</sup> b. May 1, 168—; d. Aug. 4, 1688.

10. ISAAC<sup>3</sup> ROBINSON appears from the Plymouth Colony Records, vol. 8, p. 118, to have been married about the year 1666, and probably had issue. He was drowned at Saconessett, Oct. 6, 1668. A Coroner's inquest was held, and the following is a copy of the verdict of the jury:

"Wee, the jury of enquest appointed to view the corpse of Isaacke Robinson, junr; doe apprehend, according to view and testimony, that the meanes of his death was by goeing into the pond to fetch two geese; the pond being full of weede y<sup>e</sup> grasse, which wee conceiue to be the instrumentall cause of his death, by being intangled therin." (See Note below.)

11. FEAR<sup>3</sup> ROBINSON, daughter of Isaac,<sup>2</sup> married Samuel Baker of Hull, son of Rev. Nicholas Baker, of Scituate. In 1687, Samuel Baker and Fear, his wife, were admitted by letter of dismission from Hull to the Barnstable church. Mrs. Grace Baker, widow of Rev. Nicholas, died in Barnstable 22d Jan., 1696-7.

12. MERCY<sup>3</sup> ROBINSON, sister of the preceding, married William Weeks at Falmouth, March 16, 1669. Capt. Myles Standish, in his will, March 7, 1655, makes a bequest to her in the following words:

"Further my will is that Mercye Robinson, whome I tenderly love for her grandfather's sake shall have three pounds in some thing to goe for ward for her two years after my decease, which my will is my overseers shall see p<sup>r</sup>formed."

15. JACOB<sup>3</sup> ROBINSON, resided in Tisbury. In the division of his estate, Nov. 19, 1733, his widow Experience is named, and his three children, viz.:—(27) *Jacob*<sup>4</sup>;—(28) *Isaac*<sup>4</sup>;—(29) *Mary*<sup>4</sup>.

16. PETER<sup>3</sup> ROBINSON married a daughter of John Manton. He was of Tisbury till 1706, when he is called of Chilmark. In 1710 he resided at Norwich, Con., and afterwards at Windham. He had 7 sons and 7 daughters. All his sons married, and had families.

17. THOMAS<sup>3</sup> ROBINSON owned land in Edgartown in 1700. He removed to Guilford, Con.

---

NOTE ON ISAAC AND ISRAEL ROBINSON, CHILDREN OF ISAAC.—There is no reason to doubt that the Isaac Robinson, junr., named in the preceding verdict (see p. 20,) was Isaac, son of Isaac Robinson, senr., born in Barnstable, and baptised by Mr. Lathrop Aug. 7, 1642. The name is distinctly written on the Plymouth and on the Falmouth records.

In 1700 and in 1701 Isaac<sup>1</sup> Robinson conveys lands "to my son Isaac Robinson." Did he have two sons named Isaac? Did he change, after his first son Isaac was drowned, the name of his son Israel to Isaac? His son Israel is not named after 1668. Or was Isaac Robinson, jr., of Tisbury, a grand-son, the son of John, or it may be of



the Isaac, jr., drowned, whom the Plymouth Colony Magistrates fined for being too much in a hurry to become a father.

Isaac Robinson, jr., of Tisbury, the freeman, whom Isaac, senr., calls in the deeds quoted, his son, had a wife named Ann; but it appears by the Probate Records of Duke's County that he left no descendants. His will is dated Feb. 5, 1727-8, and proved Oct. 1, 1728, showing that he died that year. He gives his property to his wife Ann, and after her death to Sylvanus Colte, of whom he says, "I have brought him up from a child." The widow, Ann Robinson, died in 1737, "advanced in years," according to the records.

If Isaac Robinson, jr., of Tisbury, had been a son of Isaac, senr., born after his first son Isaac was drowned, or if he had been a grandson, he could not have been over 61 at his death, and his widow probably not over 70 at the time of her death. Under such circumstances, at a time when many died aged 80 and 90 years, is it probable that the clerk of Tisbury would have deemed it a matter worthy of special note to record that the widow Ann Robinson died "advanced in years," if she had not seen more than 69 winters? This phrase "advanced in years" is not uncommon in wills; but I recollect of no instance of its being applied to a person under 75 years. The probability is that in 1668, after Isaac Robinson, jr., was drowned, that his father called his son Israel, then 17 years of age, by the name of Isaac. For making this change he had a precedent in scripture; and though no record is found confirming this supposition, yet it harmonizes much conflicting testimony respecting Isaac Robinson, jr., of Tisbury. If his baptismal name was Israel, then he was born in Barnstable in 1651, was 77 years of age when he died, and his widow about 85 at her death—and it might well be recorded of her that she died "advanced in years," and the father, in the deeds quoted, truly called him "his son."

## DOCUMENTS RELATIVE TO RED LION WHARF, BOSTON.

[Communicated by GEORGE MOUNTFORT, of Boston.]

### *Deposition of Elizabeth Mountfort.\**

The Deposition of Eliz<sup>th</sup> Mountfort aged 57 yeares testifyeth y<sup>t</sup> the wharfe that is now knowne by the name of the Red Lyon wharfe & was formerly knowne by the name of Upshalls wharf & is bounded on the one side by the land which was formerly the land of John Farnum Sr on the other side by the Towne slip was a distinct wharfe from the wharfe of s<sup>d</sup> Farnum distinguished with a fence & always looked upon & esteemed to be one wharfe & not two & that p<sup>t</sup> of it next s<sup>d</sup> Farnums wharfe when Nicholas Upshall died whose wharfe this formerly was accounted was then & before built out as far if not farther than the other part of s<sup>d</sup> Red Lyon wharfe. Sworne Jan 28 1691 by Eliz Mountfort

Before Elisha Hutchinson, Assist.

Mr John Farnum sen<sup>r</sup> aged about 59 yeares testifyeth to the same.

Attest Joseph Webb cler

### *Abstract of a Deed from Nicholas Cock to John Mountfort, viz.*

I, Nicholas Cock, of Boston, for one hundred and seventy-five pounds, do sell my wharf, at the northerly end of Boston, measuring in breadth next to the cove at the Southeast end, twenty three feet, two inches—and at the northwest end, adjoining the wharf of Timothy Wadsworth, twenty

\* The abovenamed Elizabeth Mountfort was the widow of Edmund Mountfort, who died August 14th, 1690, and is referred to in Bridgman's "Pilgrims of Boston," also Bridgman's "Epitaphs from Copp's Hill Burial Ground."

Her son, John Mountfort, on 17th January, 1693, married Mary Cock, a granddaughter of Nicholas Upshall, who inherited from her grandfather half of aforesaid wharf—the other half of which was purchased from the remaining heirs by her husband, and for many years it was called "Mountfort's Wharf."

This estate, a few years since, was the cause of a famous suit at law, at the Supreme Judicial Court in this city—Benjamin Wheeler versus Anson J Stone et als., a voluminous report of which was printed.

Mountfort's Wharf bordered north-easterly on what is now called Richmond Street; and, at present, is partly covered by Fulton and Commercial Streets.





six feet nine inches, & extends in length one hundred and five feet, little more, or less, from the said Wadsworths warehouse aforesaid, & is bounden on the southwest, by the Town Slip, so called. Together with the ground, or flats lying at the Southeast end thereof, of equal breadth therewith, from thence down to low water mark, or so far as the Town grants extend, with equal right and privilege in the cartway reserved and belonging to said wharf, to & and from Fish Street, so called, &c.

Boston, August 5, 1708.

*Abstract of a Deed from James Barnard to John Mountfort.*

I, James Barnard, by and with the full consent of Elizabeth, my wife, in consideration of the sum of Three hundred & sixty two pounds, ten shillings, paid by John Mountfort, of Boston, do sell all that wharf, situate at the northend of Boston aforesaid, beginning where Gibbs' land ends, & contains in length about one hundred and twenty feet with the beach & flats of the seaward lying before said wharf, and is bounded Southeasterly by the sea, or salt water—Southwesterly by land of said Mountfort—Northwesterly, by land and warehouses divided & set forth by Henry & Mercy Gibbs, as in the deed of division, & on the north side, by land formerly belonging to old John Farnham, deceased—&c. &c.

Boston, January 16, 1722.

(*Suffolk Reg. of Deeds.*)

LETTER OF EDMUND QUINCY.

[Communicated by J. GARDNER WHITE.]

Medfield August 24<sup>th</sup> 1778

Dear Sir,—It is now 3 weeks since I was here advised in the publick papers, that you had taken a part in y<sup>e</sup> present expedition against the British unjustifiable invasion & possession of Newport & its environs... Your well known & universally approved zeal & activity in y<sup>e</sup> patriotic defense of your injured country sufficiently explain y<sup>e</sup> motives of your engaging maugre every consideration of restraint.... I hope & trust that the just & uncontrovertible Govern<sup>r</sup> of human events, will afford you & all your *commilitones*,\* the Shield of his divine protection.... As *Justice* thro' the whole series of American resistance has been the Basis of its past amazing success; I think a continuance is not to be doubted. On the other hand, as *Injustice* has appeared evidently to pervade the whole *scheme* of the British propos'd subjugation of N<sup>o</sup> America, & consequent annihilation of *English & American* liberty, the *wicked projectors* have equal reason to fear a continued & final blast upon their utmost exertions. Quod Faxit Deus!

If this should be handed to you by our very good Neighbour & Friend the Rev<sup>d</sup> Mr Prentice of this town, I shall esteem ycur notice of him (if Opp<sup>o</sup>) as a Favor. My most devout wishes attend you and y<sup>e</sup> American army thro' every Stage of Operation, & may a kind Providence grant a very speedy surrender of y<sup>e</sup> Enemy's Strongholds, & thereby prevent y<sup>e</sup> loss of blood, w<sup>ch</sup> will be welcome news to all your Friends, & to none more than to Dear Sir, your very affect<sup>e</sup> Friend & Obt. Serv<sup>t</sup>

Gen<sup>l</sup> Hancock

EDM: QUINCY.

[Addressed, "To | General Hancock | at the seige of | Newport. | P<sup>r</sup> favor of Mr. Prentice."]

\* A word you'll remember to be us'd by Julius Cæsar to his *train bands*, thro' whose means he performed such notable exploits; P'haps equally famous will be *those* of American militia.



## EARLY SETTLERS OF WESTERLY, RHODE ISLAND.\*

[Communicated by J. D. CHAMPLIN, Jr., of New York, N. Y.]

The original articles of agreement of the purchasers of Misquamicut, bearing date March 22, 1660-61, were signed by seventy-six persons, of whom but a small portion removed thither, and of those who actually settled there a number soon joined the settlement of Kingstown. Others, however, soon flocked thither, and in 1679, a period of about eighteen years from the founding of the town, we find families of thirty-five different names. I propose to give a few facts in relation to each of these names, gleaned from the records of Westerly and the adjoining towns, which may possibly be useful as material for some future genealogist of Rhode Island families to work into shape. The loss of all the early records of Newport will account for the paucity of dates.

JONATHAN ARMSTRONG.—Made free. 1668. He probably removed early, as I have not been enabled to trace him.

JAMES BABCOCK, Senr.—Died at Stonington, June 12, 1679. Made a verbal will†; mentions son Job, dau. Mary Champlin, a gift to William Champlin's eldest dau., to son Joseph when he comes to twenty years of age, and wife Elizabeth for bringing up *three* children he had by her. Witnessed by John and Job Babcock.

Adm. inhab. Portsmouth, Feb. 25th, 1642. Ordered in 1650, with five others, to mend all locks and stocks of guns that shall be brought to them, for a suitable consideration. Commissioner for Portsmouth, 1657-8. He m. 1st, —, and had James, John, Job and Mary, who m. William, son of Jeoffrey Champlin. He m. 2nd, Elizabeth —, and had Joseph and two others. Of his sons, James m. Jane —. The inv. of his estate bears date 1698. The will of Mrs. Jane Babcock is dated April 30, 1713, and mentions dau. Sarah Lewis, (m. James Lewis) dau. Jane Lewis, (m. Israel Lewis), dau. Elizabeth Lewis, (m. David Lewis), dau. Mary Brown, (m. George Brown), dau. Hannah Larkin, (m. Roger Larkin); and sons James, William and Peter. Besides these he probably had a son Job.

John, son of James, sen., m. Mary —. His will dates 1685; mentions eldest son James, "and nine more," viz.: Ann, Mary, John, Job, George, Elihu, Robert, Joseph and Oliver. Mrs. Mary Babcock m. 2nd, Erasmus Babbet, and died Dec. 8, 1711.

Job, son of James, sen., m. Jane —. His will dates March 6, 1715; mentions son John, eldest son Job, youngest son Benjamin, dau. Jane Braman, dau. Sarah Hall, (m. James Hall), dau. Mary Tanners, dau. Elizabeth Brand, and dau's. Hannah and Marcy.

Joseph, son of James, sen., by 2nd wife Elizabeth, m. 1st, Dorothy Key, April 13, 1696, and had Elizabeth, b. Jan. 29, 1697-8. Mrs. Dorothy Babcock died Dec. 14, 1727, and Joseph m. 2nd, Mrs. Hannah Coats. By her he had Abigail, b. April 20, 1731; Authority, Feb. 2, 1729-30; Joseph, Oct. 14, 1733; and John, Jan. 26, 1735-6.

GEORGE BROWN.—In 1692 Peter Crandall had a son-in-law of this name. The will of Mrs. Jane Babcock, wife of James Babcock, jr., of the date of 1718, mentions dau. Mary Brown, who appears to have been the wife of a George Brown. We also find the will of one of the same name at Westerly, dated Sept. 14, 1736; mentions wife Charity, eldest

\* Hist. and Gen. Reg., vol. xii., p. 237.

† R. I. Col. Rec., *Babcock*.

‡ Vol. i, Land Evidence in Office of Sec. of State, Providence.





son George, sons Peter, John and William—eldest dau. Elizabeth Stanton, dau. Sarah Champlin, and dau. Ruth Brown.

Another George Brown was m. to Jerusha, dau. of Joseph Lewis, April 4, 1734. Indeed, there are so many of the name on the different records, that I have been unable to distinguish them.

The cattle marks of John and Thomas Brown appear on the Stonington records as early as 1688.

ROBERT BURDICK.—Free., Newport, May 22, 1655. He m. Ruth, dau. of Samuel Hubbard, of Newport, and had Robert, Hubbard, Thomas, Benjamin, Samuel, Naomi who m. Jonathan Rogers, Tacy who m. Joseph Maxson, Ruth who m. John Phillips, and Deborah who m. Joseph Crandall. Robert Burdick was with Tobias Saunders, arrested by the Mass. authorities for trespassing upon their jurisdiction, and imprisoned at Boston, until they should pay a fine of £40. He died in 1692.

Of his sons, Robert m. Dorcas, dau. of Lewis; Hubbard m. a dau. of John Maxson; and Benjamin m. Mary —, and had Mary, b. July 26, 1699, m. — Lewis; Rachel b. July 5, 1701, m. — Sisson; Peter b. Aug. 5, 1703; Benjamin, Nov. 25, 1705; John, March 24, 1708; David, Feb. 24, 1710; William, June 12, 1713; Elisha, Sept. 22, 1716.

JAMES CASS (or CASE).—Made free. Oct. 28, 1668. Probably removed with first emigrants to Kingstown, as we find many of that name there about 1690, and find no traces of him at Westerly.

JEFFREY CHAMPLIN, Sen.—Was of Portsmouth, R. I., in 1638; admitted inhab. Newport 24th of 11th mo. 1638, and adm. free. 1640. He removed to Westerly with first emigrants in 1661, and in 1695 is mentioned as deceased. He m. —, and had Jeffrey, eldest son, William, who died Dec. 1st, 1715, in his 62nd year, and Christopher. His children were all probably born in Newport—but as all the records of that place previous to the Revolution were destroyed by the British, it is mere matter of conjecture.

Of his children, Capt. Jeffrey, of Kingstown, m. —, and had Jeffrey, (William\* and Hannah?) He was an Assistant in the Colony from 1696 to 1715, about which time he died.

Capt. William, of Westerly, second son, m. Mary, dau. of James Babcock, sen., and had children—William, who m. Mary, dau. of Joseph Clark, jr., Jan. 18, 1700; Mary, who m. Capt. John Babcock; and Ann, who m. Samuel Clark, Jan. 19, 1698–9.

Christopher m. 1st, —, and had Christopher, Jeffrey, William, Joseph and John. He m. 2nd, Elizabeth, widow of William Davell, and died April 2, 1732.

HOPE CHAPMAN.—Richard Chapman, of Boston, m. Mary —, and had Susan, b. 25th of 12th mo. 1647, (m. — Ellis, of Stonington?) Hope, b. 30th of 11th mo. 1654; Mary, 30th of 4th mo. 1657.†

Hope free. inhab. Westerly 1680. He m. —, and had Richard, only son, b. Feb. 20, 1687, and daus. Elizabeth and Hannah. He died May 3rd, 1698; made a verbal will‡ before James Cornish and John Maxson. Amount of inv. £59 6s. 6d.

\* Who was William Champlin, of Boston, who m. Martha Benmore, of same place, Dec. 2, 1703? † Boston Records.

‡ In his will occurs the following:—"I give to that woman my wife although no wife to me five shillings adding these words I doe protest against her having one penny more of my estate. And I Comite the care of all the Remaining part of my estate wheth'r of howseing or lands or moveable estate to the care and charge of my sister Elliss and that my son shall live with her she teaching him to be A weaver." &c.



**JOSEPH CLARK.**—There were four brothers of the name of Clark, John, Thomas, Joseph and Carew, by tradition, of Bedfordshire, England. Dr. John Clark was born Oct. 8, 1609, and died April 20, 1676. He was thrice married, but left no issue; was several times Deputy Governor, and for a long time Colony Agent in London.\*

Of his brothers, Joseph, sen., of Newport, m. Margaret —, (who died in 1694), and had Joseph, (of Westerly) b. Feb. 11, 1642; John, who d. 1704; William; Susanna; Mary, who married Tobias Saunders; Joshua; Sarah, b. Jan. 29, 1663, m. Thomas Reynolds Oct. 11, 1683; Thomas, Katy, and Elizabeth.

Of the above children, Joseph, sen., of Westerly, m. Bethiah, dau. of Samuel Hubbard, of Newport, Nov. 16, 1664, and had Judith, b. Oct. 12, 1667; Joseph, April 4, 1670; Samuel, Dec. 29, 1672; John, Aug. 23, 1675; Bethiah, April 11, 1678; Mary, Dec. 27, 1680; Susanna, Aug. 31, 1683; Thomas, March 17, 1686; William, April 21, 1688.

Of these, Judith m. Jan. 19, 1687, John Maxson, jr.; Joseph, jr., m. 1st, Dorothy, dau. of John Maxson, sen., Jan. 5, 1692, and had Freegift, b. July 4, 1694; Dorothy, May 28, 1696; Experience, July 6, 1699; and Joseph. Joseph, jr., m. 2nd, Anna Babcock? and had son Elisha.

Samuel m. Ann, dau. of Capt. Wm. Champlin, Jan. 19, 1698-9, and had Samuel, b. Jan. 19, 1699-1700; Mary, Nov. 27, 1701; Bethiah, July 18, 1703; Ann, Sept. 3, 1707; Joseph, Aug. 29, 1705; William, May 29, 1709; James, Jan. 20, 1710-11; Joshua, Sept. 22, 1712; Amos, Dec. 14, 1714; Simmons? April 27, 1716; Christopher, Oct. 26, 1717; Samuel, May 6, 1719.

Bethiah m. Thomas Hiscox, of Newport, Oct. 31, 1703; Mary m. William, son of Capt. William Champlin, Jan. 18, 1700; Thomas m. Elizabeth, dau. of Capt. James Babcock; William m. Jane, dau. of Edward Bleaven.

**NICKOLAS COTTRELL.**—Inhab. Newport 1638—in list of freemen, Newport 1655. He died 1715, wife —; children, Nickolas, Mary, Elizabeth, John, Samuel, Dorothy, Gershem, and (Nathaniel?)

**JOHN CRANDALL.**—Freeman, Newport 1655—Commissioner 1658; his name is the first on list of free. inhab. Westerly in 1669. He was the first Elder of the Baptist Society of Westerly. He d. about 1676.†

He m. Elizabeth, dau. of Samuel Gorton? and had sons John, Joseph, Peter, Jeremiah, Eber, and (James?).

Of his sons—John, in 1696, appears among freemen of Kingstown, whither he removed early. His will bears date Jan. 25, 1703-4—amount of inv. £62.09.06; mentions eldest son John, sons Peter and Samuel, dau. Elizabeth Wilcox, dau. Mary Philips, wife Elizabeth, and son Stephen Wilcox.

Joseph, son of John, sen., was ordained Elder of Bap. Ch. at Newport, May 8, 1715, and died Sept. 12, 1737. His wife was Deborah, dau. of Robert Burdick. Peter m. Mary —. Adm'n on his estate 1734; he had son-in-law George Brown in 1692.

\* Vol. iii., Col. R. I. His. Soc.

† In a letter from Samuel Hubbard to Dr. Edward Stennett—pastor of a Baptist Church in Bell Lane, London—bearing date, Newport, R. I., Nov. 1676, appears the following:—

“Now, dear brother, although we are not destroyed by the Indians, God hath visited this land by taking away many by death—and, in this place, of all sorts. Of the old church, first, Mr. Joseph Torrey; then my dear brother John Crandall; then Mr. John Clarke; then William Weeden, a deacon; then John Salmon.”





Jeremiah m. Priscilla —, and had Jeremiah, Ann, John, James, Hannah, Sarah, Experience, Patience, Susanna, and Mary.

Eber's will is dated Aug. 22, 1727. Wife, Mary —. Ch. John, Eber, Samuel and Joseph—"that I had by my 2nd wife." Mary, Nathaniel, Jonathan, Ebenezer and Jeremiah, "that my now wife hath living." "My brother Nathaniel Cottrell of North Kingstown."

DANIEL CRUMB (or CROMB).—Died in 1713, intestate. Wife, Alice —, widow of Richard Haughton, of New London. Had children, William, and a dau., who m. Edward Austen. Mrs. Alice Crumb d. Jan. 29, 1716.

William m. Hannah —, and had Joseph, William, Rachel, who m. — Pendleton; Marcy, who m. — Lamphoare; Jemima, who m. — Butler; and Elizabeth, who m. Edward Saunders.

JOSEPH DAVELL (DEVIL—DAVOL, &c.)—*William Devill*, freeman, of Newport, 1655. *Joseph Devell* made free. 1670. In 1683 he is styled Lieutenant, and in 1690, Captain. He took a prominent part in town affairs, and was the town's surveyor for many years. He m. —, and seems to have had but one child, William, who m. Elizabeth —, and had a son, William, b. Aug. 2, 1698.

Capt. Joseph Davell died intestate, 1715.

(To be Continued.)

## PRESTON FAMILY.

[Communicated by AARON SARGENT.]

1. DANIEL<sup>1</sup> PRESTON, of Dorchester, was born in 1621; made free. May 3, 1665; was Deacon of the Church; and died Nov. 10, 1707. His wife, Mary, died Oct. 5, 1695. Ch.:—(2) *Mary*,<sup>2</sup> b. about 1645; m. May 28, 1662, Eleazer Fawer;—(3) *Daniel*,<sup>2</sup>[†] b. in 1648; m. Abigail Jackson, (b. Aug. 14, 1617; d. April 21, 1723; dau. of John); was Deacon and Ruling Elder, and d. March 13, 1725–6.

3. DANIEL<sup>2</sup> PRESTON had ch.:—(4) *Mary*,<sup>3</sup> b. Sept. 1, 1675;—(5) *John*,<sup>3</sup>;—(6) *Remember*,<sup>3</sup> b. Nov. 4, 1678; m. but left no issue;—(7) *Abigail*,<sup>3</sup>;—(8) *Deliverance*,<sup>3</sup>;—(9) *Elizabeth*,<sup>3</sup> b. Jan. 5, 1686–7;—(10) *Daniel*,<sup>3</sup> b. Aug. 15, 1689; d. Aug. 23, 1689;—(11) *Relief*,<sup>3</sup> d. May 5, 1691;—(12) *Daniel*,<sup>3</sup>[†] b. Dec. 1693; m. Jan. 23, 1717–8, Mary Pierce, (b. April 29, 1696; d. June 18, 1759; dau. of John); and d. May 18, 1762.

12. DANIEL<sup>3</sup> PRESTON had ch.:—(13) *Daniel*,<sup>4</sup> b. May 14, 1721; d. April 4, 1744;—(14) *Remember*,<sup>4</sup>[†] b. Aug. 17, 1724; m. July 16, 1747, Sarah Davis, (d. "suddenly in 1758"; dau. of Jonathan); and d. ("supposed to be drowned," Nov. 27, 1761;—(15) *John*,<sup>4</sup>;—(16) *Molly*,<sup>4</sup>;—(17) *Edward*,<sup>4</sup>;—(18) *Abigail*,<sup>4</sup> b. in 1731; d. Oct. 9, 1743;—(19) *Samuel*,<sup>4</sup> b. Oct. 23, 1733; d. Oct. 11, 1743;—(20) *Eli*,<sup>4</sup> b. in 1737; d. Jan. 22, 1749;—(21) *Margaret*,<sup>4</sup>.

14. REMEMBER<sup>4</sup> PRESTON had ch.:—(22) *Abigail*,<sup>5</sup> b. April 9, 1748; (23) *Sarah*,<sup>5</sup> b. March 1, 1749;—(24) *Daniel*,<sup>5</sup> b. June 7, 1752;—(25) *Bebe*,<sup>5</sup> b. Nov. 10, 1754; m. Francis Moore, and d. May 5, 1838;—(26) *Remember*,<sup>5</sup> b. Nov. 17, 1756.



## NICHOLS GENEALOGY.

[Communicated by AARON SARGENT.]

1. JAMES<sup>1</sup> NICHOLS, of Malden, in 1660, m. in April of the same year, Mary, dau. of George and Elizabeth Felt; was made freeman in 1668, and died in 1694; Ch.:—(2) *Mary*,<sup>2</sup> b. March 1, 1660—1;—(3) *James*,<sup>2</sup>[†] b. in 1662, m. Nov. 15, 1686, Hannah Whittemore; m. in 1691, Abigail —, and d. March 22, 1726; (4) *Nathaniel*,<sup>2</sup>[†] b. in 1666, m. Sarah —, and d. May 10, 1725;—(5) *Elizabeth*,<sup>2</sup> m. Andrew Kincum;—(6) *Anna*,<sup>2</sup> m. Thomas Dunbar;—(7) *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup>[†] m. —, and d. previous to 1706;—(8) *Caleb*.<sup>2</sup>

3. JAMES<sup>2</sup> NICHOLS had ch.:—(9) *Hannah*,<sup>3</sup> b. Nov. 22, 1687;—(10) *James*,<sup>3</sup> b. Jan. 28, 1688—9; d. in infancy;—(11) *Esther*,<sup>3</sup> b. Jan. 5, 1690—1;—(12) *Abigail*,<sup>3</sup> b. Aug. 1692;—(13) *James*,<sup>3</sup>[†] b. Oct. 22, 1694, m. July 9, 1719, Tabitha Floyd, (b. in 1700; d. Sept. 22, 1723; dau. of John); m. Oct. 8, 1729, Mary Byles, (b. Nov. 3, 1707; dau. of Josiah; and d. in 1730; (his widow m. Daniel Ballard);—(14) *Joshua*,<sup>3</sup> b. Jan. 5, 1796—7;—(15) *Caleb*,<sup>3</sup> b. April 27, 1699; d. Dec. 18, 1721;—(16) *Jemima*,<sup>3</sup> b. Nov. 4, 1702.

4. NATHANIEL<sup>2</sup> NICHOLS had ch.:—(17) *Nathaniel*,<sup>3</sup> b. July 30, 1692;—(18) *Samuel*,<sup>3</sup> b. Oct. 12, 1696, m. Jemima —, and died in 1735;—(19) *Sarah*,<sup>3</sup> b. April 24, 1699, m. Feb. 6, 1729—30, John Blooit;—(20) *Josiah*,<sup>3</sup> b. Feb. 18, 1703—4;—(21) *Elizabeth*,<sup>3</sup> b. Oct. 27, 1706, m. Nov. 30, 1725, John Thomas;—(22) *John*,<sup>3</sup> b. June 21, 1709, m. Dec. 11, 1740, Agnes Loveston, and d. in 1735;—(23) *Mary*,<sup>3</sup> b. Sept. 23, 1712; d. May 13, 1725;—(24) *Anne*,<sup>3</sup> b. Sept. 12, 1715, m. in 1744, Samuel Polle.

7. SAMUEL<sup>2</sup> NICHOLS had ch.:—(25) *Elizabeth*.<sup>3</sup>

13. JAMES<sup>3</sup> NICHOLS had ch.:—(26) *James*,<sup>4</sup> b. in 1720; d. in 1740; (27) *John*,<sup>4</sup>[†] b. in 1723, m. April 21, 1748, Elizabeth Burditt, (b. June 2, 1726; d. Dec. 6, 1803; dau. of John); and d. Aug. 17, 1789.

27. JOHN<sup>4</sup> NICHOLS had ch.:—(28) *John*,<sup>5</sup>[†] b. Sept. 16, 1749, m. Feb. 27, 1772, Phebe Oakes, (b. Aug. 17, 1753; d. Aug. 25, 1843; dau. of Jonathan); and d. Jan. 23, 1821;—(29) *Elizabeth*,<sup>5</sup> b. Jan. 11, 1751—2, m. May 2, 1771, Joseph Dyer, and d. in 1818;—(30) *Sarah*,<sup>5</sup> b. Oct. 24, 1754, m. Nov. 6, 1774, Jonathan Oakes, and d. June 16, 1830;—(31) *James*,<sup>5</sup> b. March 17, 1757; d. in 1780;—(32) *Ebenezer*,<sup>5</sup> b. April 21, 1759; d. Sept. 10, 1761;—(33) *Tabitha*,<sup>5</sup> b. April 7, 1761, m. May 6, 1787, Benjamin Bill; m. March 11, 1804, Winslow Sargent, and d. May 28, 1805;—(34) *Ebenezer*,<sup>5</sup>[†] b. April 21, 1763, m. April 5, 1792, Esther Sargent, (b. Aug. 8, 1766; d. April 6, 1854; dau. of David); and d. Aug. 1, 1836;—(35) *Nathan*,<sup>5</sup>[†] b. April 18, 1765, m. Feb. 20, 1792, Dorcas Smith, (b. April 15, 1772; dau. of Isaac); and d. Aug. 19, 1841;—(36) *William*,<sup>5</sup>[†] b. Nov. 24, 1767, m. in 1791, Nancy Waite, (dau. of Stephen); and d. Sept. 1849.

28. JOHN<sup>5</sup> NICHOLS had ch.:—(37) *John*,<sup>6</sup> b. March 15, 1773, m. June 26, 1796, Lydia Chadwell, and d. Sept. 21, 1810;—(38) *David*,<sup>6</sup> b. Jan. 2, 1775, m. April 12, 1797, Polly Watts, (dau. of Richard); and d. March 8, 1839;—(39) *Phebe*,<sup>6</sup> b. Feb. 22, 1778, m. April 19, 1804, Ezra Holden;—(40) *Elizabeth*,<sup>6</sup> b. Dec. 27, 1782, m. April 25, 1802, Luther Johnson, and d. Mar. 24, 1823;—(41) *James*,<sup>6</sup> b. May 9, 1784, m. Rebecca Barton, and d. April 6, 1846;—(42) *William*,<sup>6</sup> b. July, 1785, m. 1st, Sarah





Bates; 2d, Isabella Bates; and d. Dec. 21, 1858;—(43) *Edward*,<sup>6</sup> b. Jan. 28, 1789, m. April 11, 1813, Susannah Truman, (b. Nov. 14, 1791; d. Jan. 9, 1854); and d. May 12, 1842;—(44) *Esther R.*,<sup>6</sup> b. Nov. 24, 1791, m. Feb. 14, 1811, William Whittemore;—(45) *Thomas O.*,<sup>6</sup> b. Sept. 1, 1794, m. April 9, 1820, Susan Frost, (b. Oct. 11, 1801; dau. of Samuel;) and resides in Charlestown;—(46) *Andrew D.*,<sup>6</sup> b. April 1798, m. Dec. 31, 1820, Hannah Nichols, (b. May 18, 1798; dau. of Ebenezer); and resides in Malden.

34. EBENEZER<sup>5</sup> NICHOLS had ch.:—(47) *Ebenezer*,<sup>6</sup> b. March 8, 1793, m. April 22, 1821, Betsey Fletcher; m. Nov. 5, 1835, Mrs. Lucy (Wetherbee) Pitts, and resides in Malden;—(48) *Joseph*,<sup>6</sup> b. Oct. 9, 1794, m. Abigail Campbell, and d. July 15, 1823;—(49) *Esther*,<sup>6</sup> b. April 18, 1796;—(50) *Hannah*,<sup>6</sup> b. May 18, 1798, m. Dec. 31, 1820, Andrew D. Nichols;—(51) *Phebe*,<sup>6</sup> b. Dec. 23, 1799, m. Isaac Hill;—(52) *Benjamin*,<sup>6</sup> b. Jan. 2, 1802, m. Mrs. Abigail (Campbell) Nichols, and resides in Malden;—(53) *Eliza*,<sup>6</sup> b. Dec. 11, 1803, m. July 13, 1828, James Breeden, and d. Aug. 1833;—(54) *Tabitha*,<sup>6</sup> b. Dec. 26, 1805, m. Henry Shute;—(55) *George*,<sup>6</sup> b. Jan. 14, 1809, m. Nov. 1830, Mary Farnham, and d. Nov. 29, 1852;—(56) *Harriet*,<sup>6</sup> b. April 24, 1811.

35. NATHAN<sup>5</sup> NICHOLS had ch.:—(57) *Dorcas*,<sup>6</sup> b. July 23, 1793, m. May 19, 1817, John Sargent, and d. Nov. 16, 1845;—(58) *Nathan*,<sup>6</sup> b. June 22, 1796, and d. Sept. 22, 1797;—(59) *Sophia*,<sup>6</sup> b. July 29, 1798, m. Dec. 22, 1825, John Williams, and d. Jan. 14, 1833;—(60) *Sarah*,<sup>6</sup> b. April 27, 1800, m. May 28, 1820, Aaron Sargent;—(61) *Nathan*,<sup>6</sup> b. July 3, 1802, m. Betsey Wade; and d. April 12, 1830; (his widow m. Lewis Richardson);—(62) *Emeline*,<sup>6</sup> b. Feb. 19, 1808; d. March 12, 1808;—(63) *Emeline Smith*,<sup>6</sup> b. April 22, 1809, m. June, 1835, William Barrett, and d. May 8, 1836;—(64) *John Smith*,<sup>6</sup> b. Feb. 20, 1817, m. April 29, 1847, Elizabeth Perkins, (b. Sept. 8, 1822); and resides in Malden.

36. WILLIAM<sup>5</sup> NICHOLS had ch.:—(65) *William*,<sup>6</sup> b. Feb. 14, 1792, m. Jan. 16, 1821, Hannah Hill; and d. April 12, 1856;—(66) *Stephen Waite*,<sup>6</sup> b. Feb. 19, 1794;—(67) *Lemuel*,<sup>6</sup> b. May 22, 1796; d. in infancy;—(68) *Lemuel*,<sup>6</sup> b. Sept. 27, 1798, m. Lucy Fessenden, and resides in Illinois;—(69) *Nancy*,<sup>6</sup> b. Nov. 23, 1800, m. 1st, Samuel Hopkins; m. 2nd, Solomon Cruise;—(70) *Mary*,<sup>6</sup> b. Feb. 4, 1803, m. Charles Hill;—(71) *Adeline*,<sup>6</sup> b. Nov. 1803, m. April 4, 1832, James B. Homer;—(72) *Martha S.*,<sup>6</sup> b. June 10, 1809.

#### SMITH FAMILY OF PENNSYLVANIA.

THE following details are chiefly taken from a paper compiled in 1855, by one of the family, for the New England Historic Genealogical Society, and now preserved in its archives.

Rev. William Smith, D. D., emigrated to America in 1750. He was born in Scotland in 1726, educated as a Divine of the Church of England—received the degree of D. D. from the University of Oxford, and came to this country under the auspices of the Archbishop of Canterbury and other Divines, to promote the propagation of the Gospel. He settled, first in New York and finally in Pennsylvania, where, in 1758, he married Rebecca Moore, one of the daughters of Col. William Moore, of Moore Hall, Chester County, Penn.\*

\* This gentleman had several daughters, from one of whom springs a part of the Ridgely family of Delaware; another married Dr. Thomas Bond of Philadelphia, who



Dr. William Smith, during his long life, was distinguished for his sermons, and political writings during the Revolution, and more particularly for his devotion to the cause of education and literature. In Gall's *Life of Benjamin West*, full credit is given by that eminent painter to the instruction he received from Dr. Smith in directing his education, and the exertions which he made to send West to study in Europe. He was the founder and first Provost of the College and Academy of Philadelphia, afterwards erected into the present University of Pennsylvania. He was also distinguished for his oratorical powers, and his Orations on the deaths of General Montgomery and of Doctor Franklin (pronounced by request of Congress and other public bodies) were considered as master pieces of composition. His works, (that is, a selection of them) were published in two volumes in 1802. He died in Philadelphia in May, 1803, aged 77. A fine portrait of him by Gilbert Stuart, and an engraving from the same by David Edwin, still exist in our family.

Dr. Smith had several sons and daughters; three sons, William M., Charles, and Richard, and one daughter, survived him. His daughter, Williamina, married Charles Goldsborough of Shoal Creek, Maryland. His daughter Rebecca married Samuel Blodget of the New England family of that name. There are yet many living descendants of the Goldsborough and Blodget branches of Dr. Smith's family. His son, Judge Charles Smith of Pennsylvania, died in 1836, at Philadelphia, leaving three daughters, who all married, and now have many descendants; but the only descendants of Dr. William Smith, who bear his name, are through his eldest child and son, William Moore Smith. William Moore Smith, son of William Smith, D. D., and Rebecca Moore, was born June 1, 1759. He was educated as a lawyer, wrote a volume of Poems, which were published in Philadelphia, and in 1787 were reprinted in London, by C. Dilly, being considered as worth republication in England. In the latter part of his life he was appointed General Agent for Claimants under the provisions of the 6th Article of Jay's Treaty of 1794, and consequently visited England in 1803 to close his commission. In this visit he was accompanied by his eldest son, William Rudolph Smith, as his private Secretary. William Moore Smith married, in 1786, Anne Rudolph, descended from a Swedish family of the early emigrants who settled in the neighborhood of Christiana Creek in Delaware, and the head of Elk in Maryland. By this marriage he had three sons, William Rudolph Smith, Samuel Wemyss Smith, and Richard Penn Smith. He died at Philadelphia in 1821.

Gen. William Rudolph Smith, the eldest son of William Moore Smith, was born August 31, 1787, at "the Trappe," Montgomery County, Penn., and bred to the bar. In 1809 he married Eliza Anthony, of the Rhode Island family of that name; she died in 1821. He also married in 1823, Mary Campbell Vandyke, of the Delaware Vandyke family, and niece of

---

left issue, one son Phineas Bond (formerly British Consul at Philadelphia) and several daughters. One of these daus. married Gen. John Cadwallader (of the Revolution) and left issue Gen. Thomas Cadwallader of the War of 1812, and whose son is Gen. George Cadwallader of the Mexican War, and a daughter Fanny, who married David Montague Erskine, then British Minister, and now Earl of Buchan; another daughter married John Travis, a merchant of Philadelphia, whose daughter Nancy, having accompanied her cousin (Mrs. Erskine) to England, remained there, and, at her death, married the Widow, David Montague Erskine, now become Earl of Buchan, being the son of Lord Chancellor Erskine, who was a son of the old Earl of Buchan.

Bishop Moore of Virginia was a nephew of William Moore, of Moore Hall.



The following is a list of the names of the members of the American Medical Association, who have been elected to the office of President of the Association for the year 1901. The names are arranged in alphabetical order of the names of the members of the Association, and are given in the order in which they were elected to the office of President of the Association.



Thomas Jefferson Campbell, formerly Member of Congress from Tennessee, and late Clerk of the House of Congress.

Gen. Smith has held many offices, civil and military. He is the President of the State Historical Society of Wisconsin, and has written a History of that State, compiled by request of the Legislature. His children, living in 1855, were William A., Thomas D.; Henrietta, married Robert E. Hobart; Anne, married John P. Hobart; Robert M., John M., Samuel M., and Mary E.

Samuel W. Smith, brother of Gen. Smith, died in 1818, without issue. His other brother, Richard Penn Smith, was distinguished as a writer of Poetry, Plays, Novels, Tales, and Essays. He died at Philadelphia in August, 1854, leaving three sons and four daughters.

Thomas Smith, a half-brother of Rev. William Smith, D. D., emigrated from Scotland about the same time. He was a prominent man in Pennsylvania during the Revolution, Lieutenant of Bedford County, and Colonel of the local Militia; held several public stations, and was Judge of the Supreme Court of Pennsylvania from 1790 until his death in 1810. He left one son, George Washington Smith, living in 1855, at Philadelphia, and seven daughters, several of whom were married after his death.

# DEPOSITION OF JAMES BABIDGE, OF NORTH YARMOUTH, ME., 1730.

*From Marblehead Notary Public's Records, by Nathan Bowen.*

[Communicated by ISAAC STORY of Boston.]

Nova Anglia Marblehead June 22 A. D. 1730.

Then personally Came and appeared before me, Nathan Bowen, Notary Public, Sworne and appointed by Lawfull Authority, James Babbidge, now residing at North Yarmouth, in the County of York in the Province of the Massachus<sup>t</sup> Bay in New England, Husbandman, and Did Declare unto me the s<sup>d</sup> Notary, That he was Born in the Town of Ufculmb,\* in the County of Devon, On or about the year 1697, That he is Son of James Babbidge & Prudence his wife, That he left Topsham about Thirteen Years Since & with Cap<sup>t</sup> John Tallamy Sailed to New England, That when he left Topsham he had a Sister whose name was Tampuson, who formerly married to One John Brumfield, who was then Dead, leaving the s<sup>d</sup> Tamson a Widow. That he left behind him When he left Topsham, Three Brothers, Viz<sup>t</sup> Peter, Courtney & William, And the above s<sup>d</sup> James Babbidge Desired me, the s<sup>d</sup> Notary, To Publish The Same To all persons Whome the same shall or may Concern.

*Seal.* In Witness Whereof I the s<sup>d</sup> Notary have hereunto set my Hand & the Seal of the s<sup>d</sup> Notaries Office at Marblehead the Day and Year first above Written.

Nathan Bowen Not Pub<sup>c</sup>

Prest John Tallamy  
John Tallamy Jun<sup>r</sup>.  
James Babbidge.

\* Uffculme is a small town, containing in 1821 about 2000 inhabitants. It is about 4½ miles from Cullompton, in the N. E. part of Devonshire, near the borders of Somersetshire.

The first of these is the fact that the State of New York is one of the few States in the Union which has a large and powerful manufacturing interest. This interest is the basis of the State's power and influence, and it is the basis of the State's policy. The State's policy is to protect and promote this interest, and to do so by the use of the power of the State.

ROGER WILLIAMS, GORTON, BLACKSTONE, ANGEL,  
HARRIS, NEWMAN, AND OTHERS.

[Communicated by Rev. J. L. SIBLEY, of Cambridge.]

1771, Nov. 17, "I visited (in Providence, R. I.) Jno. Angel, who told me he was born in Providence, Oct. 4, 1691, son of James Angel, son of Thomas Angel, who came from Salem with Roger Williams. This aged Jno. Angel uses the *thee* and *thou* language, but refused to be called a Quaker or Friend. He is a great admirer of the famous Samuel Gorton of Warwicke, of the last century. He shewed me three Quarto volumes in Print, of Mr. Samuel Gorton, entitled *An uncorruptible Key &c.* in two parts, 120 & 119 pages, 4to, 1647. Saltmarsh returned from the Dead, &c. 198 pp. 4to. Lond. 1655. Antidote against the Common Plague of the World &c. in Defence of the last above. Dedicated to Ld Protector, &c, dated Warwick in Narraganset Bay, Oct. 20, 1656, in 296 pp. printed 1657. These books Mr. Angel told me were written in heaven, & no man could read or understand them unless he were in heaven. He said that George Fox the Quaker visited Gorton, but that Gorton was far above him so as Fox was nothing or a babe in comparison with him. I ask't if they seemed to be one, or agree as far as they went; but he chose rather to consider them as having no connexion, & in short he would not account Gorton a Quaker.

"Mr. Angel told me an anecdote which he had from his mother that Roger Williams, on his deathbed once seeming to awake out of a doze or sleep, said, 'I have been all wrong,' or 'we have been all wrong,' without much addition or explanation, & so died. I asked Mr. Angel what it was supposed Wms. meant, whether he considered Mr Wms. as being of Mr. Gorton's principles? He said 'no; Gorton & Wms. had no great communication together in lifetime—nor did he suppose he died of Gorton's,' &c. I asked if Wms. died a Quaker? He said *no*. I added if he died in the disbelief of Water Bapt<sup>m</sup> & Lds. Supper as understood by Presbyterians, i. e. ordinances literally (I supposed he died a Baptist by Immersion). Mr. Angel supposed he held Bapt. & Lds. Supper to the Death, tho' he said Mr. Gorton had demonstrated that these ordinances were abolished by arguments impossible to be answered. I asked whether Wms. by being wrong did not mean that he had been wrong in disusing these ordinances till a more perfect state of the Church, & in becoming a seeker & waiting for new Apostles. Angel said he believed he meant so; but that nothing certain & determinate could be collected from the little Wms. said in his last moments; nothing more than he then perceived he had been mistaken & in the wrong in some things in religion. His grandfather he said was Mr. Williams' hired man at Salem, & came away with him; and the Angel family preserve many particulars respecting Mr. Williams. I am told one Mr. Brown now lives 1½ mile out of Providence, very aged, I think aet. 95, whom Rev. Morgan Edwards, Bapt. Min. in Phil. visited this fall, when he told Mr. Eds. that he well remembered & was present at Mr. Roger Williams' funeral in Providence—that he was buried under arms with military honors, as he had been a President or Chief Magistrate in the Colony. I don't find when he died—he was *solicitor* of the Colony 1680, not so 1631—probably he died about that time. Gov. Hutchinson says he died 1682.

"Rev. Mr. Blackstone, an Episc<sup>o</sup>. sold the land of Boston 1631 & removed to Blaxton River & settled six miles north of Providence & Re-

JOHN WILLIAM, EDWARD, ALBERT, and  
HARRY, EDWARD, and others

EDWARD, ALBERT, and others

EDWARD, ALBERT, and others

EDWARD, ALBERT, and others

EDWARD, ALBERT, and others

EDWARD, ALBERT, and others

EDWARD, ALBERT, and others



hoboth. He had a great library, was a great student; there is a hill now called *Study Hill*, on which he loved to walk for contemplation; he rode his Bull for want of a horse to Boston—to Providence—to Smith's in Narrag<sup>t</sup>. He sometimes came to Providence & preached there; the first time to one man two women and a number of children, whom he invited and collected around him by throwing apples to them. But he did not preach often.

"Dr. Jabez Brown tells me that when the 25 acre men came, it was about 1645, they made up one hundred & one or two men fit to bear arms at Providence and those parts.

"In 1644 Rev. Sam<sup>l</sup> Newman removed from Weymouth with part of the church and settled at Rehoboth. Here he wrote his Concordance, using in his study only pine knots for light to study by. He died 1663, aet. 63. Four very considerable men, Williams, Blackstone, Newman & Gorton, lived in a vicinity, with no connexion & little acquaintance.

"1771, Nov. 18. I lodged at Mr. Hide's in Rehoboth. He cannot recover any of Mr. Newman's MSS., supposes they fell into the hands of the late Mr. Avery, of Norton, by a marriage connexion."—*Stiles's MS. Diary*, Vol. II.

"1772, April 29. In the afternoon I rode thro' Warwick old Town, inquiring the History of the first Mr. Samuel Gorton, and find his moral character still respected there, tho' his opinions are not rec<sup>d</sup>."

"1772, April 30. Rode to Providence, visited the grave of the famous Mr. Roger Williams (once pastor of Salem); there is no inscribed stone or monument at the grave. He was buried about ten rods back from the spring on the main street, called Williams' Spring to this day; nigh to which I saw the spot where his house stood. His grave is on the side of the Hill in the lot adjoining the 14 acre lot lately purchased by the Congrega. Church for a parsonage. It is I should judge 20 or 25 rods S. E. from the Church of England."—*Stiles's MS. Diary*, III. 85.

"To correct the erroneous accounts that have been generally given, that Roger Williams gave to the first settlers their lands, when in fact he sold to Twelve others called Petuxett men  $\frac{1}{3}$  parts of the meadows on Petuxett River, and took Twenty Pounds Stg. for it, and to the same 12 men equal rights with himself for Thirty Pounds in the land contained in his Deed from the Natives, which was only a life Estate in Roger, and very vaguely express'd as to the extent, to remedy which the then Town in 1659 purchased a Deed from the Chief Natives containing the Fee to them, their heirs, &c; yet all the Historians speak of Roger's generosity in giving to Wm. Harris and Eleven others their lands, which there is no real evidence, but on the contrary there is the fullest proof on record as early as the year 1638.

"Roger's Deed from the Indians was only to him, not his Heirs; those 12 and others afterwards had to purchase of the Indians their deed to the Town.

"Wm Harris sailed in the ship Unity, Wm Condy, master, from Boston, bound to London, was taken on the 24th of January 1679, & carried to Algiers & sold with the rest of the Ships Crue in the market there, on the 23d or 24th February, the cost of his redemption was abt. 1200 Dollars. He travelled threu Spain, France, &c. and arrived at London at his friends house John Stokes near Spittlefield in Wentworth street, where he directed his papers to be left by his Letter from Algiers dated April 6, 1680—those he took with him being lost."—*Moses Brown's MS. Letters to Rev. Dr. T. M. Harris*, 1st of 2d mo. 1828, and 27th of 2d mo. 1829.



## GEN. CHARLES LEE.

Gen. Charles Lee was a genius, and as documents, recently discovered, contain evidence that he was acting the part of a traitor at the battle of Monmouth, the following extracts may be interesting. As they are made from memoranda, it may be that in some cases the order of arrangement and some expressions differ a little from the originals.

Yours,

J. L. S.

"1774, Aug. 9. Gen. Leigh" [Lee] "passed through this town" [Newport, R. I.] "to Boston last week—he is an European—talks high for American liberty . . . He is a half-pay colonel in the Eng. service—and a Genl. in the Polish service.—Gen. Gage was advanced over his head—he is chagrined and disappointed—he published a bold, sensible, well written Address to the Citizens of New York."

1774, "Aug. 29. Mr Hartwick tells me that he was Chaplain in the English American army in 1760, & lived with Capt. Charles Leigh, now General Leigh,—that Gen. Lee, tho' of Great Britain or Ireland, was educated in the Popish University of Rheims in France, in one of the few colleges for English. After the war he went & became Colonel in the auxiliary troops sent to Portugal. Afterwards he went & became a General in the service of the King of Poland."—*President Stiles's Diary*, IV. 406 & 412.

"1775, Dec. 25. This evening General Lee called and brought before him eight Tories, viz., Col. JOS. WANTON, formerly D. Gov. of this Colony, Rev. Mr. BISSET, the Chh. Minister, Dr. HUNTER, Messrs. LECHMERE, [?] BEAL, NICOLS & Son of the Customhouse, & Mr. JNO. BOURS—and proposed to them an oath purporting their renunciation of Tory principles, fidelity to the American cause, & that they would be ready to take arms in its defence when called upon by authority from the Continental Congress. He exempted Mr. Bisset as a clergyman, & Dr. Hunter as a physician, from the part respecting taking arms. All took the enjoined oath, subscribed it and were dismissed, except Messrs WANTON, BEAL, & LECHMERE" [?] who were allowed while morning to consider of it.

"Dec. 26. This morning Messrs Beal, Wanton, & Lechmere" [?] still refusing the oath were taken into custody, & this afternoon were sent off under guard to Head Quarters. Capt. A. L. [?] CHRISTIE was this afternoon detected in communicating intelligence to the man o' War, & was taken into custody."—*Stiles's Diary*, V. 360.

"Dec. 27. This morning Christie was sent off under guard. And also Messrs. Wanton, Beale & Lechmere set off from head quarters under guard for Providence & the Camp."—*Stiles's Diary*, V. 361.

1777, Jan. 1. Mr. Bradford, son of Gov. Bradford, and aid to Genl. Lee, & with him when he was captured on the 13th ult., visited President Stiles at Dighton and told him "that Gens. Lee and Sullivan crossed Hudson's River at Haverstraw with 3000 in that Division—Gen. Gates followed with 1700 in his Division—about 2000 Jersey militia joined us—and G. Lee had sent for G. Heath with his Division of 12 or 1500 to follow, he being in the upper part of Jersey, or at Peekskill. G. Lee had advanced with his Division to Baskenridge, about 22 miles from the enemy's advanced guards, where they lodged the night of Dec. 12th, G. Sullivan being with the body of the Division, & Gen. Lee in the rear, or on the flank of the rear, about two miles from the body, having with him only his aid-de-camp Mr. Bradford, a Major with an Express

## THE ATLANTIC OCEAN

The Atlantic Ocean is the second largest of the world's oceans, covering an area of approximately 106,460,000 square kilometers (41,104,671 square miles).

It is bounded by North America to the west, South America to the south, Europe and Africa to the east, and the Arctic Ocean to the north.

The Atlantic Ocean is home to a vast number of marine life, including fish, whales, and various sea creatures.

The ocean is also a major source of food and resources for many people around the world.

The Atlantic Ocean is a vital part of our planet's ecosystem and plays a crucial role in regulating the Earth's climate.



from G. Gates, a French Colonel, a French captain, the latter in our service, the former just from Paris, by the way Dartm<sup>o</sup> in Mass. with dispatches for Congress—and perhaps a dozen guards. The house was surrounded on one side with a wood, on the other an orchard. The General had sent forward G. Sullivan, who marched with the Division about eight o'clock in the morning, tarrying himself to finish dispatches to Gen. Gates. Which having just done, dressed & sent for his horses, was ready to mount, & would have been gone in five or ten minutes, when about ten o'clock they were surprised with about 50 horse, which came on the house from the wood & orchard at once & surrounding fired upon it. The French colonel escaped & was pursued & overtaken. Genl. Lee looked out of the window to see how the Guards behaved & saw the enemy twice, with his hanger, cut off the arm of one of the guards crying for quarter;—the Guard behaved well, fired at first, but were rushed upon & subdued. The General see then that they must submit—and after walking the chamber perhaps ten or fifteen minutes, told his aid-de-camp to go down & tell them Gen. Lee submitted. Mr. Bradford went to the door & on opening it a whole volley of shot came on the door—he spoke loud & opened again & delivered his orders. Gen. Lee came forward & surrendered himself a prisoner of war, saying he trusted they would use him like a gentleman. Of this one of them gave assurance & ordered him instantly to mount. He requested his hat & cloak & Mr Bradford was sent to fetch it, but changing his clothes, on his return they did not know him from a servant, & laying down the Generals Hat & cloak he escaped back into the house.... He whose courage never failed before, when he walked out & surrendered himself lost all the blood from his face & was pale with ———. They immediately rode off in triumph with the General—leaving a few to get the horses from the stable & take & bring off the rest of the captives. But they now stood on their defence, fired and drove off the party. Mr. B. immediately pushed forward to carry the melancholy tidings to G. Sullivan whom he overtook about eight miles forward about noon.... Tho' Lee had been called to join Washington he meditated an attack on the rear of the enemy.... He was in high spirits & in full expectation of defeating Genl. Howe by a bold stroke, which he was about to give.... He usually after supper & before going to bed read some book till late, sometimes two or three o'clock in the morning—and usually rose at eight, unless exigencies called him earlier, as the morning he was taken, when an express from G. Gates caused him to rise at four."—*Stiles's Diary*, VII. 1—3.

"He was brought to New York on Thursday 16 Feb. where he was under a strong guard in a small mean looking house at the bottom of King St." "He is said to have been betrayed by Major Stockton, a Tory, who was afterward captured at Monmouth by a party of soldiers Feb[r] 1777" He was captured by Lt. Col. Harcourt, son of Ld. Harcourt. *Stiles's MS. Diary*, vii, 66, 128 & 297.

---

WENHAM—1722-3.—We hear from Wenham, That a bad Fever prevails much in that Place, of which several have Died, eight were Buried in 24 Days, and 21 were Sick there last Friday, of that Distemper.—[Boston News Letter, from Monday Feb. 4, to Thursday Feb. 7, 1723.



## DIARY OF REV. SAMUEL DEXTER, OF DEDHAM.

[Continued from Vol. XIII, page 310.]

[1722-3, March] 5. I went to visit Mr Emerson\* & upon something of Uneasiness y<sup>t</sup> had before happened I took opportunity to have a full & free Discourse; we had it, but with too much heat & passion, y<sup>e</sup> Lord forgive my Rashness, & I beg that God would forgive my Antagonist. Oh Let y<sup>t</sup> falling out, be but y<sup>e</sup> Renewing of Love & y<sup>e</sup> perpetual Establishment of sincere friendship. I would be humble before God & I pray y<sup>t</sup> God would make me so, for any thing y<sup>t</sup> I have done or said Amiss & Unbecoming.

6. I wrote to Mr Emerson & he wrote to me, & we made up all past difficultys.

15. I gave Westborough y<sup>r</sup> Negative Answer. The People Manifested a great deal of affection & Respect to me, for w<sup>ch</sup> I desire to be thankfull.†

21. I went to Boston Lecture. Mr W. preached from y<sup>e</sup> 119 Psal: 114.—I was with him to ask his Advice with Respect to Medford, w<sup>ch</sup> he freely gave me, as far as he was able, but yet wanted further light & information, & y<sup>r</sup>fore did advise to send a Committee of both partys, y<sup>t</sup> y<sup>cy</sup> together might give a thoro' account.

26. I went to Mr Wigglesworth Lecture—he makes instructive Discourses.‡

31. I preached all day at Maldon & in y<sup>e</sup> Evening to a Society of Young People at Rumney Marsh.§

April 3. The last Monday I heard y<sup>e</sup> Awfull News of y<sup>e</sup> Death of Mr B. Gibson,|| who went out y<sup>e</sup> Chaplain of y<sup>e</sup> Army ag<sup>t</sup> y<sup>e</sup> Indians, and y<sup>t</sup> y<sup>r</sup> is a greivous illness in y<sup>e</sup> Army of w<sup>ch</sup> many dye.

\* Joseph Emerson, son of Edward, and grandson of Rev. Joseph, of Mendon, born at Chelmsford, April 20, 1700, grad. H. C., 1717, ord. at Malden, Oct. 31, 1721, d. July 13, 1767.

† There was no organized church in Westborough until the 28th of October of the following year, when the Rev. Ebenezer Parkman was ordained. He d. in Westborough, Dec. 9, 1782, in the 80th year of his age, and 59th of his ministry.

‡ Rev. Edward Wigglesworth, D. D., son of Rev. Michael, of Malden, grad. H. C. 1710, was inducted into the office of Hollis professor of divinity in Harvard College, Oct. 24, 1722, being the first who held that office. He d. Jan. 16, 1765, a. 72.

§ The district of Winnisimmet, Rumney Marsh, and Pullen Point, was, in 1738, separated from Boston, and incorporated into a town by the name of Chelsea. In the preamble of the Act of Incorporation it is stated that "they have a long time since erected a Meeting-house in that District."

|| In the News Letter for the week ending April 4, 1723, it is stated:—

St Georges, March 23. On *Saturday* the 16th. Instant about three a Clock in the Morning died the Reverend Mr *Benjamin Gibson*, after about ten days Sickness. He was taken ill on our March to *Penobscut-Fort*, and was attended back with a Guard to the Sloops; and no care was wanting, nor pains spared in his Illness. We Interr'd him at *this place* as decently and honourably as we could.

Mr *Gibson* was a Young Gentleman of strong & bright parts; and having been from his Childhood diligent in his Studies, he had acquir'd a good measure of Learning & Knowledge. He pass'd his Degree of *Master of Arts* the last Year. His Behaviour from his Childhood and his Conversation thro' his Youth, has been laudable and exemplary, virtuous & religious. He had but begun to preach when the *Government* esteem'd him worthy to be *press'd*, or rather *call'd* this year into the *Army* to serve as a *Chaplain*; where we hear that he has serv'd worthily; with courage & activity, and with much zeal & wisdom; both in his publick Prayers & Sermons, and also in his occasional Admonitions & Exhortations to the *Souldiers*. He died in the 23 year of his Age, and (like his pious *Younger Brother*, who died last year of the *Small Pox*) much esteemed & lamented by all that knew him.





7. This Day was y<sup>e</sup> Sabbath.—I preached at Reading. \* \* It is a great wonder to me y<sup>t</sup> People do any way like my performances y<sup>e</sup> are so Mean & poor. \* \* \* I am Less than y<sup>e</sup> least of all y<sup>e</sup> Candidates for y<sup>e</sup> Ministry, and y<sup>e</sup> Lord does so smile upon me y<sup>t</sup> within y<sup>e</sup> Compass of one Year I have had four Invitations to settlement.

8. This Day I Expect Medford Committee will be with me. There particular Business I know not. \* \* \* The Committee came & Desired me to preach y<sup>e</sup> Next Sabbath, but I was Engaged and so Could not.

14. I preached at Medway.\*

18. I went to B: Lecture—Mr Sewall† preached from y<sup>e</sup> 4 Psal: 4. Stand in Awe & sin not. He made an Excellent discourse, particularly Occasioned by y<sup>e</sup> Late fires y<sup>t</sup> have broke out in Boston, supposed to be purposely set by y<sup>e</sup> Negroes.‡ Y<sup>e</sup> Lord seems to have a Controversy with his People & is makeing some of y<sup>e</sup> vilest Instruments a scourge to us. Do we do our duty to y<sup>m</sup>. The Lord make us more watchfull & Carefull.

19. I feel very Sluggish & Dull. I am afraid I shall be but a Drone in y<sup>e</sup> Hive—a Lazy loiterer instead of a painfull Labourer. The Lord make me otherwise.

21. I preached att Medford.

22. This Day I heard y<sup>e</sup> Surprizing News of y<sup>e</sup> Death of Mr Holbrook §

\* Medway, originally a part of Medfield, was incorporated Oct. 24, 1713. David Deming, grad. H. C. 1700, was ord. in Nov. 1715 as their first minister. He resigned, Sept. 24, 1722; so at this time the people of Medway were without a pastor. Mr. Buckman, before mentioned, (Vol. XIII, p. 309,) was their next ordained minister.

† Rev. Joseph Sewall, D. D., of the Old South Church, Boston.

‡ On the 15th of April, 1723, Gov. Dummer issued a Proclamation, of which the following is the preamble:—

“Whereas within some short Time past many Fires have broke out within the Town of Boston, and divers Buildings have been thereby consumed; Which Fires have been designedly and industriously kindled by some villanous & desperate Negroes, or other dissolute People, as appears by the Confession of some of them (who have been examined by Authority) and many concurring Circumstances; And it being vehemently Suspected that they have entered into a wicked & horrid Combination to burn and destroy the said Town: I have therefore thought fit, with the Advice of His Majesty's Council to Issue forth this Proclamation,” &c.

A reward of Fifty Pounds is offered to any one who many detect the Authors and Actors in these villanous Practices and Designs.

“And if any Person, who has been concern'd in the said Facts or an Accomplice therein (whether Negro or otherwise,) shall make Discovery as aforesaid, He shall be pardoned & indemnified as to his said Offence, and notwithstanding entituled to the above mentioned Reward.”

On the 19th of April the selectmen of Boston submitted to the people of the town, a report, containing 19 Articles, relative to “Indians, Negroes and Molattos.”

Article 9 reads thus:—“That if more than Two Indians, Negro, or Molatto servants or Slaves be found in the Streets or Highways in or about the Town, Idling or Lurking together, unless in the Service of their master or Employer, every one so found, shall be punished at the House of Correction.”

It was also proposed, in view of the frequency of fires in the town, “that five watch houses be built and five able Bodied men of Sober Conversation be assigned to each of those Houses, to be Employed six months of the year from nine o'clock in the evening, the other, from eight to sun-rising, to be carefully watching by turns the Streets, Lanes and Allyes throughout the Town, to discover and prevent what in them lies, fires, Breaking into Houses, Thefts, or any Disturbance that may arise.” “And that there be Two Sutable Discreet persons appointed to Inspect the Severall Watches and keep them to their duty.”

§ “Newbury April 24. Upon the Lord's Day the 14th Currant, Mr Daniel Holbrook, of Roxbury, our very worthy Minister Assistant to the Reverend Mr Toppa, prayed for him publickly in the Forenoon, and quickly after the beginning of sermon, he was obliged to go out of the Meeting House and take his Bed. The Fever prevail'd so



23. I set out upon a Journey for Yarmouth, & thro' y<sup>e</sup> good hand of my God upon me, I came safely as far as Plymouth y<sup>e</sup> Day.

24. Arriv'd safe to Yarmouth. \* \* My Lot is Cast while I tarry in a very Godly, Pious Family—Deac<sup>a</sup> Hall\* is a man of Piety & prudence—I think a man of good Judgment.

26. I visited several of y<sup>e</sup> People in Nobscussitt—by w<sup>t</sup> I Could find y<sup>e</sup> are an Understanding People, & I think a Religious people. I hope they are really w<sup>t</sup> y<sup>e</sup> pretend.

28. I preached at Nobscussit.

29. I went over to Yarmouth Town—visited Mr Greenleaf†—he is a pretty Gentleman—of a very Even Temper, and as I almost ever see a man.

30. Went to Barnstable—visited several Friends & Returned to Nobscussit—y<sup>e</sup> Lord be thanked for y<sup>e</sup> Comfort of Civil visits.—I heard very sorrowfull News from Newberry, of the spreading and mortality of y<sup>e</sup> Feaver.§

May 1. I visited y<sup>e</sup> People at Sissuit||—They seem to be a very Courteous, Civill, good humour'd people. I hope y<sup>e</sup> really are w<sup>t</sup> y<sup>e</sup> pretend to be.

6. I sat out to Return home—y<sup>e</sup> People at Nobscussit manifested y<sup>r</sup>

much, that he died on Friday Night, and was buried last Saturday. He proceeded Master of Arts the last Commencement. Mr *Holbrook's* settlement amongst us being with mutual Satisfaction, and his Ministerial Performances, which were excellent, very well Accepted; cause his immature Death to be exceedingly Lamented."—News Letter for the week ending April 25, 1723.

See *Coffin's* History of Newbury, p. 193.

\* There were several Deacon Halls in Yarmouth. Probably Deacon Joseph Hall, who was born in Yarmouth in 1663, and died Jan. 29, 1736–7, is above referred to, the others being younger men. Deacon Hall had by his first wife, Hannah, (who died Aug. 23, 1710,) children, *Hannah*, b. Feb. 20, 1690; *Priscilla*, b. March 28, 1693; *Margery*, b. Feb. 24, 1694–5; *Joseph*, b. Aug. 6, 1697; *Daniel*, b. July 18, 1699; *Jonah*, b. Aug. 12, 1701; *David*, b. Aug. 6, 1704.

He m. 2d, widow Mary Morton, relict of John Morton. Her maiden name was Faunce. Children:—*Mary*, b. March 30, 1712; *Peter*, b. May 19, 1715; *John*, b. Jan. 30, 1716–17; *Barshua*, b. July 5, 1719.

Mary, the widow of Deacon Joseph Hall, died May 31, 1761, a. 80.

John Hall, who was of Barnstable, in 1641, afterward of Yarmouth, died in 1696. He had nine sons, two of whom appear to have been born before he came to Barnstable. His second son, John, born in 1637, who was also a Deacon, died Oct. 24, 1710, was the father of Deacon Joseph, above mentioned. Was the first John of Boston, 1632, and was his wife, Bethiah?—*MS. Letter of Amos Otis, Esq., Yarmouth Port.*

† The east precinct of Yarmouth. It was set off as a distinct parish in that town in 1721. A church was gathered there, and the first pastor, Rev. Joseph Dennis, ordained in 1727. He died in 1763, and was succeeded by Rev. Nathan Stone, who was ordained their minister in 1764. The precinct was incorporated into a town by the name of Dennis, after their minister, June 19, 1793.

‡ Rev. David Greenleaf succeeded Rev. John Cotton as minister at Yarmouth, in 1708.

§ 'This year' [1723] says Stephen Jaques, in his Journal, 'was the sadest year as ever was known in Newbury, for in y<sup>e</sup> month of April there died near forty parsons, most of them grown up, sometimes two a day, sometimes three a day, young men and wimmen. About the twenty-fourth day of the month the town capt a fast. There was nine parsons lay sick and it pleased God to hear the prayers of his people and to ansar them in a wonderful manner, for the nucs was the next morning they were all better, and so it was, for very fue dyed aftarward. O that men would praise the Lord for his goodness and his wonderfull works to y<sup>e</sup> children of men.'—*Coffin's* Newbury, p. 193.

|| Sissuit was the Indian name of a portion of the northerly part of what is now the town of Dennis. Beginning at the West, was Nobscusset, next Sesuit or Sissuit, now contracted to Suit, and Quivet, written by Col. Thacher, "Aquiata." Deacon Joseph Hall owned lands on Sesuit Neck, and lived near there.—*MS. Letter of Amos Otis, Esq.*







Satisfaction in & gave thanks for my poor service among y<sup>m</sup> and Invited me to Return in some short time, if it might be.

8. Got Home well.—I hear y<sup>e</sup> Distemper at Newberry is much abated.

9. I went to Boston Lecture—Mr Foxcroft preached from y<sup>e</sup> 4<sup>th</sup> of Hos. 6. I Received y<sup>e</sup> Advice of y<sup>e</sup> Elders with respect to Medford, w<sup>ch</sup> was not to accept y<sup>r</sup> Invitation.

10. I gave my Second Negative Answer to Medford—upon y<sup>e</sup> Advice of y<sup>e</sup> Elders.

11. I was unexpectedly ask[ed] to preach at Medford y<sup>e</sup> next Sabbath—w<sup>ch</sup> I Complied withall.

12. This Day it was a very greivous storm of wind & Rain as was almost ever known. I preached at Mystick all Day.

13. Medford met to Receive my Answer.

29. This Day was y<sup>e</sup> Generall Election—Mr Colman preached an Excellent Sermon from 1 Chron. 8, 28. Oh y<sup>e</sup> powers of some men—y<sup>e</sup> Lord give me grace.

June 2. I preach'd at Providence\*—had 16 Hearers in y<sup>e</sup> forenoon & abt 36 in y<sup>e</sup> Afternoon.

6. I went to Boston Lecture—Mr William† of Hatfeild preached from y<sup>e</sup> 29 Prov: 8—a very good Sermon.

11. Mr W. Williams‡ was ordained at Watertown.

17. I went to Boston—visited y<sup>e</sup> Rev<sup>d</sup> Mr Wadsworth & Understand y<sup>t</sup> w<sup>t</sup> is done at Providence must be by free will offering.—I would y<sup>r</sup>fore Chearfully offer my Mite.

18. I went to Cambridge & Read my Common place—w<sup>ch</sup> was well Accepted as far as I hear.

19. Mr Moody Return'd from Providence & gives an Account y<sup>t</sup> he had abt 200 hearers w<sup>ch</sup> is Encouraging. I went to Charlstown Fast.

July 3. This Day was y<sup>e</sup> COMMENCEMENT. I had my second Degree given me.

7. Preached all Day at Deadham—was something dash'd & Confus'd in Morning prayer—but blessed be God for w<sup>t</sup> assistance I Experienced.

8. Concluded to go to Yarmouth by Water.

9. I am to sail for Yarmouth.

10. We got No farther then a little below y<sup>e</sup> Light house—for we were becalm'd.

\* The worshipping assembly of the afterward first congregational church in Providence had no settled minister until 1728. In the autumn of that year Josiah Cotton was ordained, and on the same day the church was formed. Mr. Cotton remained as pastor of this church until 1747, when he was dismissed at his own request. Rev. Edward Brooks Hall, D. D. is the present pastor.

† William Williams, son of Isaac, of Newton, and grandson of Robert, of Roxbury, grad. at Harv. Coll. in 1683. His first wife was Elizabeth, dau. of Rev. Seaborn Cotton, by whom he had sons who were ministers, William of Weston, and Elisha. His second wife was Christian, dau. of Rev. Solomon Stoddard, by whom he had two sons, Rev. Solomon, and Israel. A daughter married Rev. J. Ashley. Mr. Williams was pastor of the church at Hatfield, fifty-six years, from 1685 till his death in 1741, aged 76. It is a remarkable fact that Mr. Williams, his son Solomon, his grandson Eliphalet of East Hartford, and his great-grandson Solomon of Northampton, each, preached a sermon on the fiftieth anniversary from their ordination.

‡ Warham Williams, son of Rev. John, of Deerfield, was born Sept. 16, 1699, grad. H. C. 1719; was ordained minister of Watertown, west precinct, now Waltham, as above stated. He married Miss Abigail Leonard, of Norton, May 23, 1728. See Reg. V. 411. Children:—John, Abigail, Ann, who m. Rev. Job Cushing, D. D. of Waltham, Eunice, Samuel, Sarah, Leonard, Eleazer, Samuel.

He was struck with palsy, while in the pulpit, on the 18th of Feb. 1751, and died on the 22d of June following.



11. We were still very much Becalm'd—so y<sup>t</sup> w<sup>e</sup> we discovered Land we were but a little below Plymouth.

12. We got to Yarmouth abt 10 of y<sup>e</sup> Clock, in Comfort & Safety.

22. I Went to Chatham to visit y<sup>e</sup> Rev<sup>d</sup> Mr Lord\*—he kindly Entreated me.

23. In y<sup>e</sup> Afternoon I visited an Antient Gentleman [at Yarmouth] y<sup>t</sup> had been long ill—his Antient Consort gave me a very hearty Blessing—May y<sup>e</sup> Lord say AMEN.

24. This Day was Barnstable Fast—y<sup>e</sup> Work Carryed on by y<sup>e</sup> Rev<sup>d</sup> Mr Lord—Stone†—Greenleaf—Fessenden‡ & Russell.§

——I had Encouragement of an Invitation to Dedham.

Sept 8. I preached at Yarmouth Old Town.

9. I went Upon a Visit with Mr Greenleaf & Return'd to my Lodgings at Night.

15. I preached all Day.—Mr Fisher from Dedham is now with me with a Request to leave y<sup>e</sup> people I am Among, to go with y<sup>m</sup>.

16. I went to Plymouth—parted with Mr Fisher, & as far as I know my heart, I think I felt most Inclined to Nobscussit.

17. I went to Taunton to Visit Mr Danforth||—Tarryed with him 3 Nights—a Worthy Servant of C<sup>t</sup> I verily believe—Oh y<sup>t</sup> I Could follow his directions & observe all his Lessons of prudence.

18. It is a sickly Time in Taunton.

20. This Day I Returned as far as Sandwich.

21. Came to Yarmouth—Concluded to Change with Mr Greenleaf.

22. Preached all Day at Yarmouth Town.

23. I visited some of y<sup>e</sup> Neighbours—almost Every Family is Indisposed with this Uncommon Sort of Cold.

25. The weather was Stormy, Mr Stone not well & Could not Attend y<sup>e</sup> Lecture. Mr Lord & Mr Greenleaf Came—but we had a very thin Congregation. I preached from y<sup>e</sup> 2 Ep. Cor. 13. 5. Examine yourselves whether y<sup>e</sup> be in y<sup>e</sup> faith. I was pretty much Strained in y<sup>e</sup> Exercises. \* \* \* Y<sup>e</sup> Ministers after Lecture Left y<sup>r</sup> Minds in Writing, & Mr Stone Signed it y<sup>e</sup> Next Day.—It is as follows:—

Wras y<sup>e</sup> East Precinct in Yarmouth have Applied y<sup>m</sup>selves to us for our Advice with Relation to y<sup>e</sup> Settlement of Mr Sam<sup>l</sup> Dexter—We y<sup>e</sup> Subscribers do hereby declare—y<sup>t</sup> for w<sup>t</sup> we have heard or known concerning Him, We see no Reason to withhold our Concurrence with

\* Rev. Joseph Lord.—See Register, Vol. XIII, p. 299.

† Rev. Nathaniel Stone, first minister of Harwich, now Brewster, grad. H. C. 1690, was ordained at the gathering of the church, Oct. 16, 1700, died in 1755, aged about 85.—Allen's Dictionary.

‡ Rev. Benjamin Fessenden, son of Nicholas and Mary (Cheney) Fessenden of Cambridge, was born Jan. 30, 1701, grad. H. C. 1718, was ord. at Sandwich, Sept. 12, 1722, and there died Aug. 7, 1746. He married and had several children: Ruth, who m. Francis Locke, Sept. 13, 1743; Benjamin, grad. H. C. 1746, was an Innholder at Sandwich, and died Oct. 24, 1783; a daughter, who m. Rev. Mr. Hawley, of Marshpee; William, who died at Harwich; Thomas, who was a saddler at Framingham; and Joseph, who resided at West Cambridge.—Book of the Lockes, p. 314; Reg., xiii, 30

§ Rev. Jonathan Russell was son of Rev. Jonathan Russell of Barnstable, and grandson of Rev. John, first minister of Wethersfield, Conn., then of Hadley. He grad. Yale College, 1708; succeeded his father as minister of the church in Barnstable in 1712. He married the sister of Col. James Otis, father of James Otis, the patriot. After laboring as minister of the Barnstable church forty-seven years, he died Sept. 10, 1759, at the age of 70.

|| Samuel Danforth, son of Rev. Samuel, of Roxbury, was born Dec. 18, 1666, grad. H. C. 1683, m. Hannah, dau. of Rev. James Allen of Boston, and died Nov. 14, 1727.

1891

1892

1893

1894

1895

1896

1897

1898

1899

1900

1901

1902

1903

1904

1905

1906

1907

1908

1909

1910

1911

1912

1913

1914

1915

1916

1917

1918

1919

1920



wt y<sup>e</sup> have Manifested to be y<sup>r</sup> Desire—viz. y<sup>t</sup> Mr Dexter may be settled in y<sup>e</sup> Ministry among y<sup>m</sup>. But on y<sup>e</sup> Contrary hoping y<sup>t</sup> he may be made a Blessing to y<sup>m</sup> we do Approve of y<sup>r</sup> Calling him to y<sup>e</sup> Ministry of y<sup>e</sup> Gospel among y<sup>m</sup>—& advise, if he shall Accept y<sup>r</sup> Call, to settle him in y<sup>e</sup> Ministry among y<sup>m</sup>.

Sept 25, 1723.

Nath<sup>l</sup> Stone

Joseph Lord

Dan<sup>l</sup> Greenleaf

The Peoples Love & Unity has hitherto Continued, & if it be y<sup>e</sup> will of God y<sup>t</sup> I should abide with y<sup>m</sup> undertaking & Engaging in y<sup>e</sup> work of y<sup>e</sup> Ministry among y<sup>m</sup>, I Entreat y<sup>e</sup> Lord to Continue it.

26. I Visited Mr Stone & he gave his Approbation.—This night before, Two vessells Came ashore—a Ship at Harwich—a Brig at Nobscussit—but thro' a good providence no man Lost his Life—but it is to y<sup>e</sup> Damage of y<sup>e</sup> Vessel & Loading.

[October & November.] I was abt y<sup>e</sup> time incumbered with much busyness & Journeying that I was forced to Neglect my Diary, & I fear I have been too Negligent thro' a Careless forgetfulness, in not Returning to it again so soon as I might—for I have not Noted any for almost these two Months, & y<sup>r</sup> hath been many Overtures of providence respecting me in y<sup>t</sup> time, upon w<sup>ch</sup> I shall say in Generall, after y<sup>e</sup> passages Mentioned with respect to Yarmouth, I came home Expecting and designing nothing else but to prepare for Yarmouth, but in y<sup>t</sup> time did y<sup>e</sup> people of Dedham make y<sup>r</sup> choice of me, & I was not under Obligations to Yarmouth, & many Considerations making Dedham y<sup>e</sup> most Eligible & y<sup>e</sup> Advice of my Friends & y<sup>e</sup> Counsell of some Fathers in y<sup>e</sup> Ministry determined me to leave my Friends at Yarmouth & wait upon providence with respect to Dedham, w<sup>ch</sup> I did, & am now Engaged in y<sup>r</sup> Service (& y<sup>e</sup> Lord prosper me, if it may be his blessed will) tho' I have not yet accepted y<sup>r</sup> Invitation.

Nov. 22. This Day it was very Cold.—I Communicated something of my mind to y<sup>e</sup> young Lady, w<sup>ch</sup> I hope (& I think I have reason to hope) may thro' y<sup>e</sup> smiles of Indulgent Providence be y<sup>e</sup> Person in w<sup>m</sup> I may find y<sup>t</sup> good thing & obtain favour of y<sup>e</sup> Lord. I think I have not been rash in my proceedings—she is as far as I Can find a Woman of Merit—a woman of good Temper & and of prudent Conduct & Conversation.  
\* \* \* I will Commit my Cause unto God most high—Oh Let me not force providence but follow it.

24. I preached all Day at Brookline\* & was Carried thro' y<sup>e</sup> work of preaching with pleasure & satisfaction, but was Strained in Prayer.

27. I went to Dedham under much Thoughtfulness & Concernedness & Discouragements—my fears do Multiply upon me.

29. I went to Medfield—Dedham Committee requested my Answer.  
\* \* \* I put off y<sup>e</sup> Committee for y<sup>t</sup> time.

Decr. 1. Preached at Dedham—with much Difficulty went thro' y<sup>e</sup> work.

5. I have as Clear a Vote for settlement as can well be looked for in y<sup>e</sup> Day. I have advis'd with y<sup>e</sup> Ministers who do think it my Duty to Accept y<sup>e</sup> Invitation y<sup>t</sup> Dedham has given me, but yet I find a very great Backwardness in me to Engage in y<sup>e</sup> work. [The Causes of his timidity, he suspects, in part, to be these:—a “love of ease,” a “spirit of childish fear,” “of surmise & Jealousy,” y<sup>e</sup> want of strong grace,” &c.]  
(To be Continued.)

\* Rev. James Allen, first minister of Brookline, was at that time pastor. Mr. Allen was a native of Roxbury, grad. H. C. 1710, ord. Nov. 5, 1718, d. Feb. 18, 1847, a. 55.



## THE DELAMATER FAMILY.

[Communicated by Hon. REUBEN H. WALWORTH, of Saratoga Springs, N. Y.]

1. Capt. ISAAC<sup>1</sup> DELAMATER, who is probably the progenitor of all who bear the name in this country, undoubtedly came hither from Holland; and was one of the French Huguenots who escaped to Holland after the revocation of the edict of Nantes. He was probably one of the first settlers of Ulster County, New York, a few years previous to the congregating of the settlers in the stockaded town, or village, of Esopus, (Kingston,) in 1658. There is in the hands of one of his descendants, Isaac Delamater of Jefferson, Mich., an engraving, upon the silver ring of a cane which has come down to him through successive generations, containing the following words, "Capt. Isaac Delemater, 1656." And Major Jacob Delamata, formerly of Florida, N. Y., who was born in 1762, informed his family that, when quite a young man, he saw in the possession of his grandfather a gentleman's suit of clothes, of broadcloth, ornamented with numerous small silver buttons, and highly ornamented knee buckles, which was said to have belonged to his ancestor who first came to this country from Holland.

Who Capt. Isaac Delamater of Esopus, or Kingston, married, or when he died has not been ascertained; but the following are supposed to have been his children, and to have been born at the Esopus in Ulster County: (2) *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup>[†] m. 1, Celiste Vernoie; 2, Elsie Tappan; and 3, Sarah Bogart;—(3) *Jacobus*,<sup>2</sup>[†] m. Garete Martins;—(4) *Cornelius*,<sup>2</sup>[†] m. Margaret Van Steenburgh;—(5) *Gerrit*,<sup>2</sup> m. Anntje (Anna) Hoogland, and had a son, Teunis, bap. 7 Feb. 1697, at Kingston;—(6) *Peter*,<sup>2</sup> m. 1, Guerteny (Gertrude) Matheusen, and had by her one son, Johannes, (John,) bap. 17 May, 1712, at Kingston; he m. 2, Guerteny Van Steenburgh, and had by her a dau. Helena D., bap. 7 Nov. 1714, at Kingston; (7) *Hester*,<sup>2</sup> m. 1, Moses De Graaf, and had by him one son, Abram De Graaf, bap. 9 June, 1695, at K.; she m. 2, Moses La Conti, and had a dau. Margaret La Conti, bap. 7 Feb. 1697.

2. ABRAHAM<sup>2</sup> DELAMATER, born at the Esopus, N. Y., is supposed to be the eldest son of Capt. Isaac<sup>1</sup> Delamater, who came from Holland. He m. 1st, 17 Jan. 1682, Celeste Vernoie, dau. of Cornelius Vernoie of Kingston. They settled at Kingston, where he took the oath of allegiance to the new government in 1689, and was an elder in the Reformed Dutch Church. His child by her was:—(8) *Susanna*,<sup>3</sup> bap. 12 Dec. 1685, at Kingston.

He m. 2, Elsie Tappan; his children by her were:—(9) *Johannes*,<sup>3</sup>[†] bp. 4 July, 1697, at K.; m. 1, Christina Wyncoop; 2, Maria Decker;—(10) *David*,<sup>3</sup>[†] bp. 2 Feb. 1701, at K.; m. Laurentje (Laura) Ten Broeck;—(11) *Jacobus*,<sup>3</sup> (*James*), bp. 22 April, 1705, at K.;—(12) *Abraham*,<sup>3</sup>[†] bp. 28 Sept. 1707, at K.; m. 1, Elizabeth Lomo; 2, Rachel Lomo; 3, Sarah Van Gaasbeck;—(13) *Ariantje*,<sup>3</sup> bp. 15 Nov. 1694, at K.

He m. 3d, 31 Dec. 1710, Sarah Bogart, dau. of Henry Bogart, and was living at K. in 1719. He probably had no issue by her.

3. JACOBUS<sup>2</sup> [*JAMES*] DELAMATER, born at the Esopus, N. Y., is supposed to have been the second son of Capt. Isaac<sup>1</sup> Delamater. He m. Garete Martins. They settled at Kingston, and in 1715 were living at Claverack. In 1728 he was a freeholder residing at Marbletown, N. Y., where he probably died. Their children were:—(14) *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup>[†] b. in 1693, at K.;





m. Rebecca Delamater ;—(15) *Claud*,<sup>3</sup> m. and resided at Claverack, N. Y., where he probably died ; his son James, b. 16 May, 1720, m. and died at C., 16 Oct. 1794, and his wife, who was b. 10 Aug. 1733, d. 5 Nov. 1796, at Claverack ;—(16) *Jacob*,<sup>3</sup> bp. 18 May, 1699, at Kingston ;—(17) *Martin*,<sup>3</sup> bp. 4 May, 1701, at K. ;—(18) *Bata*,<sup>3</sup> bp. 24 Dec. 1703, at K. ;—(19) *Martha*,<sup>3</sup> bp. 8 Nov. 1696, at K. ;—(20) *Janitje*,<sup>3</sup> [*Jane*,] bp. 7 April, 1711, at K.

4. CORNELIUS<sup>2</sup> DELAMATER, born at the Esopus, supposed to be the 3d son of Capt. Isaac<sup>1</sup> Delamater, who came from Holland ; m. 20 Sept. 1703, Margaret Van Steenburgh. They settled at Kingston, where he was a trustee of the village, in 1714, 1719, and 1725, and the civil records of the town indicate that he was an active business man. Their children were :—(21) *Cornelius*,<sup>3</sup> [†] bp. 6 Dec. 1719, at K. ; m. Catalyntje Oosterhoodt ;—(22) *Benjamin*,<sup>3</sup> bp. 4 July, 1725, at K. ;—(23) *Tebina*,<sup>3</sup> bp. 21 July, 1706, at K. ;—(24) *Maritje S.*,<sup>3</sup> bp. 22 April, 1711, at K.

9. JOHANNES<sup>3</sup> [JOHN] DELAMATER, m. 1, Christina Wyncoop, dau. of John Wyncoop, and settled at Kingston, where he was a trustee of the village, from 1727 to 1740. His children by her were :—(25) *Cornelius*,<sup>4</sup> bp. 1 March, 1724, at K. ;—(26) *Abraham John*,<sup>4</sup> [†] b. about 1730, at K. ; m. 1, Sarah Ten Broeck ; 2, Margretje (Margaret) Ten Broeck ;—(27) *Elsie*,<sup>4</sup> bp. 3 April, 1726, at K. ;—(28) *Annatje*,<sup>4</sup> [*Anna*,] bp. 21 Nov. 1736, at K.

He m. 2, Maria Decker, of Kingston. His child by her was :—(29) *Maria*,<sup>4</sup> bp. 6 Sept. 1740, at Kingston.

10. DAVID<sup>3</sup> DELAMATER m. Laurentje Ten Broeck. They settled at Kingston, where he was one of the village trustees. Their children were : (30) *John*,<sup>4</sup> [†] bp. 20 April, 1735, at K. ; m. Elizabeth Brink ;—(31) *Cornelius*,<sup>4</sup> bp. 19 May, 1737, at K. ;—(32) *James*,<sup>4</sup> bp. 14 Oct. 1739, at K. ;—(33) *David D.*,<sup>4</sup> [†] bp. 3 Jan. 1744, at K. ; m. Sarah Hoffman ;—(34) *Abraham*,<sup>4</sup> bp. 22 Feb. 1747, at K. ; m. Elizabeth — ;—(35) *Tera*,<sup>4</sup> bp. 28 March, 1742, at K.

12 ABRAHAM<sup>3</sup> DELAMATER m. 1, 19 April, 1730, Elizabeth Lomo, [Lodtman.] His child by her was :—(36) *Abraham*,<sup>4</sup> b. 1735, at Kingston ; d. in infancy.

He then m. 2, Rachel Lomo, [Lodtman.] His children by her were : (37) *Abraham*,<sup>4</sup> b. 1739 ;—(38) *David*,<sup>4</sup> b. 1742 ;—(39) *John*,<sup>4</sup> b. 1744 ;—(40) *Rachel*,<sup>4</sup> b. 1737 ;—(41) *Catherine*,<sup>4</sup> b. 1740 ; all born at Kingston.

He m. 3, Sarah Van Gaasbeck Chambers, dau. of Abraham Van Gaasbeck Chambers, only son of Thomas Chambers and Laurentia Kelleneer, wid. of Rev. Laurence Van Gaasbeck, minister of Kingston. His children by her were :—(42) *Cornelius*,<sup>4</sup> [†] b. about 1745, at Kingston ; m. Rachel Slaight ;—(43) *Peter*,<sup>4</sup> bp. 25 June, 1749, at K. ; he m. Laurentia Dean, and d. at Poughkeepsie, N. Y. ;—(44) *Sarah*,<sup>4</sup> bp. 3 Nov. 1751, at Kingston ;—(45) *John*,<sup>4</sup> bp. 3 Feb. 1753, at K. ; he m. Annatje Whitaker ; (46) *Margaret*,<sup>4</sup> b. 7 March, 1756, at K.

14. Capt. ISAAC<sup>3</sup> DELAMATER born at Kingston, N. Y., in 1693, m. Rebecca Delamater. They settled at Kingston, and about 1745 removed to the Oblong, (now Amenia,) N. Y. He became wealthy ; was a captain of militia, and went with his company to Canada during the French war. He was also a justice of the peace. And when a man complained of his poor neighbor, for killing deer out of season, in order to get half the pen-



alty, which the law gave to the complainant, the worthy justice enforced the law to the very letter; for the poor man being unable to pay the fine, the alternative penalty of twenty lashes had to be substituted in the place of the fine. And the justice awarded to the complainant his half of the penalty, by ordering the constable to give him ten out of the twenty lashes upon his naked back, to the perfect satisfaction of the whole neighborhood. The family tradition is, that the worthy magistrate was never afterwards troubled with vexatious complaints, of that kind, against any of his neighbors.

He d. in 1775, at Amenia, and his remains were deposited in the family cemetery on his own farm. His children were:—(47) *John*,<sup>4</sup>[+] b. 9 April, 1720, at Kingston; m. Maria Kipp;—(48) *Cornelius*,<sup>4</sup> born at Kingston; he m. — Dusenbury, and settled in Ulster County; they had 3 children: Isaac, Anne, and Elizabeth, and perhaps more;—(49) *Isaac*,<sup>4</sup> born at Kingston prior to 1730; he m. 20 Feb. 1752, Catherine Kipp, dau. of John Kipp and Sarah Spear of Rhinebeck, N. Y.; they settled at the Oblong, and about 1770 removed further west;—(50) *Hendrick*,<sup>4</sup> [*Henry*,] born at Kingston, prior to 1730; he m. 20 Feb. 1752, Eve Kipp, sister of his brother Isaac's wife; they settled at the Oblong, and about 1780 removed to what is now Ghent, N. Y., and died in that vicinity; he had children: Abraham, John, Catherine, Isaac, and Benjamin;—(51) *Martin*,<sup>4</sup>[+] b. 1730, at Kingston; m. Ann Marsh;—(52) *Benjamin*,<sup>4</sup>[+] b. 1743, at Kingston; m. Hannah Row;—(53) *Elizabeth*,<sup>4</sup> bp. 13 Feb. 1737, at K.; she m. at Oblong, — Marsh, son of the Rev. Cyrus Marsh, who was settled as minister of Kent, Conn., in May, 1741; he was a lawyer, and they settled at Oblong and remained there many years, and then removed to some place which is not ascertained.

21. CORNELIUS<sup>3</sup> DELAMATER, bp. at Kingston, 6 Dec. 1719; m. 6 May, 1743, Catalyntje [Catalina] Oosterhooft. Their children were:—(54) *Cornelius*,<sup>4</sup> bp. 12 April, 1745, at Kingston; d. in infancy;—(55) *Cornelius*,<sup>4</sup> 2d, bp. 7 Dec. 1746, at K.; d. in childhood;—(56) *Abraham*,<sup>4</sup> bp. 28 Aug. 1748, at K.; m. Catherine Van Waggoner, and had a son Isaac, bp. 11 Nov. 1781;—(57) *Benjamin*,<sup>4</sup> b. about 1750, at K.;—(58) *Cornelius*,<sup>4</sup> 3d, bp. 22 April, 1789, at K.; d. in infancy;—(59) *Cornelius*,<sup>4</sup> 4th, bp. 20 July, 1760, at K.;—(60) *Rachel*,<sup>4</sup> bp. 29 Oct. 1752, at K.;—(61) *Margaret*,<sup>4</sup> bp. 14 Sept. 1755, at K.;—(62) *Elizabeth*,<sup>4</sup> bp. 3 May, 1757, at Kingston.

26. ABRAHAM JOHN<sup>4</sup> DELAMATER m. 20 Dec. 1755, Sarah Ten Broeck. (She was a daughter of Wessel Ten Broeck and Blandina Van Gaasbeck Chambers, and grand dau. of Abraham Van Gaasbeck Chambers, whose mother, Laurentia Kelleneer, was the widow of Rev. Lawrence Van Gaasbeck, who grad. at the University of Leyden, 25 May, 1664, arrived in New York, 21 Aug. 1678, was minister of Kingston, and preached his first sermon there, 15 Sept. 1678, and d. in Feb. 1680.)

They settled at Kingston, where she died. His children by her were: (63) *John*,<sup>5</sup> bp. 5 Sept. 1756, at K., and d. unm.;—(64) *Cornelius*,<sup>5</sup> bp. 19 Feb. 1763, at K.;—(65) *Blandina*,<sup>5</sup>[+] bp. 9 Sept. 1759, at K., m. Peter Sharp;—(66) *Christina*,<sup>5</sup> bp. 23 Aug. 1761, at K., d. unm.;—(67) *Elizabeth*,<sup>5</sup> bp. in 1762, at K.;—(68) *Maria*,<sup>5</sup> bp. 4 Oct. 1766, at K.

He then m. 2, Margrethe [Margaret] Ten Broeck. His children by her were:—(69) *Jacob*,<sup>5</sup> bp. 24 Aug. 1773, at K.;—(70) *Catherine*,<sup>5</sup> m. Jacob Ten Broeck.

Page 1 - August 15, 1977

1000

1. The first part of the report is a description of the  
2. The second part is a description of the  
3. The third part is a description of the  
4. The fourth part is a description of the  
5. The fifth part is a description of the  
6. The sixth part is a description of the  
7. The seventh part is a description of the  
8. The eighth part is a description of the  
9. The ninth part is a description of the  
10. The tenth part is a description of the



30. JOHN<sup>4</sup> DELAMATER m. Elizabeth Brink. Their children were:—(71) *John*,<sup>5</sup> bp. 5 April 1779;—(72) *Cornelius*,<sup>5</sup> bp. 1 Jan. 1785;—(73) *Rachel*,<sup>5</sup> bp. 30 June, 1782;—(74) *Annetje*,<sup>5</sup> [*Anne*,] bp. 24 May, 1789; (75) *Catherine*,<sup>5</sup> bp. 12 June, 1797.

33. DAVID D.<sup>4</sup> DELAMATER m. Sarah Hoffman. Their children were:—(76) *David D.*,<sup>5</sup> bp. 21 Oct. 1764, d. in infancy;—(77) *David D.*,<sup>5</sup> 2d, bp. in 1766;—(78) *Anthony*,<sup>5</sup> bp. 2 Nov. 1768; he was a lawyer; m. Catherine Houghtaling, and settled at Rhinebeck, N. Y., where he died at an advanced age;—(79) *Abraham*,<sup>5</sup> bp. 19 Feb. 1771; he was a physician, and settled at Rhinebeck, N. Y., where he d. at an advanced age.

42. CORNELIUS<sup>4</sup> DELAMATER m. 20 April, 1767, Rachel Slaight. He d. at Rhinebeck, N. Y., at an advanced age. Their children were:—(80) *Thomas*,<sup>5</sup> bp. 6 April, 1774, m. Christina Pulver; had 2 children who d. in infancy; Mary, b. 9 Dec. 1794, m. and had 2 children, and d. 1855; and Henry, b. 19 Oct. 1800, m. 12 June, 1833, to Julia Harrison, living at Rhinebeck, 1858, s. p.;—(81) *Conrad*,<sup>5</sup> bp. 23 Oct. 1778; he d. at Rhinebeck, unm.;—(82) *Benjamin S.*,<sup>5</sup> bp. 4 Oct. 1783, m. Rachel Snyder;—(83) *William*,<sup>5</sup> b. 24 March, 1789, m. Eliza Douglas;—(84) *Sarah*,<sup>5</sup> bp. 20 Oct. 1768, was living in 1858;—(85) *Anna*,<sup>5</sup> bp. 3 Dec. 1770, d. 25 Feb. 1771;—(86) *Anna*,<sup>5</sup> 2d, bp. 3 Dec. 1771, d. unm.;—(87) *Catherine*,<sup>5</sup> bp. 7 May, 1781; she m. Wilhelmus Tremper and was living in 1858;—(88) *Elizabeth*,<sup>5</sup> bp. 4 Aug. 1786; she m. Tobias Hasbrouck and they were living at Kingston, N. Y., in 1858;—(89) *Effie*,<sup>5</sup> (twin of William,) b. 24 March, 1789, d. unm.;—(90) *Margaret*,<sup>5</sup> b. 6 July, 1792; she m. James Van Keuren, and was living in 1858.

47. JOHN<sup>4</sup> DELAMATER m. 20 Feb. 1752, Maria Kipp, dau. of John Kipp and Sarah Spear of Rhinebeck, N. Y. They settled at Oblong, and about 1778 removed to that part of Kinderhook which is now Chatham, N. Y., where he d. 30 Oct. 1793. She survived him, and d. in April, 1802, at Poestenkill, N. Y., at the residence of her son Samuel. Their children were:—(91) *Isaac*,<sup>5</sup> b. 13 Dec. 1752, at Oblong; he was a merchant; was a commissary in the army of the revolution; he m. Hannah Barlow of Oblong; they settled at Duaneburgh, N. Y., and about 1800 removed to Pompey, N. Y., where they both died; they had 7 children: John, Stephen, Nathan and Abraham, twins, Maria who m. Dr. Denison of Pompey, and Anson;—(92) *John*,<sup>5</sup> b. 23 Sept. 1756, at Oblong, d. 27 July, 1774;—(93) *Jacob*,<sup>5</sup> [†] b. 1 June, 1762, at Oblong, m. Elizabeth Dorr;—(94) *Benjamin*,<sup>5</sup> b. 1 June, 1762, at Oblong, (twin of the last;) he m. Sarah Gifford, dau. of Capt. Rowland Gifford of Chatham, N. Y.; they settled at Chatham, where she died leaving one dau. Mary, who d. at the age of 10 years; he then m. Isabel Beverly of Florida, N. Y., and was a farmer and a merchant at Duaneburgh, N. Y., and died in Chataque Co.; he had by her four sons and several daughters: Benjamin, John, Clinton, Jacob, Maria, &c.;—(95) *Abraham*,<sup>5</sup> b. 4 March, 1766, at Oblong, d. 16 June, 1766;—(96) *Abraham*,<sup>5</sup> b. 7 April, 1767, at Oblong; he was a physician; he m. Phebe Herrick, who d. s. p.; he then m. Agnes Storm of Cocksackie, N. Y., b. 7 April, 1778; they settled at Duaneburgh and removed to Rome, N. Y., where he d. 6 Aug. 1848; she d. in 1855 at Albany; they had several children, of whom only one was living in 1858, Lafayette Delamater;—(97) *Samuel*,<sup>5</sup> b. 2 Jan. 1770, at Oblong; he m. Lucy Sedgwick; he was a merchant, and they settled at Poestenkill, near Troy, N. Y., where he d. in 1822; they had 3 sons: Willard, John, and



Isaac, a clergyman of Indiana;—(98) *Peter*,<sup>5</sup>[†] b. 2 Jan. 1773, at Oblong, m. Sarah Gage;—(99) *Margaret*,<sup>5</sup> b. 21 Aug. 1754, at Oblong, d. 19 Aug. 1769;—(100) *Rebecca*,<sup>5</sup> b. 25 Sept. 1758, at Oblong, d. 14 May, 1761;—(101) *Rachel*,<sup>5</sup>[†] b. 8 July, 1760, at Oblong, m. Joshua Newman;—(102) *Rebecca*,<sup>5</sup> b. 15 March, 1764, at Oblong; she m. William Bullis of Chatham, N. Y., and had by him a dau. who died at the age of 11 years; he died, and she then m. Capt. Rice, of Hop Brook, Tyringham, Mass., and had by him two children, William and Amelia; her second husband died and she removed with her children to Ashtabula County, Ohio.

51. MARTIN<sup>4</sup> DELAMATER m. Anna Marsh, b. about 1745, dau. of the Rev. Cyrus Marsh of Kent, Conn. They settled at Oblong, where he d. in 1805, and she d. in 1815. Their children were:—(103) *Cyrus*,<sup>5</sup> who m. Lyon, and had two sons, John, and Isaac who m. Smith;—(104) *Susannah*,<sup>5</sup> who m. the Rev. Ebenezer Smith, a Methodist clergyman, and had a son, the Rev. Friend Smith, and a dau. who m. Dubois;—(105) *Rebecca*,<sup>5</sup> who m. Philip Winegar and had 4 children, Anne, Mary, Oliver, and Ira;—(106) *Maria*,<sup>5</sup> who m. Terril, and left two sons, Horace, and Nathan.

52. BENJAMIN<sup>4</sup> DELAMATER m. Hannah Row, dau. of Nicholas Row; they settled at Oblong and resided there many years; they afterwards removed to Clinton, in Dutchess Co., where he d. 7 Aug. 1800. Their children were:—(107) *Nicholas*,<sup>5</sup>;—(108) *Jacob*,<sup>5</sup>;—(109) *Benjamin*,<sup>5</sup>[†] b. 21 Oct. 1778, at Oblong, m. Almira Row;—(110) *Susannah*,<sup>5</sup>;—(111) *Sarah*,<sup>5</sup>;—(112) *Lanah*,<sup>5</sup>;—(113) *Elizabeth*,<sup>5</sup>;—(114) *Mary*,<sup>5</sup>.

65. PETER SHARP by his wife Blandina<sup>5</sup> Delamater had children:—(115) *George*,<sup>6</sup>;—(116) *Abraham*,<sup>6</sup> m. 1st, Helen C. Pitcher, and had by her two daus., Catherine G.<sup>7</sup> Sharp, who m. Edward Knickerbacker, and Helen B.<sup>7</sup> Sharp; he m. 2d, Helen C. Kip, and had by her 3 children, Jacob<sup>7</sup> Sharp, Mary L.<sup>7</sup> Sharp, and Maria<sup>7</sup> Sharp;—(117) *Peter*,<sup>6</sup> m. Margaret Whittaker;—(118) *Jacob*,<sup>6</sup> m. Catherine Rochefeller;—(119) *Eve*,<sup>6</sup> m. Wessel Ten Broeck;—(120) *Sarah*,<sup>6</sup>;—(121) *Maria*,<sup>6</sup>.

93. JACOB<sup>5</sup> DELAMATER m. in 1786, Elizabeth Dorr, b. 14 March, 1766, at Lyme, youngest dau. of Matthew Dorr of Lyme, by his first wife Elizabeth Palmer. [This Matthew Dorr was the third son of Edmond Dorr and Mary Griswold of Lyme, and grandson of Edward Dorr and Elizabeth his wife of Roxbury, which Edward Dorr, b. in 1648 in the west of England and came to America about 1770, married and settled in Boston, and removed to Roxbury, where he d. in 1734.] Jacob Delamata was a farmer and a major of militia. They settled at Chatham, and removed to Duanesburgh, N. Y., in 1790, and to Florida, N. Y., in 1802, where he d. 27 June, 1828. His wid. d. 25 March, 1850, at Lockport. Their children were:—(122) Dr. *John*,<sup>6</sup> b. 18 April, 1787, at Chatham; he was a physician, licensed by the Medical Society of Otsego Co., in 1806; he m. 1 April, 1810, Ruth Angel, b. 10 Feb. 1789, at Smithfield, R. I., dau. of Joshua Angel and Mehitable Manton of Kinderhook; they were residing at Cleveland, in 1859, and he was then professor in the medical department of the Western Reserve College; they had 8 children;—(123) *Edward*,<sup>6</sup> b. 20 March, 1789, at Chatham; m. in Sept. 1812, Sarah Hale, and settled at Manlius, N. Y., and had 8 children;—(124) Dr. *Jacob*,<sup>6</sup> b. 20 May, 1791, at Duanesburgh; grad. at the Medical College in New York, in 1813, and d. 21 Oct. 1814, at Florida, N. Y., unm;—(125)





*Elizabeth*,<sup>6</sup> b. 4 Jan. 1794, at Duaneburgh; m. 22 Sept. 1811, Thomas Vanderveer, b. 17 Jan. 1786, at Glenn, N. Y., and d. 20 Jan. 1840, at Florida, N. Y., and had 6 children:—(126) *Maria*,<sup>6</sup> b. 4 Feb. 1799, at Duaneburgh; she m. Dr. John S. Shuler, b. 10 Aug. 1794, at Florida; he was a distinguished physician and surgeon of Canajoharie and Lockport, N. Y., and d. 20 Feb. 1854, at San Francisco, Cal.; she was living at Lockport in 1858; they had 2 children;—(127) *Helen*,<sup>6</sup> b. 4 June, 1849, at Florida; m. 2 Feb. 1830, James Duane Shuler, b. 28 May, 1803, at Florida, son of Col. Solomon Shuler and Lydia Wood of Florida; he was a farmer, and contractor upon public works; they were living at Lockport, in 1858, and had 4 children.

98 PETER<sup>5</sup> DELAMATER m. about 1805, Sarah Gaige, b. 22 Dec. 1786, at Duaneburgh, dau. of Mortimer Gaige and Catherine Vail of D. He was a physician; and they settled at Duaneburgh, where she d. 14 May, 1844, and he d. 14 Sept. 1849. Their children were:—(128) *John M.*,<sup>6</sup> b. 4 May, 1809, m. in 1832, Asenath Bogardus, dau. of Rev. — Bogardus, of Guilderland, N. Y.; he was a teacher, of respectability, and d. in Feb. 1835, and she d. two or three years afterwards;—(129) *Frederick*,<sup>6</sup> b. 17 July, 1811; m. 2 Jan. 1834, Maria Beebe, b. 23 Feb. 1812, at Guilderland, dau. of William Beebe and Hannah his wife; he was a miller, and they were living at Amsterdam, N. Y., in 1858; they had 3 children: 1, Marcus F.,<sup>7</sup> b. 14 Oct. 1834, d. 14 Sept. 1852, in California; 2, Henry,<sup>7</sup> b. 16 Sept. 1836, d. 8 March, 1837; and 3, William Henry,<sup>7</sup> b. 16 Sept. 1839;—(130) *Stephen G.*,<sup>6</sup> b. 7 March, 1815; m. 24 April, 1842, Emily J. Burbank, b. 12 May, 1821; he was an eminent physician, and they were living at Duaneburgh in 1858 and had 8 children: Peter,<sup>7</sup> b. 26 Jan. 1843; Ann Augusta,<sup>7</sup> b. 18 Jan. 1845, d. 2 May, 1847; Sarah Elizabeth,<sup>7</sup> b. 1 Nov. 1846, d. 17 June, 1858; Eliza M.,<sup>7</sup> b. 8 April, 1849; Horace B.,<sup>7</sup> b. 30 April, 1851; Emily,<sup>7</sup> b. 29 June, 1853; Marietta,<sup>7</sup> b. 22 Jan. 1856; and a dau.<sup>7</sup> b. in March, 1858;—(131) *Maria*,<sup>6</sup> b. 4 June, 1806; m. in 1824, John Quincy Adams Day; she d. 10 Sept. 1825, leaving one child who d. in infancy;—(132) *Anne Eliza*,<sup>6</sup> b. 13 May, 1813; m. 2 Jan. 1832, Daniel Coon, b. in Oct. 1812, who d. 30 Dec. 1845; she had by him one child, Maria,<sup>7</sup> b. 29 Sept. 1834; she then m. 25 July, 1847, John D. Jones, b. 14 Jan. 1804, a farmer of Duaneburgh; she d. 15 Nov. 1850, and had by him one child, Susan Frances,<sup>7</sup> b. 19 Feb. 1850;—(133) *Catherine*,<sup>6</sup> b. 28 April, 1817; m. 2 Jan. 1833, Stephen G. W. Vanatta, a farmer of Knox, N. Y., b. 22 July, 1807; they had 10 children: Sarah,<sup>7</sup> b. 28 Feb. 1834, m. 3 Jan. 1856, Nelson D. Chandler; John,<sup>7</sup> b. 11 Aug. 1835, m. Dec. 1857, Sarah Fancher; Stephen,<sup>7</sup> b. 6 Sept. 1838; Ira,<sup>7</sup> b. 23 June, 1840, d. 7 Aug. 1840; Ann Elizabeth,<sup>7</sup> b. 29 Aug. 1843; Maria,<sup>7</sup> b. 17 June, 1846; Emily Augusta,<sup>7</sup> b. 17 July, 1848; Martha Ellen,<sup>7</sup> b. 5 Feb. 1851, d. 10 Sept. 1857; Oscar W.,<sup>7</sup> b. 4 July, 1853; and Catherine J.,<sup>7</sup> b. 4 June, 1857;—(134) *Ira M.*,<sup>6</sup> b. 28 Sept. 1819; m. 25 Nov. 1841, Margaret Elizabeth Beebe, b. 10 Aug. 1822, dau. of Nicholas Beebe and Elizabeth Passage; he was a respectable physician living in the city of Albany in 1858; they had 7 children: John Milton,<sup>7</sup> b. 3 May, 1843; Elizabeth,<sup>7</sup> b. 25 March, 1845, d. 24 July, 1845; Nicholas,<sup>7</sup> b. 21 Feb. 1847; Helen Shuler,<sup>7</sup> b. 17 Feb. 1849; Eliza Maria,<sup>7</sup> b. 2 June, 1851, d. 21 June, 1851; Almira,<sup>7</sup> b. 16 July, 1854, d. 31 March, 1855; and Lebbeus,<sup>7</sup> b. 28 June, 1857, d. 8 Nov. 1857;—(135) *Elizabeth*,<sup>6</sup> b. 25 Feb. 1824; she m. 9 April, 1846, Henry Harden, b. 13 July, 1822, son of Benjamin Harden; he was a merchant,



and they settled at New Baltimore, N. Y., where she d. 12 July, 1848; they had 2 children: Benjamin Peter,<sup>7</sup> b. 25 March, 1847, d. July, 1847; and Sarah Elizabeth,<sup>7</sup> b. 25 March, 1848;—(136) *Marcus R.*,<sup>6</sup> b. 4 Aug. 1827; he m. 7 March, 1847, Caroline Torrey, b. 18 March, 1825, dau. of Almeron Torrey and Elizabeth Van Auken; he was a miller, and they were living at Mariaville, N. Y., in 1858, and had 4 children: Ira,<sup>7</sup> b. 18 Feb. 1848, d. 28 Aug. 1849; Austin,<sup>7</sup> b. 27 May, 1850; Maria A.,<sup>7</sup> b. 1 March, 1853; and Frederick,<sup>7</sup> b. 20 Oct. 1856.

101. JOSHUA NEWMAN, who m. Rachel<sup>5</sup> Delamater, was an officer in the army of the revolution. They settled at Oblong, removed to Duanesburgh, and to Delhi, N. Y., where they both died. Their children were: (137) *Joshua*,<sup>6</sup> d. at Albany, unm.;—(138) *Samuel*,<sup>6</sup> d. at sea, unm.;—(139) *John*,<sup>6</sup> b. 27 July, 1785; m. 16 Nov. 1808, Elizabeth Griffin; was a merchant, and they had 4 children: Elizabeth Maria,<sup>7</sup> b. 26 Nov. 1809; Nancy Sarah,<sup>7</sup> b. 24 May, 1815; John Delamater,<sup>7</sup> b. 26 July, 1818, a lawyer at Lockport, N. Y.; and Maria,<sup>7</sup> who m. Luther Forsyth;—(140) *Abraham*,<sup>6</sup> a wholesale grocer in Troy, N. Y., m. — Gregory, and had by her one son; she d.; he then m. again and had 3 children: Sarah G.,<sup>7</sup> Abraham,<sup>7</sup> and William Absalom,<sup>7</sup> a physician;—(141) *Sarah*,<sup>6</sup> m. Capt. Daniel Frazier; he d. in California, and she was living at Natchez, Miss., in 1858;—(142) *Lanah*,<sup>6</sup> m. John Carpenter, a merchant, of Troy, N. Y.

109. BENJAMIN<sup>5</sup> DELAMATER m. Almira Row, dau. of Samuel Row. They settled at Hyde Park, N. Y., where he d. 21 March, 1858. Their children were:—(143) *Edwin*,<sup>6</sup> b. 4 Feb. 1810, d. 21 June, 1829;—(144) *William Harrison*,<sup>6</sup> b. 2 March, 1813, m. 26 Feb. 1834, Elizabeth Burroughs of Cairo, N. Y., and d. 8 April, 1853, and had one son, William Burroughs;—(145) *Benjamin Franklin*,<sup>6</sup> b. 16 Feb. 1815, d. 5 April, 1816;—(146) *Perry Decatur*,<sup>6</sup> b. 7 Jan. 1817; m. 17 Nov. 1841, Susan Swade, dau. of Abraham Swade of La Grange, N. Y., and had 2 children: Abraham,<sup>7</sup> and Sarah Elizabeth<sup>7</sup>;—(147) *Belden*,<sup>6</sup> b. 16 Feb. 1819; m. 11 Feb. 1842, Elizabeth O'Leary, and had 3 children: Belden,<sup>7</sup> Caroline,<sup>7</sup> and James<sup>7</sup>;—(148) *James Van Ness*,<sup>6</sup> b. 11 Feb. 1828; m. 20 Nov. 1855, Hannah E. Slocum; they had a son, Bayard Edwin<sup>7</sup>;—(149) *Benjamin Edwin*,<sup>6</sup> b. 22 Aug. 1831; m. 8 Aug. 1854, Amelia Caroline Gibbs Lloyd, dau. of Morris Gibbs Lloyd; they had 2 children, Frederick,<sup>7</sup> and Maria Rose<sup>7</sup>;—(150) *Catherine Louisa*,<sup>6</sup> b. 18 Feb. 1821; m. 24 Oct. 1844, John McLean of Poughkeepsie, N. Y., and d. 10 Aug. 1849; they had 2 dau. both of whom d. in infancy;—(151) *Susan Carolina*,<sup>6</sup> b. 9 March, 1823, d. 15 April, 1854, unm.

---

NODDLE'S ISLAND.—The Subscriber having for several Years suffered considerably on Noddle's Island, by Persons coming thereon after Game, by treading down the Grass on the mowing Ground, and by killing the sheep, some of the Persons after doing this Mischief, to conceal it, throw the Sheep into the Wells or Pond-Holes: He therefore takes this Method to forbid all Persons coming to gun on said Island after Game, unless they personally apply to me for Liberty: And if any Person or Persons shall trespass on the said Island, they may depend on being dealt with in such Manner as the Laws in such Cases have pointed out.

Henry Howel Williams.

Boston, August 12, 1767.—[Mass. Gaz. and Boston News Letter.



The first part of the paper is devoted to a review of the literature on the subject of the effect of the environment on the development of the individual. The second part is devoted to a discussion of the factors which influence the development of the individual, and the third part is devoted to a discussion of the factors which influence the development of the individual.



## THE PETITION FOR GROTON PLANTATION.

[Communicated by SAMUEL A. GREEN, M. D. of Boston.]

[The following is a copy of the petition presented to the General Court for the plantation of Groton. It was found among the papers of the late Capt. Samuel Shepley, and is now in the possession of Mr. Charles Woolley. It is stated by Mr. Butler, in his History, page 11, that "the original petition for the plantation or town of Groton is not found, or any record of it."]

To the honored Generall Courte assembled at Boston the humble petion [sic] of vs whose names ar here vnder written humbly shoeth

That where as youre petioners by a providence of god haue beene brought ouer in to this wildernes and liued longe here in : and being sumthing straightned for that where by subsistance in an ordinarie waie of gods providence is to be had and Considdering the a lowance that god giues to the sones of men for such an ende : youre petioners request therefore is that you would be pleased to grant vs a place for a plantation vpon the Riuer that runes from Nashaway into merimake at a place or a boutte a place Caled petaupaukett and Waubausconcett and youre petioners shall pray for youre happy prosedings

Willim Martin  
Richard Blood  
John Witt

Willim Lakin  
Richard Hauen  
Timothy Cooper  
John Lakin

John Blood  
Mathu Farrington  
Robert Blood

In Ansr to both theise peticons The Court Judgeth it meete to graunt the peticoners eight miles square in the place desired to make a Comfortable plantacon wch henceforth shall be Called Groaten formerly knowne by the name of Petapawage : that Mr Damforth, of Cambridge, wth such as shall Asossiate to him, shall and hereby is desired to lay it out wthall Convenient speede that so no Incouragement may be wanting to the Peticoners for a speedy procuring of a godly minister amongst them. Provided that none shall enjoy any part or porcoñ of that land by guift from the selectmen of that place but such who shall build howses on theire Lotts so given them once wthin eighteene months from the time of the said Townes laying out or Townes graunt to such persons ; and for the p'sent m<sup>r</sup> Deane Winthrop, m<sup>r</sup> Jn<sup>o</sup> Tinker, m<sup>r</sup> Tho: Hinckly, Dolor Davis, W<sup>m</sup> Martin, Mathew Farrington, John Witt and Timothy Couper are Appointed the selectmen for the said Toune of Groaten for one two yeares from the time it is laid out, to lay out and dispose of particular lotts not exceeding twenty acres to each howse lott, And to Order the prudentiall affaires of the place, at the end of which time other selectmen shall be chosen and Appointed in theire Roomes, the selectmen of Groaten giving Mr Danforth such sattisfaction for his service & paines as they & he shall Agree.

The magist<sup>s</sup> haue past this wth Reference to the Consent of theire brethren the deputs thereto.

EDWARD RAWSON Secret'y.

25 May 1655. The Deputies Consent hereto.

WILLIAM TORREY Cleric.



# INSCRIPTIONS FROM THE OLD BURIAL GROUND, ROXBURY, MASS.

The following are copies of a few of the inscriptions to be found in that ancient place of sepulture, the old burial ground in Roxbury, situated at the corner of Eustis and Washington streets. As introductory to these inscriptions it may be interesting to read some items from the Town Records in relation to this and other burying grounds in Roxbury.

"Feb this 23, 1648. It is agreed with John Woody Constabell: the sayd John is to Fenc in the burying plas with a Fesy\* ston wall sefighattly don for strenk and workmanship as allso to mak a doball gatt of 6 or 8 fott wid and to hing it and to Find all stuf and stons and workmanshipe and he is to Finesh ed by the first of Jvne next, and in Considerashan of this work he is to haue six pounds, and he is to paye himself oute of the town Ratt, in wittns we haue hereto sett to our hands the day aboue Ritten. wtnes the sett in three of the hnds

the penalty was putt att [     ]

Witnesse p<sup>r</sup> vs

John Stebenn

Beniamin Child."

p<sup>r</sup> me JOHN WOODDEY

p<sup>r</sup> me JOSHUA HEWES

p<sup>r</sup> me JOHN JOHNSON

*Roxbury Records, Vol. I., p. 2.*

On the 29 : 11 : 1654, the town passed the following "voat concerning the burying place :"—"Mr John Alcock was granted liburty to fed the burying place he kping the say<sup>d</sup> burying place in good and suffeeyent fenc and a gate with a lock and two kiekies the one to be kpt by the sey<sup>d</sup> Alcock and the other by such a man as the town or select men shall appoint."

On the 19 Jan. '56, "Willyam Hopekins was chosen to dige graues for the Towne & he is to haue for men & wimens graues two shillings per man or woman & for children vnder tenn yeares of age he is to have Twelue pence per child."

"27 Jan. 1661. John Chandler was chosen to digg the graues."

"21 . 11 . 1682. Voated that the Select men together with Leive. Samuells Rvvggles, Samuells Williams sen<sup>r</sup> & Serjeant Stevens should bee impowred to treat act & transact Respecting the Towns Interest In the Burying place w<sup>th</sup> Joshua Lamb or his Deputy & to do according to the best of their prudence for the Towns good."

In Jan. 1725, Col. Joshua Lamb gave one quarter of an acre of land toward the enlargement of the burying ground, reserving to himself the *herbage thereof*.—(J. W. T., in Roxbury paper, quoting from Town Records.)

May 4th, 1725, it was voted that "ye Buring place" be "enlarged." "The Selectmen Went with Collonel Lamb to ye old Burying Place in Roxbury And Mesured and staked out A Quarter of an Acre of Land upon the Northeasternmost part of s<sup>d</sup> Burying Place which Land Collonel Lamb gave To the use of the Town forever As an addition to and Inlargement of the aforesd burying place."

"5 April 1784. Mr Aaron Blaney having represented to the Town the disagreeable situation of the Burying Ground, and the Narrowness and inconveniency of the Road from the corner of the same to Doctor Thomas Williams And expressing his readiness to enlarge the said Burying Ground And widen the said Road out of his Land provided the

\* We have endeavored to follow the original, some portions of which were found extremely difficult to decipher.





Town would assist in fencing the said way and put the fences between his Land And the Burying Ground in decent repair & assist in removing the incumbrances now on said Ground."

Voted, that the matter be "left discretionary with the Selectmen."

On the 18th of May, 1785, the committee met and not being able to agree with Mr. Aaron Blaney respecting the bounds of the burying ground, staked out the yard "agreeable to what appeared" to them "to be the original bounds thereof, so as to include all the Graves on the North east side adjoining said land." They caused the ground to be measured by Mr. John White, a sworn surveyor, by which it appeared the yard contained three quarters of an acre and 28 rods.

Joseph Williams, Noah Perrin, Thomas Williams, Samuel Gore, Samuel Williams, Committee.

In 1857 this cemetery was greatly improved by the city government, the grounds were graded, "the external walls rebuilt, with a handsome gateway, footpaths leading in different directions laid out and graveled, and various kinds of forest trees, including many evergreens, planted around the borders and among the old graves." Many of the stones were raised and re-set which had been nearly or quite buried in the earth.

"The 'Parish Tomb,'\* in which are deposited the remains of the pastors of the First Religious (Dr. Putnam's) Society, including the 'Apostle Eliot,' is near the centre of the Burial Ground. The venerable structure which marked the spot, about three feet in height, built of brick, and covered by a large slab of sandstone, without inscription, was rapidly becoming a ruin, when the attention of the parish committee was directed to the fact. The committee, by direction of the Society, caused the brick portion of the structure to be replaced by handsome and substantial blocks of sandstone. On one of the sides is inscribed in large letters 'THE PARISH TOMB.' The whole is covered with an elegant white marble slab, which bears the following plain inscription :

Here lie the Remains  
of

JOHN ELIOT,

The Apostle to the Indians,

Ordained over the First Church November 5, 1632. Died May 20, 1690.

Aged LXXXVI.

Also of

THOMAS WALTER,

Ordained October 19, 1718. Died January 10, 1725.

Aged XXIX.

NEHEMIAH WALTER,

Ordained October 17, 1688. Died September 17, 1750.

Aged LXXXVII.

OLIVER PEABODY,

Ordained November 7, 1750. Died May 29, 1752.

Aged XXXII.

AMOS ADAMS,

Ordained September 12, 1753. Died October 5, 1775.

Aged LIV.

ELIPHALET PORTER,

Ordained October 2, 1782. Died December 7, 1833.

Aged LXXV."

We proceed to give a copy of the vote from the records, dated 21 : 11 : 1683, in regard to the second burial place, which Mr. Ellis says, was

\* The Christian Register of Aug. 29th, 1857, contains an article from the Boston Journal in relation to this tomb and the improvements made in the ground. It states



"probably on the hill,\* near where the second Church stood."—*Hist. Roxbury*, p. 33.

"Voted, that our brethren and frends at iamaco haue Liberty to prouid a conenant place for a buring place and the towne in generall will Bere the charges, prouided the select men doe Judg the place conuenant, and the afore said bering place, if so prouided, shall be fre for any of the towne to bury ther dead if thay plesse."

The Town Records give us farther information relative to this burying place.

"12 May 1724. Captain Heath haueing offered a peace of Land That he would give to the Town for A Burying place The town Accepted the same (The Land lying upon Jemaico plain so Called, And adjoining To the Land of Ephraim Craft) And Voted the selectmen to be a Com̄ittee to give thanks to Captain Heath for the same And to Vew and Stake out the same if it should be sufficient for a burying place, if not, that they should be Impowered to treat with Ephraim Craft in order to the purchasing A peace of Land of him, for the enlargement of the said Burying place."

ABBOT.—Here lyes William Abbot, son of William & Rebekah Abbot, aged 15 years, died Decr ye 14<sup>th</sup> 1723.

ALCOCK.—Here lyeth buried John Alcocke, who died May ye 5th in ye 35<sup>th</sup> year of his age, 1690.

ALCOCK.—Here lyes buried ye body of Mr. Palsgrauce Alcock, aged 49 years, died Noumber ye 24, 1710.

BLAKE.—Here lyes Buried the Body of Samuel Blake who died Dec ye 1, 1747, in the 34<sup>th</sup> year of his age.

[Samuel Blake and Hannah Curtiss married 15<sup>th</sup> May, 1712. Samuel, son of Samuel & Hannah Blake was born 22 Jan. 1712.—*Roxbury Records*.]

BOUDOIN.—Here lyes ye body of John Boudoin, aged 45 yeares, died Sept. ye 12th 1706.

BRIDGE.—Here lyes ye body of Iohn ye son of Edward & Mary Bridge aged 2 M<sup>o</sup> dyed ye 27<sup>th</sup> of Iune 1691.

BURGES.—Here lyes ye body of Esther Burges, who died January 1709, aged 28 years.

that the "minister's tomb" "was crected about the year 1680, by the friends of a citizen of Roxbury who was taken prisoner by the Turks and kept in bondage.\* From the old records it appears that his friends, hearing of his pitiable condition, raised a sum of money, the amount of which is not mentioned, and forwarded it for his ransom; but unfortunately it arrived too late; he died before it reached him: and the contributors being unwilling that the money should be used for any common purpose, appropriated it to the building of a tomb for their deceased ministers." March, 1724-5, the town voted that a committee of enquiry be appointed to ascertain whether this tomb belonged to the town of Roxbury or to the family of Rev. John Eliot.

\* Mr. Ellis, we think, is in an error in regard to the second burying ground. Copies of all the inscriptions from this central burying place, now in the town of West Roxbury, "on the hill," have been given in the Register, vol. viii. p. 243, as well as those from the westerly burying ground, up to the year 1750, inclusive (Reg. vii. 331.) The present oldest inscription in the latter ground, bears a date more than thirty years anterior to the oldest now to be found in the burial place on the hill. Without doubt the ground "on the hill" ("Peter's hill," so called) was the third burial place.

\* The same individual, probably, for whom a contribution was taken up in Dorchester church. (See *Hist. Dorchester*, p. 250.) \* 1685, June 4th. There was a contribution for George Bowen, of Roxbury, who is a captive with the Turks, at which time were collected £2 14s."





CALEF.—Here lyes buried the body of Mr. Robert Calef Aged Seenty one years, died April The Thirteenth 1719.

[The father of Robert, author of "More Wonders of the Invisible World.—See *Drake's Boston*, p. 568.]

CARY.—Francis Cary, aged 71, dyed 3 : 7 : 1672.

JOHN : CHANDLAR  
AGED : 9 M : DY[ED]  
15 D : 10 M : 1660

IOSEPH : CHAND  
LAR : AGED : 18 M  
DYED : 29 D : 7 M  
: 1668 :

[The above, says Dr. George Chandler, were children of Deacon John and Elizabeth (Douglas) Chandler, of Woodstock, Conn.]

CLARKE.—Hannah y<sup>e</sup> late wife of Uriah Clarke Aged 25 years, Died February y<sup>e</sup> 28<sup>th</sup> 1681.

CURTIS.—Here lyeth Buried y<sup>e</sup> Body of Isaac Curtis Aged 55 years died May 31, 1695.

[Isaac, son of William and Sarah Curtis, born in Roxbury, 1642.]

CURTIS.—Here lyes y<sup>e</sup> Body of Hannah Curtis widdow of Isaac Curtis Dec<sup>d</sup> February 6, 1719 or 20 in y<sup>e</sup> 68<sup>th</sup> year of her age.

CURTIS.—William Curtis son to Mr. Samuel & Hannah Curtis died May y<sup>e</sup> 10<sup>th</sup> 1728 aged 19 months.

DAVIS.—Samvel Davis Aged 2 yers Dyed 12 M. 1660.

DAVIS.—Isaac Davis aged 27 years Dyed y<sup>e</sup> 30<sup>th</sup> of October 1682.

DAVIS.—Mary Davis wife to John Davis aged 35 years Dec<sup>d</sup> January y<sup>e</sup> 12, 1683.

DAVIS.—Here lyes buried y<sup>e</sup> body of John DAVIS, aged about 62 years, died March y<sup>e</sup> 16<sup>th</sup> 1704-5.

DORR.—Here Lyes Buried y<sup>e</sup> Body of M<sup>rs</sup> Mary Dorr, y<sup>e</sup> wife of M<sup>r</sup> Ebenezer Dorr, Died June y<sup>e</sup> 12<sup>th</sup> 1728 in y<sup>e</sup> 40<sup>th</sup> year of her age.

DRAPER.—Hannah Draper, y<sup>e</sup> Wife of Moses Draper, Aged 22 Years 8 m<sup>e</sup> & 21 Da<sup>r</sup> Dyed June y<sup>e</sup> 9 1692.

[The above was a daughter of Deacon John and Elizabeth (Douglas) Chandler, of Woodstock, Ct.—G. c.]

DRAPER.—Elizabeth Draper Born & Died November y<sup>e</sup> 17 1688.

[A child of Moses and Hannah (Chandler) Draper.—G. c.]

GODDARD.—Here lyes y<sup>e</sup> body of Deborah Goddard wife to Joseph Goddard, aged 57 years, died June y<sup>e</sup> 8<sup>th</sup> 1714.

GODDARD.—Here lyes y<sup>e</sup> body of Leah Goddard widdow of William Goddard, Dec<sup>d</sup> September y<sup>e</sup> 10<sup>th</sup> 1720 in y<sup>e</sup> 64<sup>th</sup> year of her age.

GRIGORY.—Here lyes y<sup>e</sup> body of Hannah Grigory, wife to Mr Patrick Grigory, aged 63 years Dec<sup>d</sup> Nov<sup>r</sup> y<sup>e</sup> 18<sup>th</sup> 1734.

GROSVENOR.—Here Lyeth Buried y<sup>e</sup> Body of John Grosuenor who Dec<sup>d</sup> Sept<sup>r</sup> y<sup>e</sup> 27<sup>th</sup> in y<sup>e</sup> 49<sup>th</sup> year of his Age. 1691.

HALL.—Here lyes y<sup>e</sup> body of Richard Hall, he died April y<sup>e</sup> 9<sup>th</sup> 1727 in y<sup>e</sup> 71<sup>st</sup> year of his age.

HOLBROOK.—Here lyes y<sup>e</sup> bodys of two children of M<sup>r</sup> Ralph & M<sup>r</sup> Dorothy Holbrook jr.

Ralph Holbrook  
aged 3 years & 6 months  
died Aug 23<sup>d</sup> 1747.

Elizabeth Holbrook  
aged 1 year & 6 months  
died Aug 31, 1747.

HOLLAND.—Here Lyes Buried y<sup>e</sup> Body of Mr Josiah Holand. He died Sept 25, 1729, Aged 83 Years.

KNEELAND.—Here lyes y<sup>e</sup> Body of John Kneland Aged 59 years & 9 days, died y<sup>e</sup> 11<sup>th</sup> of Aug. 1691.

January 1st 1898

22

Continued from page 1

and the same day

the same day

the same day

the same day

LEIGH.—Thomas Leigh Nephew to Capt<sup>re</sup> Thomas Brattle of Boston Dec<sup>d</sup> at Roxb<sup>y</sup> July 20 1694 aged 30 years & lyes here interred.

LION.—Mary y<sup>e</sup> Daughter of Joseph & Mary Lion aged 9 monthes and 3 weeks & 2 days, died Avgst the 7, 1687.

LOMBARD.—Here lyes interr'd the body of Mr Thomas Lombard (of the Island of Jamaica) who departed this life y<sup>e</sup> 12 day of Oct<sup>r</sup> 1745, aged 55 years.

MAYO.—Here lyeth Iohn Mayo aged 58 years, Departed this life the 28<sup>th</sup> of Apirel 1688.

[John Mayo, son of Robert Gamblin's wife by a former husband, came in 1632, "but a child." He married Hannah Graves. His sister was a very gracious maiden.—*Ellis's Roxbury*, p. 124.]

MAYO.—Hannah Mayo y<sup>e</sup> wife of John, aged 63 years, died October y<sup>e</sup> 5<sup>th</sup> 1699.

MAYO.—Here lyes buri'd y<sup>e</sup> body of Deacon John Mayo Aged 74 years who died Febr<sup>y</sup> 25<sup>th</sup> 173<sup>3</sup>.

MILES.—Mary y<sup>e</sup> Daughter of John & Sarah Miles Aged 8 years & 8 mo<sup>s</sup> died Dece<sup>m</sup> 1, 1702.

Also Katherine y<sup>e</sup> Daur<sup>r</sup> of John & Sarah Miles aged about 3 years died Jan y<sup>e</sup> 3<sup>d</sup> 1702.

MORRIS.—Hannah y<sup>e</sup> wife of Isaac Morris aged 40 years, died Nouember y<sup>e</sup> 5, 1701.

PARK.—Here lyes Buried y<sup>e</sup> body of Deacon William Park aged 79 years, departed this life y<sup>e</sup> 10<sup>th</sup> of May 1683.

[See *Ellis's Roxbury*, p. 125, for some account of Deacon Park and family.]

PARKER.—Here lies y<sup>e</sup> body of Mrs. Mary Parker, the wife of Mr Jeremiah Parker, she died March 11th 1749, in the 27<sup>th</sup> year of her age.

PECK.—Elizabeth Peck, Aged 63 years, died March y<sup>e</sup> 23 1709–10.

PECK.—Here lyes y<sup>e</sup> Body of Theoda Peck, y<sup>e</sup> widdow of Stephen Peck, aged 81 years, Dec<sup>d</sup> Aug y<sup>e</sup> 26 1718.—Note. She was the Wife of Deacon Williams.

PIERPONT.—Here Lyeth Intombed the Body of John Peirpont who Expired y<sup>e</sup> 7<sup>th</sup> of December Anno Dom 1682 *Ætatis Suae* 65.

PIERPONT.—Memento Mori Fugit Hora. Here Lyes y<sup>e</sup> Body of Ebenezer Pierpont Aged 35 years Died December the 16 1696.

PIERPONT.—Mary, Daughter of Ebenezer & Mary Pierpont Aged 5 Moneths, Died Febua<sup>r</sup> 1, 1696.

RAMSEY.—Here lyes Eunice Ramsey, Daughter to John & Anna Ramsey, she died 7<sup>th</sup> July 1734, aged 16 years & 9 months.

READ.—In Memory of Mr Peter Read of Woodstock Dec<sup>d</sup> December y<sup>e</sup> 29<sup>th</sup> 1751 aged 27 years & 2 days.

RIDER.—Here Lyes y<sup>e</sup> Body of Sarah Rider wife to Thomas Rider Dec<sup>d</sup> August y<sup>e</sup> 14<sup>th</sup> 1714 Aged about 40 years.

ROGERS.—Here lies y<sup>e</sup> body of James Rogers who died Dec<sup>r</sup> y<sup>e</sup> 31<sup>st</sup> 1751, aged 19 years & 10 months.

RUGGLES.—Henry Ruggles, son to Cap<sup>t</sup> Samuell & Ann Ruggles aged 21 years, died Desembr y<sup>e</sup> 9<sup>th</sup> 1702.

SALTER.—Thomas y<sup>e</sup> son of Thomas & Mary Salter aged 13 days, died July y<sup>e</sup> 11<sup>th</sup> 1699.

SALTER.—Elizabeth y<sup>e</sup> daughter of Thomas & Mary Salter Aged 2 years & 9 mo<sup>s</sup>, departed this life December y<sup>e</sup> 28 1698.





SCARBOROUGH.—Here lyes y<sup>e</sup> Body of Deacon Samuel Scarborough Aged 69 years & 2 m<sup>o</sup> Died March y<sup>e</sup> 18<sup>th</sup> 1714.

SCARBOROUGH.—Here Lyes Buried y<sup>e</sup> Body of Samuel Scarborough who Died y<sup>e</sup> 2<sup>d</sup> of Nouer 1721 in y<sup>e</sup> 41 year of his Age.

SCARBOROUGH.—Here Lyes y<sup>e</sup> Body of Theoda Scarborough y<sup>e</sup> Widow of Samuel Scarborough Dec<sup>d</sup> Sept<sup>r</sup> 12<sup>th</sup> 1724 in y<sup>e</sup> 42<sup>d</sup> year of her age.

SCARBOROUGH.—Here lyes Buried y<sup>e</sup> Body of M<sup>rs</sup> Bethiah Scarborough y<sup>e</sup> Widow of Deacon Samuel Scarborough Aged 75 years Died September y<sup>e</sup> 10<sup>th</sup> 1728.

SCARBOROUGH.—Here Lyes Buried the Body of Mr Joseph Scarborough who Departed this Life Feb<sup>r</sup> the 5<sup>th</sup> 1737 Aged 55.

SEARLE.—Here Lyes y<sup>e</sup> Body of Ebenezer Searle died January y<sup>e</sup> 26 1719–20 in y<sup>e</sup> 26 year of his age.

SEARLE.—Here lyes y<sup>e</sup> body of Hannah Serle wife to Philip Serle, aged 63 years, dec<sup>d</sup> January y<sup>e</sup> 3<sup>d</sup> 1721–2.

She Dyed of y<sup>e</sup> Small Pox.

SEARLE.—Here lyes y<sup>e</sup> body of Philip Sarle, died December y<sup>e</sup> 17<sup>th</sup> 1722, aged 62 years.

SEAUER.—Here lies y<sup>e</sup> body of Ebenezer Seaver son to Mr Shubael & M<sup>rs</sup> Abigail Seaver he died Feb<sup>r</sup> 14<sup>th</sup> 1736–7 in y<sup>e</sup> 17<sup>th</sup> year of his age.

SEAUER.— Here lyes buried  
y<sup>e</sup> Body of Mr  
Shubael Sever  
he died y<sup>e</sup> 18 of  
January 1729–30  
aged 92 years.

Here lyes y<sup>e</sup> body  
of Mrs. Hannah  
Sever y<sup>e</sup> wife  
of Mr Shubael  
Sever she died  
Feb<sup>r</sup> y<sup>e</sup> 13 1721–2  
aged 75 years.

STEBBINS.—John Stebbins aged 70 yeares, died the 4<sup>th</sup> of December 1681.

An who was his first wife lieth by him aged 50 yeares, died April y<sup>e</sup> 3<sup>d</sup> 1680.

[John Stebbins m. Anne Munke in 1644.]

STEDMAN.—Here lyes y<sup>e</sup> Body of Mrs Hannah Stedman, wife to Mr Caleb Stedman, she died Aug y<sup>e</sup> 24<sup>th</sup> 1743.

STEVENS.—Here lyes y<sup>e</sup> body of Dorothy Stevens wife of Samuel Stevens, died October y<sup>e</sup> 26 1710, in y<sup>e</sup> 27<sup>th</sup> year of her age.

SUMNER.—Here lyes buried y<sup>e</sup> body of Mrs. Susanna Sumner y<sup>e</sup> wife of Mr John Sumner, she died Feb y<sup>e</sup> 2<sup>d</sup> 1732–3 in y<sup>e</sup> 24<sup>th</sup> year of her age.

SWAN.—Here lyeth buried y<sup>e</sup> body of Thomas Swan aged 2 years, died October y<sup>e</sup> 19<sup>th</sup> 1710.

THOMSON.—Sub Spe Immortali y<sup>e</sup> Herse of Mr Benj Thomson Learned Schoolmaster & Physician & y<sup>e</sup> Renowned Poet of N Engl. Obiit Aprilis 13 Anno Dom 1714 & Ætatis Sux 72 Mortuus Sed Immortalis He that would try What is True Happiness Indeed Must Die.

[He was son of Rev. William Tompson, of Braintree; was born July 14, 1642, grad. H. C. 1662; was famed as a poet, physician, and schoolmaster. He left 8 children and 28 grandchildren. Specimens of his poetry may be found in the first edition of Hubbard's Indian Wars, and in the Magnalia.—*Farmer's Register*.]

TOMPSON.—Here lyes two Children of Philip & Mary Tompson Susannah Tompson Dec<sup>d</sup> April y<sup>e</sup> 7<sup>th</sup> 1721 Aged 2 years 5 months & 18 days.

Elinor Tompson Dec<sup>d</sup> January y<sup>e</sup> 3, 1720 aged 2 months & 6 days.



- TUCKER.—Here lyes y<sup>e</sup> body of Mr Benjamin Tucker aged about 69 years dec<sup>d</sup> Feb<sup>y</sup> y<sup>e</sup> 27<sup>th</sup> 1713-14.
- WALLEY.—Here lyes y<sup>e</sup> body of M<sup>rs</sup> Sarah Walley wife of Mr John Walley & daug<sup>r</sup> to y<sup>e</sup> Rev<sup>d</sup> Mr Nehemiah Walter of Roxbury died May 23<sup>d</sup> 1740 aged 45 years.
- WALTER.—Here lyes Interred y<sup>e</sup> body of Mrs Susanna Walter, wife to Mr Samuel Walter who dec<sup>d</sup> July 5<sup>th</sup> 1736 aged 28 years.
- WATSON.—John Watson Aged 77 years, died December the 2<sup>d</sup> 1671.  
[John Watson m. Alice Prentis, wid. of Valentine Prentiss, in 1634. Ellis has it (*Hist. Roxbury*, p. 132) that he died in 1693, a mistake for the son, as will be seen.]
- WATSON.—Here lyes y<sup>e</sup> Body of John Watson Juneor aged 59 years, died y<sup>e</sup> 14 of Aug. 1693.
- WELD.—Here lyes buried y<sup>e</sup> body of Leiu<sup>t</sup> Joseph Weld aged 63 years dec<sup>d</sup> Feb<sup>y</sup> y<sup>e</sup> 14<sup>th</sup> 1711-12.
- WELD.—Here lyes buried y<sup>e</sup> body of Mrs Susanna Weld y<sup>e</sup> wife of Mr Samuel Weld aged 67 years, died April 20<sup>th</sup>, 1729.
- WELD.—Here lyes buried y<sup>e</sup> body of Mr Thomas Weld who deceased y<sup>e</sup> 17<sup>th</sup> day of Jan<sup>y</sup> 168<sup>3</sup>/<sub>2</sub> in y<sup>e</sup> 56<sup>th</sup> year of his age.
- WELD.—Here lyes buried y<sup>e</sup> body of Mrs Dorothy Weld y<sup>e</sup> widow of Mr Thomas Weld, who died July y<sup>e</sup> 31<sup>st</sup> 1694 in y<sup>e</sup> 66<sup>th</sup> year of her age.
- WELD.—Here lyes buried y<sup>e</sup> body of Mr Samuel Weld who departed this life Sep<sup>t</sup> y<sup>e</sup> 2<sup>d</sup> 1737 aged 82 years.
- WHITE.—Here lyeth buried y<sup>e</sup> body of Elizabeth White widow relict of Lieut John White, who died y<sup>e</sup> 7<sup>th</sup> day of January 167<sup>9</sup>/<sub>5</sub> in the 48<sup>th</sup> year of her age.
- WHITE.—Here lyeth buried y<sup>e</sup> body of John White aged 53 years who departed this life y<sup>e</sup> 28<sup>th</sup> March 1695.
- WILLIAMS.—Elisabeth Williams Aged 80 years, died the last of Ivn. 1674.
- WILLIAMS.—Here lyes y<sup>e</sup> body of Ebenezer Williams y<sup>e</sup> son of Lieutenant John & Mrs Sarah Williams, he died Dec<sup>r</sup> 12, 1736 in y<sup>e</sup> 16<sup>th</sup> year of his age.
- WILLIAMS.—Here lyes y<sup>e</sup> body of Mrs Sarah Williams y<sup>e</sup> wife of Mr John Williams, who died Oct<sup>r</sup> 13<sup>th</sup> 1742 aged 57 years wanting 12 days.
- WILLIAMS.—Here lyes y<sup>e</sup> body of Mr John Williams, who died Nov<sup>r</sup> y<sup>e</sup> 5<sup>th</sup> 1742 in y<sup>e</sup> 58<sup>th</sup> year of his age.
- WILLIAMS.—Here lyes y<sup>e</sup> body of Mr. Jonathan Williams who died March 27<sup>th</sup> 1743 in y<sup>e</sup> 30<sup>th</sup> year of his age.
- WINCHESTER.—Here lyes buried y<sup>e</sup> body of Sarah Winchester wife to John Winchester jun<sup>r</sup> aged about 36 years dec<sup>d</sup> January y<sup>e</sup> 31, 1715-16.

---

To be sold by Elizabeth Decoster, at the sign of the Wall Nut Tree in Milk Street, Boston, a little below the Rev. Dr. Sewell's Meeting House, English Pease, Windsor Beans, &c. lately imported. Parsnips at Ten shillings a Bushel, pickled Pepper and Beans at five shillings a Pound.—*News Letter*, April 19<sup>th</sup>, 1744.

London, 18th January 1891

Dear Sir,

I have the pleasure to acknowledge the receipt of your letter of the 17th inst. in relation to the above matter. I am sorry to hear that you are unable to supply the information requested. I shall be glad to hear from you again when you are able to do so.



## CAPT. RUSSELL'S COMPANY. 1762.

The following, of which the original is in my possession, appears to be the roll of one of the R. I. Companies in the expedition against Havanna in 1762, under Admiral Pococke and Lord Albemarle. It is endorsed as follows:—

"The names of the Officers & Soldiers that went to the Havannah under Cap<sup>t</sup> Russel."

Several of them (judging from their names) were probably Indians.

J. D. C., JUN.

|                                  |   |
|----------------------------------|---|
| Giles Russell Cap <sup>t</sup>   | Nath <sup>l</sup> Potter Serg <sup>t</sup>    |
| Hezekiah Saunders Lt             | John Palmeter Do                              |
| John Tift Ensign                 | Oliver Lewis Drummer                          |
| Nathan Sisson Serg <sup>t</sup>  | Dan <sup>l</sup> Larkin Corpril               |
| John Hennen Do                   | Gideon Saterly Do                             |
| Ich <sup>d</sup> Randall Corpril | Died 4 <sup>th</sup> Septem <sup>r</sup> 1762 |
| Newman Herren Do                 | John Ashpo private                            |
| Oliver Burdick                   | Died 22 Aug <sup>t</sup>                      |
| Caleb Bentley                    | Elisha Brown                                  |
| Nathan Brumbly                   | Died Oct <sup>r</sup> 13                      |
| Jabiz Billins                    |   |
| Dan <sup>l</sup> Billings        | Died 25 August                                |
| Petter Champlin                  | Peleg Coone                                   |
| Thos. Carry                      | Jedediah Collins Jun                          |
| Seth Chase                       | Died sence came home                          |
| Abner Chail ?                    | Died 26 Novem <sup>r</sup>                    |
| Waite Crumb                      |   |
| Rob <sup>t</sup> Clarke          | Died 6 Sept <sup>m</sup>                      |
| Edw <sup>d</sup> Clarke          | Died 1 Novemb                                 |
| Petter Crandall                  | Died 9 Novem <sup>r</sup>                     |
| Caleb Clarke Jr                  | Died 16 Novem <sup>r</sup>                    |
| Stephen Clarke                   | Died 22 August                                |
| Phillip Driskill                 | Pain Edwards                                  |
| John Hawke                       |   |
| James Hammer                     | Died 26 August                                |
| Tucker Hall                      | Died 19 <sup>th</sup> Septem <sup>r</sup>     |
| Herry Haszard                    | Benj <sup>a</sup> Hopkins                     |
| Nath <sup>l</sup> Lanphere       |   |
| Joel Maxson                      | Died 5 Sept <sup>m</sup>                      |
| Caleb Niles                      | Nathan Nash                                   |
| Jeremiah Newberry                | Ebnezer Potter                                |
| Pomp Greenman                    | Died 6 Sept <sup>m</sup>                      |
| Dan <sup>l</sup> Perry           | Died sence Came home                          |
| Stephen Potheague                | Died 28 Aug <sup>t</sup>                      |
| Simon Pomp                       | Died 5 Septem <sup>r</sup>                    |
| Petter Peachman                  | Died 21 Aug <sup>t</sup>                      |
| Amos Toad                        | Died 15 Sept <sup>r</sup>                     |
| Thos. Ross Jr.                   | Died 22 Do                                    |
| Dan <sup>l</sup> Robbin          | Died 27 Aug <sup>t</sup>                      |
| James Simon                      | Discharg <sup>d</sup>                         |
| Comfort Shaw                     |   |
| Levi Skescick                    | Died 13 Oct <sup>r</sup>                      |



|                         |  |
|-------------------------|--|
| Dan <sup>l</sup> Sowers | Died 28 Sept <sup>n</sup>              |
| Edmon Smith             | Died 26 <sup>th</sup> Aug <sup>t</sup> |
| Isaac Thorn             | Died 1 Novem <sup>r</sup>              |
| John Tewhye             |  |
| Rob <sup>t</sup> Trim   | Died 18 <sup>th</sup> October          |
| John Wood               |  |
| John Waggs              | Died 23 Aug <sup>t</sup>               |
| Elisha Lamphere         | Died 3 Sept <sup>t</sup>               |

---

### GENEALOGICAL NOTES.

[Communicated by W. GREENOUGH WHITE, from original MSS. in his possession.]

#### I.

20th of 4th Month 1655. Richard Weight aged about 55 years and John Bushnell aged about 40 years, testify that they were standing with Richard Margorum near Castle Tavern and heard said Margorum say that Mr. Browne kept a false book and he would prove it so. Sworn to before John Endecott Gov<sup>r</sup>.

#### II.

20 Mch 1666-67. Francis Willoughby certifies that the sum of eight pounds eighteen shillings was paid to Wm. Phillips by order of John Ward. 28-10-1651.

#### III.

4th May 1669. Richard Brabruke of Ipswich deeds to Henry Bennett of same town "lott granted him by ye town of Ipswich, scituate in Upland at Castle Necke having ye upland lott of John Numarch on one side and the Comon Land on the other side." Witnessed by Thos. White and [ ]

#### IV.

11th May, 1683. Henry White and Mary his wife deed to George Sumner of Milton "land lying on South Side of Naponset River next to Dorchester Blew Hills. Which was in Partnership between two Brothers namely William Weeks and Samuel Weeks both deceased, said lot falling to be a child's portion to the aforesaid Mary White, daughter of said William Weeks. Bounded southerly by land of George Sumner and northerly by lot of Samuel Fisher. Witnessed by Ralph Houghton and Robert Babcock.

#### V.

These may Certify, that Jacob Fowle and Susanna Wick (?), and also John Reade 3<sup>rd</sup> and Tabitha Bodin: all of this towne were both couple joined in marriage Octob: thirty first Anno Dom one thousd and seven hundred;

By and attested p<sup>r</sup> me Sam<sup>l</sup> Cheever Minist<sup>r</sup>. Dated att Marblehead Jan. 2, 170 $\frac{1}{2}$ .

#### VI.

22 Jany 1718-19. Henry Phillips Justice of the Peace of Charles-town certifies that Jonathan Sherman and John Edmands were appointed to appraise a horse left with Seth Sweetser to keep.





## FLINT GENEALOGY.

[Communicated by J. LAWRENCE BASS, of Boston.]

Thomas Flint, of Concord, Mass., was originally from Matlock, England, a parish in Derbyshire, sixteen miles N. N. West of Derby. He arrived in this country about the year 1638, and settled in Concord, of which town he was immediately chosen deputy, and successively continued in that office until made assistant in 1642. This latter office he retained for eleven years, until his decease in 1653.

Cotemporaries agree in representing him as a gentleman of wealth, talent, and an eminently christian character. The fortune he brought with him from the old world, variously estimated at from £2,000 to £4,000, was liberally parted with for the benefit of the Plantation.

Johnson, in his *Wonder Working Providence*, after speaking of the arrival of his brother, the Rev. Henry Flint, in 1635, makes the following honorable mention of the assistant :

"Here is to be remembered Mr Thomas Flint, a sincere servant of Christ, who had a fair yearly revenue in England, but having improved for Christ by casting it in the Common Treasury, as it appears in the former part of this history, he waits on the Lord for doubling his talent if it shall seem good unto him so to do, and the mean time spending his person for the good of his people in the office of a Magistrate."

Thomas<sup>1</sup> Flint died October 8, 1653, aged 50. His wife Abigail died December 18, 1689, aged 82.

The subjoined will (which is said to have been the first recorded in Middlesex County) testifies equally of the christian character and social qualities of the man, in the deep solicitude and affectionate regard there displayed for the welfare of his wife and children :—

The 21 : 10 Mo. 1651.

I Thomas Flynt of Concord, in New England, intending by the leave of God a voyage ere long to our native countrey of England, and not knowing how God may dispose for my Returne, doe hereby Exprese my minde concerning my worldly Estate. Leaving both it and myself alsoe to y<sup>e</sup> wise hand of him from whom I have received all, to order as may be most for his owne Glory and the best good of my wife and the children we<sup>ch</sup> God of his grace hath given unto us

My children being some young and none of them Disposed of, I leave them all under the Power & Government of my Deare and Loving wife, by the Counsaile and Advise of my Reverend and Loving friends Mr. Bulkley Teacher of y<sup>e</sup> Church of Concord, my Broth<sup>r</sup> Flynt Teacher of y<sup>e</sup> church of Brantrey, Captaine Simon Willard of Concord, and my uncle Willm. Wood of the same.

If God should take me out of this world by Death before my Returne unto my family : Not knowing what Estate I shall Dy seised of : I doe hereby intreate such Help from my forementioned friends that the will of God may onely sway in Deviding my Estate after my Death.

Whatever my Estate shall be lesse or more, my mind and Will is, that it should in a principal manner be improved for the Good and Comfort of My Deare and Loving wife during her life.

My children being all alike Deare unto me, I desire they may alike Partake in the Succour and Supply of that Estate I leave behinde me, the law of God being observed to my first borne ; and due acknowledgement given to such as shall most tenderly endeavor the comfort of their mother.

My true intent is that my Estate should be kept and Improved togethr<sup>e</sup> ; to rise and fall to the whole family ; my wife and children ; till some necessary Providence call for some Devision of all or of part. If my wife should alter her condition I leave it to her Liberty to choose either the house wherein I now live together with the Accomodations belonging to it, whether meddow or upland, whereof I am now possessed on both sides of the River, or the farne now in the occupation of Josiah Wheeler, with all the Accomodations thereto belonging during the terme of her life, and then to descend



upon my children. If any of my children shall desire his or her Proportion, Either in case of Marriage, or upon other reason, My wish is, that my wife with my Overseers shall have power to determine there present Portion, and the childe not to plead and have his or her whole Proportion upon an equall Devision. For my minde is that noe child shall take forth his or her full part to y<sup>e</sup> unnecessary Detriment of the whole. And therefore though I intend an equall Portion to all my younger Children, first or last, yet if any desire to receive his or her Proportion before a generall Devision, I leave it to y<sup>e</sup> Discretion of my wife and overseers, whether they shall have all or but a part of that wch a generall Devision of the Estate will cast upon them.

If God call my wife to alter her Condition I desire my Elder children may endeavour to keepe the younger together with themselves upon the Rest of my Estate which is left after my wife hath made choyce eyther of my dwelling house or farme, unless my younger children with their Portion goe along with my wife after shee is married; Or if my wife should dye, my younger children being smale; my minde is they shall continue under the care of y<sup>e</sup> Elder, and that the Eld<sup>r</sup> doe improve the whole Estate for the good of all my children younger & Elder

Signed & Sealed in

THOMAS FLINT.

the presence of  
Joane Hoar  
Henry Flynt  
Mar: Flynt

1. THOMAS<sup>1</sup> FLINT had ch :—(2) Col. *John*<sup>2</sup>[†] m. Nov. 12, 1667, Mrs. Mary Oakes (probably dau. of Mr. Edward Oakes, who d. at Concord, Oct. 13, 1689. and sister of Urian Oakes, president of Harvard College) who d. June 9, 1690; he d. Dec. 5, 1686;—(3) Capt. *Ephraim*<sup>2</sup>[†] b. Jan. 14, 1642, m. Jane dau. of Rev. Edward Bulkeley; she d. Apl. 28, 1706, a. 61; he d. s. p. Aug. 3, 1723.\*

2. Col. JOHN<sup>2</sup> FLINT represented his native town during the years 1678, '80, '82, and was Town Clerk from 1680 to '86. By wife Mary he had ch. : (4) *Mary*<sup>3</sup> b. Oct. 26, 1668, d. May 31, 1675;—(5) *Thomas*<sup>3</sup> b. Dec. 12, 1670, d. May 29, 1675;—(6) *John*<sup>3</sup> b. March 31, 1673, d. June 6, 1675;—(7) *Abigail*<sup>3</sup>[†] b. Jan'y 11, 1674-5, m. Capt. Daniel Easterbrook;—(8) *John*<sup>3</sup>[†] b. July 18, 1677, m. Abigail Buttrick; he d. Oct. 1746;—(9) *Mary*<sup>3</sup>[†] b. Aug. 11, 1680, m. Timothy Green;—(10) *Thomas*<sup>3</sup>(†) b. Jan'y 16, 1682-3, m. Mary Brown;—(11) *Edward*<sup>3</sup>[†] b. July 6, 1685, m. Love (Minot) Adams.

3. Capt. EPHRAIM FLINT was a large landed proprietor in Concord, of which town he was deputy for the year 1696. The bounds of a portion of his real estate are thus given :

"Eph : Flints Land

750 acres of upland and meadow, more or less bounded on the southeast by the town boundline : eastwardly by John Farewells Land : on the north by Nath: Stone and William Hartwells; and from thence to the south end of the medowe called y<sup>e</sup> great Meadow adjoining to upland belonging to Sergeant Tho. Wheeler : and from thence by a straight line to y<sup>e</sup> gr<sup>t</sup> pond belonging to y<sup>e</sup> said Eph Flint and from this pond to Beaver pond by the brookes running out of the sayd ponds and from thence by a straight line to y<sup>e</sup> town bound line Feb. 25<sup>th</sup> 1680-81

At a meeting of the east quarter legally warned the Bounds of Mr Eph: Flints lands & meadow abovementioned were approved wch approbation was manifested P<sup>r</sup> a vote nemine contradicente

J. BUCKLEY.

7. ABIGAIL FLINT, married Capt. Daniel Easterbrook. Her brother Edward bequeathed her in his will a legacy of £12, the receipt of which she acknowledges as follows: £2 at Lincoln, April 15, 1755; £10 at Sudbury, May 19, 1755. Her son Samuel<sup>1</sup> likewise received a legacy from the same source.

\* There were other children of Thomas Flint, the assistant. What became of them? The evidence his will affords that they were numerous, is corroborated by the Rev. Mr. Bulkley, who, in his petition to the General Court in behalf of the widow and her offspring, makes mention of a "great family of children." Were the Flints of Windham County, Conn., or any of those found in Salem at an early date, of this family?





8. JOHN<sup>3</sup> FLINT was honored by his fellow citizens with many offices of honor and trust; was Town Clerk from 1719 to 1730; Selectman 1716-29, '41-42; Representative 1726, 1728. His children were:—(12) *Ephraim*,<sup>4</sup> (H. C. 1733);—(13) *Abigail*,<sup>4</sup>;—(14) *Mary*,<sup>4</sup>;—(15) *John*,<sup>4</sup> who d. 1792, a. 70;—(16) *Hannah*,<sup>4</sup>;—(17) *Jane*,<sup>4</sup>;—and perhaps others. John<sup>4</sup> and Jane<sup>4</sup> were legatees of their uncle Edward's will.

9. TIMOTHY GREEN, who m. Mary<sup>3</sup> Flint, was a printer, the son of Samuel and grandson of Samuel of Cambridge. He died at New London, Conn., May 5, 1757, aged 78 yrs. His wife, Mrs. Mary Green, d. May 24, 1748. They had children:—(18) *Timothy*,<sup>4</sup>;—(19) *Samuel*,<sup>4</sup>;—(20) *John*,<sup>4</sup> d. young;—(21) *Nathaniel*,<sup>4</sup>;—(22) *Jonas*,<sup>4</sup>;—(23) *Thomas*,<sup>4</sup>;—(24) *John*,<sup>4</sup>;—and (25) *Mary*,<sup>4</sup>.

10. THOMAS<sup>3</sup> FLINT, by wife Mary Brown, had children: (26) *Dorothy*,<sup>4</sup>;—(27) *Mary*,<sup>4</sup>;—(28) *Thomas*,<sup>4</sup> settled in Rutland;—(29) *Lucy*,<sup>4</sup>;—(30) *Henry*,<sup>4</sup> settled in Carlisle;—(31) *Josiah*,<sup>4</sup>;—(32) *Charles*,<sup>4</sup>;—(33) *John*,<sup>4</sup>;—(34) *Edward*,<sup>4</sup>[†] m. Mary Howe; settled in Shrewsbury; and probably (35) *Ruth*,<sup>4</sup> who m. in 1766, Capt. Bradwill Smith, of Weston.

11. EDWARD<sup>3</sup> FLINT resided in that part of Concord now Lincoln. He married *Love*, wid. of John Adams, and dau. of James Minot, Esq., of Concord. He died Nov. 15, 1754, without issue. His widow, Mrs. Love Flint, d. Oct. 21, 1772, a. 70. He was possessed of a handsome property, as appears by his will, dated May 23, 1752; among other items in that instrument we find the following:

"I give to the Church of Christ in the precinct in which I Live the sum of ten pounds Lawfull Money, to be paid in Two years after my Decease, to be applied to the furnishing the Church with sacramental vessels."

On the 28th of July, 1757, this bequest was paid to Joshua Brooks, John Gove, and Samuel Dakin, the committee appointed by the church to receive it.

34. EDWARD<sup>4</sup> FLINT was, with the consent of his father, apprenticed by his uncle Edward, on the 15th of Aug., 1749, to Dr. Simon Tufts, of Medford, for about four years and a half, or until he reached the age of twenty-one, "to learn the art of physic and surgery." £500 bills of this province, £100 down, and £100 yearly, till completed, were the terms for board and tuition.

At Medford he was a fellow-student with Gov. Brooks; upon the completion of his studies he settled in Shrewsbury and married, Jan'y 8, 1758, Mary, the d. of Daniel Howe. The same year he was chief surgeon in Col. Ruggles's Reg't, in an expedition against Canada, but the young bride at home soon lured him from that service. He was an ardent whig during the revolution, and surgeon in the army at Cambridge in 1775. He held for 7 yrs. the office of Selectman, and was Town Clerk 17. He died Nov. 13, 1818, a. 85. His wife, Mrs. Mary Flint, d. Feb. 11, 1817, a. 78. This couple had 11 children, two of whom, Austin<sup>5</sup> and John,<sup>5</sup> were physicians.

Further particulars as to Dr. Edward's family are given in Ward's History of Shrewsbury.

---

Lately imported from London by Philip Freeman, at the Blue Glove, facing the Cornfields in Union street, the following Books, &c.—*Gazette and News Letter*, June 27, 1765.



## PEDIGREE OF ELIZABETH (ST. JOHN) WHITING.

A letter dated June 28, 1859, has been received from Clifford Stanly Sims, Esq., of Philadelphia, a member of the Historical Society of Pennsylvania, containing an interesting genealogy not heretofore published in the Register; although well known to those who are versed in the history of the old English families. We take pleasure in laying it before our readers for more convenient reference.

"I send you herewith," writes Mr. Sims, "a correct pedigree of *Elizabeth St. John*, wife of the *Rev. Samuel Whiting*, of Lynn, and ancestress of William Whiting, the Lawyer of your city, as well as of others now living. I have prepared it with much care, and hope you will find it worthy of insertion in your valuable Register. The descent embraces twenty generations in England; the eight generations of the family in America make twenty-eight generations since the Norman Conquest."

## SAINT JOHN.

Arms—argent on a chief gules two mullets pierced, or.

Name—derived from a place called St. John, in Normandy.

1. *William de St. John* was one of the Barons who accompanied the Norman Duke in his invasion of England—and he held the honorable post of Grand Master of the Artillery in the invading army; he married Olivia de Fiegiers.
2. *John de St. John*, lord of Stanton, also *Henry I.*
3. *Roger de St. John* married Cicely de Haya.
4. *Muriel de St. John* married Reginald de Aureval.
5. *Mabel de Areval* married *Adam de Port*, Baron of Basing in the County of Southampton—and a son of John de Port, whose father Henry was son of Hugh de Port, a Baron in the time of William I. and owner of 55 lordships in the said county of Southampton.
6. *William de Port* assumed the name of St. John, and was *Baron St. John of Basing*—he married Godchild Paganal.
7. *Robert de St. John*, second Baron of Basing, 38 Henry III.—he married the daughter and heiress of William de Cantilupe.
8. *William St. John* married Isabel Cobmartin.
9. *Sir John St. John*, Knt.
10. *Sir John St. John*, Knt.—he married Elizabeth Humfreville, co-heiress to the lordship of Penmark.
11. *Sir Oliver St. John*, Knt., lord of Penmark.
12. *Sir John St. John*, Knt., lord of Penmark.
13. *Sir Oliver St. John*, Knt.—he married Margeret, sister and sole heir of John de Beauchamp of Bletsoe; she afterwards married John Beaufort, Duke of Somerset, and by him had Margaret the Countess of Richmond, mother of Henry VII.
14. *Sir John de St. John*—he married Alice daughter of Sir Thomas Bradshaw of Haugh in the county of Lancaster, and of the same family as the Regicide Bradshaw; she descended in the fourteenth generation from Sir John Bradshaegh.
15. *Sir John de St. John* of Bletsoe, who married Sibyl, daughter of Morgan ap Jenkins ap Philip.





16. *Sir John St. John, Knt.*—he married Margery, a daughter of Sir William Waldegrave; she was descended in the tenth generation from Warine de Walgrave.
17. *Oliver St. John*, created in 1559 *Lord Baron St. John* of Bletsoe; he married Agnes Fisher.
18. *Right Honorable Thomas St. John.*
19. *Right Honorable Sir Oliver St. John Knt.*, M. P. of Cayrhoe in Bedfordshire; he married Sarah Buckley of Odell in Bedfordshire.
20. *Elizabeth St. John*, married Aug. 6th, 1629, *Rev. Samuel Whiting, M. A.*, of Boston in Lincolnshire. Her brother was Oliver St. John, the celebrated Chief Justice of England during the Commonwealth.

Rev. Samuel Whiting came over to America in 1636, accompanied by his wife. He was settled as Pastor of the First Church in Lynn in 1636. She died in 1677.

For the descendants of Elizabeth St. John and Samuel Whiting, see *Drake's History of Boston, U. S.*, p. 363.

[NOTE.—*Elizabeth St. John Whiting* was sixth cousin to *King Henry VII.* Through the "Beauchamps," she descended from the *Earls of Warren and Surrey*; from the *Earls of Warwick*, from *William the Conqueror*, and from *King Henry I. of France*.

Through the family of *Margaret Walgrave* she descended in the twenty-first generation from *Reginold de Wentworth*.

Through the family of *Margery Spencer* she descended from *Lord Badlesmere*, from *Guy de Crown* and *Harold de Vaux*.

Through *Elizabeth Tibetot* she descended from the *Lords of Tibetot*, the *Lords of Ros*, and from *William the Lion, King of Scotland*.

Through the family of *Margery Spencer* she also descended from *King Henry I.*, the *Empress Matilda*, *King Henry II.*, *King John*, *King Henry III.*, *King Edward I.*, and from the *Earls of Gloucester*, and from *Hugh, Earl of Winchester*.

She descended also from *William Earl of Warwick* through the family of *Beauchamp*, and thus derived her lineage in two distinct lines from *William the Norman*. It is not a frequent occurrence that one person should unite the lineage of TEN of the sovereigns of Europe; and of so many other families of great historical celebrity.]

## LETTER FROM JOHN CLAP OF SUDBURY TO REV NATHL. CLAP OF NEWPORT, R. I.

Honoured Sir

By these I Let you Understand that at present I am in Good Health, and that I received the Book you Sent me, Intituled, Purchase His Pilgrimage (Whereof I have read near one half) For which I render you Many Humble and Hearty Thanks; as also for your Providential care, in Borrowing of Mr Parry, a Book Intituled The Successions of Englands Monarchs for me, Which I Received of him near the Middle of January, and Having Diligently Perused it, I returned it home the Last Thursday without any harm thereto. I Lament my Inability to Retailiate the many favours your Goodness has heaped upon me But assure your self that I shall Omitt nothing that a Gratefull mind is Capable of. And so not to be Tedious to you, Imploring the Continuance of your Good Esteem, I Crave Leave to subscribe myself in all Love and Respect

Your Obedient Nephew and Servant

John Clap

Sudbury May 25, 1717.

Superscribed "To Mr Nathaniel Clap  
at New Porte Rhode Island."



RECORD OF THE BIRTHS, MARRIAGES AND DEATHS OF  
THE FIRST PROPRIETORS OF LANDS IN MIDDLETOWN,  
CT.

[Copied from the Records of Middletown, Ct., Vol. I. Communicated by SAMUEL H. PARSONS, of Middletown, Ct.]

Deacon Thomas Alyn departed this life October 16, 1688.

Deacon Obadiah Allen departed this life April 7, 1712.

Mary the last wife to Deacon Obadiah Allen, formerly the wife of John Wetmore, she departed this life Oct. 20, 1723.

Obadiah Alyn & Elizabeth (Sanford?) were joined in marriage the 28 of October 1669.—Their children were Obadiah, born 27 Sept. 1670, d. Sept. 1702, m. Darkis Wright; Thomas, b. 20 Sept. 1672, died 8 Nov. 1672; Thomas, b. 27 Sept. 1673, d. Dec. 3, 1733, m. Hannah Leek; Mary, b. 15 Sept. 1675; Anna, b. 12 Sept. 1677; Thankful, b. 8 Sept. 1679; Samuel, b. 15 March, 1683-4, d. ———, m. Mary Andrews of Milford; John, b. 27 Sept. 1686, d. Dec. 1, 1723, m. Mary How of Wallingford. The lands of *Thomas Alyn* were recorded June 9, 1654, vol. 1, p. 7. The lands of Obadiah Alyn, were recorded.

Nathaniel Bacon's lands recorded June 9, 1654, vol. 1, p. 10. The children of *Nathaniel Bacon and Ann* his wife were Hannah, born 14 April, 1635; Andrew, b. 4 Feb. 1656, d. 5 July, 1662; Nathaniel, b. 20 July, 1659, d. 8 April, 1653. The above written *Nathaniel*, son to Nathaniel Bacon and Ann his wife is now named *Thomas*. John, b. 14 March, 1661-2, m. Sarah Wetmore, and 2d, Mary Cornwell, he d. Nov. 4, 1732; Mary, b. 7 April, 1664; Andrew, b. 4 June, 1666, m. Mehitable Wetmore, and d. June 1, 1723; Abigail, b. 13 July, 1670; Lydia, b. 18 Feb. 1672. *Anne* the wife of Nathaniel Bacon departed this life July 6, 1680. *Nathaniel Bacon and Elizabeth Perpont* were joined in marriage covenant 17 day of April, 1682. Beriah, b. Aug. 17, 1683, m. Ann Odell of Stratfield, and d. May 15, 1730. *Nathaniel Bacon, senr.* died January 27, 1705-6.

Nathaniel Brown's lands recorded May 9, 1656, vol. 1, p. 2. The children of Nathaniel Brown and Eleanor his wife recorded. Hannah, born 15 April, 1651; Nathaniel, b. 15 July, 1654, m. Martha Huse. He d. May 9, 1712-13; Thomas, b. Oct. 1655; John, b. 15 April, 1657, m. Anna Porter; Benoni, b. 15 March, 1658-9. Eleanor, wife of Nathaniel Brown, d. 28 Sept. 1703.

Alexander Bow, lands recorded Dec. 15, 1663, vol. 1, page 35. Samuel, (son to Alexander) born 28 Jan. 1659, m. Mary Turner, and d. Jan. 15, 1741-2; Sarah (daughter to Alexander,) b. 20 June, 1662; Mary, (daughter to Alexander,) b. 18 Jan. 1664, d. 16 March, 1665. *Sarah Bow*, wife to Alexander, died 16 April, 1665. Alexander Bow and Rebecca House were joined in marriage covenant, 26 Nov. 1673. Anna, born 10 Sept. 1674; Mary, b. 5 Dec. 1676; Rebecca, b. 19 April, 1679. *Alexander Bow* departed this life Nov. 6, 1678.

Henry Cole's lands recorded June 9, 1654, vol. 1, p. 11. *Henry Cole's* children's Births Recorded. Henry, born 20 Sept. 1647; James, b. 8 Feb. 1649, d. Dec. 22, 1721; John, b. 14 Feb. 1652; William, b. 25 April, 1653; Sarah, b. 22 Oct. 1654; Samuel, b. 10 Sept. 1656; Mary, b. 11 June, 1658; Joanna, b. 1 Aug. 1661; Abigail, b. 28 Oct. 1664; Rebecca, b. 5 April, 1667. It is said that Henry Cole, sen. mar-

THE  
TO



ried in Hartford in 1646, and moved from Middletown to Wallingford, after 1670.

William Cornwell, or Cornell, lands recorded Jan. 30, 1657, vol. 1, p. 22. Record of the births of his children. John, born April, 1640, d. Nov. 2, 1707. He m. Martha Peck, 1665; William, b. 24 June, 1641, d. June 8, 1692, m. Mary Bell or Bull, 1670; Samuel, b. Sept. 1642, d. Dec. 6, 1728, m. Rebecca Bull, 1667; Jacob, b. Sept. 1646, d. April 8, 1708, m. Mary White, 1677; Sarah, b. Oct. 1647; Thomas, b. Sept. 1648; Hester, b. May, 1650, m. Sarah [?] Clarke, 1672; Elizabeth, b. Jan. 1651. William Cornwell, senior, d. Feb. 22, 1677-8.

Jasper Clements—lands recorded Sept. 2, 1677, vol. 1, p. 1. He died in Middletown, October 16, 1677. Was born in England about 1614. He left property in Middletown for the support of schools.

Rev. Nathaniel Collins, lands recorded Jan. 24, 1664, vol. 1, p. 42. He was the first settled pastor in Middletown, and, with his brother Samuel, came from Cambridge, Mass. He married Mary Whiting (or Whitmore) daughter of William of Hartford, August 3, 1664. Their children were Mary, born 11 May, 1666; John, b. 31 Jan. 1667, m. Mary Dixwell of New Haven, 24 December, 1707, daughter of the Regicide; Susanna, b. 26 Nov. 1669; Sibbill, b. 20 Aug. 1672; Martha, b. 26 Dec. 1674; Nathaniel, b. 13 June, 1677; Abigail, b. 13 July, 1682; Samuel, b. 16 April, 1683, d. April 23, 1683. The Rev. Nathaniel Collins d. Dec. 28, 1684. Mrs. Mary Collins d. Oct. 25, 1709.

Samuel Collins, (brother of Rev. Nathaniel,) lands recorded Feb. 28, 1667, vol. 1, p. 59. Martha, born 3 March, 1666; Samuel, b. 21 Oct. 1668; Edward, b. 18 June, 1664; Sybilla, b. 24 Feb. 1670; Mary, b. 16 June, 1672; Abigail, b. 2 June, 1673; Daniel, b. 5 Oct. 1675, d. June 6, 1689. Mrs. Mary Collins, widow of Mr. Samuel Collins, d. March 5, 1713-14. Mr. Samuel Collins d. 10 Jan. 1696. N. B. Mary, the wife of Samuel Collins, was the daughter of John Dixwell, the Regicide of Charles 1st.

John Cornwell m. Martha Peck, June 8, 1665. He died Nov. 2, 1707. Martha, his widow, died March 1, 1707-8. Mary, born Nov. 20, 1666; Martha, b. Aug. 13, 1669; John, b. Aug. 13, 1671; William, b. May 17, 1673; Paul, b. June 6, 1675; Hannah, b. Sept. 15, 1677; Joseph, b. Oct. 5, 1679; Thankful, b. March 1, 1682-3, d. Nov. 22, 1684; Thankful, b. July 26, 1685; Benjamin, b. Dec. 23, 1688.

George Durant, (lived in Malden, Mass.) He died June 15, 1687. He had a son Edward, born June 2, 1661.

Thomas Buck had lands recorded May 6, 1671. He m. Sarah Judd of Hartford, or Farmington, May 12, 1709. Sarah, born June 19, 1710; Thomas, b. Sept. 6, 1712; Mary, b. Nov. 11, 1715; Ebenezer, b. Nov. 11, 1717; John, b. March 24, 1721-2, d. April, 1722.

Thomas Bevins, (land, 1671.) He m. Abigail, dau. of John Blake of Middletown. Eunice, born July 17, 1705; Abigail, b. March 3, 1710-11; Thomas, b. May 18, 1713; Martha, b. July, 1715; Mary, b. Nov. 1719; Benjamin, b. Sept. 1, 1721; Joseph, b. Aug. 5, 1725. Martha (the wife of Thomas) d. Nov. 8, 1725. He then m. Mary Hubbard, April 21, 1726. She d. Sept. 14, 1746. Lands recorded to Thomas Bevins, 1671.

Samuel Eggleston (or Egelstone) it is supposed came from Windsor; had lands, March 18, 1663, Vol. 1, p. 34—he m. Sarah ——. Samuel, born March 6, 1662-3, d. Dec. 24, 1736, m. Patience Payne, 1703; Thomas, b. June 4, 1667, d. Aug. 27, 1667; Joseph, b. Jan. 24, 1668, d.



Jan. 31, 1668; Sarah, b. Oct. 26, 1670; Susannah, b. May 19, 1674; Nicholas, b. Dec. 23, 1676; Marcy, b. July 27, 1679.

Ebenezer Eggleston m. Mary Bennett, June 26, 1711, and had children, born between 1712 and 1728, viz., Ebenezer, Thomas, Mary, Ambrose, Bennett, Thankful, Sibbill, and Elizabeth.

Edward Foster m. Elizabeth Harris, June 20, 1670. He died at Guilford, June 14, 1712. His wife Elizabeth died October 7, 1684. Thomas, born Feb. 9, 1671, d. April 25, 1731, m. Margaret Hall; Elizabeth, b. March 1, 1671; Thomas, b. June, 1675; Susanna, b. Sept. 18, 1679, d. Nov. 14, 1713; Edward, b. Jan. 10, 1681, d. Oct. 12, 1753, m. Sarah Hubbard.

John Hall (senior), lands recorded June 10, 1654, vol. 1, p. 5. He died May 26, 1673, being the 89th year of his age, and the 40th of his being in New England. July 20, 1673, Ann Hall, the wife of John Hall, and daughter to John Willcocke, ended this life, about the 57th year of her age. He was accompanied to Middletown by his three sons, Richard, Samuel, and John, Jun.

Richard Hall, lands recorded June 9, 1654, vol. 1, p. 12. Children of Richard and Mary Hall,—John, born Sept. 20, 1648; Jane, b. March, 1652–3; Sarah, b. May, 1654; Richard, b. June, 1656; Samuel, b. Sept. 1658; Anna, b. Nov. 20, 1661. Richard Hall, senr. died March 27, 1691. Mary Hall, his wife, died March 30, 1691.

Samuel Hall, lands recorded June 10, 1654, p. 5, vol. 1. He died March 24, 1740, in the 82d year of his age. Samuel, born 3 Feb. 1663; John, b. 7 Aug. 1668; Thomas, b. 29 Aug. 1671.

Giles Hamlin, lands recorded Jan. 10, 1655, vol. 1, p. 17. Children of Giles Hamlin and Hester Crow, his wife,—Hester, born Dec. 15, 1655; John, b. Dec. 14, 1658, m. Mary Collins, d. Jan. 2, 1732–3; Mary, b. Feb. 11, 1662; Mehitable, b. Nov. 17, 1664; Giles, b. Aug. 13, 1666; William, b. Feb. 3, 1667, m. Susanna Collins, d. May 22, 1733. Giles Hamlin, senr. died September 1, 1689, æ. 67.

Daniel Harris, lands recorded June 9, 1654, vol. 1, p. 9. He died Nov. 30, 1701. Mary, the widow of Capt. Daniel Harris, d. Sept. 5, 1711. He came from Rowley, Mass., with his brother William. Children of Daniel and Mary Harris,—Daniel, born 16 July, 1653, m. Abigail Barnes; Joseph, b. 12 Feb. 1654; Thomas, b. 20 May, 1657; Elizabeth, b. 22 March, 1659; Sarah, b. 17 Feb. 1660, d. 15 March, 1661; Sarah, b. 30 Sept. 1663; William, b. 17 July, 1665; John, b. 4 Jan. 1667; Hannah, b. 11 Feb. 1669.

Eadith, wife to William Harris, d. Aug. 5, 1685.

Daniel Harris, Jr., m. Abigail Barnes, 11 Dec. 1680. Abigail, born Feb. 7, 1682–3; Mary, b. Jan. 11, 1685; Daniel, b. Oct. 2, 1688; Joseph, b. March 1, 1690–1; Patience, b. May 1, 1683?; Merriman, b. July, 1713; Daniel, b. April 10, 1715; Moses, b. May 20, 1717; John, b. Feb. 26, 1719–20; Thomas, b. May 9, 1722. Sargt. Daniel Harris m. Elizabeth Cook, widow to Samuel Cook of Wallingford, Jan. 8, A. D., 1726–7. Abigail, the wife of Daniel, d. May 22, 1723.

William Harris m. Martha Collins, 8 Jan. 1689–90. Mary, born Feb. 9, 1691–2; Sibbill, b. April 30, 1695; William, b. May 20, 1697; Prudence, b. Jan. 1, 1700–1.

John Harris m. Susanna Collins, March 18, 1702–3. Sarah, born Jan. 9, 1703–4; Jane, b. Sept. 23, 1705; Rachel, b. June 22, 1707. Susan-





na, wife of John, d. Feb. 10, 1747-8. John m. Mindwell Lyman of Durham, May 11, 1749. He d. Nov. 29, 1754. She d. Feb. 6, 1758.

Mary, dau. of Thomas and Tabatha, b. Aug. 25, 1695, d. Nov. 1, 1712. Thomas d. Aug. 22, 1700; Tabatha d. Jan. 23, 1711-12; Zipporah, wife of Thomas, d. Jan. 8, 1689.—See Epitaph.

Walter Harris m. Abigail Ranney, Jan. 21, 1713-14. His wife d. Dec. 15, 1714. He m. Elizabeth Wheeler, Jan. 23, 1717-18. Elizabeth, his wife, d. Sept. 13, 1718.

Benjamin Hands m. Sarah Ward, June 14, 1688. 1. Anna, b. Jan. 13, 1689-90; 2. Sarah, b. July 29, 1697; 3. Phebe, b. July 14, 1702; 4. Benjamin, b. Oct. 4, 1706; 5. Ann, b. June 23, 1717. Benjamin, senr. d. Jan. 8, 1739-40. Sarah, his widow, d. April 27, 1744.

George Hubbard, lands recorded Sept. 5, 1654, vol. 1, p. 13. He resided at Wethersfield, thence he removed to Milford, then to Guilford, and afterwards to Middletown, where he died March 18, 1684-5. Children by his wife Elizabeth,—Mary, born Jan. 16, 1641; Joseph, b. Dec. 10, 1643; Daniel, b. Dec. 1645; Samuel, b. May, 1648; George, b. Dec. 1650; Richard, b. July, 1655; Elizabeth, b. Jan. 15, 1659; Nathaniel, Dec. 10, 1652.

Mary, dau. Thomas and Mary Hubbard, born Jan. 3, 1656. Thomas, born Aug. 6, 1661; Ebenezer, b. Aug. 2, 1664; John, b. Jan. 1, 1666, d. April 23, 1676; George, b. April 2, 1669-70. Lands conveyed to Thomas Hubbard, Jan. 16, 1666, vol. 1, p. 49.

Joseph Hubbard m. Mary Porter, Dec. 29, 1670. Joseph, b. 22 Oct. 1671; Robert, b. 30 Oct. 1673; George, b. 7 Oct. 1675; John, b. 30 July, 1678; Mary, b. 23 Jan. 1681, d. 19 April, 1682; Elizabeth, b. 26 March, 1682-3. Joseph Hubbard, senr. d. 26 Dec. 1686. Mary Hubbard, widow to Joseph, d. June 10, 1707. Lands were recorded to Joseph Hubbard, 1667.

Daniel Hubbard m. Mary Clarke, 24 Feb. 1669-70. Daniel, born 1673. Mary, wife to Daniel Hubbard, d. Dec. 24, 1673. Daniel Hubbard, senr. m. Sarah Cornwell, Oct. 16, 1675. Margaret, born July 20, 1676; Mary, b. Jan. 16, 1678, d. July 9, 1719; Sarah, b. March 10, 1680-1; Mehitable, b. Aug. 18, 1683; Mary, b. March 23, 1686. Daniel Hubbard, senr. d. Nov. 9, 1704.

John Hurlbut m. Mary Denan? 15 Dec. 1670. John, born Dec. 8, 1671, m. Rebecca Warner, 1698; Thomas, b. Oct. 20, 1674, m. Martha Collins, 1705; Sarah, b. Nov. 5, 1676; Mary, b. June 9, 1679; Marcy, b. Feb. 17, 1680; Ebenezer, b. Jan. 17, 1682, m. Sarah Dickens, 1710; David, b. Aug. 1688, m. Mary Savage, 1709; Mehitable, b. Nov. 23, 1690. John Hurlbut, senr. d. April 30, 1690.

Isaac Johnson m. Mary ——. Isaac, born 19 Dec. 1670, m. Margaret Miller, 1695; Daniel, b. 8 Oct. 1672, m. Abigail Leek, 1706-7; John, b. 1 Aug. 1674, d. Jan. 6, 1692-3; Joseph, b. 9 March, 1677, m. Elizabeth Blake, 1698; Nathaniel, b. 17 Jan. 1678, m. Mary Blake, 1699; Elizabeth, b. 19 Feb. 1680-81; William, b. 14 March, 1682-3, d. March 25, 1682-3; Mary, b. 18 Jan. 1686; Ebenezer, b. 29 Oct. 1692, d. Oct. 31, 1692. Mary, the widow of Isaac Johnson, died Aug. 1, 1740. Lands recorded to Isaac Johnson of Roxbury, Mass., Aug. 15, 1670, vol. 1, p. 73.

Edward Higby and Rebecca Wheeler, both of Stratfield, were joined in marriage covenant, Nov. 29, 1706. Land recorded July 15, 1668, vol. 1, p. 69. John, b. July 16, 1707; Isaac, b. June 24, 1709; Daniel, b. Aug. 8, 1711; Rebecca, b. Jan. 17, 1713-14, d. April 17, 1714; Rebecca, b.



July 11, 1715; Sarah, b. April 15, 1721; David, b. Sept. 20, 1726; Stephen, b. April 16, 1730. Rebecca, wife of said Edward, died Oct. 22, 1771. Edward Higby died Nov. 21, 1775.

John Kirby had lands recorded January 14, 1655, vol. 1, p. 18. His wife was Elizabeth. Sarah, born Jan. 16, 1653; Joseph, b. July 17, 1656, d. Dec. 1711, æ. 56; Bethia, b. Feb. 19, 1658; Susanna, b. May 3, 1664; Abigail, b. March 6, 1666.

John Kirby m. Hannah Stow, March, 1717-18. He d. April 25, 1760. Jan. 23, 1664, John Kirby bought land of John Wilcock, who removed to Dorchester, Co. Suffolk, Mass. He subsequently returned to Middletown.

Isaac Lane m. Hannah Brown, Nov. 5, 1669. Lands were recorded, 1667. Hannah, born March 27, 1671-2; Elizabeth, b. Jan. 24, 1672; Eleanor, b. April 9, 1674; Isaac, b. Dec. 22, 1675, d. Dec. 25, 1675; John, b. Dec. 26, 1675, d. Dec. 26, 1675; Sarah, b. Jan. 28, 1676-7, d. May 6, 1677; (1.) John, b. Jan. 28, 1676-7, d. April 10, 1677, m. Anna Allin, Oct. 1712; Sarah, b. Sept. 24, 1678; Nathaniel, b. June 29, 1682, d. July 8, 1682; Samuel, b. Nov. 24, 1679, d. Dec. 11, 1679; John, b. Jan. 10, 1680; (2.) Isaac, b. Nov. 5, 1683, m. Mindwell Merry of Hartford, 1708; Benoni, b. Feb. 13, 1684-5, d. Dec. 10, 1689; Mary, b. April 25, 1687, d. Sept. 15, 1688; Abigail, (stillborn) April 8, 1690, d. April 8, 1690; Nathaniel, b. March 28, 1694, d. Nov. 1702.

1. John Lane m. Anna Allin, Oct. 1712, dau. Obadiah Allyn, and b. 12 Sept. 1677. John, b. Aug. 13, 1713, dec.; John, b. Nov. 1, 1715.

2. Isaac Lane m. Mindwell Merry of Hartford, Dec. 7, 1708. Children,—Mary, b. Dec. 30, 1709; Isaac, 1711-12; Mindwell, 1714; Samuel, 1719; Cornelius, 1722; Nathaniel, 1717; Zaccheus, 1724; Hannah, 1726-7; Ashbell, 1729. Mindwell, wife of Isaac, d. Nov. 3, 1732. He m. Elizabeth Dowd, 1736, and died February, 1745.

William Lucas m. Hester Clark, July 12, 1666. William, born April 26, 1667, m. Elizabeth Rowley, July, 1695; John, b. Oct. 14, 1669; Mary, b. Dec. 5, 1672; Samuel, b. April 15, 1682. Esther, wife of William, d. April 15, 1690. William Lucas, senr. d. April 29, 1690. Lands recorded to William Lucas, Feb. 28, 1667, vol. 1, p. 58. There was a William Lucas at Marblehead in 1648.

James Markham m. Elizabeth Lock, Oct. 14, 1699. He died June 8, 1731. She died Sept. 17, 1753. (See grave stone.) Children,—Thomas, Elizabeth, William, John, Mary, Abigail, Martha, Hannah, Nathaniel, born between 1701 and 1719.

Anthony Martin m. Mary Hall, (dau. Richard,) March 10, 1660-1. Mary, born Jan. 1, 1661-2, d. Feb. 26, 1661-2; John, b. 17 March, 1662; Mary, b. March, 1666-7; Elizabeth, b. 3 Aug. 1671. Lands recorded to Anthony Martin, Feb. 16, 1667, vol. 1, p. 54.

*John Martin*, lands recorded March 22, 1657, vol. 1, p. 23. John, born , d. March 14, 1686-7; Nathaniel, b. March 17, 1687; Elizabeth, b. Sept. 24, 1689; John, b. April 4, 1692, d. at Portrial [Port Royal?]; Ebenezer, b. July, 1694; Daniel, b. Oct. 1697; Hannah, b. May 23, 1699; Mary, b. May 31, 1701. Elizabeth, the wife or widow of John, d. July 26, 1718.

Thomas Miller m. Sarah Nettleton, June 6, 1666. Thomas, born May 6, 1666? m. Elizabeth Turner, 1688, d. 24 Sept. 1729; Samuel, b. April 1, 1668, m. Mary Eggleston, 1702. He d. April 11, 1738; Joseph, b. Aug. 21, 1670, m. Rebecca Johnson, 1701, d. Dec. 1717; Benjamin, b. July 20, 1672, m. 1st, Mary —, 2d, Mary Bassett of New Haven





John, b. March 10, 1674, m. Marcy Bevin, 1700, d. May 3, 1745; Margaret, b. Sept. 1, 1676; Sarah, b. Jan. 7, 1678; Mehetable, b. March 28, 1680; Thomas Miller, senr. d. Aug. 14, 1680. Lands recorded to Thomas Miller, June 9, 1654, vol. 1, p. 8. Recommended to the Church in Middletown from Rowley.

Thomas Rany (or Ranney) m. Mary Hubbard, May, 1659. Thomas, born March 1, 1660, m. Rebecca Willett, 1690; John, b. Nov. 14, 1662, m. Hannah Turner, 1693; Joseph, b. Sept. 1663, m. Mary Starr, 1693. He d. 1745, March 2; Mary, b. Oct. 1665; Elizabeth, b. April 12, 1668. Thomas, senr. d. June 25, 1713. Mary (his wife) d. Dec. 18, 1721. Lands recorded March 17, 1663, vol. 1, p. 33.

Thomas Ranney, Jun. m. Esther Wilcock, Feb. 26, 1719-20; Willet Ranney, m. Anna Johnson of New Haven, April 20, 1720; Ebenezer Ranney m. Sarah Warner, Aug. 4, 1698.

Samuel Roberts m. Mary Blake, Sept. 22, 1691; John Roberts m. Sarah Blake, Dec. 27, 1693; William Roberts m. Susannah Collins, Dec. 1, 1714; Ebenezer Roberts m. Mary Johnson, Dec. 21, 1721; John Roberts, Jun. m. Martha Lucas, Nov. 18, 1718.

Joseph Rockwell m. Elizabeth Foster, Feb. 1, 1693-4. Children,—John, b. 1693-4; Joseph, 1694; Edward and Elizabeth, 1700; William, 1702; Hannah, 1704.

Mr. Alexander Rollo d. July 22, 1709.

David Sage d. March 31, 1702-3. Elizabeth, (his wife) d.

Marcy (wife of David,) d. Dec. 7, 1711, in Massachusetts Colony. Children of David and Elizabeth,—David, born Feb. 1, 1665; Elizabeth, b. June 9, 1666; John, b. March 6, 1667, m. Hannah Starr, 1693. He d. Jan. 22, 1750-1; Mary, b. Nov. 15, 1672; Timothy, b. Aug. 14, 1673, m. Margaret Holliat, 1705-6, d. March 18, 1724-5. Lands recorded to David Sage, May 23, 1664, p. 39.

Jonathan Sage m. Ann Bidwell, Nov. 1, 1705. He d. Dec. 10, 1712. John Sage, Jun. m. Mary Hall, Jan. 13, 1711-12.

John Savage's lands recorded March 22, 1657, p. 25. John, born Dec. 2, 1652, m. Mary Ranney, May 30, 1682; Elizabeth, b. June 3, 1655; Sarah, b. July 30, 1657; Thomas, b. Sept. 10, 1659, d. Dec. 1659; Hannah, b. April 6, 1661, d. May, 1661; Mary, b. June 25, 1663; Abigail, b. July 10, 1666; William, b. April 26, 1668, m. Christian Woold, May 6, 1696. He d. 1726-7, Jan. 25; Nathaniel, b. May 7, 1671, d. Jan. 4, 1734-5; Rachel, b. April 15, 1673; Hannah, b. July 16, 1676.

Nathaniel Savage m. Esther Ranny, Nov. 3, 1696. She d. April 1, 1750, æ. 76, buried at Portland, opposite Middletown, Middlesex Co., Ct. He died Jan. 4, 1734-5. Had children, Esther, Nathaniel, d. April, 1699, Abigail, Susannah, Mary, Elizabeth, John, Nathaniel, born between 1697 and 1716.

Thomas Savage m. Mary Goodwin of Hartford, March 21, 1710-11. Children, born between 1711 and 1721—John, Thomas, Mary, Ebenezer, Nathaniel, Samuel.

Arthur Scovel of Boston, d. Feb. 7, 1705-6, Lands recorded, 1671, p. 81, vol. 1.

James Scovel m. Hannah ——. Their children, born between 1698 and 1711—Sarah, James, Marcy, Hannah, Abigail, Martha, Elizabeth. James Scovel, senr. d. Dec. 14, 1711.

[To be Continued.]



## STEDMAN FAMILY.

[By GEORGE CHANDLER, M. D., from Notes of Jona. Clark, Esq.]

THE progenitor of the Hampton, Ct. branch of this family was Thomas Stedman, Jr. A deed of 150 acres of land in Hampton bears date "3d December, 1731," from "Nathaniel Kingsbury of Windham to Thomas Stedman, Jr. of Brookline, Suffolk Co., Mass."

1. THOMAS<sup>1</sup> STEDMAN, Jr., b. 1698, m. Anna Seaver, April 9, 1724. She was b. 1699. They had 4 children b. in Massachusetts, then removed to the then Second Parish in Windham. He was a carpenter and joiner, and built the meeting-house there which is still a "good country" meeting-house. It was dedicated March, 1754. He and his wife joined the church, Nov. 1732, under the care of Rev. William Billings, and he was chosen deacon Dec. 3, 1733. Deacon Thomas was killed April 9, 1773 (by falling from the load on which he was riding, and the wheel or log passing over him,) aged 75 years. His wife Anna d. April 20, 1787, aged 88 years. Among the names of petitioners of Muddy River (Brookline) for that place to be set off from Boston and "be made a separate village, or peculiar," 1704, are those of Thomas Stedman and Thomas Stedman, Jr., who may have been the ancestors of Thomas, Jr. of Hampton.

The children of Deacon Thomas<sup>1</sup> and Anna, were :—(2) *James*,<sup>2</sup>[†] b. at Brookline, Mass., 1725, m. Hannah Griffin ;—(3) *John*,<sup>2</sup>[†] b. at Brookline, 1727, w. Abigail ;—(4) *Anna*,<sup>2</sup>[†] b. at Brookline, 1729, m. by Parson Moseley, April 29, 1743, to Joseph Marsh ;—(5) *Thomas*,<sup>2</sup>[†] b. at Brookline, 1732, m. Mehitable Griffin ;—(6) *Mary*,<sup>2</sup> b. Aug. 15, 1734, bp. Aug. 15, 1734, died April 20, 1753, aged 18 yrs. 8 mos. 5 days ;—(7) *Sarah*,<sup>2</sup>[†] b. Oct. 30, 1736, bp. Nov. 14, 1736, m. Joseph Chaplin ;—(8) *Elizabeth*,<sup>2</sup>[†] b. April 30, 1738, bp. May 6, 1738, m. Joseph Abbot ;—(9) *Lucy*,<sup>2</sup> b. March 8, 1740, bp. March 22, 1740, m. to Samuel Moseley, Jr., by his father, Parson Moseley, Oct. 7, 1762 ; removed to Ashford, Ct. ;—(10) *Patience*,<sup>2</sup> b. April 17, 1743, bp. April 24, 1743, m. Nov. 18, 1762, Daniel Fuller, who d. Oct. 11, 1818 ; she d. Feb. 18, 1835 ;—(11) *Daniel*,<sup>2</sup>[†] b. Dec. 9, 1745, bp. Dec. 22, 1745, m. Sarah Williams ;—(12) *Easter*,<sup>2</sup>[†] b. Sept. 25, 1748, bp. Oct. 2, 1748, m. April 14, 1774, Cornelius Adams.

2. JAMES<sup>2</sup> STEDMAN, the first child of the first of the name in Hampton, was m. by Parson Moseley, April 11, 1751, to Hannah, daughter of Deacon Ebenezer Griffin of Hampton, when she was 18 years 7 mos. old. She was b. Sept. 11, 1732. He was a "good" farmer, carpenter and joiner, and clock maker. He was made a member of the church Nov. 15, 1741, and his wife, Nov. 26, 1789. He d. Sept. 7, 1788, aged 63. She d. Aug. 30, 1795, aged 62 yrs. 11 mos. 20 days.

On April 22, 1775, the Saturday next after the Lexington Fight, he started with the Connecticut troops to aid the patriots, but hearing that the British had returned to Boston, the Conn. troops went back the next day.

By the "Assembly, May Session, 1776, a Regiment or Battalion [was] ordered to be raised to go to Boston, to be composed of 8 Companies (76 privates and 14 others to a Company,) to serve a year, to be commanded by Andrew Ward of Guilford, Colonel." James Stedman was appointed Captain in this Regiment, June 26, 1776.—"July 8, 1776, this regiment was ordered to New York instead of Boston, and it was in Bucks County, Penn., Dec. 24, 1776."





Capt. Stedman was for many years collector of taxes in Hampton, and died there of a scrofulous complaint on the nape of the neck. He was much respected, beloved and honored.

Crayon portraits of him and his wife, by Joseph Stewart of Hartford, Ct., are in possession of the writer.

Their children were :—(13) *Thomas*,<sup>3</sup>[+] b. Nov. 6, 1761, bp. Nov. 15, 1761, m. Lucy Warren ;—(14) *Hannah*,<sup>3</sup> b. Nov. 23, 1769, bp. Nov. 26, 1769, d. unm. July 14, 1795, a. 25 yrs. 7 mos. 21 days ;—(15) *Mary*,<sup>3</sup>[+] b. Jan. 14, 1772, bp. Jan. 17, 1773, m. John W. Chandler.

3. JOHN<sup>2</sup> STEDMAN lived in east part of Holliston, Mass., farmer. In 1774 he bought of his brother, Capt. James, land in Hampton, and sold it back in 1776, and was described as of Holliston. Was selectman in 1782, in Holliston. He m. Abigail, who d. 1822; s. at Chabboquisset in S. E. part of Holliston, and had :—(16) *Anna*,<sup>3</sup>[+] b. March 17, 1766, m. 1st, Daniel Tidd, May 5, 1791; m. 2d, Chapin; m. 3d, Sumner; lived with 3d husband but three weeks, and desires to be called by the name of Chapin;—(17) *Mary*,<sup>3</sup>[+] b. March 4, 1768, m. ——— Fairbanks;—(18) *John*,<sup>3</sup>[+] b. May 17, 1772, m. Mercy Richardson;—(19) *Josiah*,<sup>3</sup>[+] b. June 7, 1775, m. Keziah Richardson;—(20) *Abigail*,<sup>3</sup> b. Dec. 1, 1777.

4. JOSEPH MARSH, who m. Anna<sup>2</sup> Stedman, was son of Deacon Thomas Marsh of Hampton. Their children :—(21) *Daniel*,<sup>3</sup> b. April 5, 1744, bp. April 8, 1744, d. April 26, 1753, aged 9 yrs. 2 mos. 21 dys.;—(22) *Anna*,<sup>3</sup> b. Nov. 14, 1745, bp. Dec. 15, 1745;—(23) *Joseph*,<sup>3</sup> b. Dec. 20, 1747, bp. Jan. 10, 1748, d. June 11, 1753, aged 5 yrs. 5 mos. 27 dys.;—(24) *Elizabeth*,<sup>3</sup> b. Dec. 5, 1749, bp. July 10, 1750, d. April 29, 1753, aged 3 yrs. 4 mos. 24 dys.;—(25) *Stephen*,<sup>3</sup> b. Feb. 5, 1752, bp. March 22, 1752, d. May 8, 1753, aged 1 yr. 1 mo. 3 dys. Anna,<sup>2</sup> wife of Joseph Marsh, d. April 19, 1753, aged about 24 years. In 1754, June 20, said Joseph m. Lydia Bennet, by whom he had several children.

5. THOMAS<sup>3</sup> STEDMAN, m. by Parson Moseley, Sept. 23, 1760, Mehitable Griffin, dau. of Dea. Ebenezer. She was b. Nov. 29, 1741, and was then 18 yrs. 9 mos. 24 dys. old. She was a keen, bright-eyed woman, and very smart. Thomas Stedman joined the church June 23, 1776, and his wife, Nov. 6, 1815. He was a house-carpenter and joiner. He was town clerk from the incorporation of the town, 1786 to 1798. He represented the town in the Legislature, October, 1787, and May and October, 1793. He was an intelligent, conscientious man, of few words, but those were to the point. He was 6 feet in height, and spare. Light complexion.

Their children were :—(26) *Mary*,<sup>3</sup>[+] b. April 14, 1762, bp. June 23, 1776, m. May 24, 1781, Israel Clark;—(27) *Anna*,<sup>3</sup>[+] b. Aug. 7, 1764, bp. June 23, 1776, m. Joseph Clark;—(28) *Elizabeth*,<sup>3</sup>[+] b. Aug. 5, 1768, bp. June 23, 1776, m. Thomas Williams of Plainfield;—(29) *Griffin*,<sup>3</sup>[+] b. Sept. 27, 1770, bp. June 23, 1776, m. Betsey Gordon of Hartford, Ct.;—(30) *Clarissa*,<sup>3</sup>[+] b. Jan. 23, 1772, bp. June 23, 1776, m. Abijah Peck of Danbury, Ct.;—(31) *Thomas*,<sup>3</sup> b. Aug. 19, 1774, bp. June 23, 1776, was a dwarf, d. unm. June 15, 1814, aged 39 yrs.;—(32) *Ebenezer*,<sup>3</sup> b. March 23, 1777, bp. March 30, 1777, m. Rachel Wattles. He d. May 7, 1813;—(33) *James*,<sup>3</sup>[+] b. Oct. 6, 1779, bp. April 26, 1780, m. Nov. 18, 1810, Eunice Huntington Carew;—(34) *Patience*,<sup>3</sup>[+] b. b.



July 27, 1781, bp. Sept. 16, 1781, m. April 16, 1802, Jonathan Hovey, Jr.;—(35) *Chloe*,<sup>3</sup> b. Sept. 30, 1784, bp. June 26, 1785, m. Mr. Parsons, lawyer of Northampton.

8. JOSEPH ABBOT, who m. Elizabeth<sup>2</sup> Stedman, was of Ellington, Ct. They were m. April 2, 1758, by Parson Moseley. He was Colonel of the militia in the Revolution, a wealthy farmer, highly respected for his patriotism, understanding and moral character. See Abbot's Genealogical Register. She d. March 2, 1766. Col. Abbot was son of Philip and Abigail (Bickford) of Hampton, formerly of Andover, Mass. He was b. Feb. 14, 1735, d. Jan. 5, 1814. For second wife he m. Olive Pearce, Sept. 7, 1766. Ch.: (36) *Mary*,<sup>3</sup> b. April 6, 1759, d. Dec. 25, 1835, m. Daniel Ellsworth of Ellington, Ct., who, b. Dec. 3, 1758, d. March 3, 1798, had 6 children;—(37) *Elizabeth*,<sup>3</sup> b. April 11, 1761, d. Nov. 1, 1784;—(38) *Abigail*,<sup>3</sup> b. Dec. 16, 1762, d. Sept. 11, 1844, m. Samuel Whitman of Hartford, Ct., b. July 26, 1753, died instantly from kick of a horse, Feb. 7, 1810, had 12 children;—(39) *Joseph*,<sup>3</sup> b. Jan. 31, 1766, d. Feb. 5, 1834, m. Laura West. He was a Captain, and a respected and wealthy farmer in Ellington, Ct., and alive in 1847.

11. DANIEL<sup>2</sup> STEDMAN, m. Sarah Williams of Windham, Ct., 1772. He d. on his return from the camp near Boston, in the Revolutionary Service, Dec. 21, 1776, aged 31 years, farmer in Hampton. Children:—(40) *Sally*,<sup>3</sup> b. Nov. 13, 1772, m. Josiah Witter, 1798;—(41) *Esther*,<sup>3</sup> b. April 26, 1774, d. Dec. 14, 1776;—(42) *Daniel*,<sup>3</sup> b. March 31, 1776, lives (1858) with Judge Griffin.

12. CORNELIUS ADAMS, who m. Esther<sup>2</sup> Stedman, was of Canterbury. Ch.:—(43) *Betsey*,<sup>3</sup> m. Samuel Hough of Canterbury.

13. THOMAS<sup>3</sup> STEDMAN grad. Y. C., his diploma bearing date Dec. 4, 1784, Ezra Stiles, Pres. He was a lawyer in Hampton, Ct., but removed in 1806 to Massena, N. Y., and had a large farm there. He was town Treasurer in 1806, supervisor in 1810, and dea. of Cong. Ch. there many years. He d. at Massena, N. Y., May 18, 1838. His wife, Lucy Warren, was b. Mar. 28, 1767, and died at M., May 18, 1856, a. 89.

Their ch. were:—(45) *Mary Marina*,<sup>4</sup> b. May 30, 1788; m. Maj. Ezekiel Colburn, of Montreal, Can., and Lockport, N. Y., son of Ezekiel and Lucy (Chandler) Colburn, b. at Chester, Vt., 1775, and had ch. Henry,<sup>5</sup> and a dau.<sup>5</sup>;—(46) *Lucy*,<sup>4</sup> b. May 27, 1790;—(47) *Julia*,<sup>4</sup> b. May 5, 1792;—(48) *James Griffin*,<sup>4</sup> [†] b. Apl. 5, 1797, m. 1st Feb. 19, 1823, Augusta C. Robinson; m. 2d, Lucia Boynton;—(49) *Joseph Warren*,<sup>4</sup> b. Ap. 5, 1797, d. 1827, a. 30, in Mississippi.

15. Maj. JOHN WILKES CHANDLER, who m. Mary<sup>3</sup> Stedman, was a farmer of Pomfret, Ct., and was b. July 4, 1769. They were m. Nov. 20, 1792. He d. Jan. 22, 1808. She d. of pleurisy, Jan. 5, 1832, a. 59.

Their ch. were:—(50) *Emily*,<sup>4</sup> b. Sept. 8, 1793; m. William Allen, farmer of Pomfret, son of Capt. Thomas Allen, of Fisher's Island;—(51) *Hannah S.*,<sup>4</sup> b. July 12, 1795, m. Alexander G. Smith, lawyer, of Stonington, Ct.;—(52) *Mary*,<sup>4</sup> b. May 30, 1797, d. of fever, unm. July 5, 1819;—(53) *John Wilkes*,<sup>4</sup> b. Nov. 10, 1798; m. 1st, Achsah Stanford of Anns-ville, Oneida Co., N. Y.; m. 2d, Julia Ann Hutchins, of Lenox, Madison Co., N. Y.;—(54) *Marian*,<sup>4</sup> b. Sept. 15, 1800, d. Mar. 16, 1857; m. Dr. Hiram Holt, of Pomfret, son of Nehemiah Holt, of Hampton, Ct.;—(55) *Peter*,<sup>4</sup> b. Jan. 12, 1803; merchant; m. Joanna Gunn, of Mexico, Oswego





Co., N. Y., where he lived, and Jan. 2, 1848, 'd. of lung fever;—(56) *James S.*<sup>4</sup> b. July 20, 1804; banker, Mexico, Oswego Co., N. Y.; m. Mary Sweeting;—(57) *George*,<sup>4</sup> b. Apl. 28, 1806, (compiler of this article,) physician, Worcester, Mass., m. Josephine, dau. of Joseph W. Rose, U. S. Consul, Antigua, W. I.;—(58) *Lemuel*,<sup>4</sup> b. Apl. 26, 1808, d. Aug. 3, 1809.

16. DANIEL TIDD, who m. Anna<sup>3</sup> Stedman, was of Holliston. He d. June 21, 1806, a. 46. Ch.:—(59) *Betsey*,<sup>4</sup> d. Oct. 2, 1793, a. 18 mo.;—(60) *Daniel*,<sup>4</sup> b. Nov. 1797, of Holliston; m. Betsey Richmond and had ch. Daniel,<sup>5</sup> b. July 11, 1824, Sarah,<sup>5</sup> b. July 24, 1828, Abigail,<sup>5</sup> b. Nov. 16, 1831;—(61) *Anna*,<sup>4</sup> m. 1st, Simeon Chapin; m. 2d, Benjamin Draper (or Drake) and lives at Orrington, Me.;—(62) *Betsey*,<sup>4</sup> d. a. 16 yrs.

17. MR. FAIRBANKS, by his wife Mary<sup>3</sup> Stedman, had ch.;—(63) *Stedman*,<sup>4</sup> m. dau. of Col. Ichabod Hawes, of Holliston;—(64) *Mary*,<sup>4</sup> m. Mr. Carroll, of Oxford, Mass.; res. Medway, Mass.; ch. Joseph<sup>5</sup> and George.<sup>5</sup>

18. JOHN<sup>3</sup> STEDMAN was a surgeon in the Revolutionary Army at West-point and at the taking of Burgoyne. His wife Mercy was dau. of Dr. Abijah and Mrs. Mary (Daniels) Richardson, of Medway. She d. a. 99. Ch.:—(65) *John*,<sup>4</sup> b. Oct. 13, 1805, res. Saco, Me.; had ch. John,<sup>5</sup> (of Boston); Charles,<sup>5</sup> Eliza,<sup>5</sup> Mercy<sup>5</sup>;—(66) *Cyrus*,<sup>4</sup> b. June 28, 1808, m. Mary Jourdan, and had ch. Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Mary,<sup>5</sup> m. John Stewart of Natick; Harriet,<sup>5</sup> Maria,<sup>5</sup> Eliza,<sup>5</sup> Laura,<sup>5</sup> Jane,<sup>5</sup> Cordelia<sup>5</sup>;—(67) *Eliza*,<sup>4</sup> b. Aug. 4, 1810, m. Asahel Plympton Lovell, of Medway, Mass., and had ch. Asahel,<sup>5</sup> Abigail,<sup>5</sup> Sybil,<sup>5</sup> m. Daniel Stevens;—(68) *Abijah*,<sup>4</sup> b. Sept. 3, 1812; res. Holliston; m. May 10, 1842, Hannah Noyes;—(69) *William*,<sup>4</sup> b. Sept. 15, 1815, d. at Germantown, Pa., Apl. 10, 1843; m. Jane McLaughlin; 1 ch., William.<sup>5</sup>

19. JOSIAH<sup>3</sup> STEDMAN resided at Holliston. His wife Keziah Richardson was dau. of Simon R. of East Medway. She d. Nov. 17, 1825, a. 44 yrs. Ch. (70) *Joseph*,<sup>4</sup>;—(71) *Francis*,<sup>4</sup> b. Feb. 16, 1809, d. Feb. 29, 1852; m. Apl. 29, 1840, Rhoda Hale, and had ch. Adelia Hale,<sup>5</sup> and Eliza<sup>5</sup>;—(72) *Abigail*,<sup>4</sup> b. Aug. 25, 1810; m. 1st, April 28, 1830, Harding Daniels of Medway, b. Jan. 22, 1807, d. Dec. 20, 1849; ch. Harriet Keziah,<sup>5</sup> Rhoda Abigail,<sup>5</sup> and Maria Stedman<sup>5</sup>; m. 2d Feb. 2, 1858, Dea. Daniel Brewer of Northboro';—(73) *Mary*,<sup>4</sup> b. Feb. 3, 1812, d. a. 6 hours;—(74) *Elizabeth*,<sup>4</sup> b. Sept. 30, 1814; m. May 10, 1837, James Mann son of William; ch. Louisa,<sup>5</sup> William Francis,<sup>5</sup> died young; Pamela,<sup>5</sup> William Henry,<sup>5</sup> and Josiah<sup>5</sup>;—(75) *George*,<sup>4</sup> of Holliston; d. Jan. 6, 1857, a. 39; m. Alvira Daniels of Medway; ch. George Adelbert,<sup>5</sup> Ellen,<sup>5</sup> and Francis Harding<sup>5</sup>;—(76) *Harriet*,<sup>4</sup> d. Feb. 24, 1825, a. 6 yrs.

26. ISRAEL CLARK, who m. Mary<sup>3</sup> Stedman, res. at Newbury, N. Y. She died Feb. 11, 1787. Ch. (77) *Polly*,<sup>4</sup> b. June 1, 1782;—(78) *Charles*,<sup>4</sup> b. 1784;—(79) *Nancy*,<sup>4</sup> b. Feb. 4, 1787.

27. JOSEPH CLARK who m. Anna<sup>3</sup> Stedman was a brother of the preceding Israel Clark. Joseph Clark removed to Alabama where he died. His wife died in New York. One dau.<sup>4</sup> m. Mr. Pomeroy.

28. THOMAS WILLIAMS who m. Elizabeth<sup>3</sup> Stedman was from Plainfield, Ct., but settled at Hampton. He d. Sept. 7, 1836, a. 71. His wife d. at Norwich, May 13, 1840, a. 71. Ch.:—(80) *William*,<sup>4</sup> b. Sept. 17, 1788; m. Clarissa, dau. of Uriel Moseley, and rem. to Wellington, where he d.



Mar. 14, 1844;—(81) *Thomas*,<sup>4</sup> b. May 31, 1790, m. Miss Tracy of Scotland, Ct., res. Norwich, Ct., and Springfield, Mass.;—(82) *Ludovicus*,<sup>4</sup> b. Aug. 8, 1792, m. Tirzah Stowell of Abington, Ct.;—(83) *Betsey*,<sup>4</sup> b. Oct. 5, 1794, m. Septimus Burnham; res. in Ohio;—(84) *Ebenezer*,<sup>4</sup> b. Sept. 5, 1796;—(85) *Anna Fuller*,<sup>4</sup> b. Aug. 28, 1798, m. Sept. 17, 1820, Harvey, son of Amasa Clark, b. Sept. 17, 1797; res. Hampton and Mansfield, Ct., and Woodstock, O.;—(86) *Sophia*,<sup>4</sup>;—(87) *Alfred*,<sup>4</sup>; set. at Chatham;—(88) *Caroline*,<sup>4</sup> b. 1808, d. unm. 1830.

29. GRIFFIN<sup>3</sup> Stedman, res. at Hartford, Ct. By wife Betsey Gordon he had ch.;—(89) *Edmund Burke*,<sup>4</sup> m. Elizabeth Clement Dodge, and had ch., Julia,<sup>5</sup> Edward Clarence,<sup>5</sup> and Charles Frederick<sup>5</sup>;—(90) *Catherine G.*,<sup>4</sup> m. William Isham of Hartford; ch., Elizabeth<sup>5</sup> and Griffin<sup>5</sup>;—(91) *Frances*,<sup>4</sup> m. her cousin Joseph Stedman Clark;—(92) *Griffin*,<sup>4</sup> m. Mary A. Shields of Philadelphia; res. Hartford, Ct.; ch. Eliza Ann<sup>5</sup> and Thomas,<sup>5</sup> both dead, and Louisa,<sup>5</sup> m. William Williams, and res. at Buffalo.

30. ABIJAH PECK who m. Clarissa<sup>3</sup> Stedman, rem. to Alabama. Three of their sons (93) *Frederic*,<sup>4</sup> (94) *Edwin*,<sup>4</sup> and (95) *Thomas*,<sup>4</sup> m. three sisters. The youngest dau. (96) *Clarissa*,<sup>4</sup> m. Mr. Gale of Alabama.

33. JAMES<sup>3</sup> STEDMAN grad. at Y. C., 1801, and was tutor there several years; set. at Norwich as a lawyer; was clerk of the courts in that county at the time of his death, May 18, 1856. His wife Eunice H. was b. May 31, 1787. Ch.;—(97) *Charles James*,<sup>4</sup> b. Jan. 20, 1812; merchant in Cincinnati, but lived in Norwich, m. Elizabeth Strong, who d. June 5, 1852, a. 39; ch. Elizabeth<sup>5</sup> and Mary Ann,<sup>5</sup> bu. in one grave; James George,<sup>5</sup> Henry Buel,<sup>5</sup> d. 1845; Harriet Strong,<sup>5</sup> Charles Henry,<sup>5</sup> d. 1852, William Peck,<sup>5</sup> Frederick Peck,<sup>5</sup> d. 1853; Edward Strong,<sup>5</sup> d. 1854;—(98) *Jerusha Leffingwell*,<sup>4</sup> b. July 5, 1814, m. Robert Aikman (Y. C. 1843) res. Elizabethtown, N. J.;—(99) *George Turner*,<sup>4</sup> b. June 5, 1816; partner of his brother Charles J. Stedman and brother-in-law Wm. Corlish, m. Abby H. Porter, who d. 1856, a. 39; ch., Charles James,<sup>5</sup> Frank Porter,<sup>5</sup> George Huntington,<sup>5</sup> and Thomas Lathrop<sup>5</sup>;—(100) *Thomas Lathrop*,<sup>4</sup> b. July 16, 1818, d. April 9, 1853, m. Mary T. Hyde, who d. Sept. 14, 1852, a. 29; ch., Lewis Hyde<sup>5</sup> and Mary Eunice<sup>5</sup>;—(101) *Abby Ann*,<sup>4</sup> b. June 12, 1824, m. William Corlish of Cincinnati;—(102) *Ferdinand Castile*,<sup>4</sup> b. April 5, 1826, res. Norwich, m. Elizabeth M. H. Harland.

34. JONATHAN HOVEY, Jr., who m. Patience<sup>3</sup> Stedman, was b. Sept. 21, 1777, and d. Aug. 11, 1840. His wife Patience<sup>3</sup> was adopted when a child by Capt. Daniel Fuller. She d. Feb. 4, 1835, a. 53. Their children were:—(103) *Anna Fuller*,<sup>4</sup> b. Nov. 3, 1802, m. Mr. Kimball;—(104) *James Stedman*,<sup>4</sup> b. June 10, 1804, d. March 1, 1810;—(105) *Daniel Alfred*,<sup>4</sup> b. Feb. 24, 1806, physician, Killingly, Ct.;—(106) *Albert Griffin*,<sup>4</sup> b. July 27, 1808, d. Dec. 21, 1810;—(107) An infant,<sup>4</sup> b. and d. July 2, 1810;—(108) *Chloe Lovina*,<sup>4</sup> b. March 27, 1811, m. Mr. Clark, res. Hartford, Ct.;—(109) *Eunice Woodard*,<sup>4</sup> b. Feb. 27, 1813, m. Mr. Church;—(110) *James Albert*,<sup>4</sup> b. April 29, 1815, lawyer in Norwich, Ct.;—(111) *Hiram*,<sup>4</sup> b. 1817, d. 1818;—(112) *Frances*,<sup>4</sup> b. 1819, d. 1820;—(113) *Eliza Ann Stedman*,<sup>4</sup> b. Sept. 8, 1822, d. about 1856, resided Killingly.

48. JAMES G.<sup>4</sup> STEDMAN, by his first wife, Augusta Clementine Robinson, who was b. Jan. 17, 1803, and d. Feb. 17, 1829, had 3 chil.;—





(114) *Augusta Caroline*,<sup>s</sup> b. 1824, d. 1832;—(115) *James Harvey*,<sup>s</sup> b. Nov. 5, 1826, res. New York;—(116) *Joseph Warren*,<sup>s</sup> b. and d. 1829;—By his second wife, Lucia Boynton, b. April 27, 1804, to whom he was m. Jan. 25, 1838, he had 2 children;—(117) *Isaac Allen*,<sup>s</sup> b. Jan. 1, 1839;—(118) *Frederick Chandler*,<sup>s</sup> born February 10, 1842.

### WILLARD FAMILY ITEMS.

On the Dummer Farm, in Brattleboro' Vt., about forty rods westerly from the site of Fort Dummer,\* is one solitary grave-stone, the inscription nearly obliterated by time. As near as can be made out, it reads thus: "Here is Interred Mrs. Susana Willard, Wife to Lieut. Wilder Willard, who died Nov. 10, 1763, in ye 28<sup>th</sup> year of her age." S. B.

[The father of Wilder Willard was Josiah Willard, who was son of Henry and Dorcas, and grandson of the renowned Major Samuel Willard. He was born at Lancaster in 1693; m. about 1715, Hannah Wilder, dau. of John, and gr.-dau. of Thomas Wilder, who was among the early settlers in Lancaster. Josiah was a Colonel and commander at Fort Dummer. He died Dec. 8, 1750. His eldest son, Josiah, was placed in command of the Fort on the death of his father. In 1755 and 1756, if not longer, Nathan, a younger son of Josiah, senior, was commander of the Fort. Two other sons, Oliver and Wilder, were also at the Fort with their father. "Wilder was born at Lunenburg, June 30, 1735; m. Susanna Hubbard; was early in the company at Fort Dummer, when quite a lad, and as late, at least, as 1756. He was also one of the proprietors of Westminster, [Vt.] He died in 1777, leaving a son, who was living at Leverett, Mass. in 1824."]

FINLAY.—HALL.—These are to give Notice, to all Persons unto whom Capt. *Alexander Finlay* is Indebted, forthwith to bring in their Bills, to his Lodgings at Mr. *Hall* the Barbour's, near the Town-House in Boston, and receive their Money, in regard to a little time he designs to go off the Country; and such as are also Indebted to him are likewise desired to pay or send in the same.—*News Letter*, for the week ending Jan. 20, 1718.

BLAKE.—"Last Week, one Samuel Blake, of Roxbury, as he was driving a cart loaded with Dung out of Town, fell off from Tongue of the Cart on which he was sitting, and was so much bruised that he died presently after.—*Post Boy*, Dec. 7<sup>th</sup>, 1747.

\* "This Fort was in the south-easterly part of Brattleborough. It was within the original limits of Northfield, Mass.—a town which had been laid out on both sides of the Connecticut River; but, when the line between the two Provinces was run, the fort was found to be in New Hampshire, in the "Grants" so called, and so fell under her jurisdiction, though the former Province very liberally continued to support it." An annual grant was made by the General Court of Massachusetts, for the protection of the plantation, from 1716 to 1722. In the latter year the inhabitants of Northfield were directed by the Court "to garrison one or more of the most suitable houses there for their security." This is supposed to have been the origin of Fort Dummer, which Gov. Shirley says, "was built about the year 1723."—See "Willard Memoirs," pp. 374-427.



## PHILIP MASSINGER.

[Communicated by HON. GEORGE W. MESSINGER, of Boston.]

IN tracing different branches of the "Messenger," or "Massinger" family, I find some items which induce a brief notice of this celebrated dramatist and poet, about whose family or ancestry so little appears to be known. It is quite evident that "Massinger" and "Messenger" belong to the same family. Burke, as well as Edmondson, give the same arms as belonging to both names—the former remarking, the names "appear to be the same, and to have belonged to a family noted *first*, of Gloucestershire," England. In Rudder's history of that county, page 597, is this notice: "In the church at Painswick, six miles south of Gloucester, against the north wall, are several memorials of the Massinger family, formerly of Gloucester, whose arms are, "Argent, a chevron gules, between three helmets sable." Again, in "Fosbrooke's City of Gloucester," as well as in Rudder's History, I find that in the year 1519, Thomas Messenger was a sheriff of Gloucester city; and in 1527, Thomas Massinger, probably the same person, or of the same family, was sheriff and afterwards mayor; in 1553, William Massinger, Gent., was a member of parliament, and afterwards mayor; and the name of Massinger appears at a later date among the dignitaries of that city.

In Wood's *Oxoniensis*, page 630, he says, "One Walt. Messenger or Massinger, was a student in St. Alban's Hall in the beginning of Queen Elizabeth's reign, whom I take to be the uncle of Philip, the poet."

Philip Massinger was born in Salisbury in the year 1584. Gifford, in the introduction to his works, says: "Of his mother nothing is known; but his father was Arthur Massinger, a gentleman attached to the family of Henry, second Earl of Pembroke." Wood says: "Philip was entered a commoner in St. Alban's Hall in the 17th year of his age, in 1601;" but Gifford says the certificate of the date of his entrance was May 14th, 1602—"the son of a gentleman," and that he was then in his 18th year. He left Oxford suddenly, after the decease of his father, from whom it is presumed he had derived his support, and went to London, where he appears to have lived in obscurity. And Gifford, after commenting on his various productions, says: "It is surely somewhat singular that of a man of such eminence nothing should be known. What I have presumed to give is merely the history of the successive appearance of his works; but I am aware of no source from whence any additional information can be derived."

Occasionally his name was written Messenger. In a receipt given for his account by Robt. Davison, he is called Mr. "Messenger"—and in 1638, the Master of the Revels under King Charles, speaks of a passage taken out of Philip Messenger's play because it displeased the king. As before stated, Philip left Oxford on the decease of his father. Now, in the records of the church of St. Dunstan in the West, London, is this entry: "1603, June 4th, Mr Arthur Messenger Gent. was buried out of Shere Lane"; and on the same records are the baptisms of three daughters of Arthur Messenger, "Esquier"; Susan, baptized Jan. 13, 1594; Catharine, Dec. 23d, 1596; Barbara, Jan. 3d, 1599.

In Rudder's History of Gloucestershire, page 173, I find among the inscriptions in the Cathedral Church of Gloucester, this: "Here lyeth the body of Ann Massinger, who was wife and widow of Arthur Massin-





ger of this city Gent. aged 52 Years she departed this life Oct. 21. 1636 *Ætatis suæ 70.*" This inscription evidently means that Arthur Massinger died at the age of 52 years—and his widow in her 70th year. Again, in Rudder, page 174, is this inscription in the same church: "Here lyeth the body of Elizabeth daughter of Arthur Messenger, Gent, who departed this life A. D. 1665 *Ætatis suæ 73.*"

I think the above names are those of the father and sisters, and perhaps the mother of Philip Massinger—all the dates tend to confirm this supposition. The family evidently originated in Gloucester; the father died in London in 1603; the mother, or stepmother, in Gloucester in 1636. Philip Massinger, who it is presumed never was married, died in London, 17th March, 1640. "He went to bed in good health, says Langbaine, and was found dead in the morning in his own house on the Bankside; he was buried in the churchyard of St. Saviour's, Southwark; and the comedians paid the last sad duty to his name by attending him to the grave."

The entry on the church records was, "March 20 1639-40; buried Philip Massinger, a *stranger*." \*

#### LETTER FROM NOAH CLAP TO REV. NATHANIEL CLAP, OF NEWPORT.

Dorchester May ye 21 1743.

Sir. These few lines may inform you, y<sup>t</sup> I am not well, though at present better than sometimes of late. I kept about till y<sup>e</sup> middle of last winter, when I was taken not well again, & have been much indisposed at some times this spring, having been exercised with an Oppression at my stomach, & a Dizziness in my Head. I have lately heard, Sir, of your indisposition, and y<sup>t</sup> Mr Gardiner has left you. And my Uncle Ebenezer telling me y<sup>t</sup> he had thoughts of going to see you I have wrote to you. I was in some little expectation of seeing you, Sir, at Dorchester before very long, till I heard of your Illness, but know not wheather I may much expect you now. There is one Mr. Winchester of Brookline, who preached at Dorchester lately, who is a Man of Sobriety, of Learning, & there is reason to think, of real Piety, y<sup>t</sup> might do better for Rhode-Island than every one. From your Cousint Noah Clap, in Dorchester, who knows what it is to be not well, having been under Weakness a considerable time, though through divine goodness not ordinarily of late confined to y<sup>e</sup> house.

For the Rev<sup>d</sup> Mr Nathanael Clap  
of Newport on Rhode-Island.

SUFFOLK PROBATE OFFICE.—1752.—We are desired to inform the Publick, That the Records of the Probate Office for the County of *Suffolk* will be this Week remov'd from *Dorchester*, to the Office in Pudding-Lane in *Boston*, where they were formerly kept, and the Judge will hold his Court there on Friday next from Nine o'Clock in the Morning until One, and so one very Friday until further Publick Notice.—*Boston News Letter*, Aug. 27, 1752.

\* Gifford's Life of Massinger.

† He was a nephew of Rev. Nathaniel, of Newport, and a son of Deacon Jonathan Clap, of Dorchester. See Register, vi., 373.



## BOOK NOTICES.

*History of Middle Tennessee; or, Life and Times of Gen. James Robertson.* By A. W. PUTNAM, Esq., Member of the Tennessee Historical Society. Nashville, Tenn: Printed for the Author. 8vo. pp. 668.

Mr. Putnam does not attempt to give any account of the multitudinous people who, centuries ago, inhabited the locality to which this history pertains, and whose bones now rest in the mounds still existing there. He observes:—"We would gladly make researches into those 'dark ages,' but whatever steps could be possibly taken in the right direction would lead far beyond the appropriate limits of our history. We write of men and deeds whereof we have records and yet some living witnesses."

West Tennessee is comparatively a new settlement, covering but about three quarters of a century (from 1780 to 1850), yet during that period the State has become one of the most important and has furnished two Presidents for the Union. Its early history is interspersed with much contention with the Indians and various memorable occurrences and remarkable events. Its pioneer settler, Gen. Robertson, whose name is incorporated in the title of this little volume, "possessed a sound mind, an intrepid soul, and an emulous desire for honest fame." His son, Dr. Felix Robertson, still living, we believe, was the first male child born at the Bluffs, or Nashville, in 1781. Daniel Boone was a pioneer with Robertson. At the end of the volume is an account of the Donelson family and some other families connected with it. The volume is illustrated by engravings of several cities, towns and public buildings. Although it does not contain so full an index as we like to see in all historical works, which remark applies as well to some other works noticed in the present number, and although some other objections might be raised, yet Mr. Putnam is deserving of great praise for this volume. He has done a good thing, and we hope many of our Southern brethren will be incited by his example to gather up and thus perpetuate the true history of their fertile and sunny clime.

*Records of the Colony and Plantation of New Haven from 1638 to 1649, and from May, 1653, to the Union, together with the New Haven Code of 1656.* 2 vols. Transcribed and Edited by CHARLES J. HOADLY, M. A., State Librarian of Connecticut. Hartford: Case, Tiffany & Co. 1857 and 1859. 8vo.

Mr. Hoadly has long been favorably known to antiquaries and historical scholars for his enthusiasm on the subjects which interest them, and for his accuracy of research; unwilling to leave anything doubtful, he speaks only of what he knows.

In the volumes before us, we have an accurate and interesting record of the New Haven Colony until the year 1664-5. These records are of peculiar interest to the students of Massachusetts history, for the colonies of New Haven and Connecticut are bone of our bone and flesh of our flesh. Unlike Maine, the northern part of our colony, settled chiefly for fishing purposes, unlike New Hampshire with its conservative and royal proclivities, unlike Rhode Island in its heterogeneous religious faiths, the colonists of New Haven were Massachusetts men and Puritans. We feel that they were part of ourselves, and we read with sympathetic interest the records of their struggles in the wilderness, whither they went to worship God in his own temple. From the commencement to the conclusion of these records we see the evidence of an earnest faith and zeal to lay the foundation of a God-fearing State, and although in a few instances they, blinded by ignorance of the laws of nature, were unduly severe, even then we see the rigid uprightness which prompted them to speedy punishment of the offence. Their records are not stained with the headlong fury of the witchfinder, for we find but few instances of execution for that supposed crime, a fact which redounds greatly to their credit, and their cautiousness in receiving evidence, when we consider the blind insanity which convulsed the neighboring colony of Massachusetts.

The reprint of the New Haven Code of 1656 will interest many who have never seen that singular collection of laws. It has been supposed that the original copy of this work, now in possession of the American Antiquarian Society at Worcester, was unique, but the writer of this has been so fortunate as to discover an original copy in the library of the Boston Athenæum.

As volumes for reference and as an interesting account of the Puritan pilgrims, we are confident that these books will interest all readers, and we heartily commend them for their accuracy and the taste with which they are published.

J. G. W.





*History of the Town of Middlebury, in the County of Addison, Vt.; to which is prefixed a Statistical and Historical Account of the Country.* Written at the request of the Historical Society of Middlebury, by SAMUEL SWIFT. Middlebury: A. H. Copeland. 1859. Svo. pp. 444.

Vermont, though not the youngest of the New England States,—for she was admitted into the Union before Maine,—was settled much later than any of her sisters. This furnishes a good excuse for the small number of local histories that she possesses, as compared with her neighbors; for we believe that the present volume is the first work larger than a good sized pamphlet that has been published upon the history of any town in the State. We begin, however, to see evidences that the scholars of Vermont are awaking to the importance of such studies. The History of Middlebury is one of which no State need feel ashamed. The materials appear to have been selected with judgment, and they have been carefully and skilfully compiled. The work is illustrated with portraits and other engravings. The account of Addison county prefixed occupies nearly one-third of the volume, and furnishes a good description and history of that county.

We understand that the Historical Society of Middlebury, of which Philip Battell, Esq., is Secretary, some years since assigned the preparation of histories of all the towns in Addison county to gentlemen competent to prepare them, and that several of the remaining histories are now ready for the press.

*Proceedings at the Consecration of the Cushman Monument at Plymouth, September 16, 1858; including the Discourse and Poem delivered on that occasion, together with a List of Contributors to the Monument.* Boston: Little, Brown & Co. 1859. Svo. pp. 96.

This is the first monument erected to any of the Pilgrim settlers of Plymouth by the united efforts of their descendants. The monument was consecrated by a family gathering, on the anniversary of the departure of the Mayflower with her pilgrim freight from Plymouth, England, for our shores; and the services on the occasion were highly creditable to those who engaged in them. We are pleased to see these addresses, poems, &c., preserved in a permanent form.

*Genealogy of the Descendants of John Sill, who settled at Cambridge, Mass., in 1637.* Albany: Munsell & Rowland. 1859. 12mo. pp. 108.

*Genealogy of Richard Nason.* Compiled by J. Caldwell. Boston: 1859. 18mo. pp. 8.

The first of these works was prepared by Rev. George G. Sill, of Albany, N. Y., who died in his 69th year, May 20, 1859, while on a visit to his brother in Lyme, Ct. The work has been published under the superintendence of his daughter. Rev. Mr. Sill had, we learn, been many years in collecting his materials, and consequently he has made a reliable and valuable book.

Mr. Caldwell's work contains one line of the descendants of Richard Nason, who settled at South Berwick, Me., about 1648, and is a good beginning for a genealogy of the family.

*The East Anglian; or, Notes and Queries on subjects connected with Suffolk, Cambridge and Essex.* Lowestoft: Samuel Tymms. 1858-9. 3 nos. Svo. 12 pp. each. Oct. 1858; Jan. and May, 1859.

This periodical, based upon the plan of the London "Notes and Queries," is published under the patronage of the Suffolk (Eng.) Institute of Archaeology, and promises to be a useful aid in clearing up dark and dubious points in the history of the district named in the title. The benefits to be derived from works like this cannot well be overestimated, and we wish the East Anglian abundant success.

*Sketches of Rhode Island Physicians deceased prior to 1850.* Prepared by USHER PARSONS for the Rhode Island Medical Society. Providence: Knowles, Anthony & Co. 1859. Svo. pp. 64.

A glance at Dr. Parsons's pages convinces us that Rhode Island can number among her deceased physicians, as she does among her living ones, many men of eminent



ability. The experience of Dr. Parsons in such works and his thorough habits of research could not fail of making this an interesting and reliable series of biographical sketches. We are pleased to see that such publications are on the increase. They cannot fail to lessen materially the labors of the local historian.

*Introduction of Methodism into Boston. A Discourse delivered at the formation of the New England Methodist Historical Society at the Bromfield Street Church, Boston, Monday, February 28, 1859.* By REV. S. W. COGGESHALL. Boston: George C. Rand & Co. 1859. 8vo. pp. 53.

This is the first number of the "Transactions" of the newly formed Methodist Historical Society, which promises to do good service in rescuing from destruction the materials for New England history. We have here a new and interesting page in the history of our city, as well as in that of the Methodist denomination.

*An Historical Address delivered at Hubbardton, Vt., on the Eighty-Second Anniversary of the Battle of Hubbardton, July 7, 1859.* By HENRY CLARK. *With an Appendix containing an Account of the Celebration.* Published by Request. Rutland: George A. Tuttle & Co. 1859. 8vo. pp. 16.

The "Hubbardton Battle Monument Association" having erected a monument to commemorate "the only battle fought in Vermont during the Revolution," celebrated the completion of it, in July last, by appropriate services. Mr. Clark, one of the Vice-Presidents of our Society, Hon. D. E. Nicholson, of Wallingford, and Hon. E. P. Walton, of Montpelier, delivered addresses. Mr. Clark's speech, which was a well digested sketch of the battle and the events connected with it, is here published in full, while the substance of Mr. Walton's is given in the Appendix.

*The New Hampshire Annual Register and United States Calendar for the year 1860.* By G. PARKER LYON. No. 39. No. 16, New Series. Concord: G. Parker Lyon. 18mo. pp. 176.

This work has been mentioned so often in the Register that it is only necessary now to announce its publication, and to add that this year's issue is fully equal to its predecessors.

*Historical Manual of the South Church, Andover, Mass., August 1859.* Andover: Printed by Warren F. Draper. 1859. 12mo. pp. 200.

The South Church in Andover was organized Oct. 17, 1711, and on the same day, Rev. Samuel Phillips was ordained its first pastor. The successors of Mr. Phillips were Jonathan French, Justin Edwards, D.D., Milton Badger, D.D., Lorenzo L. Langstroth, John L. Taylor, Charles Smith, George Mooar. Mr. Mooar is the present pastor and the compiler of this manual, which is well arranged and neatly printed. One of the most interesting features of the book is its summary of two thousand and more communicants from 1711 to the year and month indicated on the title page. This tabular list of church members bears evidence of having been prepared with care. We have the date and manner of reception of those admitted into the church—the time and manner of removal of those withdrawn, with full indices of past and present members, alphabetically arranged. The historical sketches embrace accounts of meeting houses, ministers, &c. A portrait of Rev. Mr. Phillips and a view of the church built in 1788 adds to the value of the book. We are pleased to see works of this description multiplied, and hope other churches will be inclined to issue similar publications.

*Proceedings at Suffield, Ct., September 16, 1858, on the occasion of the One Hundred and Fiftieth Anniversary of the decease of Rev. Benjamin Ruggles, First Pastor of the First Congregational Church.* Springfield, Mass.: Samuel Bowles & Co. 1859. 8vo. pp. 118.

Rev. Mr. Ruggles died Sept. 5, 1708, aged 32; and the one hundred and fiftieth anniversary of that event was celebrated by the erection of a monument to his memory. The celebration called home many of the absent sons and daughters of Suffield. An able historical address was delivered by Henry A. Sykes, A.M., and the usual exercises on such occasions followed.





*Celebration of the Two Hundreth Anniversary of the Settlement of Hadley, Mass., at Hadley, June 8, 1859; including the Address by* PROF. F. D. HUNTINGTON, D.D., of Harvard College; *Poem by* EDWARD C. PORTER, A.B., of Hadley; *and the other exercises of the occasion.* Northampton: Bridgman & Childs. 1859. 8vo. pp. 98.

The occasion was worthy of the talents of Prof. Huntington, who has here given us an address as interesting as fiction. The wonderful history of two of the judges who condemned Charles I—we dislike the term *Regicides*—Goffe and Walley, of course, have here a prominent place; while the conflicts of the early inhabitants with the Indians, the manners and customs of former days, and other matters usually found in such discourses, are not forgotten.

*Second Centennial Celebration of the Exploration of Ancient Woodbury, and the Reception of the First Indian Deed, held at Woodbury, Conn., July 4 and 5, 1859.* Edited by WILLIAM COTHREN. Woodbury: Published by the General Committee. 1859. 8vo. pp. 223.

We have here another bi-centennial celebration. It lasted two days, on the first of which, July 4, an address was delivered by William Cothren, Esq., author of the History of Woodbury, and an historical poem was recited by Rev. William T. Bacon; on the second day, July 5, a sermon was preached by Rev. Henry B. Sherman, which was followed by speeches, poems, singing and other appropriate exercises. Mr. Cothren, in his address, touched upon the prominent events in the history of the town. He has made a document interesting for perusal and valuable for reference. The other exercises were also quite interesting.

*Life of Te-ho-ra-gwa-ne-gen, alias Thomas Williams, a Chief of the Caughnawaga Tribe of Indians in Canada.* By the Rev. Eleazer Williams, reputed son of Thomas Williams, and by many believed to be Louis XVII., son of the reigning monarch of France previous to the Revolution of 1789. Albany, N. Y.: J. Munsell. 1859. Large 8vo. pp. 91.

The late Rev. Eleazer Williams, whose death we recorded in our last volume,\* furnished the manuscript here printed to Franklin B. Hough, M. D., of Albany, in the summer of 1852. Dr. Hough was then engaged in preparing his History of St. Lawrence and Franklin Counties, N. Y., and applied to Rev. Mr. Williams, who was then residing upon the Indian Reservation of St. Regis, for such facts as he could furnish concerning the history of this people, and of his own family, the descendants of Eunice, the captive daughter of Rev. John Williams, of Deerfield, Mass.

Dr. Hough has caused a small edition (200 copies) of Rev. Mr. Williams's manuscript to be printed. The "strange romance" woven into the history of this individual, to use Dr. Hough's words, "renders everything connected with his parentage, education and life, worthy the attention of the unprejudiced seeker after truth." The estimate Rev. Mr. Williams places upon the services of his reputed father, is probably too high, and in some of his facts he may be mistaken. The narrative, however, is quite interesting.

---

AMERICAN DONATIONS TO ENGLISH INSTITUTIONS.—The Suffolk Institute of Archæology, according to the "Bury and Norwich Post and Suffolk Herald," published at Bury, St. Edmund's, August 16, 1859, have received donations of books from their American friends sufficient to occupy one whole compartment in the Museum Library. Hon. Robert C. Winthrop, one of the donors, and Horatio G. Somerby, Esq., visited the Museum, and, "under the able guidance of Lord Arthur Harvey, inspected with very great interest, the antiquities of the Town in the Grammar School, of which two of Mr. Winthrop's ancestors were educated."

We make an extract from the article:—

---

\* Reg. xiii, 95.



"It would be difficult to overrate the amount of hearty good-will towards the mother country on the part of eminent American citizens which is evinced by these repeated presentations; and it is curious to observe in many of the books more than an indication of the pride with which the American gentry regard their English ancestry.

At present we can only notice one of the works, perhaps the most singular amongst them, as a contribution to Suffolk archaeology from the other side of the Atlantic. It is called "*The Brights of Suffolk, England*," and is compiled for private distribution by J. B. Bright, Esq., of Waltham, Massachusetts, who has presented the volume to the Suffolk Archaeological Institute. It is splendidly bound, printed, and illustrated, and is full of engravings of familiar objects in the good town of Bury St. Edmund's. The Abbey Ruins, St. Mary's and St. James's churches, the Abbey gate, the Norman Tower, are all there, reminding our New England friends that some of these buildings were hoary with age centuries before an European foot had trodden their continent. Nor is the county generally unrepresented; excellent engravings of Nether Hall, Barton Mere House, Gipping Hall, St Peter's church, Thurston, and many others are given, as well as portraits of Suffolk worthies connected with the family, including a fine engraving of the well-known painting in our Guildhall, of Thomas Bright, Alderman of Bury, that "worthy benefactor, who gave for the benefit of the towne the inheritance of a portion of the thythes worthe xlbs. per annum, and an equal part of his goods as much as he gave any of his children, which amounted to ccclbs., 1587." It will be remembered that the painting was allowed by the Bury authorities to be taken to London in 1852, to be copied and engraved. The copy then taken of the picture, which has hung in our old Guildhall for nearly 300 years, is in possession of Mr. Bright, at Waltham, Massachusetts. Mr. Bright informs us that we are indebted to the pencil of Mr. Somerby for many of the illustrations, and that "the labor of collecting the widely scattered materials of the history and genealogy of a family believed to be extinct in the male line in England, was also undertaken by that gentleman. The family was once numerous and flourishing in one of the Eastern counties, where at this day there is no one left bearing the name to represent it, and not a soul in Suffolk, if in all England, to answer to the family roll-call." This is by no means a solitary instance of families, numerous and thriving in the New World, which have become extinct in the old, and the feeling with which the old American families regard their ancestors in England is well, if somewhat apologetically expressed by Mr. Bright. 'We in America claim to estimate every man according to his moral and intellectual worth, and to measure him by his own works, not by the acts or the position of his forefathers. Notwithstanding, however, the correctness of this rule as an abstract truth, few are insensible to a feeling of gratification if those from whom they claim their descent were favorably regarded by their fellow men, on account of their having occupied conspicuous stations; and this is probably with some as much a source of self-complacency as the virtues and good deeds of their ancestors.'"

---

ARCHER.—"Yesterday, [Oct. 9, 1859,] while looking over the registers of Fornectt, St. Peter, in Norfolk, I met with the following entry in the church warden's account:—

'1689. January 18. Given taken to one Archer's wife with five children, that came from New England and was taken by a French Privateer, who had lost one hundred and odd pound, the passengers retaken again by a Dutch man of war, 94.'"—H. G. Somerby, *Letter from London, England*.

HOOKER.—Thomas Dexter, of Lynn, mortgages land Aug. 20, 1640 (recorded 23 : 9 : 40) to Humphrey Hooke, alderman of Bristol and others.—(*Suffolk Deeds*, I., 15.) William Hooke of Salisbury by deed, dated Mar. 15, 1649, and recorded 24 (2) 50, conveys to Samuel Bennett of Lynn, all that upland that was given him by arbitration betwixt Thomas Dexter and him, or his father Humphrey Hooke.—(*Ibid.* I., 117.)

LONG RAIN IN 1719.—It is very remarkable, that tho' on last Lords Day we had then some Rain, which had been grievous for about a Month before, that after the Ministers of the several Meeting Houses had made Intimation to their Congregations of their intending the Thursday following, that the Publick Lecture should be turned into a Day of Fasting and Prayer, to beg of God that He would avert His Judgments, in granting suitable and seasonable Weather, after the great Rains, to ripen and gather in the Fruits of the Earth, both by Land and Sea, that that self same Evening the Rain ceased, the sun shone clear ever since, even before the Day appointed for His people to call upon Him, for these great Mercies.—*Boston News Letter*, from Monday, Aug. 10, to Monday, Aug. 17, 1719, Numb. 800.





## MARRIAGES AND DEATHS.

## MARRIAGES.

**BATEMAN=TYLER.**—In Pawtucket, Mass., Oct. 27, by Rev. William Tyler, Hon. Newton Bateman, of Springfield, Ill., (State Superintendent of Public Instruction,) to Miss Annie Newell Tyler, dau. of the officiating clergyman.

**FULLER=REEVES.**—In Wayland, Sept. 28, at the residence of R. S. Fuller, Esq., by Rev. James Freeman Clarke, Rev. Arthur B. Fuller, Pastor of the Unitarian Church in Watertown, to Miss Emma L. Reeves.

**WRIGHT=JENKS.**—In Boston, Nov. 14, at his residence, by Rev. William Jenks, D. D., Timothy Wright, Esq., of Chicago, Ill., to Miss Cornelia H. Jenks, youngest dau. of the officiating clergyman.

## DEATHS.

**ADAMS, Samuel,** Pittsford, Vt, Oct. 21, a. 92.

**ALLEN, Miss Nancy,** Northboro', Oct. 2, a. 96.

**ALLEN, Elihu,** Dana, Oct. 12, a. 91 yrs. 9 mos.; formerly of Greenfield.

**AMSDEN, David,** Medway, Aug. 19, a. 92.

**ARNOLD, Aaron,** Ogden, New York, Sept. 15, a. 74: He was one of the pioneers of the town, having resided there since 1804. On the same street with his late residence are now living five or six other pioneers of about the same age. He leaves six children, all married except a daughter, who remained with her father. —*Rochester Democrat, Sept. 17.*

**AUSTIN, Mercy Hinkley,** West Gardiner, Me., in October last, a. 84 yrs. 10 mos., wid. of Edward Austin.

**BAKER, Capt. John,** South Dennis, Aug. 25, a. 90.

**BARNARD, Miss Lydia,** Amherst, Sept. 15, a. 102 yrs. 10 ds. Her mother died in 1823, in the 102d yr. of her age.—*Amherst Cabinet.*

**BETHUNE, George,** Boston, Sept. 21, a. 90. His father, George Bethune, mar. in October, 1754, Mary Faneuil, niece of Peter Faneuil, the donor of "The Cradle of Liberty" to the town of Boston. The deceased was the possessor of the family plate, pictures, &c., of the Faneuils, and has left many interesting documents respecting the Huguenots, from which he descended. He was the last of his generation.

**BINGHAM, Dea. Thomas,** Williamstown, Sept. 9 or 19, a. 90.

**BOURNE, John,** Marshfield, Oct. 7, a. 100 yrs. 5 mos. 27 ds.; a Revolutionary soldier.

He was a descendant, in the fifth generation, from Thomas and Elizabeth Bourne, early settlers of said township, and resided and deceased on the estate granted to this immigrant ancestor, Dec. 4, 1637, by the Court of the Old Colony, from whom it had passed to him by regular descent. The ancestor deceased May 11, 1664, a. 83; his wife, 1660, a. 70.

Their children were:—

Lydia, the wife of Elder Nathl. Tilden, of Scituate, to whom she was united previous to their emigration.

Martha, who m. John, eldest son of Gov. Wm. Bradford.

Margaret, who m. Josias, youngest brother of Gov. Edward Winslow, 1636.

Elizabeth, who m. Robert Waterman, 1638; and Anna, who m. Rev. Nehemiah Smith, 1639. Messrs. Bradford and Smith removed to Norwich, Conn.

John, supposed to be the only son of the ancestor Thomas Bourne, m. Alice Besbeece, July 18, 1645; she was probably the dau. of Thomas Besbeece, an early settler of Scituate. He died Dec. 8, 1684; his widow, May 7, 1686; ages unrecorded.

Thomas Bourne, eldest son of John, b. Oct. 27, 1647, m. 1, Elizabeth Rouse, April 16, 1681; she was dau. of John and Anice (Pabodie) Rouse, of Marshfield; she deceased April 9, 1701. He m. 2, Elizabeth Holmes, Nov. 2, 1702.

John Bourne, eldest son of Thomas, b. June 8, 1685, m. Abigail, dau. of Peter and Abigail (Davis) Collamore, of Scituate. He died 28 Jan., 1751, a. 66; his widow, Dec. 5, 1785, a. 89.

John Bourne, eldest son of John, b. 1748, m. Lucy, dau. of John and Keziah (Thomas) Dingley, of Marshfield. He died March 8, 1789, a. 61; his widow, April 3, 1824, a. 84.

The venerable centenarian whose departure is recorded at the head of this article, m. Martha, dau. of Paul and Esther (Chandler) Sampson, in 1788. She died, deeply lamented, Oct. 23, 1830, a. 66. They were the parents of six children, half of whom are living. Two unmarried daughters resided with their father at the ancient homestead.

He entered the Revolutionary service at the commencement of the struggle, and was a prisoner of war when peace was declared.

He was buried the Sabbath afternoon succeeding his decease from the house of the First Congregational Society, of which church he had been a worthy member seventy years. His remains



rested near the spot where his parents offered him in baptism one hundred years before; and within the shadow of this temple stood the humble headstones that marked the spots where the ashes of those parents, with their parents and other kindred, were deposited. M. A. T.

**BRADLEE**, Nancy Gay, Boston, Sept. 4, a. 8 mos. 12 ds.; only child of Rev. Caleb Davis and Caroline Bradlee, of North Cambridge.

**BRONSON**, Judge Noah M., Medina, Ohio, Sept. 8, æ. 93. He was born in Northbury, (since called Plymouth,) Conn., July 13, 1767, where he resided until 1815, when he went with his family to Ohio, and for two years resided in Ash-tabula county, and in the spring of 1818 went to Medina and located on the farm where he has since resided. He married Betsy Ivers in 1797, who survives him.

**BUMSTEAD**, Dea. Josiah, Boston, Sept. 2, a. 88 yrs. 8 mos.

**BURNHAM**, Mary, Gloucester, on Saturday last, a 97. wid. of Nathan Burnham.—*Transcript, Tuesday, Aug. 23, 1859.*

**BURNAP**, Rev. George Washington, D. D., Philadelphia, Sept. 8, æ. 57. Dr. Burnap was son of the late Rev. Jacob Burnap, of Merrimac, N. H.; was born in that town Nov. 30, 1802. His mother was dau. of Caleb and Ruth (Albree) Brooks, of Medford, and sister of the late Gov. John Brooks. He grad. H. C. in 1824; was ordained pastor of the Unitarian Church in Baltimore, April 23, 1828, with which society he was connected at the time of his decease. His predecessors in the pastorate of the above church, were Rev. Jared Sparks, LL.D., and Rev. F. W. P. Greenwood, D. D. In addition to the persevering labors of Dr. Burnap as pastor of an isolated church, he was a diligent student and voluminous writer. Among his published works may be mentioned: "On the Sphere and Duty of Woman," "On the History of Christianity," "Lectures to Young Men," "Life of Leonard Calvert, the First Governor of Maryland," in Sparks's "American Biography," besides several volumes of theological writings, and occasional addresses and discourses. He was a corresponding member of the New England Historic Genealogical Soc. "He enjoyed a high reputation in his adopted city, as well as in New England, for his devotion to theological learning, his forcible and impressive pulpit eloquence, and the sturdy integrity and independent frankness of his character." He m. April 23, 1828, Nancy, dau. of Amos A. Williams, a distinguished merchant of Baltimore, by whom he had one son and two daughters.

One daughter with the mother still survives.

**BURTON**, Mrs. Mary, of the eleventh district of Baltimore county, Sept. 13, a. 96. She was buried on the same farm on which she was born.—*Va. Express.*

**BUSH**, Rev. George, Rochester, N. Y., Sept. 19, a. 63. He was b. in Norwich, Vt., June 12, 1796; was well known as an author—Professor of Hebrew and Oriental Literature in the University of New York—afterward a preacher of the New Jerusalem church in New York city. He formally declared his conversion to the Swedenborgian doctrine in 1847. He was pastor of a Presbyterian church at Indianapolis, five years from 1824, and went to New York city in 1829. In 1840 he began a series of Bible Commentaries, under the title of "Notes on Genesis," "Exodus," &c., which were issued in seven volumes. His "Life of Mohammed" is a standard volume of reference.

**CARPENTER**, Col. William, Springfield, Ill., Aug. 30, a. 73. He settled in the vicinity of Springfield in 1820, and has been actively identified with the growing interests of the State.

**CHAMBERLIN**, Nathaniel, Wardsboro', Vt., Nov. 6, a. 99. He was born in Hopkinton, Mass., Sept. 3, 1760, and was, therefore, not quite 15 years old at the commencement of the struggle for independence; yet he was in the fight in the neighborhood of Boston, and afterwards at New York, for which he received his country's gratitude under the Act of 1812. He went to Wardsboro' in 1800.

**CLAPP**, Elijah, South Scituate, Oct. 19, a. 93 yrs. 6 mos.

**COGSWELL**, Judith, Atkinson, N. H., Sept. 30, a. 93; widow of William Cogswell, an officer in the Revolution.

**COTTON**, Priscilla, Plymouth, Oct. 4, a. 99 yrs. 4 ds; widow of Josiah Cotton.

**COWELL**, Mrs. Polly, Blandford, Aug. 31, a. 90.

**CROSSMAN**, A. D., Ex-Mayor of New Orleans, died June 13th. The Bulletin says: "Mr. Crossman was born in Maine, and was descended from the old Puritan stock of Massachusetts. At an early age he moved to Philadelphia, from which place, in 1829, he came to this city, having only \$5 in his pocket when he arrived here."

**CUNNINGHAM**, Mrs. Abigail, Boston, Oct. 11, a. 90 yrs. 3 mos. 1 da. She was born in Raynham, Mass., July 10, 1769, and was a descendant in the 8th generation from Henry Leonard, of Great Britain, and the 6th from James Leonard, of Raynham, the emigrant, (see *Reg. v. 414, and vii. 71.*) as follows:—1. Henry Leonard, of Great Britain, m. —





White. 3. James, of Raynham, the emigrant, m. — Martin. 4. James, of Raynham, 2d wife Lydia Gulliver. 5. Stephen; of Raynham. 6. Zephaniah, of Raynham, m. Hannah King. 7. Zephaniah, of Raynham, m. Abigail Alden. 8. Abigail, of Raynham, m., March 8, 1795, David West, Esq. David West was a bookseller in Boston, and at one time was of the firm of West & Greenleaf, (the late Oliver Cromwell Greenleaf,) and afterwards—and at the time of his death—of the firm of West & Blake (Lemuel Blake, Esq., now living.) Mr. West died May 27, 1810, a. 45. She was again m. to Andrew Cunningham, Esq., of Boston, July 11, 1811. Mr. C. d. Aug. 20, 1829.

Mrs. Cunningham, in her maternal ancestry, was a descendant in the 6th generation of John Alden and Priscilla Mullins, of the May Flower—whose courtship and marriage has been recently immortalized by Professor Longfellow, in his poem, "The Courtship of Miles Standish"—viz :

1. John Alden, m. Priscilla Mullins in 1623. 2. Joseph, m. Mary Simmons. 3. John, m. Hannah White. 4. David, m. Judith Paddleford. 5. Abigail, (who died in 1845, in Raynham, at the age of nearly one hundred and one years,) m. Zephaniah Leonard, Oct. 30, 1765. 6. Mrs. Cunningham.

John Alden, a brother of David, (4,) was the father of Abner Alden, the author of "The Reader," and the "Spelling Book," which were very generally used in the schools of this vicinity some thirty to fifty years since.

Mrs. C. died at the residence of her son-in-law, Andrew Cunningham, Esq., of this city, the son of her last husband by his first wife, who m. Abigail Leonard West, her only daughter by her first husband.

Her's was a happy and honored old age. She possessed a true dignity, modesty and sincerity, and by her easy and intelligent conversation, her pleasant and cheerful voice, her happy and sparkling countenance, she was the attraction of all, young as well as old. Sincerity, purity and elevation of thought, preserved her faculties from decay, and kept them vigorous to the last days of her long and useful life. Few have filled so beautifully and perfectly their sphere on earth. See *Christian Register*, (newspaper,) Boston, Oct. 22, 1859.

CURRIER, Ruth, Haverhill, Aug. 4, a. 92 yrs. 7 mos.; wife of Joseph Currier, of Amesbury.

DAME, James Chadbourne, Concord, N. H., Oct. 10th, a. 89 yrs. 1 mo. 16 dys. He was the 7th generation from John Dame, (or Dam, as it was then written,) and

Elizabeth, his wife, through John Dame, 2d, and Elizabeth Furber; John, 3d, and Elizabeth Hoit; John, 4th, and — Bickford; Joseph and Mehitable Hall; and Joseph Dame, 2d, and Patience Chadbourne.

John Dame, Sen., was one of the first settlers of Dover, N. H., and settled in that part of the town which now constitutes a part of the town of Newington, where some of his descendants remain to this day. He and his son John, in 1683 or '4, signed a remonstrance against the tyrannical administration of Gov. Cranfield. He died in Jan. 1690.

James C., the subject of this notice, was born in Newington, N. H., Aug. 25th, 1770, and distinctly remembered many important events of our Revolution, of the French Revolution, and Washington's Administration. He voted for Washington at his second election, and voted at every Presidential election since, a period of sixty-five years in all. On the 11th of January, 1795, he was united in marriage to Phebe Ayers, dau. of Mark Ayers, by whom he had six children, three sons and three daughters. He removed to Barnstead in early life, (in 1799,) where for more than thirty years, he was an instructor of youth, and where, by his wise council and good advice, he won the esteem and good will of a large circle of acquaintances. He ever sustained the reputation of an honest, intelligent and unobtrusive citizen; and a consistent and exemplary Christian. He was a man of much reading, and kept well informed upon all the great and important events that transpired in this and other countries. In 1846 he removed to Concord, N. H., where his wife died, Oct. 30, 1854, aged 82 yrs. 8 mos. and 12 ds. w. r.

DANA, Rev. Daniel, D. D., Newburyport, a. 88. He was born at Ipswich, July 24, 1771, grad. D. C. 1788; was settled as pastor of the First Presbyterian Church, Newburyport, Nov. 19, 1794, resigned in 1820 to accept the Presidency of Dartmouth College. He resigned that station in 1821, and was settled in Londonderry, N. H. In 1826 he assumed the pastoral charge of the Second Presbyterian Church, Newburyport,—which charge he resigned on account of his age.

DAVENPORT, Col. William, Walnut Fountain, Caldwell county, N. C., Aug. 19, æ 90. He was born in Culpepper county, Va., Oct. 12, 1769. He held at various times the offices of Justice of the Peace, County Surveyor, Legislator, &c. He contributed largely of his means to the erection of the beautiful Female College which adorns the village of Lenoir, and which bears his name.



DE WITT, Ladewick, Milford, Pike county, Pa., Nov. 5, æ. 98. He was one of the earliest settlers of Pike county, and remembered when it was the home of the red man. In the days of his boyhood he was in the habit of meeting with the Indian children, and of partaking with them in their sports. He could well remember when the Delaware Indians, as allies of Great Britain, became hostile to the early settlers along the river, and had personal knowledge of the massacres perpetrated by the Indians.

EDMUNDS, Experience, Dudley, Oct. 8, a. 95; widow of John Edmunds.

EVERETT, Capt. John, Templeton, Aug. 25, a. 84.

EVERETT, Joanna B, Bangor, Me., Sept. 5, a. 76 yrs. 6 mos; wife of Hon. Ebenezer Everett, of Brunswick.

EVERETT, Mrs. Charlotte Gray, at Boston, July 2, a. 58, wife of Hon. Edward Everett. She was dau. of Hon. Peter Chardon Brooks, of whom a memoir, by Mr. Everett, will be found in vol. viii. p. 297, and ix. p. 13, of this work. Mrs. Everett, who was a very accomplished lady, was a descendant in the 7th generation from *Thomas<sup>1</sup> Brooks*, of Concord, who d. there May 21, 1667, and whose wife, Grace, d. May 12, 1664. His son *Caleb<sup>2</sup>*, (b. 1632, d. at Medford, July 29, 1697,) by 2d w. Hannah, had *Samuel<sup>3</sup>*, b. Sept. 1, 1672, d. July 3, 1735; who, by wife Sarah Boylston, had *Samuel<sup>4</sup>*, b. Sept. 3, 1700, d. 1768; who, by wife Mary Boutwell, had Rev. *Edward<sup>5</sup>*, b. Nov. 4, 1732, grad. H. C. 1757, d. May 6, 1781; who by wife Abigail Brown (See *Reg. i.* 166) had Hon. *Peter C.<sup>6</sup>*, b. Jan. 6, 1767, d. Jan. 1, 1849; who, by wife Anna, dau. of Hon. Nathaniel Gorham, had *Charlotte Gray<sup>7</sup>*, b. Nov. 4, 1800, m. Hon. Edward Everett, May 8, 1822.

FARNSWORTH, Oliver, Newport, R. I., a. 83 yrs. 9 mo. 13 ds. He was a native of Woodstock, Vt. After serving an apprenticeship to the printing business at Windsor, he came to Newport in 1799, and became editor and proprietor of the *Rhode Island Republican*, in which capacity he continued till 1805, when he returned to Vermont. Shortly after, he removed to Cincinnati and established the first printing office, but finally getting too old to attend to business, he returned to Newport in 1857, to end his days, after a life of activity and usefulness.—*Newport Mercury*.

FENNO, John, Chelsea, Aug. 31, a. 68. He was well known as the agent of the Winnissimmet Company, which office he held from 1834 to 1852.

FLAGG, Rev. Joshua, Dana, Nov. 10, a. 86 yrs. 6 mos. He was a Universalist preacher more than sixty years, and was highly esteemed by his neighbors of a

different religious belief. He was buried from the church of the Trinitarian Congregational Society of the place of his residence, the funeral services being conducted by Orthodox and Universalist ministers.

FOGG, William, Eliot, Me., Sept. 18, a. 69. He had been intimately connected with public affairs in the county of York for the last half century. His fondness for local historical investigations was remarkable; and he left in manuscript at his death, a complete history of the ancient town of Kittery, including his native town of Eliot, after its act of incorporation. The farm on which he was born, passed his life, and died, has been in the possession of the family since 1680—a period of 180 years—the deceased completing the fourth generation from the original owner. It now passes into the hands of his son, Dr. Fogg, of South Boston, the fifth generation, with a particular charge from the deceased not to part with any portion of it unless from extreme necessity. His loss will be severely felt in the town and community in which he lived, for he was an upright man, a wise and prudent counsellor, and in all his daily walk and conversation a consistent Christian.—*Portsmouth Journal*.

FOLGER, Benjamin Franklin.—Being on a visit to Nantucket, where for many, many years, I had the pleasure of Mr. Folger's acquaintance, I suggested to one of his very dear friends that an obituary should be prepared for the Register, and I have been kindly furnished with the one enclosed. I need hardly say that Mr. Folger's knowledge of persons was probably greater than that of any individual in New England. His private papers he bequeathed to his true friends, Nathaniel and Eliza Barney.

G. B. U.

Died at Nantucket, 3<sup>rd</sup> mo. 22<sup>nd</sup>, 1859, Benjamin Franklin Folger, aged 80 yrs. and 11 mos. He was the son of Barzillai and Miriam Folger, and was the fifth in descent from Peter Folger, the grandfather of Dr. Benjamin Franklin. The deceased was the only son, and the youngest child of his parents, whose doting fondness, probably, gave a peculiar bias to his character. He never married. Although of a very cheerful temperament, and remarkably social in his disposition, yet during the last forty years of his life, he occupied his timent on the Bank of Siasconsett, at the east end of Nantucket, quite alone. This gave him abundant opportunity to indulge that dreamy indolence which was a marked feature of his life. It is not enough to say that he was *peculiar*; the term *original* will more justly apply, and







we shall look in vain to find another on whom his mantle rests.

He began in childhood to take an interest in the past, and from his indulgent mother, and others still more aged, learned the history of the early settlement of the Island, the genealogy of the people, and the peculiar traits of character for which they were remarkable. This knowledge rendered his conversation very interesting, as he had a happy faculty in the prime of his life, of relating piquant and humorous anecdotes, illustrative of the characters and habits of the preceding generations. He was often appealed to, both personally and by correspondence, by those who desired information touching their ancestry, and his memory until the last five years of his life was reliable beyond a doubt.

His reading was always of the past, and the Greek Classics in their translations, were his peculiar delight. His small library contained nothing modern, and indeed he was known to cherish a feeling almost akin to contempt, for any literature that did not date back at least a century.

His immediate family were members of the religious Society of Friends, and his regard for their important principles continued through his long life, while for the outward peculiarities of that people, their language, dress, &c., he felt no veneration. His expressed wish to be buried in Friend's ground, was significant of his continued love for the Society.

The ancient documents having the signatures of the first proprietors of the Island, were such a treasure to him, that a purchase at a liberal price could never be made, even though his necessity at one period of his life, might well have reconciled the sacrifice. One or two original letters from the father of Dr. Franklin, he would never suffer to go beyond his own domicile, till the time came for him to make a final disposition of his papers.

These manuscripts are carefully preserved; and while he eschewed the use of the pen himself, he often repeated the wish, that the final possessor, if the legacy were of value, should compile and arrange the papers for publication, in connection with the facts which his memory retained, and which he was interested, verbally, to communicate.

When he had attained his seventieth year, he found that the patrimony upon which he had depended for support, was lost to him, and it was at this time that some of his friends volunteered the endeavor to make his knowledge of past generations available, for the support of his declining years. By this means much

of the History and Genealogy of the Island has been rescued from oblivion, while he whose life had been spent in treasuring these events, passed comfortably to his final rest. E. B.

FREEMAN, Mrs. Phillis, Wenham, Sept. 23, a. 95.

FREEMAN, Mrs. Nancy, Methuen, Sept. 25, a. 90; formerly of Saco, Me.

GAMMEL, Mrs. Elizabeth, Columbus, Ga., Sept. 28, a. 115.

GREENLEAF, Cynthia, Brattleboro' Vt., Sept. 7, a. 92; widow of Stephen Greenleaf.

HARVEY, Hon. Jonathan, Sutton, N. H., Aug. 23, a. 79 yrs. 6 mos. Mr. H. was a Representative in Congress six years, and held other offices of honor and trust.

HAZELTINE, Abigail, Winchendon, Dec. 5, a. 93; widow of Dr. Benjamin Hazeltine, of Warwick, Mass.; dau. of Joseph and Esther Mayo, of Roxbury, where she was born July 4, 1766; the youngest of thirteen children.

HOIT, Gen. Daniel, Sandwich, N. H., Aug. 11, aged nearly 81. The deceased was for many years a prominent citizen of New Hampshire, and served that State either as Representative, Senator, or Councillor, for twenty years, having been first elected to the Legislature in 1807. He early identified himself with the Liberty or Free Soil party, and was for several years their candidate for Governor. He retired some time since from active mercantile pursuits, but still held the office of President of the Carroll County Bank, which is located within a few rods of his residence.

General Hoit was born at Sandwich, Oct. 26, 1778, and was the son of Joseph and Betsy (Folsom) Hoit. He was twice married, (1st, to Sally Flanders, of London, Jan. 21, 1805; and 2d, to Betsy Emerson, of Chester, Dec. 10, 1838,) and had four children, two daughters and two sons. Albert G. Hoit, the Boston artist, whose death was noticed in a late No. of the Register, was his eldest son; the other is Wm. Henry Hoyt of Burlington, Clerk of U. S. Circuit and District Courts for Vermont. He was a descendant of John<sup>1</sup> Hoyt, of Salisbury and Amesbury, Mass.; through John<sup>2</sup> Hoyt, of Amesbury; Joseph<sup>3</sup> Hoyt, of Amesbury; Ezekiel<sup>4</sup> Hoyt, of Southampton and Brentwood; and Joseph<sup>5</sup> Hoyt, of Sandwich. Among the names of other families from whom he was descended, are Folsom, Brown, Worthen, and Barnes. D. W. H.

HUNT, James Henry Leigh, London, Aug. 28, a. 75. He was son of Rev. Isaac Hunt, a native of the West Indies, but who was educated at the college in Philadelphia, and subsequently married a lady of that city. On his mother's side,



accordingly, Leigh Hunt (the appellation by which he was known to fame) was of American parentage—a circumstance to which he often pleasantly alluded in his intercourse with visitors from this country. His father took the loyalist side on the breaking out of the Revolutionary War, and was forced to remove to England, where he took orders in the Established Church. The subject of this notice was born in London, Oct. 19, 1784. He received his early education at Christ's Hospital, London. In 1808, he published, in union with his brother, a weekly paper called the *Examiner*. They were fined and imprisoned for two years, in consequence of ridiculing in that paper the Prince Regent. They served out cheerfully the whole term, being visited occasionally in their confinement by Byron, Moore, Shelley, and other congenial spirits. Leigh Hunt wrote and published much. Many of his writings have been often reprinted, both in England and this country.

IRVING, Washington, at Irvington, on the Hudson river, N. Y., Nov. 28, æ. 77. He was born in New York city, April 3, 1783. After receiving a common school education, he began at sixteen the study of the law. About that time he contributed to the *Morning Chronicle*, of which his brother, Peter Irving was editor, a series of papers written by him under the signature of Jonathan Oldstyle. These essays, having attracted much attention, were afterwards collected and published in a book. In 1804, he visited Europe, where he resided two years. On his return to New York he took part in preparing the papers called "*Salmagundi*," in conjunction with one of his brothers and James K. Paulding. This serial was continued through the year 1807. In 1808 appeared his humorous *History of New York*, purporting to come from the pen of Diedrich Knickerbocker. During the war of 1812, he edited the *Analectic Magazine*, and was Colonel and Aid-de-Camp in the military staff of his native city. In 1820 was published his "*Sketch Book*," in 1822, "*Bracebridge Hall*;" in 1823, the "*Tales of a Traveller*." The year 1825 was passed in the south of France, and from 1826 to 1828 at Madrid. In the latter year, his "*Life of Columbus*" was published. "*The Conquest of Granada*," and the "*Tales of the Alhambra*," were episodes to his more serious historical studies. In the spring of 1832, Mr. Irving returned to New York after an absence of seventeen years. His "*Tour of the Prairies*," "*Astoria*," "*Adventures of Captain Bonneville*," and a variety of contribu-

tions to the *Knickerbocker Magazine*, among them a "*Visit to Abbotsford*," subsequently appeared. In 1849, he published "*A Life of Mohammed and his Successors*." But his long cherished scheme, which he lived to accomplish, was his "*Life of Washington*," "a subject worthy to be committed to the hands of one who could relate events so charmingly, and portray character with such admirable skill." Having executed that task, he regarded his literary labors as finished, which proved to be the case, for he survived the issue of that work but a few months.

He was son of William Irving, a Scotch emigrant; his mother was an English woman. He was never married.

Mr. Irving was an honorary member of the N. E. Hist. Gen. Society.

JAMES, Rev. John Angell, Birmingham, Eng., Oct. 1, æ. 75. He was well known as a philanthropist and a religious writer.

JOHNSTON, Daniel, Castine Me., Oct. 16, a. 53. He was b. in Castine, but settled early in New Orleans, where he prosecuted a successful business, and became largely interested in shipping. He retired from active life a few years since, and took up his residence in his native village. Mr. Johnston leaves a widow, daughter of the late Robert Perkins, of Castine, and two children.

KNIGHT, Benjamin, Enfield, N. H., Aug. 7, a. 93; of the United Society of Shakers. He was formerly of Newburyport.

MONTAGUE, Jerusha, North Leverett, Dec. 5, a. 82; widow of Rev. Elijah Montague.

MOODY, Jacob, Islesboro', Me., Sept. 13, a. 91; a native of Haverhill, Mass.

MOUNTFORT, Matilda D., New Orleans, La., Oct. 22; widow of the late Col. John Mountfort, U. S. Artillery, formerly of this city. Her remains were interred in Mount Auburn cemetery.

MULLIKEN, Edward, Sidney, Me., Aug. 9, a. 94 yrs. 8 mos. He was a revolutionary pensioner, having enlisted as a soldier at the early age of fifteen years, being so small, as he often remarked, that "they had to stretch him up to make him measure enough." He had attended every town meeting for the last fifty years, and has voted for every President since Washington. A few weeks previous to his own death, he followed to the grave his only daughter, who was nearly fifty-nine years of age. Since that event he had failed rapidly.

NUTTALL, Dr. Thomas, at Nutgrove, St. Helens, Lancashire, Eng. Sept. 10, a. 73. He was born in Yorkshire, bred a printer, emigrated to the United States in the latter part of the last century. He published "*The Genera of North American Plants*," "*The Birds of the United*







States," and other works. He travelled in California, and published several papers on the shells and plants of that region.

**ONTONAGON**, or **BONDEACON**, the oldest chief of the Ontonagon tribe. The *Ontonagon* (Mich.) *Miner* says, he was nearly 100 years old, being quite a lad and remembering well the first mining enterprise undertaken in this country, near the forks of the Ontonagon, and in the vicinity of the famous copper rocks. This mining was done under the superintendence of Alexander Henry, in 1771, at which time the subject of our sketch was about ten years old. In the early part of the present century he had a terrible encounter with a black bear, the marks of which he bore to his grave. He succeeded in killing the animal, but in the conflict nearly lost his own life.—*Century*, Nov. 5th.

**OWNEY**, William, Southampton county, Va., Aug. 25, a. 100 yrs. 5 mos. 11 dys., having been born in said county in 1758. He was a soldier in the Revolutionary war, and was in many of the most important engagements against the British, among which was the battle of Brandywine. A most remarkable circumstance in the life of Mr. Owney, is, to the day of his death he had never known what sickness was; and, having never tasted medicine, insisted to the last upon dying a *natural death*, refusing everything in the shape of physic which was offered him. The only physical pain of any consequence that he had ever endured, was from the wound of a musket ball, received at the battle of Brandywine.—*Century*, Sept. 10.

**PARKER**, Isaac, Roxbury, Sept. 7, a. 80 yrs. 9 mos.; son of *Isaac*.<sup>5</sup> See Reg., vi., 376.

**PHILLIPS**, Horatio Gates, Dayton, Ohio, Nov. 10. He was born in New Jersey in 1773, and was the son of Capt. Jona. Phillips, of the regular army of the American Revolution.

**PHILLIPS**, Thomas Walley, of Boston, at Nahant, Sept. 8, a. 62 yrs. 8 mos. He was the oldest child of Hon. John Phillips, first Mayor of Boston, and was born in this city, Jan. 16, 1797, grad. at H. C. 1814, studied law with Hon. Lemuel Shaw, and was admitted to the Suffolk bar in 1817. He practised law in Boston, until 1830, when he succeeded the late Joseph H. Pierce as Clerk of the Municipal Court, which office he filled till his decease. He m. March, 1824, Anna, dau. of Samuel Dunn, who with two sons, John, an engineer, recently employed in Chili, S. A., and Samuel, a student in H. C., survive him.

He was a descendant of Rev. *George*<sup>1</sup> *Phillips*, the first minister of Watertown, whose son, Rev. *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> b. at Boxstead,

co. Suf., Eng., 1625, grad. H. C. 1650, set. at Rowley, 1651, d. April 26, 1696, m. Oct. 1651, Sarah, dau. of Samuel and Mary (Everhard) Appleton; by whom he had, *Samuel*,<sup>3</sup> b. March 23, 1657–8, res. at Salem, d. Oct. 13, 1772; who by 1st w. Mary, dau. of Rev. John and Ruth (Symonds) Emerson, had Hon. *John*,<sup>4</sup> of Boston, b. June 22, 1701, d. April 19, 1768; who by 1st w. Mary, dau. of Nicholas Buttolph, had *William*,<sup>5</sup> b. Aug. 29, 1727, d. June 4, 1772; who by wife Margaret Wendell, (see Reg. viii. 315,) had Hon. *John*,<sup>6</sup> b. Nov. 26, 1770, grad. H. C. 1788, d. May 29, 1823, who by wife Sally, dau. of Thomas and Mary (Hard) Walley, by whom he had *Thomas W.*,<sup>7</sup> above.—See *Bond's Watertown*, pp. 872–885.

**PIERCE**, Clarissa, South Boston, Nov. 27, widow of Jonathan Pierce, aged 75 yrs. 10½ months. She was the daughter of James and Lydia Blake, and was a lineal descendant of the sixth generation from Wm. and Agnes Blake. She was a twin sister of Sukey Foster Bent, who died March 23d, 1859. P. B.

**SAGE**, Capt. Oliver, Greenfield, Sept. 2, a. 90.

**SAXTON**, Joel, Deerfield, Oct. 20, a. 92.

**SHA-BE-NEE**, the famous Pottowattomie Chief, died at his wigwam, fifteen miles east of Ottawa, Ill., July 18. He was between 82 and 85 years of age. In his youth, the tribe occupied a large tract of country, extending from Mackinaw over all Michigan, Northern Indiana to the Wabash, and Illinois, as far south as Peoria county. He fought by the side of Tecumseh in 1812, and at the battle of the Thames, receiving at the latter place several wounds. Some years after, on being presented to a large company, he recognized Col. Johnson as the man who killed Tecumseh. In the "Black Hawk War," so called, which broke out in 1831, forty-two warriors, with Shab-be-nee, were regularly enrolled by General Atkinson in the service of the United States, where they served faithfully to the end of the war. A pension of \$200 a year was awarded to this Chieftain, by our government, which he received up to the time of his death. He wandered about from place to place, until finally, a year or two ago, the citizens of Ottawa and vicinity raised a subscription, and purchased for him a home of twenty acres, erecting a suitable dwelling upon it, in the timber on the Illinois river, where he ended his days. He was buried at Morris, amid the tolling of the bells of the city, a very large concourse of the citizens having attended the conveyance of his remains to their final resting place.

**SHORES**, Mrs. Lucy, Portsmouth, N. H., on Sunday, a. 100 yrs. 6 dys. On the



previous Monday, the anniversary of her birthday was celebrated at her house, and about one hundred visitors were present. The excitement of the occasion probably hastened her death.

**SIMMONS**, Hon. David A., Roxbury, Nov. 20, a. 72. Mr. Simmons was a self-educated man. He came to Boston from the residence of his father, in Keene, N. H., and was first employed as a lad in a lawyer's office. He fitted himself for admission to the bar, and for more than a generation has maintained a very respectable position among the great men of the legal profession in Massachusetts. —*Transcript.*

**SLATE**, Israel, Bernardston, Oct. 14, a. 97 yrs. 4 mos. 4 ds. The oldest person in that town. He was born at Chatham, (now Portland,) Conn., June 10th, 1762, and the next year, May 19, 1763, his father removed with him to Bernardston, where he has resided ever since, a period of ninety-six years; about ninety-three of which he lived on the same spot. He was born the same year that Bernardston was incorporated as a town. He m. Phebe Hurlburt, of Chatham, Conn., Feb. 17, 1784, who died in March, 1849, aged 90. They lived together in the matrimonial connection over sixty-five years; the longest of any that has occurred in Bernardston. They have had nine children, all of whom lived to adult age, have married and had families. Of these children four are living. At the time of his decease three of his great-great-grand children were living. Two or three years since there were with him at his house, his children, grandchildren, great-grandchildren, and one great-great-grandchild, making five generations of the same family, met together under one roof.

On the 17th of June, 1776, he and his father were plowing on elevated ground west of his residence. At that time he was thirteen years of age. Several times during the forenoon, which was a bright clear day, his father thought he heard distant cannonading, and would often stop his team and place his ear near the earth, so that he might, if possible, in that way, catch the vibrations of the sound. As there was a general expectation of an outbreak between the British and American forces at Boston at that time, his imagination, undoubtedly, aided him somewhat in convincing him that he really heard the sound of distant cannon. So much was he assured of that fact, that he told Israel "to turn out the team and get up the old white mare," for he was going to Boston to aid his countrymen in the expected conflict. He went accordingly; but, by the time he had got half way there, he learnt

that the battle was over, and he gladly returned to his family.

The subject of this notice was emphatically, and in the truest sense, a religious man. He and his wife joined the Congregational Church in Bernardston in 1802; about twenty others joining at the same time. For a period of nearly ninety years, he was seldom absent from the sanctuary on the Sabbath—a habit which was continued up to a few months before his death.

He was a subscriber to the "Impartial Intelligencer," the first newspaper issued in Franklin county, by Thomas Dickman, in Feb. 1792—the "Greenfield Gazette," and "Gazette and Courier," being its successors, and has continued to read those papers up to the time of his death—he or his family having continued to take them for a period of sixty-seven years—and what is much to his credit, always *paid the printer*, punctually, in advance, *for his paper*.

He continued to work on his farm, more or less, all his days, and was engaged the day before his death in *husking corn*.—*Extract from a communication to the Franklin Democrat, by Hon. H. W. Cushman, of Bernardston.*

**SMITH**, Dr. John, West Boylston, Sept. 28, a. 96. Within the last two years he has buried two sisters, one eighty-nine, and the other ninety-seven. Dr. Smith leaves a widow in her eighty-fifth year, to whom he has been married sixty-seven years.

**SNELLING**, Elizabeth, Boston, Sept. 4, a. 91; widow of Samuel Snelling, Esq., of this city.

**SNOW**, Elizabeth Prince, at Cambridge, Nov. 13, a. 29 yrs. 10 mos. 2 ds., dau. of the late Dr. Caleb H. Snow, of this city, author of a history of Boston.

Dr. Snow was a descendant of Nicholas<sup>1</sup> Snow, who was an early settler at Eastham, and whose will, dated Nov. 14, 1676, was proved March 1, 1646-7, (See *Reg.* vol. vi. and vii.) Nicholas<sup>1</sup> Snow, by wife Elizabeth, dau. of Stephen Hopkins, had Stephen,<sup>2</sup> who m. Susannah, wid. of Joseph Rogers, Jr., and dau. of Stephen Deane, (*Reg.* iii. 378,) and had Micajah,<sup>3</sup> who m. Mercy, dau. of John and Ruth (Cole) Young, and had Micajah,<sup>4</sup> who m. Elizabeth dau. of Nathaniel and Hannah (Merrick) Freeman, and had Prince,<sup>5</sup> b. March 16, 1746-7; who m., 1st., Reliance, dau. of Elisha Paine, by whom he had Prince,<sup>6</sup> who m. Elizabeth, dau. of John and Prudence (Clark) Skillin; by whom he had CALEB HOPKINS<sup>7</sup> SNOW, M. D., the historian, who m. Sarah Drew Gooding. Dr. Snow was descended from several of the early New Eng. families; among them, Elder William Brewster,







- Stephen Hopkins, John Howland and John Tilly, of the Mayflower; and Gov. Thomas Prence and Stephen Deane, who came in the Fortune; Bangs, Clark, Hancock, Hill, Long, Southworth, Treat, Doane. He was also a descendant of the Rev. Samuel Treat, of Eastham.—*Memoranda of T. B. Wyman, Jr., of Charlestown.*
- SPAULDING, John, Cavendish, Vt., Oct. 27, a. 99, a revolutionary pensioner.
- STEPHENSON, Robert, London, Oct. 12, a. 55; the eminent engineer. He was born at Willington, Northumberland, Dec. 16, 1803, and was a son of the celebrated George Stephenson.
- THOMPSON, Stephen, Conway, Sept. 7th, a. 85; formerly of Heath.
- THWING, Ruth, Brighton, Sept. 24, a. 91 years, 1 mo., widow of Deacon Amos Thwing.
- URHAM, James, Westport, Sept. 2, a. 85.
- VEBER, Abner, Charlemont, October 28, a. 90.
- WATTS, Mrs. Rebecca, Boston, Sept. 6, a. 91 yrs. 9 mos.
- WAY, Amos, Norristown, Pa., Nov. 4, a. 94. He was about fourteen years of age at the time the battle of Brandywine was fought. His remains were deposited in the Friends burying ground in Birmingham, Chester county, the very ground he had seen occupied by the British in 1777.—*Reading Journal.*
- WENTWORTH, John,<sup>6</sup> died at Lebanon, Me., Aug. 7th. He married 18th Feb., 1811, Abigail Gerrish, who survives him with eight sons, two daughters and twenty-five grandchildren. He was a son of Jedediah<sup>5</sup> and Eunice (Clarke) Wentworth, grandson of Thomas<sup>4</sup> and Mary (Nock) Wentworth, gr. grandson of John<sup>3</sup> and Martha (Miller) Wentworth. This John<sup>3</sup> was son of Ezekiel<sup>2</sup> and grandson of Elder William Wentworth, the first settler. J. W.
- WENTWORTH, Mrs. Rebecca, Sept. 8th, at Lebanon, Me.; born 11th Oct. 1767, aged ninety-one years and 11 months; dau. of Rev. Isaac Hasey, the first settled minister of Lebanon, Me. He was born in Cambridge, Mass., graduated at Harvard College, 1762, and m. Rebecca Owen, born at Boston, 1733.
- She was the widow of Hon. Thomas Millet Wentworth, who died 3rd Nov. 1841, aged eighty-eight yrs. He was the son of Col. John<sup>4</sup> Wentworth, of Somersworth, N. H., by his second wife, Abigail Millet, and grandson of Capt. Benjamin<sup>3</sup> by his wife Elizabeth Leighton. Capt Benjamin<sup>3</sup> was son of Ezekiel<sup>2</sup> and grandson of Elder William, the immigrant settler. J. W.
- WILSON, Mrs. Molly, Dedham, Oct. 14, a. 93 yrs. 8 mos. 17 days.
- WILSON, Mrs., Wilson's Mills, Oxford Co. Me., Nov. 1, a. 103 yrs. 8 mos. 3 days; widow of Nathaniel Wilson, an officer in the Revolution. She was born in Scarborough, Feb. 26, 1756; the fourth of fourteen children of Samuel March and Ann Libbey of Scarborough. Her father was a Lieutenant in the French war,—was a representative to the Provincial Congress of Massachusetts, and, on the breaking out of the war of the revolution, was appointed a Lieutenant Colonel, and served in the war. Col. James March, late of Gorham, was her brother.—*Portland Advertiser.* See *Historical Magazine*, vol. ii. (1858) p. 272.
- WOODBURY, Capt. Isaac, Salem, N. H., Oct. 16, a. 90 yrs. 10 mos. 6 days. He served three years in the Revolution. He was a farmer, and lived and died upon the same farm, and in the same house in which he was born.
- WRIGHT, William, Boston, Aug. 15. Mr. Wright was the son of David and Polly (Lowell) Wright, and was born in Pepperell, Mass., April 6, 1788. His grandfather, David Wright, who was born in Pepperell, Aug. 19, 1735, married Prudence Cummings of Hollis, N. H. She and several other patriotic women in her neighborhood, at the beginning of the Revolution, formed themselves into a company, which was known as "Mrs. David Wright's Guard." A few days after the battle of Lexington, it was expected that Leonard Whiting of Hollis, N. H., a noted tory, would pass through Pepperell to Groton, and a number of noble women, partly clothed in their absent husbands' apparel, and armed with muskets, pitchforks, and such other weapons as they could find, collected at the bridge over the Nashua River, between these two towns, now known as Jewett's Bridge. They elected Mrs. Wright as their commander, and resolved that no foe to freedom should pass that bridge. Soon Whiting appeared. He was immediately arrested and searched; and despatches from Canada to the British in Boston were found in his boots. He was taken to the house of Solomon Rogers in the neighborhood, and there detained, securely guarded by the women over night. He was afterwards conducted to Groton, and the treasonable correspondence was forwarded to the Committee of Safety. Mrs. Wright had named her son, born in 1774, "Liberty." It had, then, just died; but to perpetuate the noble sentiments she entertained, she gave the same name to another son, born three years later.
- Mr. Wright married, in 1816, Sarah Bennett, dau. of Capt. James and Olive (Shattuck) Bennett of Ashby, Mass. They had three sons and three daughters, who with their mother, survive him.



## HISTORICAL INTELLIGENCE.

**COMMEMORATION OF THE CAPTURE OF QUEBEC.**—At a meeting of the New England Historic-Genealogical Society, held at their rooms in Boston, on Wednesday afternoon, January 19, 1859, on motion of J. W. Dean, a Committee, consisting of Rev. Henry A. Miles, D. D., Frederic Kidder, Rev. Martin Moore, Joseph Palmer, M. D., and John W. Dean, was appointed to consider the expediency of celebrating the One Hundredth Anniversary of the capture of Quebec.

At the next meeting, February 2, Rev. Dr. Miles, chairman of committee, reported in favor of a private celebration in the Rooms of the Society. The plan recommended was adopted, and the committee unanimously invited Hon. Lorenzo Sabine to deliver an Address on the occasion, which invitation he finally accepted. It was afterwards suggested that a more public celebration of the event was desirable; and, on submitting the subject to the Society on the 3d of August, the matter was left to the judgment of the committee, who decided in favor of a public celebration. Accordingly on the 23d of the same month, they issued a circular inviting other historical societies, and the friends of historic research generally, to unite with them in the celebration.

In reply to this circular, letters were received from the President of the American Antiquarian Society, Hon. Stephen Salisbury, of Worcester; from the Presidents of the Rhode Island, Vermont, and Chicago Historical Societies, namely, Albert G. Greene, Esq., of Providence, R. I., Henry Stevens, Esq., of Barnet, Vt., and William H. Brown, Esq., of Chicago, Ill.; from the Corresponding Secretaries of the New Hampshire and Maryland Historical Societies, namely, Rev. Nathaniel Bouton, D. D., of Concord, N. H., and Rev. E. A. Dalrymple, D. D., of Baltimore, Md.; from the Librarian of the Connecticut Historical Society, Frederick B. Perkins, Esq., of Hartford; from the Secretary of the Essex Institute, Henry Wheatland, M. D., of Salem, in behalf of their several Societies; and from other gentlemen to whom personal invitations had been sent.

The Recording Secretary of the Massachusetts Historical Society, Rev. Chandler Robbins, D. D., and the Librarian of the Dorchester Antiquarian and Historical Society, Edward Holden, Esq., transmitted copies of votes passed by their societies accepting the invitation to attend the celebration.

The Legislature of Massachusetts having commenced an extra session on the seventh of September, the committee of arrangements made application to the House of Representatives for the use, on the 13th of that month, of their Hall, in which it seemed appropriate that the Address should be delivered. This request was readily acceded to; and both branches of the Legislature being invited to hear the Address, accepted the invitation.

The weather was propitious on the day of the celebration, and, at an early hour, the Hall was well filled with a respectable audience, among whom were many ladies. Besides the members of the New England Historic-Genealogical Society, there were present members of the Massachusetts General Court, of the Massachusetts Historical Society, and of the Dorchester Antiquarian and Historical Society; and numerous other friends of historical research. The following gentlemen attended as delegates, namely: from the Maine Historical Society, the President, Hon. William Willis, of Portland; from the New Hampshire Historical Society, the Recording Secretary, William F. Goodwin, Esq., of Concord; and from the Rhode Island Historical Society, Usher Parsons, M. D., and the Librarian, Rev. Edwin M. Stone, of Providence.

At half-past three o'clock the meeting was called to order by Rev. Dr. Miles, the chairman of the committee of arrangements, and the President of the Society, Almon D. Hodges, Esq., took the chair. The venerable Rev. William Jenks, D. D., offered an appropriate and impressive prayer, after which the President briefly addressed the assembly, stating the considerations which led the Society to celebrate the event, and then introduced the orator for the occasion, Hon. Lorenzo Sabine, who proceeded to deliver his Address.

At a meeting of the Society, held Wednesday afternoon, September 21, on motion of Mr. Trask, the thanks of the Society were voted to Mr. Sabine for his able and eloquent Address, and he was requested to furnish a copy for the press. Mr. Sabine has complied with this request, and the Address will be printed under the superintendence of the committee, with passages omitted in the delivery, and illustrative notes and documents. It will make a pamphlet of about one hundred pages.

**TOWN HISTORIES PUBLISHED.**—The Sketches and Chronicles of Litchfield Ct., by the late Payne K. Kilbourne, Esq., (see Reg. xiii, 372) had passed through the press before his death. It makes an 8vo. of 264 pages, illustrated with portraits and a map.







We have also seen a History of Wenham, Mass., by Myron O. Allen, M. D., a 12 mo. of 220 pages. The Historical Magazine informs us that a History of Coventry, Vt., by Pliny H. White, has been issued.

We have received, too late for more than an announcement in this number, a copy of the History of Ancient Windsor, Ct., by Henry R. Stiles, M. D., of Brooklyn, N. Y., a bulky octavo volume of 922 compactly printed pages, with illustrations. A few copies only remain unsold, which can be had of the author at *five dollars* a copy.

The History of Dorchester, which has been noticed occasionally on the issue of its numbers, is now completed; 8vo. pp. xii. 672. E. Clapp, jr., 184 Washington street. More concerning it in our next.

**TOWN HISTORIES IN PREPARATION.**—It has been announced that histories of the following towns in Vermont have been written and are awaiting publication, namely: Orwell, by Hon. Roswell Bolten; Shoreham, by Rev. Josiah F. Goodhue, and Huntington by James Johns.

Joseph Dow, A. M. of Hampton, N. H., intends soon to issue proposals for publishing by subscription his history of that town, upon which, as is well known, he has been many years engaged. It will include North Hampton, Hampton Falls, and the other towns embraced in Ancient Hampton. Mr. Dow will, we feel assured, make a thorough and reliable history.

**GENEALOGIES IN PREPARATION.**—We learn that Professor Abner Morse, of Boston, Mass., has undertaken to compile a genealogy of the Richards family, and will have the use of the collection of materials made by the late Rev. John Richards, D. D., of Hanover, N. H. He has also a genealogy of the Fay family in progress.

**GENEALOGIES PUBLISHED.**—The Historical Notices and Genealogy of the Fuller family, printed in the last number of the Register, has been issued in a separate pamphlet for the use of the family. The Kingsbury Genealogy in the April number has also been printed separately.

Prof. Abner Morse has published a Genealogy of the Brigham Family, in an octavo volume of 98 pages, illustrated with portraits. It forms the first article to a contemplated second volume of his "Genealogical Register of the Descendants of several Ancient Puritans;" and, like the other work of this indefatigable antiquary and genealogist, is a very thorough and reliable production.

**HISTORY OF ROXBURY GRAMMAR SCHOOL.**—Charles K. Dillaway, A. M., formerly master of the Latin School in Boston, and author of several classical works and school books, is engaged on a history of this early endowed institution, which was founded prior to 1645.—*See Ellis's Roxbury*, pp. 34—58.

**SAVAGE'S GENEALOGICAL DICTIONARY.**—We learn that the whole edition of Hon. James Savage's forthcoming Genealogical Dictionary has been subscribed for; and that the first half of the work (Vols. I. and II.) will probably be ready for delivery about the first of March next.

**HISTORICAL COLLECTIONS OF THE ESSEX INSTITUTE.**—The fourth number of this periodical has been published, and the fifth will probably be ready before the present number of the Register is issued. This will complete the first volume of the work, and will be furnished with title and index. After 1859 the Institute intend to issue it regularly on alternate months, beginning in February.

**ANNUAL OBITUARY.**—Hon. Nathan Crosby of Lowell has nearly ready for publication a second volume of his "Annual Obituary Notices," which will probably be published about the first of January.

**MEMOIR OF MRS. SUSANNAH ROWSON.**—Rev. Elias Nason, who lately read a paper before the N. E. Hist. Gen. Society on the life and writings of this celebrated authoress and teacher, has prepared a memoir of her, and proposes, if sufficient encouragement is offered, to publish an edition, with extracts from prose and poetical compositions, and brief notices of some of the scholars whom she educated. Price one dollar a copy.

**LEYDEN RESEARCHES.**—A series of interesting articles derived from the Records of Leyden in Holland, relative to Rev. John Robinson and the members of his Church, has been furnished by Hon. Henry C. Murphy, U. S. Minister to the Hague, to the Historical Magazine. Three articles have appeared (in the September, November and December, numbers of the Magazine) and others are promised.

Much new information concerning the Pilgrims is found here, especially in regard to their genealogy, and the places in England from which they emigrated.



## NOTES AND QUERIES.

REV. PETER SAXTON.—An article in Fraser's Magazine for October, 1859, entitled "About the West Riding," contains this passage:—

"Peter Saxton, sometime vicar of this parish [Leeds in Yorkshire], during one part of his life became a nonconformist, and went to Boston in New England. Thence in his old age, returning home, a violent storm overtook the ship in which he was, when he, never daunted by the fear of shipwreck, triumphantly exclaimed in the hearing of the crew, 'Hey for heaven, hey for heym!'"

This is the first time we have met with the Christian name of this puritan worthy. Cotton Mather was unacquainted with it, but gives this account of Saxton:—

"He was a Yorkshire man; a studious and learned person, a great Hebrician. The unsettled condition of the colony, and some unhappy contention in the plantation where he lived, put him upon removing from Scituate first unto Boston, and so unto England, in his reduced age. I find in honest Mr. Ryther's devout book, entitled, "*A Plea for Mariners*," this passage related concerning him: "An old Puritan minister, (Mr. Saxton, of Leeds, in Yorkshire,) in a storm coming from New England, when they were all expecting the vessel to sink, he said, 'oh, who is now for heaven! who is bound for heaven!'"—*Magnalia* (3d ed. Hartford 1853) vol. I, p. 587.

Dr. Farmer, in his "Genealogical Register," p. 256, queries if he is not Giles Saxton, who "came to N. E. as early as 1630, and was admitted freeman 18 May 1631."\* Rev. S. Deane in his History of Scituate p. 187, coincides with Dr. Farmer in this conjecture.

CIVILIZATION.—One of the marks of civilization is a decent respect for the dead, and a reasonable care for their last resting places. Not only the Christian faith of the "Resurrection," but decency for the living, and the common distinction between man and brute, seem to require it.

So we thought, passing through Newmarket, N. H., and catching a glimpse from the car window, at the heathenish neglect of what seemed to be the old burial place. It is next the R. R. Station, and is now a lot for Railroad rubbish, lumber, and offensive waste,—the village Gehennah. Happily, such prospects do not often disfigure New England towns.

The grave stones remaining bear these inscriptions:

"In memory of Joseph Smith. Died March 29 1781 aged 80."

"In memory of Sarah wife of Joseph Smith, Died Nov. 26 1785 aged 73."

"Miss Louisa Lucass. Born at Wolfborough, N. H. July 14th 1807. Died Oct. 12 1825."

VIATOR.

A PEDIGREE IS A LADDER by which we mount into past ages, and on any round of which, we find a convenient resting place for staying to look about us.—*London Athenæum*.

OUR NEXT NUMBER.—Several articles intended for this number will have to be deferred till the next for want of room.

If correspondents who send us genealogies wish to ensure an early insertion for their articles, they must prepare them according to the plan which we have adopted, and which will be found in the genealogies in the present number and in most of those in the last volume.

When a long genealogy is sent us and only a part of it is used, the compiler may be assured that his labor is not lost, but that his MS. will be preserved in the library of the Historic-Genealogical Society, where it can be consulted by those who wish to do so.

ABBREVIATIONS.—For the sake of uniformity, the following abbreviations are recommended to correspondents of the Register:

*a.*—aged; *ab.*—about; *æ.* (ætatis) in the year of one's life; † *b.*—born; *bp.*—baptized; *dau.*—daughter; *grad.*—graduated; *m.*—married; *w.*—wife; *wid.*—widow.

GILMAN.—What was the maiden name of Ann, the first wife of Moses Gilman of Exeter, N. H. She was probably born not far from the year 1660?

BROWNE.—Who was the father of Mary Browne, who m. Thomas Lord of Ipswich, probably b. ab. the same date as the preceding?

\* See *Reg.* iii, 90 and 91.

† "The abbreviation *æt.* should always denote the current, not the completed, year of the individual's life."—*J. Willoughby Rosse*, Pref. to Bohn's ed. of Blair's Chron. Tables.





## NEW ENGLAND HISTORIC-GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY.

## MEMBERS.

[Continued from Vol. XIII., p. 288.]

## Life.

1859.  
John W. Dean, Boston. | Almon D. Hodges, Roxbury.

## Resident.

|  |                                    |
|--|------------------------------------|
| 1859.                                  | William F. Goodwin, Concord, N. H. |
| Frederic T. Bush, Boston.              | A. J. Coolidge, Cambridge.         |
| William Pierce, Cambridge.             | Joseph H. Allen, Boston.           |
| Washington Gilbert, West Newton.       | John J. May, Dorchester.           |
| Benj. P. Hollis, Boston.               | Thomas F. Wells, Roxbury.          |
| Lorenzo Sabine, Roxbury.               | William Foster, Boston.            |
| James Thurston, Lunenburg.             | George O. Sears, do.               |
| Henry Wilson, Natick.                  | Alfred P. Putnam, Roxbury.         |
| Chas. C. Vinal, North Andover.         | C. F. Winslow, West Newton.        |
| Edward F. Everett, Charlestown.        | Samuel H. Winkley, Boston.         |
| Charles F. Gerry, Chelsea.             | James Freeman Clarke, do.          |
| F. W. Holland, Dorchester.             | Henry P. Kidder, do.               |
| Ralph Sanger, Cambridge.               | John T. Sargent, do.               |
| Augustus Gill, Canton.                 | W. H. Cudworth, East Boston.       |
| Peter Hobart, Jr., Boston.             | Geo. H. Hepworth, Boston.          |
| Charles H. Olmsted, East Hartford, Ct. | John Tisdale Bradlee, Boston.      |
| John K. Wiggins, Boston.               | Joseph Hockey, Boston.             |
| Wm. W. Clapp, Jr., Boston.             |                                    |

## Honorary.

1859. | Timothy Farrar, Dorchester.  
James Walker, Cambridge.

## Corresponding.

|  |  |
|--|--|
| 1859.                                      | Thomas J. Mumford, Detroit, Mich.      |
| Thomas Bradlee, Jamaica, L. I.             | John H. Heywood, Louisville, Ky.       |
| J. Watts de Peyster, Tivoli, N. Y.         | O. B. Frothingham, New York, N. Y.     |
| *George W. Burnap, Baltimore, Md.          | Samuel T. Champney, Brooklyn, N. Y.    |
| James M. Porter, Easton, Pa.               | Frederick A. Farley, do.               |
| Henry W. Bellows, New York, N. Y.          | O. W. Wight, Rye, N. Y.                |
| Theodore Dwight, Brooklyn, N. Y.           | Alexander H. Vinton, Philadelphia, Pa. |
| John A. King, Jamaica, L. I.               | John Cordner, Montreal, Can.           |
| Israel K. Tefft, Savannah, Ga.             | Wm. G. Eliot, St. Louis, Mo.           |
| Edwin H. Chapin, New York, N. Y.           | John Wood, Quincy, Ill.                |
| John S. Pulsifer, Orwigsburg, Pa.          | Oliver Stearns, Meadville, Pa.         |
| Hiram P. Crozier, New York, N. Y.          | A. D. Mayo, Albany, N. Y.              |
| Abiel A. Livermore, do.                    | Samuel Longfellow, Brooklyn, N. Y.     |
| Horatio N. Otis, Yonkers, N. Y.            | Horatio G. Somerby, London, Eng.       |
| Return J. Meigs, Nashville, Tenn.          | Wm. H. Furness, Philadelphia, Pa.      |
| George W. Hosmer, Buffalo, N. Y.           | George H. Jerome, Iowa City, Io.       |
| Henry Longueville Mansel, Oxford, Eng.     | David Masson, London, Eng.             |
| Samuel C. Perkins, Philadelphia, Pa.       | Wm. M. Cornell, Philadelphia, Pa.      |
| Richard Chenevix Trench, Westminster, Eng. | Henry R. Stiles, Brooklyn, N. Y.       |
|  | Alexander A. Smets, Savannah, Ga.      |

## DONORS TO THE LIBRARY.

[Continued from Vol. XI., p. 368.]

HISTORICAL AND KINDRED SOCIETIES.—American Antiquarian Society, Worcester; Chicago (Ill.) Historical Society; Congregational Library Association, Boston; Dorchester Antiquarian and Historical Society; Essex Institute, Salem; Historical Society of Pennsylvania, Philadelphia, Pa.; Massachusetts Historical



Society, Boston; Maine Historical Society, Brunswick, Me.; Maryland Historical Society, Baltimore, Md.; Moravian Historical Society, Nazareth, Pa.; New York Historical Society, New York City; New Jersey Historical Society, Newark, N. J.; Society of Antiquaries, London, England; Suffolk Institute of Archaeology, &c., Bury St. Edmunds, Eng.; South Carolina Historical Society, Charleston, S. C.; Smithsonian Institution, Washington, D. C.

STATES AND CITIES.—Commonwealth of Massachusetts; State of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations; City of Boston; City of Chicago, Ill.

OTHER SOCIETIES AND CORPORATIONS.—American Unitarian Association, Boston; Bethlehem (Pa.) Female Seminary; Bunker Hill Association, Boston; Mercantile Library Associations of San Francisco, Cal., New York City, and Brooklyn, N. Y.; Regents of the University of New York, Albany, N. Y.; South Church, Andover; Trustees of Free Public Library, New Bedford; Trustees of Albany (N. Y.) Female Academy; U. S. Patent Office, Washington, D. C.

INDIVIDUALS.—*Acton*, Rev. John Lawrence;—*Albany, N. Y.*, Joel Munsel, Henry M. Paine, M. D., Frederick S. Pease, Rev. Eben S. Stearns, Robert Townsend;—*Amherst*, Lucius M. Boltwood;—*Auburn*, John Mellish.

*Boston*, Thaddeus Allen, C. Lyman Allen, Adams, Sampson & Co., N. A. Apollonio, W. S. Appleton, Joseph Ballard, Dr. H. G. Barrows, Nathaniel I. Bowditch, Dr. Henry I. Bowditch, William G. Brooks, Hon. Francis Brinley, William H. Brigham, H. W. D. Bryant, John M. Bradbury, Henry Bowen, William Brigham, J. Caldwell, Mrs. Thomas P. Cushing, Benj. F. Cooke, Jeremiah Colburn, Elisha Copeland, Edmund B. Dearborn, Samuel G. Drake, Dean Dudley, John W. Dean, Rev. Luther Farnham, Dr. Benjamin A. Gould, Jr., Dr. Samuel A. Green, Charles L. Hancock, J. P. Hall, Francis Jackson, J. Q. Kettelle, F. W. Loring, Hon. George W. Messinger, Francis N. Mitchell, George Mountfort, Dr. J. M. Moriarty, Hon. Francis J. Parker, David Pulsifer, Thomas Prince, Henry J. Prentiss, Edward Renouf, Rev. John T. Sargent, Mrs. Lemuel Shattuck, Daniel A. Sigourney, Hon. J. V. C. Smith, Col. Samuel Swett, Dean W. Tainter, Thomas Waterman, William H. Whitmore, Hon. Marshall P. Wilder, Joseph Willard, Hon. Robert C. Winthrop;—*Bernardston*, Hon. Henry W. Cushman;—*Brookline*, William Reed Deane, Amos A. Lawrence, J. Wingate Thornton;—*Brooklyn, N. Y.*, J. Carson Brevoort, James S. Loring.

*Cambridge*, Austin J. Coolidge, Edwin A. Davis, J. Dickman, Prof. F. D. Huntington, D. D., C. H. Morse, Rev. L. R. Paige, Rev. John L. Sibley, Thomas J. Whittemore;—*Canton*, Samuel B. Noyes;—*Charleston, S. C.*, Dr. J. Dixon Bruns;—*Chelsea*, Rev. Wm. S. Bartlet, Samuel Basset, Daniel Clement Colesworthy;—*Cincinnati, O.*, Prof. C. H. Cleveland, J. T. Toland;—*Concord, N. H.*, William F. Goodwin.

*Danversport*, S. P. Fowler;—*Davenport, Iowa*, Rt. Rev. Henry W. Lee, D. D.;—*Dedham*, Rev. Alvan Lamson, D. D.;—*Dennysville, Me.*, Peter E. Vose;—*Dorchester*, Ebenezer Clapp, Jr., Rev. James H. Means, William B. Trask.

*Edgartown*, Archibald Mellen;—*Elizabethtown, N. J.*, Rev. S. A. Clark.

*Franklin, Ct.*, Dr. Ashbel Woodward.

*Groton*, Joshua Green, M. D.;—*Groveland*, Jacob W. Reed;—*Guilford, Ct.*, Rev. R. Manning Chipman.

*Hanover, N. H.*, \*Rev. John Richards, D. D.;—*Hartford, Ct.*, Charles J. Hoadly, J. Hammond Trumbull;—*Hingham*, \*Caleb Bates.

*Jamaica, L. I.*, Thomas Bradlee;—*Jamaica Plain*, Rev. Alonzo H. Quint, Gen. William H. Sumner;—*Jersey City, N. J.*, S. Alofsen.

*Lexington*, Hon. Charles Hudson;—*London, Eng.*, John Tuckett;—*Lowell*, Hon. Nathan Crosby, Hon. William A. Richardson;—*Lowestoft, Eng.*, Samuel Tymms.

*Madison, Wis.*, Lyman C. Draper, Daniel S. Durrie;—*Malden*, M. N. Bigelow, Mrs. Nehemiah Oakes;—*Manchester, N. H.*, Hon. Samuel D. Bell;—*Marshfield*, Miss Marcia A. Thomas;—*Medford*, Rev. Elias Nason;—*Mendon*, Hon. John G. Metcalf;—*Middleborough*, Z. Eddy;—*Middlebury, Vt.*, A. H. Copeland;—*Montreal, Canada*, Rev. John Cordner;—*Morrisania, N. Y.*, Henry B. Dawson.

*Nashua, N. H.*, Rev. William S. Perry;—*Nashville, Tenn.*, A. W. Putnam;—*Natick*, Austin Bacon, Hon. Henry Wilson;—*Neponset*, Rev. Frederic W. Holland;—*New Bedford*, Robert C. Ingraham;—*New Haven, Ct.*, D. C. Gilman;—*New York, N. Y.*, J. W. Bouton, C. I. Bushnell, William Chauncey, Thomas McElrath, Hon. George Folsom, J. Smith Homans, Charles B. Norton, Benjamin





Pomeroy, Charles B. Richardson, Prof. Edward Robinson, D. D., Henry M. Smith, G. Quincy Thorndike, G. H. Tucker, J. B. Varnum, Jr., W. E. Warren;—*North Cambridge*, Rev. Caleb Davis Bradlee.

*Pawtucket*, S. C. Newman;—*Philadelphia, Pa.*, \*Dr. Henry Bond, Dr. Wm. M. Cornell, William Duane, Horatio G. Jones, John A. McAllister, J. Sabin;—*Plymouth*, William S. Russell;—*Polo, Ill.* Henry R. Boss;—*Poughkeepsie, N. Y.*, Rev. Sheldon Davis;—*Poultney, Vt.*, Henry Clark;—*Providence, R. I.*, Hon. John R. Bartlett, Prof. S. S. Green, Dr. Usher Parsons, Hon. William R. Staples, Rev. Edwin M. Stone.

*Quincy, Ill.*, Rev. Samuel H. Emery.

*Roxbury*, Almon D. Hodges, Lucius M. Sargent.

*Salem*, Henry M. Brooks, Theodore A. Neal;—*Sharon*, Prof. Abner Morse;—*Sidney, O.*, Rev. H. O. Sheldon;—*Suffield, Ct.*, Henry A. Sykes.

*Tirol, N. Y.*, Gen. J. Watts de Peyster;—*Townsend*, Rev. E. M. Hodgman.

*Waltham*, J. B. Bright;—*Washington, D. C.*, Prof. A. D. Bache, Dr. Robert Mayo;—*Watertown*, Rev. Arthur B. Fuller;—*West Chester, Pa.*, Hon. William Darlington, M. D., LL.D.;—*Westminster*, Frederick Allen;—*West Newton*, Andrew H. Ward;—*West Winstead, Ct.*, D. W. Patterson;—*Wilmington, N. C.*, Griffith J. McRee;—*Wiscasset, Me.*, Rev. Rufus King Sewall;—*Woburn*, Nathan Wyman;—*Woodbury, Ct.*, William Cothren.

*Residences unknown*—Mr. Hunt, E. Kelsey, Adoniram Lynch, Maria Merrill, Rev. John Moore, E. W. Macey, Rev. J. White.

☞ The preceding lists, of Members and Donors, both end Dec. 1, 1859.

PAYMENTS FOR THE REGISTER, received from September 9th to December 3d, 1859.

For 1858.—*Boston*, B. F. White; *Chillicothe, O.*, Joseph R. Whittemore; *Edgartown*, John Pierce; *Plymouth*, Andrew L. Russell; *Rocky Hill, Ct.*, Henry Bulkley; *South Boston*, John S. H. Fogg.

For 1859.—*Boston*, W. S. Leland, J. H. Wolcott, B. F. White, Geo. B. Upton, Wm. Greenough, Mercantile Library Association, Paul Willard, William Adams, Adolphus Davis, James Savage; *Chillicothe, O.*, Joseph R. Whittemore; *Cincinnati, O.*, Thomas Spooner; *Cleveland, O.*, E. Wade; *Cambridge*, W. G. Stearns, Jared Sparks; *Canton*, Ellis Ames; *Danversport*, Samuel P. Fowler; *Dorchester, (Harrison Square)*, B. V. French; *East Readfield, Me.*, Joseph A. Sanborn; *Edgartown*, John Pierce; *Fairfax, Vt.*, D. W. Hoyt; *Fitchburg*, Francis Perkins; *Galena, Ill.*, Andrew M. Haines; *Great Barrington*, Increase Sumner; *Monson*, J. R. Flynt; *Mineral Point, Wis.*, Cyrus Woodman; *New York*, H. I. Wright, Geo. S. Green, A. W. Morgan, Mercantile Library, Samuel Wetmore, Caleb Swan; *Newburyport*, Charles Whipple; *Northampton*, Sylvester Judd; *N. Danvers*, Jacob F. Perry; *Nashville, Tenn.*, Charles W. Smith; *Orrington, Me.*, A. D. Atwood; *Plymouth*, Andrew L. Russell; *Peekskill N. Y.*, Truman Minor; *Portsmouth, N. H.*, Jacob Wendell; *Philadelphia*, Samuel Breck, Edward Harts-horn; *Stockbridge*, David D. Field; *Shelburne*, C. M. Taintor; *Springfield*, J. G. Chase; *Wilmington, N. C.*, Asa A. Brown; *Worcester*, Samuel F. Haven; *Washington, D. C.*, Robert Mayo; *Westfield*, James Fowler.

For 1860.—*Boston*, Thomas Waterman; *Brookline*, Wm. B. Towne; *Baton Rouge, La.*, Frank Vose; *Boscawen, N. H.*, Wm. Temple; *Cannelton, Ind.*, Ballard Smith; *Cleveland, O.*, Edward Wade; *Cambridge*, Caleb D. Bradlee; *Gouverneur, N. Y.*, H. D. Smith; *Hingham*, Joseph Richardson; *Hull*, Robert Gould, Jr.; *Lynn*, Joseph Moulton; *Mineral Point, Wis.*, Cyrus Woodman; *Quincy*, Ebenezer Woodward; *Springfield*, James W. Crooks.

Additional payments have been received:—

For 1859.—*Boston*, F. W. Lincoln, H. Lee, Jr., Charles H. Morse, State Library, J. W. Thornton, M. B. Wilds, Massachusetts Charitable Mechanic Association, William Veazie; *Philadelphia*, B. T. Tredick; *Rocky Hill, Ct.*, Henry Bulkley; *Warren, R. I.*, Guy C. Fessenden.

For 1860.—*Boston*, Peter Hobart, Jr., George Mountfort; *Charlestown*, Thomas B. Wyman; *Georgetown*, Sylvanus Nelson; *Leominster*, David Wilder; *New York*, J. E. Bulkley; *Reading, Hamilton Co., O.*, Thomas Spooner; *Willimantic, Ct.*, William L. Weaver, (\$1.)



WHOLE NUMBER, 54.

Vol. XIV.

APRIL, 1860.

No. 2.

THE  
NEW ENGLAND  
Historical & Genealogical Register,  
AND  
ANTIQUARIAN JOURNAL:

PUBLISHED QUARTERLY,

UNDER THE DIRECTION OF THE

NEW ENGLAND HISTORIC-GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY.



BOSTON:

PUBLISHED FOR S. G. DRAKE, AT THE SOCIETY'S ROOMS,  
13 BROMFIELD ST. (UP STAIRS.)

LONDON: JOHN RUSSELL SMITH, 33 SOHO SQUARE.

1860.





**DRAKE'S HISTORY OF BOSTON.**—The original proprietor of this work (L. Stevens) having deceased, it has passed, entire, by purchase, into the Author's possession; and, wishing to make sale of the remainder of the edition, so as to enable him to proceed with the continuation, he has reduced the price to \$5, \$4, and \$3, according to the style of binding.

## CONTENTS.

|  |     |   |     |
|--|-----|---|-----|
| Biographical Sketch of Lemuel Shattuck, Esq., (with portrait), | 97  | Letter of Rev. Thomas Prince the Chronologist,    | 142 |
| Letter relative to the Petaquompseot Purchase,                 | 99  | Records of Portland, Me.,                         | 143 |
| Letter of J. Orne on Revolutionary matters,                    | 100 | Mrs. Turell's Reminiscences,                      | 149 |
| Letter of James Cudworth, 1634,                                | 101 | First Meeting House in Boston,                    | 152 |
| Journal of Manasseh Cutler, LL D.,                             | 104 | Extracts from Letters relative to the Methodists, | 154 |
| Diary of Rev. Samuel Dexter,                                   | 107 | Births at Hopkinton, Mass.,                       | 155 |
| Perkins Family of Connecticut,                                 | 113 | Gen. Sumner's Reminiscences of Washington,        | 161 |
| Letters Relative to the Battle of Bennington,                  | 121 | Early Settlers of Westerly, R. I.,                | 166 |
| Rev. Peter Saxton of Scituate,                                 | 123 | A "Minister's Wooing" a century and a third ago,  | 169 |
| Kellogg Genealogy,   | 125 | Letter from Noah Clap,                            | 170 |
| Letter of Ebenezer Clap,                                       | 132 | Memoirs of Prince's Subscribers,                  | 171 |
| Middletown, Ct. Records,                                       | 133 | Minutes relative to the Bradford Family,          | 174 |
| Letter from Baron De Castine,                                  | 139 | Walham Revolutionary Army Papers,                 | 175 |
| Lines on the Death of Rev. Peter Hobart,                       | 141 | The Reed Family, (with portrait),                 | 176 |

**NOTES AND QUERIES.**—Notes.—Austin, 106; Mills, 106; Deposition of William Bunker, 112; Stoddard, 124; Brigham Young and Willard Richards, 151; Ancient Custom relative to Vessels, 153; Mrs. Mary Godfrey, 168; Death of Mrs. Margaret Miller, 176; Alden, 190; European newspapers, 190; Stedman, 190; Gershom Rice, 191; Petition of some falsely called Brownists, 191.

**Queries.**—Standish, 190; Graves, 191; Duston, 191; Day, 191.

**BOOK NOTICES.**—Allibone's Dictionary of Authors, 177; History of Dorchester, Mass, 178; History of Windsor, Ct., 179; Sabine's Centennial Address, 179; Wightman's Annals of the Boston Primary School Committee, 180; History of Ink, 180; Memorial of the Dedication of Moravian Monuments, 180; History of Camden, Me., 180; History of Temple, N. H., 180; Centennial Celebration at Westminster, Mass., 181; Memoirs of the Historical Society of Pennsylvania, Vol. VII., 181; Collections of the Maine Historical Society, Vol. VI., 181; Crosby's Annual Obituary Notices, 182; Catalogue of the Library of the Massachusetts Historical Society, 182; Tainter's Genealogy of the Descendants of Joseph Tayntor, 182; Kidder on the Abenakis, 182.

**HISTORICAL INTELLIGENCE.**—Town Histories in preparation—Saybrook, Ct., and Shirley, Ms., 189; Town Histories published—Belfast, Me., Watertown, Ms., and Salisbury, Vt., 189; Published Genealogies—Stiles, Hayden, Rosel, Norton, 189; Genealogies in preparation—Reed, 176; Frye, 189; Matthew Grant's Old Church Records, 189; The Register, 189; History of Williams College, 189; Samuel G. Drake, 190.

**NEW ENGLAND HISTORIC GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY.**—The next number of the Register, 189; Payments for the Register, 191; Officers of the Society for 1860, 192.

The Publishing Committee, in their Address to the Readers of the Register for January, 1859, announced their design of confining genealogical articles to the first four generations in this country, except occasionally bringing down a few lines to the present time. Some families, however, have expressed a wish to have later generations preserved in detail in the Register. The Committee are willing to do this by adding additional pages to the Register, if correspondents, or their friends, will pay the expense of the same. Our subscribers cannot complain of a want of the usual variety, if this course is pursued.

H. G. SOMERBY, Esq., has returned to England, to continue his genealogical researches. His address is—"Morley's Hotel, Trafalgar Square, London. Eng."

THE HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL REGISTER is issued Quarterly, in January, April, July, and October; each Number containing about ninety-six pages, octavo; making annually a volume of about four hundred pages.

The price to Subscribers will be TWO DOLLARS a year, payable on issuing the first Number of each Volume. Any person obtaining subscribers and becoming responsible for six copies of the work, shall be entitled to the seventh copy gratis.

THIRTEEN VOLUMES of the Register being now completed, subscribers may exchange their numbers (if in good condition) for Bound Volumes, or have their own numbers bound—in full cloth, lettered and gilt, at 38 cents the volume. A splendid die has been procured, representing in gold the Arms of all the N. E. States, with which the backs are impressed.

N. B.—Subscribers will observe,—that the Register is in no case sent to them after they have ordered it stopped, unless such order is received after a new volume has commenced, and arrearages remain unpaid, when, according to the rules of periodicals, they are liable for another year.

ROOMS OF THE SOCIETY, No. 13, Bromfield Street. Regular monthly meetings of the Society, on the first Wednesday in every month, at 3 o'clock, P. M.





*Lemuel Shattuck*





# NEW ENGLAND

## HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL REGISTER.

---

---

VOL. XIV.

APRIL, 1860.

No. 2.

---

---

### SKETCH OF LEMUEL SHATTUCK.

Lemuel Shattuck was born at Ashby, Oct. 15, 1793, and was the son of John and Betsy (Miles) Shattuck. On his father's side he was of good New England stock, being descended from William Shattuck, who owned land and settled at Watertown in 1642. The subject of our sketch resided at New Ipswich, N. H., until 1815, and after that time lived in Troy, Albany, Detroit, Concord, Cambridge and Boston, employing himself successively as a teacher, bookseller and publisher. Notwithstanding his early facilities for education were very limited, his energy overcame this hindrance, and few names deserve higher praise for successful efforts to extend and perfect the system of popular education in New England. In 1830, he matured a plan for regular school reports, which was carried into execution at Concord, and in 1838 was adopted by the Massachusetts Legislature for use throughout the State.

He published in 1835 a history of Concord, which was one of the first of this class of works, and, pursuing the impression made upon his mind, he devised several plans for the completion and preservation of family records.

His labors upon the Registration laws, both of the State and of the city of Boston, have proved of lasting benefit to the community, and of them he was deservedly proud.

He was one of the founders of the American Statistical Association, and wrote several works upon matters connected with this subject. As Chairman of the Commissioners for the Sanitary Survey of the State, he prepared several valuable reports.

He early connected himself with the Masonic Fraternity, joining the Corinthian Lodge of Concord, in 1824. He filled many offices in the order, and has been befittingly remembered in the recent history of the Lodge, by Louis A. Surette, Esq.

We have left designedly till the close, an account of that portion of his public enterprises which renders a notice of his life in these pages peculiarly proper.

As a genealogist Mr. Shattuck has a special claim upon our grateful remembrance. To the subject of the preservation of records for this purpose he devoted much time and thought. He gave the science the benefit of his sanction and even earnest support at a time when few cared to avow a predilection for it.



When we consider the results of the past few years' labor, we can hardly realize that in 1840 not more than three or four genealogies had been published, and that the epitaph on John Farmer's monument, then just erected, contained no distinctive allusion to his devotion to a subject in which he had been the first to awaken an interest among our people.

Mr. Shattuck was one of the few gentlemen who founded the New England Historic-Genealogical Society, and he remained an officer of it for several years. The members will remember his regular attendance at the stated meetings, and the interest he displayed in every subject which was laid before them.

As a genealogist, his most important work was the history of his own family, published in 1855, making a goodly octavo volume of 414 pages. It has been rightfully placed in the first rank of such books. In many instances it rises to the dignity of a history of the times, while it rarely descends to the bare level of a dry table of names and figures.

Mr. Shattuck married, Dec. 1, 1825, Clarissa Baxter, by whom he had three daughters who survived him.

He died Jan. 17, 1859. At a meeting of the New England Historic-Genealogical Society, held three days afterwards, Mr. Kidder introduced some resolutions, which he prefaced with these remarks :—

"MR. PRESIDENT,—I rise to call your attention to the memory of one of our oldest and most distinguished associates. You have all, no doubt, anticipated me when I mention the name of Lemuel Shattuck, over whose form the grave has this day closed. After our industrious Historiographer has so fully portrayed the character of our friend, it may almost seem presumptuous in me to take up any further time in remarks upon the subject; for there are others here who have been more closely connected with him than myself, and are much better qualified to do justice to his memory. But though others may have known him better, and enjoyed more of his society, I claim to have known him earlier and longer than any other member of this Association. We were born almost in the same neighborhood; went to the same church; and were familiar with the same faces and scenes. My earliest recollection of him carries me back to the days of childhood, to the hills and streams of my native town, its institutions and people. I remember his parents, their quiet and simple habits of life, cultivating their farm, with no ambitious views or aspirations for notoriety or wealth, and only wishing to be useful in their day and generation.

"It is as an historian and genealogist that Mr. Shattuck was best known to us and to the world. Of his invaluable books I shall not now speak in detail. I will only call attention to his *History of Concord*. This was one of the earliest town histories, and notwithstanding the great improvements made in that department of literature, it still ranks as one of the best. It was the first good one I ever saw. I well remember that I read it with interest and delight. It did more to show me the value of such works than anything else I ever read, and incited me to try and do something in that way. It showed how useful these works must be to the present and future inhabitants of all our New England towns; and that they are the foundation of our national history. I desire now to testify my gratitude to his memory for what he has done to rescue the fading traditions and crumbling records of New England from destruction. All honor to the labors of our earliest pioneers in Genealogy and Local History. I ask leave to offer these Resolutions—





"Resolved, That the members of this Society learn with sincere regret of the decease of Lemuel Shattuck, one of its original founders, and its first Vice President; and we desire to express fully our appreciation of the great value of his labors in the cause of Local History and Genealogy, as well as our respect for his character as a useful associate, and a man whose printed works will, through all coming time, be his best eulogy.

"Resolved, That this brief expression of our feelings be entered on our records, and a copy forwarded to the family of the deceased."

## LETTER RELATIVE TO PETAQUOMPSCOT PURCHASE IN RHODE ISLAND.

[From the original in the Archives of the N. E. Hist. Gen. Society.]

On the 20th of Jan., 1657, Quassaquanch, Kachanaquant and Quequaquenuet, chief sachems of Narraganset, sold to Samuel Wilbor, John Hull of Boston, goldsmith, John Porter, Samuel Wilson, and Thomas Mumford, a large tract of land which was called the Petaquompscot Purchase. The jurisdiction of this place was for a time claimed by Massachusetts. This company afterward bought other tracts. Subsequently they admitted into partnership two distinguished gentlemen who were afterwards governors of Rhode Island, William Brenton and Benedict Arnold. It is in relation to these tracts of land that Thomas Mumford writes John Hull. "Thomas Mumford's sons," says Potter, "were Thomas, (who was 66 years old in 1722, and had a son William,) Peleg, who was 74 years old in 1733, and George." In 1701, Thomas Mumford was chosen Deputy for Kings Town, R. I.; and one of the Justices of the Peace for Westerly, in 1703, was Thomas Mumford. Samuel Wilson was one of the conservators of the peace at Petaquompscot. Samuel Wilbor's wife was a daughter of John Porter.—See *Potter's Early History of Narragansett*, 275—299; *Memoir of John Hull*, in *Am. Antiq. Soc. Coll.*, vol. iii. p. 125. T.

New Port May 14<sup>th</sup> 1666.

Hon'd Sr.

Mr John Holle, my Best Respects presented to your selfe And Mrs Holl, Sr, my Request to you is, that you would Bee pleased to come Vp to y<sup>e</sup> Island fo<sup>r</sup>e there is [very] gratt nescasety of you<sup>r</sup> Being heare, Both [concè]rning ou<sup>r</sup> Accounts And our deades, And as fo<sup>r</sup> y<sup>e</sup> [letter] that M<sup>r</sup> Brenton sent to you<sup>r</sup> selfe, Was With [all] our Consentes, though M<sup>r</sup> Porter Was pleased to [say] that it Was not With Sam<sup>l</sup> Willsons And my Consent, What M<sup>r</sup> Brenton did Wright thee, Reason that hee sayd so, I do suppose Was, Bee Case that hee is very free of Disposing of Land And taking Vp of y<sup>e</sup> pay, And Will not give y<sup>e</sup> partners nowe Account of it, there fore, Sr, it Will Bee very neadfull of your Being heare as sone as you Can, o<sup>r</sup> send Vs Word, fo<sup>r</sup> hee Doth as good as saye, that Wee haue nothing to do there. So having no more at present to trobell you With, I Reste, you<sup>r</sup> faithfull saruant to Comand to My power.

Thomas Mumford.\*

Mr Brenton And M<sup>r</sup> Willboure And Sam<sup>l</sup> Willson, thay Dowe all Consente to What I haue [written] consarning your coming Vp to y<sup>e</sup> lland, And [are] All uery Desireus of youre Coming.

[Superscribed

"To Mr John Holl March<sup>t</sup>  
In Boston this to Bee presented  
With Care."]

\* The sig nature is in a different hand writing from the rest of the letter.



## LETTER ON REVOLUTIONARY MATTERS.

Salem, 7<sup>th</sup> May 1775.

Dr Sir.

When I left you the other morning in my haste I forgot to assure you of the very great pleasure I should receive from your Company. We expect you this Way e'er long and I trust I may have a share in the Expedition. Our political affairs carry in my Eye a better Complexion than before. I dont know that any new Circumstances except the New York violence have happened to mend the Matter, but as the Panic with which I among others was smitten has worn off I can look at Misery and Confusion with a more [ torn ] ly Countenance. The Spirit of our People [torn ] high and resolv'd, the Inlistments fill up fast, the Province finds an easy Credit for Stores Provisions &c. and the common people seem to be determined by something like Patriotism. The very great Quantity of Powder and military Stores, the expected Recruits of these [page 2] Articles, the Terror and dejection of Spirits which most assuredly prevails in the British army, as appears among other Intercepted Letters by one from Earl Piercy (Extracts of which I have seen).

These Circumstances support that hope which in every Exigence of Life providence has lent as a Barrier and Balance against Calamity. But on the other hand, the Danger of Want and Famine and their attendants Tumults Thefts Sedition and Murder, among the People, & of mutiny among our Soldiers tho' the Discipline observed is rigorous. The vehement Resolution of enforcing Measures as is evidently the Tenor of administration at home and [torn] violent Language of an Intercepted Letter [torn] Parliament which makes "Gov<sup>r</sup> Hutchinson the adviser of these severe Measures, these [torn] with the Insolence of the People of England [torn] we have too much depended, give a Complexion of Doubt and Dangers which nothing but a Familiarity with Distress could make us consider but with Horror.

Some Fishermen arrivd at Mhd yesterday with the Crew of a Spanish Register Ship dismasted on the Banks of Newf<sup>d</sup> they brot the amount of about 150 000 Dollars in Specie with a Quantity of Cochineal and Indigo, they were boarded by the Crew of the Lively Frigate and dismis'd, yet the fools moord their Vessels, near the Ship and went ashore proclaiming their good fortune leaving the Spaniards on Board—in a few hours however the Story took Air, and the fishing Vessels were both safely laid alongside of the Frigate—the Province might have almost honestly availd themselves of this fortunate Incident.—if the Blockheads had acted wisely.—The New Yorkers have expeld the celebrated Dr Cooper, and humbled [torn] the Printer, they have stopd Gage's Supplies. [torn] Vessels to Sea without Mariners, and as [torn] eir Troops have solicited assistance from their Neighbours, Gen<sup>l</sup> Gage has declard his Intention of acting only on the Defensive to a Committee from y<sup>e</sup> Assembly of Connecticut & disavowd the late *Hostility*.

Yours Jo. ORNE.

Kindest Regards to Mrs. Wingate &amp;c. &amp;c.

The Rev<sup>d</sup> Paine Wingate.

Hampton Falls.

[Dr Joseph Orne, Harv. Coll. 1765, died 1786. Hon. Paine Wingate, Harv. Coll. 1759, Judge Sup. Court, N. H., U. S. S. &c., d. 1838.





## LETTER OF JAMES CUDWORTH OF SCITUATE, 1634.

The following letter from James Cudworth of Scituate has been furnished for publication in the Register, by Mr. Drake, the former editor of this work, who found it in the British State Paper Office. It is unnecessary to inform the readers of previous volumes of the Register that Mr. Drake has made an *exact* transcript of the original. The facts here given are quite important; and the rarity of letters from the New England colonists, in those early days, to their friends in England, adds much to the value of this.

James Cudworth, the writer, was afterwards a prominent man in the Plymouth Colony. He was one of those who had houses at Scituate, in Sept. 1634, when Rev. John Lathrop arrived there.\* The following January he was admitted a freeman of the Colony.† Afterwards he removed to Barnstable, but returned to Scituate in a few years. He was a deputy to the Colony Court from Barnstable in 1640 and in 1642; from Scituate 1649 and for several succeeding years; an assistant 1656-8; and a Commissioner of the United Colonies 1657. In 1652, he was captain of the militia of Scituate.

He was a firm friend of toleration, and being judged a "manifest opposer of the government," in 1658 was left out of the magistracy and the board of commissioners, and was deprived of his military command. In 1660 he was disfranchised, but was restored in July 1673. In 1674 he was again chosen an assistant and was continued in the office till 1680. In Philip's War, 1675, he was chosen "General and Commander in Chief of all the forces that are or may be sent forth against the enemy." In 1681, he was chosen Deputy Governor and Commissioner, and the same year was appointed to proceed to England as agent of the Colony, to obtain a new charter which should include Narraganset. He went on his mission in the summer of 1682; but on his arrival in London in the autumn he unfortunately took the small pox, of which he died.‡

John Stoughton, D. D., to whom the following letter was written, is said to have been a brother of Israel Stoughton of Dorchester, N. E.§ Brook in his "Lives of the Puritans" informs us that he "was a fellow of Emanuel College, Cambridge, where he most probably received his education. He is classed among the learned writers and fellows of that college, and is denominated a pious and learned divine.|| He was rector of St. Mary's Church, Aldermanbury, London; where he succeeded the excellent Dr. Thomas Taylor. Here, for the space of seven years, he was a laborious, orthodox and useful preacher; but having occasionally touched upon the popish and arminian innovations, he was, by the instigation of Laud, prosecuted in the high commission.¶ He died in the year 1639, when he was succeeded by Mr. Edmund Calamy, the ejected non-conformist.\*\* He was author of 'Choice Sermons,' 1640; 'Heavenly Conversation and the Natural Man's Condition,' 1640; 'A Form of Sound Words, with the Righteous Man's Plea to true Happiness.' " ††

*Citewat the of December 1634.*

Deare & worthy Sur—my Bownden duty & earnest affections in the bowells of loue to yow Remembred & allso to my most deare Mother The Lord whoe is the sercher of the heart & treyer of the Raynes knowes that I doe vnfainedley desier the pease p'speritey & wellfare both of yowre soules & bodeyes as of mine owne These are to let yow understand That I haue Receiued yowre godly & peyous letter full of graue & holsum exortations which argues yowre vnfained desires & continuall indeuores for the good of my soule & inded I

\* Reg., x, 42.

† Plymouth Colony Records, i, 32.

‡ These facts are mostly taken from the History of Scituate, Mass., by Rev. Samuel Deane, (Boston, 1831,) where is given quite a full account of General Cudworth on pages 245-249.

§ An English Pedigree of Stoughton is printed in the Reg., vol. v, p. 350.

|| Fuller's History of the University of Cambridge (1655) p. 147. Leigh on Religion and Learning (1656) p. 330.

¶ Prynne's Canterburies Doome (1646) p. 362.

\*\* Palmer's Nonconformist's Memorial (1802) vol. i, p. 77.

†† Brook's Lives of the Puritans (1813) vol. iii, p. 527.



haue Cause if ever eny had to blesse the Lord that ever I saw yow, for vnder god you haue bine the gretest Instrument of good to mee in the world & since my absence from yow the Care yow had of mee with yowre paynes in alaboringee with mee is frequent in my mind & dus take a depe impretion in my soule, & has bine an instrumentall Cause of workinge mee nerer vnto & walkinge Closer with the Lord, & more & more to see the vanity of all these outward thinges & that fullnes that is Christ Jesus. I desire that you will bee as frequent in youre letters as yow may, for I finde agreate deale of sweetnes in them for they put a great dele of quickoninge life & edge vnto my Affections & yow know the best in this life are subiect to grow Cold in oure p<sup>r</sup>fection that wee Dayly neade sum exortation & Consolation both to p<sup>r</sup>uoque to the practice of holy thinges & to soport vs in the time of temptation or Affliction. That wee may made thorow all the Difficulteyes of this short life with Cherfullnes of hearte. Laboringe to make sum benefit to oure soules of all the Lorde's Dealinges with vs, whether they be merseyes that they may alare vs or Chastisements that they may Corect & amend vs ore Judgements that may tereyfey vs or Afflictiones that they may Refine vs so that at length wee may bee more then Conquerereres ouer all oure Corruptions so that wee may serue the Lord with the hole man & worshippinge him acording as he has Reueled in his holy word walkinge the way & order of the gospell *stundinge fore the purity of his ordinances* \* and as Moses wold not part with nor leaue a hope be hinde for of those he was to serue his god so not to part with one of the ordinances *but to bee Redye to lay downe oure liues for them for with those wee might serue oure god*. I am very sory to heare yowre sicknes my prayeres shall & haue bin continually to the Lord for yow, I sall intreate yow to beare with pasience what the Lord shall lay vpon yow. Laboringe to make a santi-fiede vse of all his dealinges & in all thinges submitinge yowre willes vnto his, & then all thinges shall worke together for the best vnto those that loue him.

Allso I vnderstand that there *is like to bee 20<sup>n</sup> lost by Walter Gamblinge* if it bee so I know it is the Lordes doinge & if I consider what haue I that I haue not Receiued from the Lord, nay what haue I deserued shurly nothings but eternall wrath & Condemnation therfore let him doe with his owne as semeth good in his eyes. I thanke the Lord it is no trouble but rather case of reioycinge when I way a temporall lose with a sperituall gayne when the lord is pleased even to befole mee theare that I could not manadge my affayeres with comfort even as if the lord should say it is but a foly to a tempe any thinge afote heare I will take away they abiliteyes thow shalt not bee able to go thorow stich with any thinge heare but thow must goe far from thine owne Land & fatheres howse & theare will I reveale my selfe to thee & theare shalt thow honer, worshipe & serue mee as I shall reueale to thee out of my sacred word. I doe ingeniously freely confess to yow now the Lord has browght mee hether & in a small mesure made mee acquainted with his wayes & how & *in what manar hee will bee worshiped in*. All though heare bee meny difficulteyes to be vnder gone, yet I account it a exelent mersey that the Lord has brought mee to see that which my fore fatheres desired to see but could not; to see so many Churches walkinge in the way and order of

[\* The underseorings, if not made by the writer, are in ink of the same color, and apparently of the same age as that used for the Letter.—s. G. D.]





*the gospell. Inioyinge that christian liberty that Christ has purchased for us.*

And to relate to yow that which yett I haue not, concerning the estate of New England, heare are these Churches. 1, Plymouth, wheare Mr. Smith is Pastor. No Techer. 2, Bostone, Mr. Willson, Pastor; Mr. Cotton teacher. 3, Dorchester, Mr. Wareham, P: Mr. Mauoricke, T: 4, at Rockes Burey, Mr. Weelldes, P: Mr. Elyot T: 5, at Charles towne Mr. Jeames, P: & my Cosson Simes is now gone thether to bee there Teacher. 6, at Newtowne Mr. Hoocker P. Mr. Stone, Teacher. 7, at Wattertowne, Mr. Philipes, P: 8, at Sagus, where Mr. Somphereyes [Humphrey] liues, Mr. Bachelor, P: 9, at Salem, theare Pastor, old Mr. Skelton, is ded. Theare is Mr. Williames who dos exersies his giftes, but is in no office. 10, at *Ipsidge, a plantation made vpe this yeare, Mr. Ward, P: Mr. Parker, T.\**

Now those plantations that are not yet settled, & are newly begun, are three: Duckes burey, where Mr. Colyer dwelles. No Pastor nor Teacher. Oures, Cittewate, to whome the Lord has bine verey gracious, & his p'uidence has bine Admorably sene oure beyenge to bringe vs oure Pastor whome wee so longe expected—Mr. Lathrope, who the Lord has brought to vs in safey, whome wee finde to bee a holy, Reuerat & heuenly minded man. And the other is Beare Coue, wheare is no Pastor nor Teacher.

Now one thinge I will intreate yow, that if yow doe know eny of youre *frendes & acquaintances that come ouer hether, that yow would direct them to oure Plantation. The nature of the place beinge as in my former Letters yow shall finde; & is still, though now I haue scene more of the plantationes then then I had, & yet it findes place in mey affections before any. And with all such as yow sall aduise to sit downe with vs wee wold intreate yow they may bee such as yow judge to bee fite to bee Receiued into Church fellowshipe.*

Allso, if it shold please god to bringe yow into this land amongst vs, I wold intreate yow for yowre owne good, not to come ingaidged to eney people till yow come heare yowre selfe & see the nature of the plase wheare yow are to site downe, together with the condition of the People.

One thing I cannot but relate, & that not only with grefe, for & with feare of what will bee the event of a strange thinge put in practice by sum in the Church of Salem; but by whome I heare not. And that is they haue Cut out the Crosse in the flage, or Ansient that they cari before them when they trayne. Inded it is contrary to the mindes & willes of all that I cann heare of. Captaine Indicat there Captaine is a holy honest man & dus vtterly abandon it, & who are the Aegeentes in it I cannot heare.

Now, as concerning my owne pertickuler, I thanke the Lord I haue wanted no thinge since I came into the Land. I haue, I blese god, as yet, the best howse in the plantation, though but a meane one it contentes vs well. I planted corne, contrary to Mr. Hatherlyes mind, which I know not how I should adune.† I blese the Lord I haue, I thinke, at least, 50

[\* Against the preceeding paragraph is written (in the same hand as the endorsement) "Great Newes out of Newe England touching y<sup>e</sup> prsbiteriall Government as it seems established ther."—s. g. d.]

† This expression, although rarely written, will be recognized by many in New England. It is more commonly used there in the imperative mood—*adun* [have done?]; a command to *desist*.—s. g. d.]



busheles of corne, which is worth some 12<sup>li</sup>. So that I think I shall not neade, but shall haue anaught till next haruest. My howse is the meetinge howse because it is the biggest, but wee are but few, as yet, in number—not passinge 60 persons.

As concerning my vnkells,\* blesed be god they are both in good health, & my vnkell Thomas is to bee married shortly, to a widow that has good meanes & has 5 children. Thus much I made bold to trouble yow with all, beinge all for the present, only desiring to be remembred to all my brothers & sisters & all my frends & my wife like wise desires her duty to you both her loue to the rest & I would pray wheareas I wrote for stufe for 2 cotes it was rashly dun, that yow wold refrayne *till yow haue of mine to pay yowre selues with all*. Only I must intreate yow to be minde full the first shipe that comes to send my wife sum clowtes for shee lookes her to come the first of Aprill. So for the p'sent I comende yow to the p'tection of the Allmighty & ever rest yowre dutyfull sunn till death

James Cudworth.

[*Direction* :]—To his very Louinge &  
Kinde ffather Dr Stoughton  
at his howse in Alldermanbuy.

[*Endorsement*.] James Cudworth to Doctor Staughton shewing his priuat correspondency with ye irregular incoñformable fugitiue ministers beyond ye Seas in New England.

## JOURNAL OF REV. MANASSAH CUTLER, LL.D., 1788.

[Communicated by S. P. HILDRETH, M. D., Marietta, Ohio.]

As a remnant of "the olden time," I send you a portion of the Journal kept by the Rev. Manassah Cutler, LL.D., in a journey from Hamilton, Mass., to Marietta, Ohio, in the year 1788. The first portion of it, through the older States, is omitted for the present, as less interesting to eastern readers, commencing with his approach to the western country at the eastern base of the mountains. The following is a brief history and genealogy of the man.

Manassah Cutler was the son of Hezekiah Cutler, and born in Killingly, Connecticut, the 3d of May, 1742; and is believed to be a descendant of Sir Jervis Cutler, an admiral in the English service; three of whose sons were Paritans, and came to Massachusetts, amongst the early settlers. He graduated at Yale in 1765; and after studying theology with Rev. Thomas Balch, of Dedham, was settled in the ministry at Ipswich Hamlet, Sept. 11, 1771. He m. Mary Balch, the daughter of his preceptor, Oct. 8, 1766; and was the father of seven children, viz., Ephraim,† who settled in Ohio, in 1796; Jervis, who also settled in the valley of the Ohio; Mary, who married Dr. Joseph Torrey, of Salem, Mass.; Charles, who came to Ohio; Lavinia, married to Capt. Berry, of Salem; Elizabeth, married to Deacon Fitch Pool, of Danvers; and Temple, who lived on the homestead. Dr. Cutler remained the pastor of this church 52 years, and was 81 years old at the time of his death, 28th July, 1823.

He was highly distinguished for talents and learning; especially in botany, which he studied with success, being one of the most eminent in this branch of science at that early day in Massachusetts.

In 1781, he was elected a member of the American Academy of Arts and Sciences, and in 1784, of the Philosophical Society of Philadelphia; several articles from his pen were published in their transactions, especially one on the Botany of Massachusetts.

In 1789, he received the degree of LL.D. from Yale College; in 1800 and 1802, was a member of Congress; in 1809, an honorary member of the Linnæan Society of Philadelphia.

[\* Probably Israel and Thomas Stoughton of Dorchester.—J. W. D.]

† See Reg. vii. 297; viii. 259.





At the breaking out of the revolutionary war, Dr. Cutler espoused the side of the patriotic whigs, with all the ardor of his warm temperament, and filled the post of chaplain in the regiment of Col. Francis in 1776.

During the occupancy of Rhode Island by the British, in the battle of the 28th of August, 1778, when the Americans left the island, he took an active part in the engagement, and was rewarded for his bravery by the Commander with the gift of a fine riding horse, captured from the enemy in the contest.

On the formation of the Ohio Company, for the purchase of lands in the Northwest Territory, in the year 1787, he was chosen one of the directors, and appointed their agent, with Gen. Parsons and Col. Winthrop Sargent, to make a contract with Congress for the purchase of a million and a half of acres. This service he performed in the summer of 1787, while they were sitting in the city of New York, to the entire satisfaction of his employers. A Journal was kept of the daily events of the negotiation, from June to August, with a history of his visit to Philadelphia, where the Convention was in session to form the present Constitution of the United States. It contains many sketches of the prominent men of that day who conducted the affairs of the republic, not to be found in any other history, and is a complete specimen of American diplomacy, rarely excelled by the most experienced jurist. The whole will form a neat volume, and ought to be published.

Late in the autumn of 1787, the Directors of the Company dispatched their first or pioneer division of settlers to take possession of their new purchase at the mouth of the Muskingum river, under the charge of Gen. Rufus Putnam, one of the first projectors of the Association. The winter had so far advanced, that the party only reached the head waters of the Ohio, and at a place called Simrel's Ferry, on the banks of the Youghiogeny, passed the remainder of the cold weather in constructing boats to descend the Ohio in the spring. On the 7th of April, 1788, the pioneer corps of forty-eight men landed at the mouth of the Muskingum. A meeting of the Directors and agents of the Company had been appointed to assemble at this place, on the first Wednesday in July, 1788, and it was for the purpose of attending this assembly that Dr. Cutler engaged in the long and wearisome journey detailed in the Journal.

At this period the whole territory of the present State of Ohio was a wilderness, without a single cultivated farm; and now, after an interval of only seventy-two years, contains over two millions of inhabitants. Doctor Cutler left home on the 21st of July, travelling in a one-horse carriage, called a sulky, in company with Mr. Ephraim Kendall, of Ipswich, and Peter Oliver, on horseback.

#### *Mountains, Aug. 5, 1758.*

"Got my sulkey mended this morning. Here we met with Mr. Colt, going on to the Ohio; he offered to exchange horses with me, though mine held out well. Put his horse into my carriage and went over "Blue Mountain," the first we ascend. It is long, in some parts steep, but steepest in descending. Road rocky, some of it good; it is three miles over. We now came into "Horse Valley," and breakfasted at Skinner's, who has had the superintending, and is the principal man in making the new roads. Here I concluded to leave my sulkey and go on horseback, as I can travel faster, and no pleasure can be taken in a carriage; Mr. Skinner very obligingly furnished me with a saddle, saddlebags, &c. While I was preparing, Mr. Rogers of Ipswich, came up, on his way home; brought me letters from Muskingum. From Skinner's we ascended to "Middle Mountain." This, in places, is steep; much has been done to the roads; steep descent; passed through "Path Valley," ascended "Tuscarora Mountain"—long, but road mostly good, descent steep. Came into "Ahwick Valley;" made a stage at Jennison's, about two miles from the foot of the mountain; went on to Bird's, where we were well provided with everything we wished for. This is twelve miles from Skinner's. Here is "Fort Littleton," and some pretty plantations. Fine day, except very hot.

*Wednesday, Aug. 6.*—Set out early this morning; the road good for some ways; nine miles from Fort Littleton we begin to ascend "Side-ling Hill." The hill has very little ascent in the new road on which they



are now at work ; when finished, it must be called a good road for this country. It is seven miles over the hills ; we found a bit of a tavern at the foot of the hill, Tate's ; got some oats and rye for the horses, but could get nothing for ourselves. Went on to Martin's, two miles, which made our morning stage eighteen miles ; arrived at one o'clock, where we breakfasted and dined in the same meal. Here we met "a Packer," with ten horses, loaded principally with ginseng in barrels, two barrels on a horse ; price at Fort Pitt, two shillings ; at Carlisle, five shillings a pound ; met a great number of these packers. Just at Martin's we crossed the Juniata, a branch of the Susquehannah river. Went on for Bedford, fourteen miles ; rode much of the way in view of the Juniata, frequently on the very bank ; road pretty good ; passed the narrows or gaps of two ridges of high mountains, but did not learn the name. A mile this side Bedford, crossed the Juniata, or a branch of it, on a long bridge. It was twilight when we reached Bedford. It is the shire town of the county of the same name ; a pretty large cluster of houses on low ground, surrounded with mountains ; some of the buildings are pretty large, and appear well ; Judge Symes had taken lodgings at the best tavern ; we, however, made shift to get accommodated at the same house, Mr. Wirt's, a Dutchman. The Judge was complaisant ; I had a letter to him from his brother at Sussex Court-house. He has his daughter with him, a very pretty young lady,—one or two women with their husbands, six heavy wagons, one stage wagon and a chair, thirty-one horses, three carpenters and one mason ; has been out three weeks. Fair day, not excessive hot, but we found it hard to get on thirty-two miles.

NOTE.—Hon. John Cleves Symmes was one of the first territorial judges appointed by Congress, soon after the passage of the Ordinance of 1787, for the government of the territory north-west of the river Ohio ; and was now on his way to the territory to take possession of the purchase he had made, of nearly half a million of acres, lying between the Big and the Little Miami Rivers. The town of Cincinnati is built on a part of this purchase. The lands were very fertile, and it has become the richest portion of the State of Ohio, establishing the wisdom of Judge Symmes in the choice of the location. He was a member of Congress from New Jersey at the time Dr. Cutler made the purchase for the Ohio Company ; that of Judge Symmes was completed soon after.

---

AUSTIN.—Charlestown, Jan. 17.—Last Night Dyed here Mr *Ebenezer Austin*, Aged about 60 Years, a Person of great Use and Industry ; He was one of our Representatives, and attended his Duty in that Honourable House on Saturday last.—*Boston News Letter*. See *Reg.*, vol. xiii. p. 309.

MILLS.—*Jamaica, (on Long Island)* March 10, [1727.] This day died *Samuel Mills* of this Place, Yeoman, (who was born in America) Aged Ninety-five years. He was always a very laborious, honest Man, of a very Temperate Life, and was able to do a good days work but a few days before he died. He lived Sixty-eight years with one Wife, who is still alive, by whom he had Sixteen Children. He has left behind him Nine Children, Eighty Grand Children, and Fifty-four Great Grand Children, and several of his Great Grand Children are Marriageable. His Wife was Deliver'd of a Child when she was One and Fifty Years of Age.—*Boston News Letter*, 1727, No. 14.





## DIARY OF. REV SAMUEL DEXTER, OF DEDHAM.

[Continued from page 40.]

[1723, Decr] 14. I am to go to Dedham. I Expect help on y<sup>e</sup> Sabbath—y<sup>e</sup> Lord prepare me for y<sup>e</sup> Exercises of his house sh<sup>d</sup> I be disappointed, as I have often been—& my Answer to y<sup>r</sup> Invitation is Expected.

15. Mr Bucknam preached for me—will y<sup>e</sup> Lord reward him. I gave my Answer to Dedham Invitation, tho' with much fear and Trembling.

16. Severall of my friends came in to see me, & one Rabshekah\* to revile me.—But why do I call him so? It may be y<sup>t</sup> y<sup>e</sup> L<sup>d</sup> has bidden him—I Entreat y<sup>e</sup> L<sup>d</sup> to forgive my sin y<sup>t</sup> may have provoked y<sup>e</sup> L<sup>d</sup> to suffer it, & will God forgive y<sup>t</sup> man his sin.

18. I was at Mr Gee's† Ordination, w<sup>ch</sup> was Manag'd to wonderfull Acceptance. Mr Gee preached from y<sup>e</sup> word—y<sup>e</sup> Love of C<sup>t</sup> Constraining us—and made an Excellent sermon.

24. Came a Dedham man for my goods, tarried all night—My Mother‡ exceeding ill.

26. My Mother still remains very Weak and Low.

27. A very grievous storm of rain.—Dedham People sundry of y<sup>m</sup> came to our house & prevail'd with me to go with y<sup>m</sup> tho' it was with much heavyness.

Oct<sup>r</sup> 23: 1724—This Day I am 24 years of Age. \* \* \* \* \* In y<sup>e</sup> Course of y<sup>e</sup> year past, many Notable Overtures have happened to me. \* \* \* I have been Ordained§ a Pastor of a Ch. & have Married a Wife||—y<sup>e</sup> Lines have fallen to me in a pleasant place for situation, tho' y<sup>e</sup> people are not so easy and agreeable as might be wished for, but y<sup>e</sup>y are better than I deserve, & my Companion is a kind Tender & virtuous Person. I hope I have in her y<sup>t</sup> good thing w<sup>ch</sup> is from y<sup>e</sup> Lord.

March y<sup>e</sup> 9<sup>th</sup> [1724-5,] was y<sup>e</sup> Association meeting of y<sup>e</sup> Minesters at

\* Rabshakah, the chief butler or cupbearer to Sennacherib, king of Assyria, was sent by that monarch to Hezekiah, king of Judah, with a summons, which proved ineffectual, for the latter to surrender. The speeches of that commissioned officer to Hezekiah and his loyal subjects were insolent and haughty—filled with bombast and blasphemy. The fate of Sennacherib and his army may be learned from 2 Kings, chap. 19. The record is silent in regard to the farther career of the boasting ambassador. Our diarist gives no direct information as to the matter, manner or result of the revilings of this Dedham Rabshakah; neither does he tell us who the personage was. The preacher seems to have been led, on reflection of the event, into a prayerful spirit.

† Rev. Joshua Gee, son of Joshua, grad. H. C. 1717, was ordained, on the day above stated, pastor of the Second or Old North Church, in Boston, as colleague with Cotton Mather. On the 21st of June, 1732, Samuel Mather, son of Cotton, was settled as colleague with Mr. Gee. A separation occurred in 1741, and a new church was built for Mr. Mather, at the corner of North Bennet and Hanover Streets, where he officiated till his death, June 27, 1785. The church was purchased by a society of Universalists, who still occupy it—the first Universalist Society in Boston. Rev. John Murray was installed their first pastor, October 24, 1793. Mr. Gee died May 22, 1748, aged 50. His wife, Sarah, dau. of Rev. Nathaniel and Sarah (Purkiss) Rogers, of Portsmouth, N. H., died in 1730, aged 29.

‡ Her maiden name was Winifred, or Winnefred Sprague, dau. of Samuel Sprague, of Malden.—See Register, viii. 248; xiii. 309.

§ He was ordained the fourth minister of the First Church in Dedham, (of which Rev. Alvan Lamson, D. D., is the present pastor,) May 6, 1724.

|| He was married in Boston, July 9, 1724, by Rev. Benjamin Wadsworth, to Catherina, daughter of Samuel and Mary Catherina Mears.



Milton\* wch was turned into a Town fast—I went over & w<sup>n</sup> I came, found but few Minesters there.

March y<sup>e</sup> 18<sup>th</sup> 1725. In y<sup>e</sup> Evening of y<sup>e</sup> Day God Encreased my Family & y<sup>r</sup> withall my Duty in giving me a Son; he was born abt 10 of y<sup>e</sup> Clock.

Apr 10, 1725. Yesterday abt 10 of y<sup>e</sup> Clock in y<sup>e</sup> Morning it pleased God to send y<sup>e</sup> Messenger of Death to sease and Carry away my little Babe.

March 16<sup>th</sup> 1726. [His wife gave birth to another son.†]

19. This Day dyed Mrs Mary Fisher, in y<sup>e</sup> 72<sup>d</sup> Year of her Age. She dyed in a good old Age. \* \* She was of a Weakly Constitution, & had gone thro' a great deal of weakness. She had been Confined abt 3 weeks before she dyed—but one Week of y<sup>e</sup> time to her bed. She was a woman of a good Character. She had obtain'd a good report of all men, & of y<sup>e</sup> Truth itself—a hearty Lover of y<sup>e</sup> Truth, & y<sup>e</sup> sincere profession of it—a Careful & Tender Parent to her Children—a good friend to C<sup>a</sup> Ministers, & particularly to one y<sup>t</sup> was Unworthy of her Love.

Sept 14<sup>th</sup>. Yesterday y<sup>e</sup> Council met at Dorchester Village,‡ upon an adjournment—y<sup>e</sup> Peoples Dissatisfaction with y<sup>e</sup> Minister continued or reather Encreased, & after Debating w<sup>t</sup> was offered to Consideration from both Partys, y<sup>e</sup> Council by a Major Vote shewed y<sup>r</sup> Judgment y<sup>t</sup> Mr Morse had by his Enormitys of Life rendered himself unworthy of y<sup>e</sup> Ministry, & y<sup>t</sup> y<sup>r</sup>fore as a due Testimony ag<sup>t</sup> y<sup>e</sup> Scandalous Crimes he was Charg'd withall, & appear'd against him y<sup>t</sup> he ought not any longer to be Improv'd in y<sup>t</sup> Sacred Function.

The Council were much divided in y<sup>r</sup> Sentiments, & y<sup>e</sup> Vote passed but by one—The Rev<sup>d</sup> Mr Baxter§—Mr Niles||—& Mr Thay-

\* Rev. Peter Thacher, first minister of Milton, was at that date pastor of the church. He was son of Rev. Thomas Thacher, first minister of the Old South Church, Boston.

† This was Samuel, who m. Hannah, dau. of Andrew and Mary Sigourney. He was the celebrated merchant, donor to Harvard College, &c. See L. M. Sargent's interesting account of him, published in the Boston Transcript, afterwards put into a neat pocket volume. Also, Reg., viii. 248; Allen's Dictionary, and other sources. Mr. Dexter died in Mendon, June 10, 1810.

‡ *Pakemitt* or *Punkapoag*, the south precinct of Dorchester. This precinct afterward came into the town of Stoughton, which was incorporated, Dec. 22, 1726. The north part of Stoughton, the "Dorchester Village" of September, 1726, was incorporated into a town by the name of Canton, Feb. 23, 1797. The first church was embodied here Oct. 30, 1717, and Rev. Joseph Morse was ordained pastor the same day. He had preached nearly eleven years in the village, previous to his ordination. He was the second son and child of Joseph and Priscilla (Colburn) Morse; was born May 25, 1671, d. Nov. 29, 1732. By his wife, Amity, he had, Joseph, John, Amity, Sion, Henry, Mary. See "Memorial of the Morses," pp. 3, 4, and the Appendix to that work.

§ Joseph Baxter was a son of Lieut. John, and grandson of Gregory Baxter, both of Braintree. The latter, who settled in that town in 1632, was a relative, it is said, of the celebrated Richard Baxter, of England. Joseph, born in 1676, grad. H. C. 1693, was ordained at Medfield, Mass., April 21, 1697. In Aug. 1717, when Gov. Shute had a conference with the Indians at Georgetown, on Arrowsick Island, he selected Rev. Joseph Baxter as their missionary, but, through the influence of the jesuit Rale, Mr. Baxter was rejected. He died May 2, 1745. Mr. Baxter was the successor of Rev. John Wilson, Jr., son of Rev. John Wilson, of Boston. John, Jr. was born in England, in 1621, grad. in the first class in Harvard College, in 1642; after spending two years in Dorchester, as colleague with Rev. Richard Mather, he removed to Medfield, where he was installed in 1651. He was, simultaneously, minister, physician and schoolmaster, sustaining the pastoral office in Medfield more than forty years. He died Sunday, Aug. 23, 1691, having preached all day, the Sabbath before his decease.

|| Rev. Samuel Niles was born on Block Island, May 1, 1674; grad. H. C., 1699,





er\*—D<sup>n</sup> Smith—Newell—Cap<sup>t</sup> Guild—Mr Fisher—D<sup>n</sup> Bass—were not for silencing of him, but for adviseing him to ask a dismissal, & y<sup>e</sup> People to give him one, & so Mr Morse w<sup>d</sup> be set at liberty to preach w<sup>r</sup> he might be Improv'd, & y<sup>e</sup> People at their Liberty to obtain & settle Another Minister as soon as y<sup>e</sup> Could—but withall y<sup>t</sup> Mr Morse sh<sup>d</sup> be sharply admonished for his sinful Misconduct, & y<sup>e</sup> people as Severely Rebuked for y<sup>r</sup> wicked Irregularity. On y<sup>e</sup> other hand y<sup>e</sup> Rev<sup>d</sup> Moderator, D<sup>r</sup> Tucker, D<sup>n</sup> Tucker, D<sup>r</sup> Wadsworth, D<sup>n</sup> Brewer, D<sup>n</sup> Metcalf, D<sup>n</sup> Barber, Mr Davis, Mr Lyon, and My Self, w<sup>ch</sup> were y<sup>e</sup> Major part by one, Voted to Silence him, & for my own Satisfaction & as a Witness for my Conduct in this Article I offer y<sup>e</sup> following Reasons—[which he proceeds to give in full.]

[After the date of Octobr 24<sup>th</sup> 1726, Mr Dexter writes :—]

There is an Occurrence of Providence y<sup>t</sup> has happened unto me w<sup>ch</sup> I think demands a place in y<sup>a</sup> Memoirs—There was a pious woman of my Ch. who mov'd to me once & again y<sup>e</sup> keeping of a day of Fasting with prayer for y<sup>e</sup> outpourings of y<sup>e</sup> Holy Spirit upon G<sup>d</sup>'s people & his blessing upon y<sup>r</sup> Offspring—y<sup>e</sup> Motion was Agreeable to me, but not being concluded as to y<sup>e</sup> Method, & some things falling in to retard y<sup>e</sup> Immediate Execution of w<sup>t</sup> was designed, it was some Considerable time before w<sup>t</sup> was much upon my mind was put into practice. At a Gen<sup>d</sup> Meeting of y<sup>e</sup> Ministers in Boston y<sup>e</sup> day after y<sup>e</sup> Election some of y<sup>e</sup> Ancient Ministers proposed such a thing as a good Expedient of Reformation, & it was Recommended to y<sup>e</sup> Consideration of all, & Urg'd to be put into practice. Some in the Country replyed y<sup>t</sup> y<sup>e</sup> were in y<sup>e</sup> Execution of w<sup>t</sup> was then proposed, & It had before gone throu' all y<sup>e</sup> Chs in Boston, Wherefore w<sup>n</sup> our Next Ministers meeting came, I mov'd it to y<sup>e</sup> Association, y<sup>e</sup> keeping of a day in our Respective Congregations for such purposes, w<sup>ch</sup> was readily Comply'd with, & y<sup>e</sup> Method of proceeding stated—The Ministers Meeting was to be y<sup>e</sup> Next Turn, at Wrentham, & Mr Messengert<sup>†</sup> having been for a Long time under weak & Languishing Circumstances it was thought y<sup>t</sup> it might be very proper y<sup>t</sup> y<sup>e</sup> first sh<sup>d</sup> be kept there, w<sup>ch</sup> accordingly was, & then it was Agreed y<sup>t</sup> y<sup>e</sup> second sh<sup>d</sup> be kept at Dedham, if y<sup>e</sup> People w<sup>d</sup> Consent y<sup>r</sup>to—accordingly it was discoursed of among our people, & No objection was made ag<sup>n</sup> it by any y<sup>t</sup> I heard off, (except one old man, who because y<sup>e</sup> matter was not of his projecting, made some objection with respect to it—as if y<sup>e</sup> Ministers were ab<sup>t</sup> to deprive y<sup>e</sup> Ch<sup>ch</sup> of y<sup>r</sup> power & something equally frivolous) however y<sup>e</sup> Sabbath was Sen'nit before y<sup>a</sup> appointed solemnity, I publickly

preached awhile in Rhode Island; was ordained minister of the Second Church in Braintree, May 23, 1711. His first wife, a dau. of Rev. Peter Thacher of Milton, died in 1716; his second, Ann Coddington, died in 1732.

\* Ebenezer Thayer, son of Nathaniel and Deborah Thayer, born in Boston, Feb. 1, 1689, grad. H. C. 1708—was settled the first minister of the second church in Roxbury, Nov. 26, 1712. He m. Lydia Copeland, June 4, 1719. His wife, Sarah, (probably a second wife,) died at Roxbury, Feb. 8, 1730. He died March 6, 1733, aged 44, and was succeeded, July 10, 1734, by Nathaniel Walter, son of Nehemiah, and grandson of Thomas. Nehemiah, the father, was ordained colleague with the Apostle Eliot, pastor of the first church in Roxbury, in 1688. Thomas Walter, son of Nehemiah, and brother of Nathaniel, was ordained as a colleague with his father over the same church, in 1718.

† Rev. Henry Messenger, (second son of Thomas and Elizabeth Messenger, and grandson of Henry, the emigrant,) b. in Boston, Feb. 25, 1695, grad. H. C. 1717, ord. the second minister at Wrentham, Dec. 5, 1719, died March 30, 1750.—See Register, vol. ix. p. 59.



proposed it to y<sup>e</sup> Congregation for y<sup>r</sup> Compliance with it (w<sup>ch</sup> if y<sup>e</sup> had not done y<sup>e</sup> matter must have sunk.) \* \* \* \* I heard nothing but y<sup>t</sup> y<sup>e</sup> people were Universally Satisfyed, & some greatly Rejoic'd (excepting y<sup>e</sup> fore mentioned old Gent y<sup>t</sup> w<sup>d</sup> have been dissatisfyed if he had known for w<sup>t</sup>.) [When the proposition was made by Mr. D. it was distinctly stated, that if any had objections to offer, they were at liberty to present them; if none were given, he should "take y<sup>r</sup> silence to Signify y<sup>r</sup> ready & hearty Compliance."] W<sup>a</sup> y<sup>e</sup> day approached, it was attended with a great deal of solemnity, present, Mr Baxter, Mr Baker,\* Mr Townsend,† Mr Peabody, Mr Bucknam. Mr Baker performed y<sup>e</sup> whole service of y<sup>e</sup> forenoon, Mr Townsend made y<sup>e</sup> first prayer in y<sup>e</sup> afternoon & I preached. I missed some of my people from Meeting w<sup>m</sup> I understood, afterwards, went abt y<sup>r</sup> worldly Occasions & had Us'd y<sup>r</sup> Utmost Endeavour to prevent other Peoples attending on y<sup>e</sup> Fast. \* \* \* \* Being perswaded from y<sup>e</sup> 36 of Ezek. from y<sup>e</sup> 25—as well as from other things y<sup>t</sup> we were doing our duty in y<sup>e</sup> services of y<sup>e</sup> fore s<sup>d</sup> day, (Notwithstanding y<sup>e</sup> flouts & Invectives of y<sup>e</sup> Rainers & Neglecters & despisers who had said y<sup>t</sup> we were serving y<sup>e</sup> Devill, &c.,) I thought it my Duty publickly to reprove y<sup>s</sup> publick Offenders accordingly y<sup>e</sup> Sabbath following, preaching from y<sup>e</sup> 11 of Mat. 20, 21 & 22. \* \* \* \* After I had gone thro' y<sup>s</sup> heads, I said thus to my Auditory—[He then proceeds to reprove them, sharply, for their negligence & misdemeanor, hinting that the judgments of heaven would follow upon such conduct, if unrepented of.] This Reprehension was taken very heinously, one said I abused y<sup>m</sup>—Entreated y<sup>m</sup> abominably. Another, I told a Devilish Lye in saying Father forgive y<sup>m</sup> y<sup>e</sup> know not w<sup>t</sup> y<sup>e</sup> did, & yet Calling y<sup>r</sup> practice Impious, w<sup>ch</sup> yet remains for him to make out. I thought I did my duty to G<sup>d</sup> in bearing such a publick Testimony ag<sup>t</sup> w<sup>t</sup> I thought was a Scandalous Enormity. [One man is stated to have said, that he would rather his wife should go to hear Mass than attend that Fast.] Woe is me, if I have offended G<sup>d</sup> & my Neighbour too, herein,—However, I have suffered abundance of reproach, & have had many hard words spoken of me upon y<sup>e</sup> Account—y<sup>e</sup> L<sup>d</sup> he'l p me to get good out of Evill, & to get good by y<sup>e</sup> dispensation. \* \* \* \* I might have wrote y<sup>e</sup> scurrilous Treatment y<sup>t</sup> one man gave me, but such Vile Stuff shall not blott my paper—y<sup>e</sup> L<sup>d</sup> forgive y<sup>t</sup> Enemy to himself.

January y<sup>e</sup> 19<sup>th</sup> 1726.—In Boston on Janur: 14<sup>th</sup> Sam<sup>l</sup> Hirst,‡ a Young

\* Daniel Baker, son of John and Abigail Baker, was born in Dedham, April 18, 1686, graduated H. C. 1706; ordained in Sherborn, assistant minister to Rev. Daniel Gookin. "The precise time of Mr. Baker's ordination," says Rev. Samuel Sewall, (*Am. Quar. Reg.*, xi 265,) "is not known. It must have occurred in the early part of 1714, or more probably in the latter part of 1713." The latter date agrees with the account given of him in "*Mann's Annals of Dedham*," page 86. He m. Mary Elliott, widow, sister of Edmund Quincy, (H. C. 1699) and died May 14, 1731. See a farther account of the Rev. Mr. Baker, in the *Quar. Reg.* above referred to; *Morse's Register of Sherborn and Holliston*, p. 11; *Hist. and Gen. Reg.*, iii. 183.

† Jonathan Townsend was born in Lynn in 1698, grad. H. C. 1716; was settled the first minister in Needham, March 23, 1720, the church having been organized three days previous. He continued in the ministry 42 years and 6 months; died Sept. 30, 1762.

‡ Mr. Drake, in his *History of Boston*, p. 574, says:—"This year, [1726-7] opened with a melancholy occurrence; the accidental death of several young persons." He adds, in a note:—"How these deaths occurred has not been ascertained. They are thus mentioned in a note to a Sermon on the death of two of them, by Rev. Thomas Prince. In the titlepage of his Sermon, Mr. Prince says it was 'Occasioned by the





Gentleman fell down dead as he was walking on y<sup>e</sup> Wharff; y<sup>e</sup> same Day T. Lewis, y<sup>e</sup> Postmaster was taken with a Fit & dyed in 2 or 3 hours, & severall others on y<sup>e</sup> same day were Surprized with Fainting & Convulsive Fits. And at y<sup>e</sup> y<sup>r</sup> is a Raging Trouble (as I have y<sup>e</sup> Account) at Providence of w<sup>ch</sup> almost all y<sup>t</sup> are seiz'd with it Dye—not above one out of Ten y<sup>t</sup> lives, & y<sup>e</sup> y<sup>t</sup> are taken Generally dye in abt 15 hours—Physitians Say y<sup>t</sup> it is a Distemper as near y<sup>e</sup> Plague as our Climate will admitt. The L<sup>d</sup> prepare his people to meet him in y<sup>e</sup> way of Judgments.

Feb. 15<sup>th</sup>. Mr Richards,\* of Dedham, dyed very suddenly as he was setting in his Chair, & abt this time we have y<sup>e</sup> News of many persons in Boston & y<sup>e</sup> Country y<sup>t</sup> dye very suddenly.

May 10<sup>th</sup> 1727. On this Day, abt 8 of y<sup>e</sup> Clock in y<sup>e</sup> Morning, dyed my Wives Father, on his birth day, aged 56 years—some small account of w<sup>ch</sup> I shall here give.—On y<sup>e</sup> 14<sup>th</sup> of Jan<sup>r</sup> last past, w<sup>n</sup> two persons dyed very suddenly, Mr Mears was violently seiz'd & fell into a Fitt & his water ran from him as a dying man, but he quickly so far recover'd as to walk abt again, but from y<sup>s</sup> time always seemed dull, & like one in amaze;—abt y<sup>e</sup> 15<sup>th</sup> of February he was seiz'd again with y<sup>e</sup> same Lythargical Trouble, with great strength, & he was brought very low—no Body expected his life, but yet he with w<sup>m</sup> Nothing is Impossible, so far recover'd him y<sup>t</sup> he was able to Walk abroad again & went into y<sup>e</sup> Country hoping to receive Benifit by y<sup>e</sup> change of Air—he seemed sometimes more bright & Lively then at others, but frequently visited with y<sup>e</sup> Head ach & dull heavy fits—he had been at Malden something better than a week w<sup>n</sup> he was Last seiz'd with y<sup>t</sup> Lythargical Trouble of which he dyed—he was to have come home on fryday May 5<sup>th</sup>, & his wife went for him, but he was so dull & stupifyed y<sup>t</sup> he did not know her for near an hour, but then came too, so well y<sup>t</sup> he would have her go home & set y<sup>e</sup> house in Order & come to him y<sup>s</sup>terday, but was never able to speak any thing to her afterwards. Sabbath day Evening we were sent for, & went Early on Monday Morning, and w<sup>n</sup> we came, found him quite Stupifyed & Senseless; if we spake to him he w<sup>d</sup> give us no Answer, excepting 3 times he Answered Yes, w<sup>n</sup> Askt a Question.—Praying with him seem'd to rouse him as much as anything; & thus he lay all Monday, sometimes as if he slept, & w<sup>n</sup> we Judg'd him Awake, not opening his Eyes nor taking any Notice, but, y<sup>r</sup> was a difference in his Breathing. My Wife watch'd with him y<sup>t</sup> Night, & abt two hours before day, y<sup>r</sup> seem'd to be an Alteration in his Breath & Manner of Lying—we Judged he slept no more till he dyed, but was under y<sup>e</sup> Immediate

very Sudden Death of two young gentlemen in Boston, on Saturday, January 14<sup>th</sup>, 1726-7.—The Note referred to follows: 'On January 14<sup>th</sup>, Mr. Samuel Hirst, aged 22, and Mr. Thomas Lewis, aged 32. Besides these two that were the occasion, a third falls out this very day, a fortnight after, viz.: Mr. Simon Bradstreet, aged 20.' Mr. Hirst was a son of Grove Hirst, Esq., a grandson of Judge Sewall. Mr. Bradstreet was probably son of Dudley<sup>3</sup> Bradstreet, who married Mary Wainwright, grandson of Dudley<sup>2</sup> Bradstreet of Andover, and great-grandson of Gov. Simon<sup>1</sup> Bradstreet."

\* Rev. Abner Morse, (who as before stated, *ante*, p. 92, is preparing a genealogy of the "Richards family," nearly ready for the press,) says that the "Mr Richards," above mentioned, was Nathaniel,<sup>2</sup> third child and second son of Edward,<sup>1</sup> the emigrant. Edward<sup>1</sup> was probably nephew of Thomas, senr., of Weymouth, who m. Susan Hunting, sister, it is supposed, of Elder John Hunting, of Watertown, afterward of Dedham. Nathaniel<sup>2</sup> was born 25 (11) 1648, bp. next day, m. Mary Aldis, 28 (12) 1678, who survived him. She was dau. of John and Sarah Aldis, and was b. 29 (9) 1657. Edward<sup>1</sup> bequeathed to his son, Nathaniel,<sup>2</sup> his homestead, though his elder son, John,<sup>2</sup> was living at the time.



Arrests of Death from y<sup>t</sup> time—he liv'd till wednesday, Eight of y<sup>e</sup> Clock—had a very hard death, & I hope, Exchang'd Earth for Heaven. He was in Gen<sup>l</sup> a just, honest man, & very Charitable for one of his Capacity—he never came to y<sup>e</sup> L<sup>d</sup> Table, but Lamented his Neglect very much w<sup>m</sup> he was visited y<sup>e</sup> second time, & had proceeded so far, y<sup>t</sup> if God had given Oppertunity he was to have been received into y<sup>e</sup> Ch y<sup>e</sup> Sabbath before he dyed—y<sup>e</sup> Instance s<sup>h</sup>d be a warning to others not to delay. My wife has lost a tender, loving Father, & I have lost a very kind, bountyfull friend.

May 29<sup>th</sup> 1727. About this time y<sup>r</sup> was an Extraordinary Cold y<sup>t</sup> seiz'd abundance of People, & had a great deal of Malignancy in it—of w<sup>ch</sup> with some other Ails y<sup>t</sup> set in, sundry persons dyed, & we lost severall Aged Persons in our Town—among w<sup>ch</sup> one was y<sup>t</sup> worthy good man, *Deacon Jonathan Metcalf*\*—he dyed May 23<sup>d</sup> 1727, in a good Old Age, having, as I trust, served God and his Generation faithfully, according to the will of God—In w<sup>m</sup> I met with a great Loss, he being a very particular, sincere, & faithfull friend, & has left but very few behind him in our Town of y<sup>e</sup> same mind who Naturally cared for y<sup>e</sup> Wellfare of his Minester & y<sup>e</sup> People among w<sup>m</sup> he dwelt. I preach'd his funeral Sermon from Rev. 14: 13.

July y<sup>e</sup> 18<sup>th</sup> 1727. Yesterday y<sup>e</sup> Council met at my house upon y<sup>e</sup> Affair of Stoughton, & after many things had happen'd w<sup>ch</sup> are too tedious to Relate y<sup>e</sup> came into a Result to y<sup>e</sup> Purpose y<sup>t</sup> Mr Morse sh<sup>d</sup> be dismissed—he & his People confess'd y<sup>r</sup> faults to each other (for both were found Notoriously guilty) & so cover y<sup>m</sup> with y<sup>e</sup> Mantle of Charity, & not to take Advantage ag<sup>t</sup> each other, from w<sup>t</sup> was past, as to y<sup>r</sup> Brotherly Relation in y<sup>e</sup> Ch, & y<sup>e</sup> People was to Secure to Mr Morse his just dues, & seek a Resettlement with all convenient speed—w<sup>ch</sup> Result tho' I think it was not full Eno' for reasons mentioned 287 Pag: w<sup>ch</sup> I am more confirm'd in by his Unjustifiable Conduct since y<sup>e</sup> Session of y<sup>t</sup> Council, so y<sup>t</sup> I think he ought to have been Voted Unworthy y<sup>e</sup> Minestry, & I believe y<sup>t</sup> w<sup>d</sup> have been most for y<sup>e</sup> glory of G<sup>d</sup> & y<sup>e</sup> Interest of Religion, yet seeing y<sup>t</sup> y<sup>e</sup> Council did not generally come into y<sup>t</sup>, but choose reather to dismiss him as y<sup>e</sup> have. I could all Circumstances considered vote with y<sup>m</sup> for I believe y<sup>t</sup> it will be more for y<sup>e</sup> Glory of G<sup>d</sup> y<sup>t</sup> he be dismiss'd as he is, then continued among y<sup>e</sup> People.

(To be Continued.)

DEPOSITION OF WILLIAM BUNKER.—(*Communicated by Joshua Coffin of Newbury.*)—"The Deposition of William Bunker, aged about thirty seven years or thareabouts, Sth, That Mr. Simion Stodderd, of boston, ship'd, on bord my vesell, a parsell of goods, for John Coffin, of y<sup>e</sup> viniard, and when I delevered it, the sd. Coffin said there is more come then I sent for and am Loth to Receaue it, yet not withstanding, I wil Receaue as Mr Stoddards goods and I wil send to Mr Stoderd about, & If he send me an order about it I wil act about it according to his order.

Taken vpon othe before me,

this 27: 2<sup>mo</sup>. 1655,

John Gardner,  
Chief Mag<sup>r</sup>."

\* He was the second son, and fourth child of Michael and Mary (Fairbanks) Metcalf, and grandson of Michael and Sarah, the immigrants. He was born Sept. 21, 1650, m. Hannah, dau. of John Kenric, April 10, 1674, d. May 27, 1727.—See *Metcalf Genealogy*, Reg., vi. 173.





## PERKINS FAMILY OF CONNECTICUT.

[By FRED. B. PERKINS, of Hartford, Conn.]

This article is of course very imperfect. It does not attempt to proceed further than the fourth generation, except in a few cases; and doubtless contains errors among the few facts actually given. Such is peculiarly the peril of genealogical labors. It is nothing but a beginning; and will accomplish quite as much as it deserves, if it assists the writer in gathering information as to all descendants, *whether of the name or blood*, and indeed of any of the kin or ancestry, of John Perkins, senior, of Ipswich, grandfather of Joseph and Jabez, the first settlers of the name in Connecticut. Any such information will be thankfully received by the writer.

This article does not include the lineage of the Ashford family, whose first Connecticut ancestor seems to have descended from a later emigrant; nor of Thomas, the first of the name in Enfield, who came thither about 1683, from Topsfield, Mass.

1. Dea. JOSEPH<sup>1</sup> PERKINS, b. at Ipswich, Mass., 21 (or 22) June, 1674; d. at Norwich, Conn., 4 (or 6) Sept. 1726. He and his brothers, Jabez (No. 2, below) and Matthew, coming from Ipswich, Mass., bought of John Fitch, (deed dated 28 Sept. 1695), 1200 acres of land, (another account says 800 acres, for £70), lying in the forks of the Quinebaug and Shetucket rivers, in the town of Norwich. This was in that part of Norwich afterwards the town of Lisbon, in the southern portion of it, known as Newent Society, (supposed named from Newent, Gloucestershire, England, from the neighborhood of which their grandfather, John, senior, apparently came), and in the locality afterwards known as "Perkins's Crotch," from its situation and owners. This property remained in the family until the period from 1804 to 1820, during which it was alienated. Matthew Perkins soon returned to Ipswich, and remained there. Joseph and Jabez were for a long time influential men and leading church members in that portion of the town.

Joseph<sup>1</sup> Perkins, m. 22 May, 1700, Martha Morgan of Preston, Conn.; b. 1680, d. 30 (or 23) Oct. 1754. Their children were: (3) *Elizabeth*,<sup>2</sup> b. 5 Nov. 1701;—(4) *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup>[+] b. 25 Oct. 1704, d. 7 July, 1794;—(5) *Martha*,<sup>2</sup>[+] b. 21 Aug. 1705; m. 1st, Thomas Todd; 2d, Solomon Lathrop; 3d, Matthew Loomis;—(6) *John*,<sup>2</sup>[+] b. 5 Oct. 1709, d. 16 April, 1761;—(7) *Jerusha*,<sup>2</sup>[+] b. 1 Sept. 1711, d. 8 Feb. 1742; m. Rev. Jedediah Hyde;—(8) *Matthew*,<sup>2</sup>[+] b. 31 Aug. 1713, d. 3 May, 1773;—(9) *Deborah*,<sup>2</sup>[+] and (10) *Ann*,<sup>2</sup> twins, b. 20 July, 1715; Ann d. 29 June, 1731; Deborah m. Benajah Carey;—(11) *Hannah*,<sup>2</sup>[+] b. 1717; m. Lemuel Bingham;—(12) *Simon*,<sup>2</sup> b. 1720;—(13) *William*,<sup>2</sup>[+] b. 1722.

2. JABEZ<sup>1</sup> PERKINS was accepted an inhabitant of Norwich, 1701; he died 15 Jan. 1741-2. He m., 1st, 30 June, 1698, Hannah Lathrop of Norwich, who d. 1721. Their children were: (13a) *Jabez*,<sup>2</sup>[+] b. 3 June, 1699, d. 27 April, 1739;—(14) *Hannah*,<sup>2</sup>[+] b. 1701, d. 1745, m. Joshua Huntington;—(15) *Elizabeth*,<sup>2</sup> b. 1703;—(16) *Mary*,<sup>2</sup>;—(17) *Jacob*,<sup>2</sup>[+] b. 1705;—(18) *Lucy*,<sup>2</sup> (Miss Caulkins says "Luke"), b. 1709;—(19) *Judith*,<sup>2</sup> b. 1714. He m. 2d, 1722, Charity Leonard.



4. Dr. JOSEPH<sup>2</sup> PERKINS, gr. Y. C. 1727, being first of thirty-six of the name, and mostly of the same family, who have graduated or taken degrees at Yale College, 1727-1858. He practised in Norwich, and "became very eminent in both medicine and surgery, performing all the capital operations in that part of the colony. He possessed brilliant talents, and was distinguished for scientific pursuits and undissembled piety, patriotism and benevolence." He was long a deacon, and had much influence. He m., 1st, 1728, Lydia Pierce, who d. 7 Jan. 1730. They had (20) *Lydia*,<sup>3</sup>[†] m. Daniel Kirtland.

He m., 2d, 23 July, 1730, Mary, dau. of Dr. Caleb Bushnell, of Norwich. They had (21) *Joseph*,<sup>3</sup>[†] b. 10 Aug. 1733, d. of small pox, 5 May, 1775;—(22) *Mary*,<sup>3</sup> b. 11 July, 1735; m. 1st, Daniel, son of Samuel and Abigail (Comings) Bishop; m. 2d, Jonathan Starr; no chil.;—(23) *Simon*,<sup>3</sup>[†] b. 25 Oct. 1737, d. 4 Sept. 1778;—(24) *Elisha*,<sup>3</sup>[†] b. 16 Jan. 1741, d. at New York of yellow fever, 6 Sept. 1799;—(25) *Andrew*,<sup>3</sup>[†] b. 17 July, 1743;—(26) *Solomon*,<sup>3</sup>[†] b. 16 June, 1745, d. 1806;—(27) *Caleb*,<sup>3</sup>[†] b. 25 Jan. 1749.

5. THOMAS TODD, who m. Martha<sup>2</sup> Perkins, was of Rowley, Mass.

SOLOMON LATHROP, her 2d husband, was of Norwich, fourth in descent from Rev. John Lathrop, of Barnstable, England, and Barnstable, Mass; Solomon Lathrop was b. 1706, d. 1733; she had by him (28) a dau.,<sup>3</sup> d. about 1734;—(29) *Joseph*,<sup>3</sup>[†] b. Norwich, 20 Oct. 1731, d. West Springfield, Mass., 31 Dec. 1820.

MATTHEW LOOMIS, her 3d. hus., she m. in 1739, and afterwards lived with him at Bolton, Conn. By him she had (30) *Martha*,<sup>3</sup>[†] m. Lemuel White; (31) *Levi*,<sup>3</sup>[†]; (32) *Mary*,<sup>3</sup>[†] m. Hendy; (33) *Andrew*,<sup>3</sup>[†]; (34) *Jerusha*,<sup>3</sup> m. Tyler, and had ch.;—(34a) *Mabel*.<sup>3</sup>

6. JOHN<sup>2</sup> PERKINS, was called "the great Perkins," from his size. He m., 1st, Elizabeth, sister of Mary Bushnell, wife of his brother, Dr. Joseph.<sup>2</sup> They had (35) *John*,<sup>3</sup>[†];—(36) *Elizabeth*,<sup>3</sup> m. 19 May, 1748, Joseph Woodward; and their descendants will be found in Bond's Watertown, p. 663, &c.

He m. 2d, Lydia, dau. of Solomon Tracy, and had (37) *Lydia*,<sup>3</sup>[†] m. Nathaniel Bishop;—(38) *Ruth*,<sup>3</sup> d. single;—(39) *Lev*,<sup>3</sup>[†];—(40) *Civil*,<sup>3</sup>[†] (not Sibyl) m. Jedediah Lathrop;—(41) *Eliphaz*,<sup>3</sup>[†];—(42) *Abijah*,<sup>3</sup> d. single;—(43) *Durden*,<sup>3</sup> d. single.

7. Rev. JEDEDIAH HYDE, who m. Jerusha<sup>2</sup> Perkins 17 July, 1733, was third in descent from William Hyde, a first settler of Norwich. He was a Separatist, and was pastor of a church on "Bean Hill," Norwich. They had (44) *Martha*,<sup>3</sup>[†] b. 19 Aug. 1734, d. before 1769; m. Jabez Post;—(45) *Jerusha*,<sup>3</sup>[†] b. 7 June, 1736; m. Silas S ark;—(46) *Jedediah*,<sup>3</sup>[†] b. 24 Aug. 1738, d. 29 May, 1822;—(47) *Diadema*,<sup>3</sup>[†] (*Deidamia*?) b. 10 Dec. 1740; m. Dr. Benjamin Butler.

8. MATTHEW<sup>2</sup> PERKINS, owned a farm of 1000 acres in Hanover Society, north part of Lisbon. He belonged to the Hanover branch of the family, known thereabouts as the "Black Perkinses." He was a large and powerful man. He died from lockjaw, caused by a bite on the thumb which he received from a young negro slave, whom he was chastising for some fault. He m. 1739, Hannah, dau. of Samuel Bishop and Sarah Fobes, who was then aged 15, and who d. at Lisbon, 28 Oct. 1809, aged 87. Their children were: (48) *Joshua*,<sup>3</sup>[†] b. 1740, d. 1833;—





(49) *Hannah*,<sup>3</sup>[+] who d. aged 96; m. 1st, Joseph Kirkland; m. 2d, Mr. Shepherd;—(50) *Matthew*,<sup>3</sup> d. at Princeton College, aged 19;—(51) *Ephraim*,<sup>3</sup>[+];—(52) *Jerusha*,<sup>3</sup>[+] m. Jabez Fox;—(53) *Nathan*,<sup>3</sup>[+] b. 12 May, 1748, d. at West Hartford, 18 Jan. 1838;—(54) *Susanna*,<sup>3</sup>[+] b. 1753, d. at New Haven of nervous fever, 10 Sept. 1810; m. Rev. J. Staples;—(55) *Sarah*,<sup>3</sup>[+] b. 1755 (?); m., 1st, Robert McKown; m., 2d, Alexander Gordon;—(56) *Matthew*,<sup>3</sup> d. an infant;—(57) *Enoch*,<sup>3</sup> d. an infant;—(58) *Enoch*,<sup>3</sup>[+] b. 16 Aug. 1760, d. at Hartford, 28 Aug. 1828;—(59) *Frederick*,<sup>3</sup>[+] b. 1763, d. at Utica, N. Y., 14 April, 1839, buried at Whitesboro<sup>3</sup>, near there;—(60) *Samuel*,<sup>3</sup>[+] b. 1767, d. Sept. 1850.

9. BENAJAH CAREY, who m. Deborah<sup>2</sup> Perkins, 11 Feb. 1742, was of Scotland Society, Windham, a farmer; had (61) *Zillah*,<sup>3</sup>[+] m. 1st, James Luce, of Windham; m. 2d., Jonathan Kingsley;—(62) *Deborah*,<sup>3</sup> m. Jedediah Stark, several chil.;—(63) *James*,<sup>3</sup> m. Abigail Kingsbury, several chil.;—(64) *Abigail*,<sup>3</sup> and several more, who d. young:

11. LEMUEL BINGHAM, who m. Hannah<sup>2</sup> Perkins, had by her: (65) *Hannah*,<sup>3</sup> m. Joshua Lazel, had seven or eight children;—(66) *Zeruiah*,<sup>3</sup> m. Olive Smith, and had chil.;—(67) *Lucy*,<sup>3</sup>;—(68) *Jedediah*,<sup>3</sup> m. a Webb, had eight or ten chil.;—(69) *Faith*,<sup>2</sup> m. Jesse Tracy, and had chil.;—(70) *Elias*,<sup>3</sup> m. Vashti Elderkin, and had chil.

13. WILLIAM<sup>2</sup> PERKINS, m. Elizabeth Buck, had: (71) *Elizabeth*,<sup>3</sup> m. Samuel Jacobs, had chil.;—(72) *William*,<sup>3</sup>;—(73) *Philip*,<sup>3</sup> m. a Sparks, had chil.;—(74) *Daniel* Buck<sup>3</sup>.

13a. JABEZ<sup>2</sup> PERKINS, m. 11 May, 1735, Rebecca Leonard, who d. 2 Sept. 1788. They had: (75) *Jedediah*,<sup>3</sup> b. 10 June, 1725, d. 14 Oct. 1768; m. Temperance Hazen;—(76) a dau.<sup>3</sup>, b. and d. 8 Sept. 1726;—(77) a son,<sup>3</sup> b. & d. 11 July, 1727;—(78) *Jabez*,<sup>3</sup>[+] b. 30 June, 1728, d. 20 Feb. 1795;—(79) *Elkanah*,<sup>3</sup> b. 23 July, 1730, d. 8 May, 1740;—(80) *Rebecca*,<sup>3</sup> b. 1730, d. young;—(81) *Samuel*,<sup>3</sup> b. 26 April, 1732, d. 25 June, 1736;—(82) *Hannah*,<sup>3</sup> b. 4 Oct. 1733, d. Aug. 1808, m. Jabez Fitch;—(83) *Charity*,<sup>3</sup> b. 2 Nov. 1734, d. 4 Aug. 1736;—(84) *Charity*,<sup>3</sup> b. 17 Feb. 1737; m. Samuel Lovett;—(85) *Samuel*,<sup>3</sup> b. 17 Feb. 1738, d. at St. Eustatia, no chil., 29 July, 1765.

14. JOSHUA HUNTINGTON, who m. Hannah<sup>2</sup> Perkins, Oct. 1718, was gr. son of Simon Huntington, the first settler; had: (86) *Jabez*,<sup>3</sup> b. Aug. 1719;—(87) *Jedediah*,<sup>3</sup> b. 1721;—(88) *Andrew*,<sup>3</sup> b. 1724;—(89) *Lydia*,<sup>3</sup> b. 1727;—(90) *Zachariah*,<sup>3</sup> b. 1731.

17. JACOB<sup>2</sup> PERKINS m. Jemima Leonard of Taunton, Mass.; had: (91) *Jacob*,<sup>3</sup>[+] and (92) *Jemima*,<sup>3</sup> twins; the latter m. Mr. Burnham;—(93) *Simeon*,<sup>3</sup>[+];—(94) *Jabez*,<sup>3</sup>[+];—(95) *Hezekiah*,<sup>3</sup>[+];—(96) *Ebenezer*,<sup>3</sup>;—(97) *Daniel*,<sup>3</sup>;—(98) *Elkanah*,<sup>3</sup>;—(99) *Zebulon*,<sup>3</sup>;—(100) *Zephaniah*,<sup>3</sup>;—(101) *Lucy*,<sup>3</sup> d. aged 15;—(102) *Judith*,<sup>3</sup>;—(103) *Mary*,<sup>3</sup> and two more.

20. DANIEL KIRTLAND or KIRKLAND, who m. Lydia<sup>3</sup> Perkins, had by her: (104) *Daniel*,<sup>4</sup>;—(105) *Lydia*,<sup>4</sup> m. Capt. Lathrop.

21. Dr. JOSEPH<sup>2</sup> PERKINS, lived in Lisbon; an eminent physician, and highly esteemed as a man. He m. 10 May, 1757, Joanna Burnham, who d. 16 Nov. 1811, aged 77. They had: (106) *Joseph*,<sup>4</sup> b. 11 July, 1759;—(107) *Benjamin*,<sup>4</sup> b. 1 April, 1763;—(108) *Elias*,<sup>4</sup> and (109)



*Elijah*,<sup>4</sup> twins, b. 5 April, 1767; the latter d. in Philadelphia, 21 June, 1806.

23. SIMON<sup>3</sup> PERKINS, a captain in the Revolutionary war; a farmer in Lisbon, owning part of the original Perkins lands there, in Newent Society; m. Olive Douglas; had: (110) *Olive*,<sup>4</sup> b. 24 Nov. 1769;—(111) *Simon*,<sup>4</sup> b. Lisbon, 17 Sept. 1771, d. 19 Nov. 1844, at Warren, Ohio;—(112) *Rebecca*,<sup>4</sup> b. 29 Sept. 1773, d. at Kinsman, Ohio, 27 May, 1854;—(113) *Joanna*,<sup>4</sup> b. 12 Dec. 1775;—(114) *Daniel Bishop*,<sup>4</sup> b. 26 Oct. 1777, d. single, and disordered in mind from excessive study, 10 June, 1848.

24. ELISHA<sup>3</sup> PERKINS, M. D.,(?) the well known inventor of the "metallic tractors." He was of strong and vigorous constitution, and of very active habits, being many years accustomed to ride on horseback an average of sixty miles a day, in pursuing his practice. He never used stimulating or spirituous drinks; and three or four hours' sleep daily sufficed him. The "tractors" were two small pointed instruments or pencils, one of steel and one of brass, and were used to relieve nervous affections, sprains, &c., by being drawn over the part, the points lightly touching it. Dr. Perkins was expelled from the Connecticut Medical Society in 1797, on account of his invention; and afterwards died of yellow fever, caught while experimenting with the tractors on that disease in New York, whither he had gone to prove them in it. He lived in Plainfield, Conn., and m., 23 Sept. 1762, Sarah Douglas, of Plainfield, sister of his brother Simon's wife. She d. of consumption, 10 Aug. 1795. They had: (115) *Elisha*,<sup>4</sup> b. 18 July, 1763;—(116) *Mary*,<sup>4</sup> b. 12 Aug. 1765, d. in Philadelphia of yellow fever, Sept. 1793;—(117) *John Douglas*,<sup>4</sup> b. 3 Feb. 1769;—(118) *Sarah*,<sup>4</sup> b. 26 Oct. 1771;—(119) *Benjamin Douglas*,<sup>4</sup> b. 24 June, 1774, d. in New York;—(120) *Susan*,<sup>4</sup> b. 9 Oct. 1776, d. at Woodstock, Vt., 31 Jan. 1853; m. 1st, Dr. J. L. Arnold, of St. Johnsbury, Vt.; and 2d, Charles Marsh, of Woodstock, Vt., by whom she had Hon. George P. Marsh;—(121) *Elizabeth*,<sup>4</sup> b. 6 Nov. 1778;—(122) *Henry*,<sup>4</sup> b. 20 April, 1781;—(123) *George*,<sup>4</sup> b. 19 Oct. 1783;—(124) *Olive*,<sup>4</sup> b. 13 March, 1789.

25. ANDREW<sup>3</sup> PERKINS, a merchant in Norwich; m. 1st, Ann Turner; had: (125) *Anne*,<sup>4</sup>;—(126) *Andrew*,<sup>4</sup>. He m. 2d, 1789, Elizabeth, dau. of Eldad Taylor, of Westfield, Mass.; she was b. 1760, and d. at Norwich, 21 May, 1819. They had (127) *Charles*,<sup>4</sup>;—(128) *Abigail*,<sup>4</sup>;—(129) *Harriet*.<sup>4</sup>

26. SOLOMON<sup>3</sup> PERKINS, a farmer in Lisbon; m. 1st, Susanna Fitch; had: (130) *Richard*,<sup>4</sup>;—(131) *Joseph*,<sup>4</sup>;—(132) *Maria*,<sup>4</sup>;—(133) *Lydia*,<sup>4</sup>; (134) *Susanna*,<sup>4</sup>.

He m. 2d, a Lester; and had (135) *Lester*,<sup>4</sup>.

27. CALEB<sup>3</sup> PERKINS, a physician; practised a long time in West Hartford, and afterwards removed to Meadville, Pa. He m. Sarah, sister of Judge John Trumbull, author of *McFingal*; had (136) *Sarah*,<sup>4</sup>;—(137) *John Trumbull*,<sup>4</sup>;—(138) *Elizabeth*,<sup>4</sup>;—(139) *Lucy*,<sup>4</sup>;—(140) *Caleb*,<sup>4</sup>;—(141) *Sophia*,<sup>4</sup>.

29. Rev. JOSEPH<sup>2</sup> LATHROP, D. D., gr. Y. C., 1754; licensed, Suffield, Jan. 1756; settled at West Springfield, Mass., 25 Aug. 1756; an eminent and influential clergyman, and author of many published sermons. For his life and works, see Sprague's *Annals*, I. 528. He m., May,





1759, Elizabeth, youngest dau. of Capt. Seth Dwight, of Hatfield, Mass., who d. 13 May, 1821, from a fractured bone by a fall on ice. They had : (142) *Solomon*<sup>4</sup>;—(143) *Seth*<sup>4</sup>;—(144) *Joseph*<sup>4</sup>;—(145) *Samuel*<sup>4</sup>, d. an infant;—(146) *Samuel*<sup>4</sup>, b. 1773, d. 1846;—(134) *Dwight*<sup>4</sup>.

30. LEMUEL WHITE, who m. Martha<sup>3</sup> Loomis, had by her : (147) *Lemuel*<sup>4</sup>;—(148) *Martha*<sup>4</sup>;—(149) *Clarissa*<sup>4</sup>;—(150) *John J.*<sup>4</sup>;—(151) *Anna*<sup>4</sup>;—(152) *Elizabeth*<sup>4</sup>.

31. LEVI<sup>3</sup> LOOMIS, m. and had : (153) *Levi*<sup>4</sup>;—(154) *Seba*<sup>4</sup>; and others.

32. Mr. HENDY, (or Hendee), who m. Mary<sup>3</sup> Loomis, had by her : (155) *Abner*<sup>4</sup>;—(156) *Mary*<sup>4</sup>;—(157) *Eliphalet*<sup>4</sup>;—(158) *Leonard*<sup>4</sup>.

33. ANDREW<sup>3</sup> LOOMIS, m. a Strong, had : (159) *David*<sup>4</sup>;—(160) *Beulah*<sup>4</sup>.

35. JOHN<sup>3</sup> PERKINS m. Bethia Baker, had : (161) *Martha*<sup>4</sup>;—(162) *John*<sup>4</sup>;—(163) *Polydore*<sup>4</sup>;—(164) *Apollos*<sup>4</sup>;—(165) *John*<sup>4</sup>; (166) *Elizabeth*<sup>4</sup>;—(167) *Augustus*<sup>4</sup>; (168) *Anson*<sup>4</sup>; (169) *Abijah*<sup>4</sup>;—(170) *Philetus*<sup>4</sup>;—(171) *Dyer*<sup>4</sup>; and two or three more, who d. infants.

37. NATHANIEL BISHOP, who m. Lydia<sup>3</sup> Perkins, was son of Samuel and Abigail Bishop, and brother of husband of Mary<sup>3</sup> [22]; they had (172) *Joanna*<sup>4</sup>;—(173) *Lydia*<sup>4</sup>;—(174) *Daniel*<sup>4</sup>.

39. LEVI<sup>3</sup> PERKINS, long known as "Squire Levi," lived in Lisbon, Hanover Society, on his large farm, which he managed with great skill. He m. Alethea Howard, of the Coventry family; they had no chil.

40. JEDEDIAH LATHROP, who m. Civil<sup>3</sup> Perkins, (she being his 2d wife), had by her (175) *Civil*<sup>4</sup>;—(176) *Jedediah*<sup>4</sup>.

41. ELIPHAZ<sup>3</sup> PERKINS m. a Fitch, and had : (177) *Chauncey*<sup>4</sup>, and a number more.

44. JABEZ POST m. Martha<sup>3</sup> Hyde at Norwich, 12 Aug. 1756, and lived at Norwich, where he d. Dec. 1775. They had : (178) *Jabez Perkins*, b. 19 June, 1758, d. single, at Newtown, N. J., where he lived in 1811; a silversmith by trade, and a soldier of the Revolution;—(179) *Jedediah Hyde*, b. 1760; also a son and two daughters, who d. without issue.

45. SILAS STARK m. Jerusha<sup>3</sup> Hyde, 12 April 1758. He was of Colchester, Conn., where they lived. Had : (180) *Simeon*<sup>4</sup>, b. at Colchester, 18 Dec. 1758, d. 17 June 1759;—(181) *Jerusha*<sup>4</sup>, b. 20 May, 1760;—(182) *Silas*<sup>4</sup>, b. 22 Feb. 1762;—(183) *Jedediah Hyde*<sup>4</sup>, b. 28 Feb. 1764; (184) *Abel*<sup>4</sup>, b. 6 May, 1766;—(185) *William*<sup>4</sup>, b. 20 April, 1770.

46. Capt. JEDEDIAH<sup>3</sup> HYDE, a farmer and Revolutionary officer. Was 1st lieut. in Capt. Coit's company at Bunker Hill; and afterwards a captain in the regular line. He moved from Norwich to Paulet, Vt., and thence to Poultney, Vt., and about 1788 settled in Hyde Park, a new town which he named, and in which he was an original proprietor. He m. 1st, Mary Waterman, b. at Norwich, 19 April, 1739, and who d. while he was absent on service. They had eight chil.

He m. 2d, 1780, wid. Elizabeth (Brown) Fanning, of Stonington, b. there 1751, d. 28 Nov. 1825. They had seven chil.



47. Dr. BENJAMIN BUTLER m. Diadema<sup>3</sup> Hyde, 27 Dec. 1761. He was of Norwich, b. at Windham, 21 April, 1739, and d. at Norwich, 17 June, 1789. They had five chil.

48. JOSHUA<sup>3</sup> PERKINS, a farmer in Scotland Society, Windham; a man of remarkable constitutional vigor, being accustomed to break intractable colts and take long journeys on horseback, when about eighty. He m. 1st, Abigail Bishop, sister of the husbands of Mary<sup>3</sup> [22] and of Lydia,<sup>3</sup> [37] and his own first cousin. They had (186) *Abigail*<sup>4</sup>;—(187) *Tabitha*<sup>4</sup>;—(188) *Daniel Comings*<sup>4</sup>;—(189) *Azariah*<sup>4</sup>;—(190) *Nathaniel*<sup>4</sup>;—(191) *Clarissa*<sup>4</sup> (all of these last four d. young, of scarlet fever);—(192) *Sarah*<sup>4</sup>;—(193) *Charles*<sup>4</sup>. He m. a 2d wife when over eighty; she d. before him.

49. JOSEPH KIRKLAND of Utica, N. Y., the 1st husband of Hannah<sup>3</sup> Perkins, had by her: (194) *Joseph*<sup>4</sup>;—(195) *Lovisa*<sup>4</sup>, d. single, aged eighteen; and two others, d. infants.

51. EPHRAIM<sup>3</sup> PERKINS removed at marriage to Becket, Mass., where he lived. He m. Mary Chaplin, and had (196) *Ephraim*<sup>4</sup>;—(197) *Benjamin Chaplin*<sup>4</sup>;—(198) *Matthew*<sup>4</sup>;—(199) *John Erastus*<sup>4</sup>;—(200) *Oriegen Augustus*<sup>4</sup>;—(201) *Bishop*<sup>4</sup>, (afterwards member of Congress from New York); and two others, d. young.

52. JABEZ FOX, who m. Jerusha<sup>3</sup> Perkins, was of Scotland Society, Windham, a farmer of shrewd and saving character; had: (202) *Jerusha*<sup>4</sup>, d. single, aged eighteen;—(203) *Mary*<sup>4</sup>;—(204) *Sarah*<sup>4</sup>, m. Hon. Joel W. White, now U. S. consul at Lyons; and two more, d. young.

53. Rev. NATHAN<sup>3</sup> PERKINS, pastor of the church at West Hartford from his ordination, 14 Oct. 1772, to his death in 1838, and a prominent and influential divine. For a memoir of him, see Sprague's Annals. He gr. at Princeton, 1770, and m. 1774, Catherine, dau. of Rev. Timothy Pitkin, of Farmington, who was b. 22 Feb. 1757. They had, (205) *Nathan*<sup>4</sup>, (afterwards minister at Amherst, Mass.);—(206) *Timothy Pitkin*<sup>4</sup>, d. 1858;—(207) *Catharine*<sup>4</sup>;—(208) *Frances*<sup>4</sup>;—(209) *Edward*<sup>4</sup>, d. at Savannah, Ga., 1826;—(210) *Julia*<sup>4</sup>, d. of consumption, single, aged 18.

54. Rev. J. STAPLES, of Canterbury, Conn., who m. Susanna<sup>3</sup> Perkins, was b. 1743 and d. 16 Feb. 1804. They had, (211) *John*<sup>4</sup>, b. 23 Apr. 1773;—(212) *Matthew*<sup>4</sup>, b. 17 Feb. and d. 8 June, 1775;—(213) *Seth Perkins*<sup>4</sup>, b. 31 Aug. 1776, (an eminent lawyer in New Haven and afterwards in New York city, where he is still in practice, and a remarkably vigorous man for his years);—(214) *Susanna*<sup>4</sup>, b. 1 Aug. 1778;—(215) *Nancy*<sup>4</sup>, b. Dec. 1781, d. Feb. 1782;—(216) *Sophia*<sup>4</sup>, b. 1782, d. 29 Oct. 1789;—(217) *Matthew*<sup>4</sup>, b. 1 May, 1784, d. 25 June, 1797;—(218) *Job*<sup>4</sup>, b. 23 Aug. 1786;—(219) *Sophos*<sup>4</sup>, b. 19 Dec. 1789, d. at Sparta, Ga., 22 July, 1826;—(220) *Sophia*<sup>4</sup>;—(221) *Lucius*<sup>4</sup>, b. 19 Mar. 1794, d. 21 June, 1797.

55. ROBERT MCKOWN, the 1st h. of Sarah<sup>3</sup> Perkins, was of Norwich, a sea-captain, who went on a voyage and was never heard of. They had (222) *Sarah*<sup>4</sup>;—(223) *Margaret*<sup>4</sup>;—(224) *Mary*<sup>4</sup>;—(225) *Hannah*<sup>4</sup>;—(226) *Robert*<sup>4</sup>, d. young.

ALEXANDER GORDON, her 2d h., had by her (227) *Robert*<sup>4</sup>;—(228) *Lovisa*<sup>4</sup>, d. single about 1845;—(229) *Anna*<sup>4</sup>.





58. ENOCH<sup>3</sup> PERKINS, gr. Y. C. 1781, a lawyer in Hartford, a man of great strength and rectitude of character, of a retiring disposition, and useful in various public stations. For memoir of him (by Rev. Horace Hooker) see *Christian Spectator* Dec. 1828. He was m., 20 Sept. 1787, by Rev. Nathan Strong, at Farmington, to Anna, sister of his brother Nathan's wife, and dau. of Rev. Timothy Pitkin of Farmington, and Temperance, dau. of Pres't. Thomas Clap of Yale College. They had (230) *Anna*,<sup>4</sup> b. 19 June, 1788;—(231) *Charlotte*,<sup>4</sup> b. 30 Jan. 1790;—(232) *Henrietta*,<sup>4</sup> b. 16 March, 1792;—(233) *Emily*,<sup>4</sup> b. 1 Jan. 1796; (234) *Thomas Clap*,<sup>4</sup> b. 30 July, 1798 (lawyer in Hartford);—(235) *Henry Augustus*,<sup>4</sup> b. 21 Oct. 1801 (president of Hartford Bank);—(236) *George William*,<sup>4</sup> b. 22 Feb. 1804, d. at Chicago 13 Nov. 1856 (minister at Montreal, Canada; Meriden, Conn.; and Chicago).

59. FREDERICK<sup>3</sup> PERKINS, farmer, lived on his father's homestead in Lisbon, but afterwards removed to Utica, N. Y., where he d. He m. 1st, Sally, dau. of Jeremiah Kinsman of Lisbon. She d. soon, without issue. He m. 2d, Lucy dau. of James Eldredge, Esq., of Brooklyn, Conn., she d. at Utica, N. Y., 6 Nov. 1847, aged 77. They had (237) *Frederick Fanning*,<sup>4</sup> b. 30 Oct. 1799;—(238) *James Eldredge*,<sup>4</sup> b. 1802, d. an infant;—(239) *Lucy Gallup*,<sup>4</sup> b. 1804;—(240) *James Alfred*,<sup>4</sup> b. 1807.

60. SAMUEL<sup>3</sup> PERKINS, gr. Y. C. 1785; educated for the ministry, licensed and preached, but soon gave up that profession for the law. He lived in Windham, was a man of much ability and considerable literary attainments, and author of a History of the War of 1812, and of a History of the World. He m. Anna Huntington, and had (241) *Anna*,<sup>4</sup>;—(242) *Samuel Huntington*,<sup>4</sup> (lawyer in Philadelphia);—(243) *Horatio Nelson*,<sup>4</sup> d. an infant;—(244) *Harriet*,<sup>4</sup>.

61. JONATHAN KINGSLEY, the 2d h. of Zillah<sup>3</sup> Carey, was of Windham (Scotland society), had (245) *James Luce*,<sup>4</sup> (professor of Latin language and literature at Yale College), b. 28 Aug. 1778, d. 31 Aug. 1852;—(246) *Mary Whiting*,<sup>4</sup> b. 12 March, 1781;—(247) *Martha*,<sup>4</sup> b. 22 Jan. 1784;—(248) *Jonathan*,<sup>4</sup> b. 22 July, 1786.

78. JABEZ<sup>3</sup> PERKINS, m. 1st, 18 April, 1751, Anna Lathrop, who d. 23 April, 1785. They had (249) *Erastus*,<sup>4</sup> b. 17 Feb. 1752, d. at Norwich 18 Oct. 1853, in his 102d year;—(250) *Anna*,<sup>4</sup> b. 4 Oct. 1754, d. 1 Jan. 1799;—(251) *Jabez*,<sup>4</sup> b. 21 June, 1757, lost at sea Oct. 1780, no chil.;—(252) *Hannah*,<sup>4</sup> b. 19 May, 1760, d., single, 11 Sept. 1788;—(253) *Asher*,<sup>4</sup> b. 30 May, 1764, d., single 16 Oct. 1784;—(254) *Lydia*,<sup>4</sup> b. 11 Oct. 1767; m. Shubael Breed of Norwich, and now living there in full possession of her faculties. Jabez<sup>3</sup> m. 2d, 25 Apr. 1786, Lydia Avery, she d. 17 May, 1819, without issue.

91. JACOB<sup>3</sup> PERKINS, m. 1st, Mary Brown of Newport, R. I., had (255 and 256) two daughters, one m. a Carew, and one a Huntington of Norwich.

He m. 2d, Abigail Thomas of Norwich; had (257) *Jedediah*,<sup>4</sup> a sailor, planter in Cuba, and at last moved to Michigan;—(258) *Samuel*,<sup>4</sup> d. single;—(259) *Abigail*,<sup>4</sup> m. Rev. John Sherman of Mansfield; had seven chil.;—(260) *Mary*,<sup>4</sup> m. 1st, a Storrs, had a dau. who m. Hon. Owen Lovejoy, M. C. from Illinois; and 2d, a Parker of Trenton, no chil.;—(261) *Sarah*,<sup>4</sup>;—(262) *Jacob*,<sup>4</sup> d. single;—(263) *Zephaniah*, m. in New York city, d. at New Orleans.



93. SIMEON<sup>3</sup> PERKINS, moved to Liverpool, N. S., sometime before the Revolution, and remained there, always continuing a British subject. He m. 1st, at Norwich, Abigail Backus, and had one son, drowned at sea, single. He m. 2d wife in Liverpool, had several chil., one the father of J. Newton Perkins, Esq., of Norwich.

94. JABEZ<sup>3</sup> PERKINS, m. Mary Backus, had one child, (264) *Mary*,<sup>4</sup> m. Capt. Edward Whiting of Norwich. The line of Jabez [94] is now extinct.

95. HEZEKIAH<sup>3</sup> PERKINS, m., 1783, Sarah Fitch; had (265) *Francis Asher*,<sup>4</sup> father of Edmund, a brilliant lawyer of Norwich;—(266) *Eliza Leonard*,<sup>4</sup> b. 1801, d. 10 May, 1802;—(267) *George Leonard*<sup>4</sup>;—(268) *Charlotte*<sup>4</sup>;—(269) *Henry Fitch*<sup>4</sup>;—(270) a dau.<sup>4</sup> d. young.

I subjoin the Will and Inventory of John Perkins, senior, of Ipswich, copies of which have kindly been furnished me by H. N. Perkins, Esq., of Boston.

*Will of John Perkins, senior, of Ipswich.*

28th of ye<sup>e</sup> first m<sup>o</sup>. called March, 1654. I John Perkins the elder of Ipswich being at this tyme sick and weake in body yet through the mercy and goodness of the Lord retaining my understanding and memory: doe thus dispose of and bequeath my temporall estate as Followeth.

First. I do give and bequeath unto my eldest sonn John Perkins a foale of my young mare being now with foale if it please the Lord she foale it well also I give and bequeath to my sonn John's two sonnes John and Abraham to each of them one of my yearling heyfers: also I give and bequeath to my son Thomas Perkins one cow and one heyfer also I give and bequeath to his son John Perkins one ewe & to be delivered for his use at the next shearing time also I doe give and bequeath to my daughter Elizabeth Sargeant one cow and an heyfer to be to her and her children after her decease as it may please y<sup>e</sup> Lord they may increase, the profits or increase to be equally divided amongst the sayde children: also I do give to my daughter Mary Bradbury one cow and one heyfer or a young steere to remain to her and to her children in theyr increase or profits as it shall please the Lord to bless them and to be equally divided to y<sup>e</sup> children: also I doe give and bequeath to my daughter Lidia Bennett one cow and one heyfer or steere to be equally divided to her children in theyr increase or profits after her decease: I doe also give unto my grandchilde Thomas Bradbury one ewe to be sett apart for his use at y<sup>e</sup> next shearing tyme: also I doe give and bequeathe unto my sonn Jacob Perkins my dwelling house together with all the outhowseing and all my landes of one kinde and other together with all improvements thereupon to be his in full possession according to a former covenant after the decease of my wife and nott before and so to remaine to him and to his heires forever; all the rest of my estate of one kinde and other I do wholly leave to my deare wife Judith Perkins appointing and ordaining my sade wyfe the sole executrix of this my last will and testament desiring my sayde wife to dispose of the cattell above mentioned according to her discrecion as they shall prove steeres or heyfers, as also to dispose of some of the increase of the sheep to y<sup>e</sup> children of my son Thomas and of my three daughters at the discrecion of my sayde wife and this I doe ordaine as my last will and testament subscribed with mine own hand this twenty eighth day of y<sup>e</sup> first month 1654.

Signed in presence of  
William Bartholmew  
Thomas Harris

John Perkins.

Proved in court held at Ipswich 26 (7) 1654 by the oath of William Bartholmew and Thomas Harris per me Robert Lord, cleric.

An Inventory of the Estate of John Perkins, senior, deceased.

|  |          |
|--|----------|
| The dwelling House & Barn with out housing | £ 40. 00 |
| Land about house about eight acres         | . 12. 00 |
| More Land unbroken up, about 14 acres      | . 21. 00 |





|   |           |
|---|-----------|
| Parcel of Marsh about 6 acres at 40s. per acre  | . 12. 00  |
| Parcel of upland & Marsh being much broken about 20 acres at 20s. per acre                              | . 20. 00  |
| 12 acres improved land at 40s. per acre   | . 24. 00  |
| One mare with a foal at   | . 25. 00  |
| Six Milk cows   | . 30. 00  |
| Four yearling heifers and a steer   | . 11. 10  |
| Six ewes at 35s.  | . 10. 10  |
| 5 ewe lambs at  | . 5. 00   |
| 1 yearling wether and 2 wether lambs  | . 2. 00   |
| 1 young calf  | . . 15    |
| 1 cow at the pasture, a sow & 3 pigs all  | . 3. 00   |
| 1 feather bed & bed stead & furniture   | . 4. 00   |
| 1 Covered with other small things   | . 2. 10   |
| Left in money at his decease  | . 10. 00  |
| A Cart, ploughs, harrow, with several goods of lumber, as cask, tubs, chains, axes, hoes, etc. valuable | . 5. 00   |
| Several kettles, pots & dishes in kitchen   | . 2. 00   |
| His wearing apparel   | . 5. 00   |
|   | <hr/>     |
|   | £ 250. 05 |

Witnesses & appraisers

William Bartholomew

John Annable

Received in the Court held at Ipswich the 26 of the (7) 1654.

Per me  
Robert Lord, cleric.

## LETTERS RELATIVE TO THE BATTLE OF BENNINGTON.

[Communicated by H. W. D. BRYANT, of Boston.]

Peter Clark of Lyndeboro', Hillsboro Co., N. H., a farmer, justice of the peace, and a man of some considerable importance and wealth, commanded a company of about 60 men, raised in the town and vicinity, and was present at the memorable battle of Bennington, and was especially distinguished for his bravery during the conflict, being among the foremost in Col. Stickney's regiment engaged in putting the enemy to flight.

The following letters were written and addressed by Capt. Clark to his wife and family at Lyndeboro', while he was absent from home on active military duty.

His descendants are now living in Lyndeboro'.

The letters have never been printed; nor am I aware that they have ever been read, except by relatives of the writer.

*Manchester, August 6, 1777.*

These with my love to you hoping you are all well. We are almost all of us something disordered with the Quick step, occasioned by change of climate and diet, but none of us are like to be very bad at present.

We arrived at this Place last Sabbath, in the afternoon, and had a bad soak, travelled in the rain.

We have made us tents with boards, but this moment we have had orders to march for Bennington and leave them, and from thence we are to march for Albany to join the Continental Army, and try to stop Burgoyne in his career.

We have plenty of beef and flower and that is all we draw from the stores, we get some milk but a very little of the inhabitants. It has rained some every day for some time here, which makes it uncomfortable. I should be glad if you would send word to Mr. Proctor, to keep Ebenezer [his son] until I come home if I should live to see the time.



Give my love to my relations all and my friends and neighbors, hoping that they will assist you in taking care of my things. Give my love to Parson Goodridge likewise, who I trust is not unmindful of us at the throne of Grace. I conclude with my love to you and my children and remain your loving husband until death

PETER CLARK.

*August 7, 1777.*

A few minutes after I finished my letter there was a considerable turn in affairs by reason of Gen<sup>l</sup>. Stark arriving in town. The orders we had for marching was given by General Lincoln—what passed between Lincoln and Stark is not known but by what we can gather together, Stark chooses to command, himself. I expect we shall march for Bennington next Sabbath and where we shall go to from there I cannot tell.

PETER CLARK.

*Bennington, August 18, 1777.*

These with my love to you and my dear children and Brothers and Sisters. Hoping you are well as I am at present except something of a cold and much fatigued with marching and last Saturday's action.

We are now about 20 miles E. of Still Water. We came to this town last Monday from Manchester, last Wednesday the whole Brigade was paraded to march to Still Water and while under arms the General, received intelligence that there was a large body of the Enemy coming to destroy the Stores at Bennington, whereupon the Brigade was dismissed until towards night and then sent off Lt. Col. Gray of Londonderry with about 200 men who early the next morning discovered the Enemy at a mill about 7 miles from this Place and finding them a large body, after firing at each other a few times retreated and met the Brigade about half way between the Mill and Bennington where the Brigade made a stand and threw up a Breast work. The Enemy came down within about a mile and a half of us and made a stand. Their number we could not find out but it appears by prisoners taken there was about 1500. The next day was Friday and by reason of rainy weather nothing of any consequence was done. The next day Saturday August 16, at 20 minutes past 3 in the afternoon the Battle began in earnest, we being at this time on every part of them and as near as I can tell I think the Battle held about  $\frac{1}{2}$  an hour and was equal to Bunker Hill excepting there was not so many cannon. The Enemy had two brass field pieces, *we had none*. The Lord of Hosts sent them off in such haste they left their all and run, however we took many of them, but here I must not end for we had another battle much harder than the first, for we were almost tired out and many of our people gone off with the prisoners, and those that pursued.

Those that fled were met by two regiments of Hessian regulars about 800 in number, besides Torys who where all fresh hands who had not been in the first battle, which brought on another battle which continued till dark, but finally they were obliged to flee before us, and leave behind them two more brass field pieces small arms and other things.

So God gave us a complete victory over them. Many think it to be, all thing considered, the greatest victory won since the war by the Americans.

PETER CLARK.

*Camp at Bennington August 29 1777.*

Having an opportunity to write I with pleasure embrace it but I do not know whether you are living to read it, for I have not heard one single lisp from you since I left home.





I have no great news to write you we have been very still since the fight and the Enemy have been as still towards us.

They have had a shocking disappointment, we do not know how many we have killed, our Scouts daily find them dead in the woods one of our Scouts found, the beginning of this week 26 of the Enemy lying dead in the woods, they stank so they could not bury them. We are informed by deserters that out of 3000 that came out it did not seem to them that there was above 400 or 500 returned back. I cannot tell whether we shall be ordered to any other place before our times are out which will be the 18 of Sept. There is a rumour in the camp that we are to be dismissed so as to get home by that time, but that is uncertain. All this week they have been venduing the plunder that we took from the Enemy, which, if Justice is done there will be considerable to each man.

Since the fight The Brigade has been quartered about in town, one company at a place. We are quartered at a very good place where we can get milk and sauce for our money. We get a little toddy now and then which is but 4 shillings per mug, lawful money. Rum is \$8 dollars per gallon. Which way we shall return I cannot tell.

If I have an opportunity to send word which way I shall return, I intend to have my mare sent to meet me to help me along.

The man belonging to my company that was wounded in the fight, died last Monday morning. The wounded Hessians die 3 or 4 in a day. They are all in Benning Meeting House which smells so it is enough to kill anyone to be in it.

The weather has been so hot it has been bad for the wounded.

When I begin to write I know not how to stop however I hope soon to see you all so I remain your loving husband

PETER CLARK.

---

### PETER SAXTON.

[Communicated by R. C. INGRAHAM, of New Bedford.]

I find a notice of Peter Saxton in the last number of the Register, page 93. I have in my possession Thoresby's "History of the Church of Leedes," which probably contains a fuller account of him than can be obtained elsewhere. As the book is not a common one, I send you a literal copy of the portion relating to Saxton.

Mr. Savage gives Saxton's Christian name in the Coll. of Mass. Hist. Society, 3d series, vol. 8, p. 317; referring to Thoresby's work as his authority; and on p. 248, he informs us that Saxton received the degree of A. M. in 1603 at Trinity Col., Cambridge.

PETER SAXTON, M. A., VICAR OF LEEDES, ANNO 1646.—He was born at or near *Bramley* in this Parish, and after his Education in the Schools here, was sent to ——— College in *Cambridge*, where he commenced Master of Arts. He was first admitted a Preacher by Archbishop *Hutton*; and after, *viz.* April 18, 1611, by Archbishop *Matthews*. He had the King's and Sir *Edward Stanhope's* Presentation to the Rectory of *Eddington*, as appears by the Book of Admissions in the Register's Office at *York*, where the 1st of Dec. 1614, he made the usual Subscription *willingly and ex animo*, yet was afterwards so alienated from the Discipline and Ceremonies of the Church, that he is said to call the Surplice the *Whore's-Smock*. The Climate of *New England* was now better calculated for him than the *Old*, where he arrived Anno 1640.\* And there we find his name, as Minister of *Scituate*, in the first Classis of those who

---

\* *Gorges' America*, p. 140 and Chron. added to the 2d Edit. of *Josselyn's New-England's Rarities*; or two voyages thither, p. 261.



enlightened the dark Regions of *America*, with their Ministry.\* But the unsettled Condition of the Colony, and some unhappy Contention in the Plantation where he lived, put him upon removing first to *Boston*, then to *England* in his advanced years.† On his Return, there happened so violent a storm, that the Mariners, who could not be brought to pray before, came trembling to him like dying men; they found him upon the Deck, exulting, with Arms stretched upwards, crying, *Hey for Heaven, hey for Heym*.‡ He had indeed many plain expressions, which often occasioned smiles, and once downright Laughter in a Country Church, where he was preaching from that in *Job*, *Vain man would be wise tho' he be born like a wild asses colt*. He observing their irreverence, threatened to make 'em cry before he'd done, and was as good as his Word when he came to the Application: The aged Minister for whom he then preached told me, he never saw the like in that Church, almost the whole assembly being dissolved in Tears; adding, that he was really a learned and studious man, and being a great *Hebrician*, constantly carried the *Hebrew Bible* with him into the Pulpit. He had the offer of a considerable Living in *Kent*, but preferred the Vicarage of *Leedes* in his native Country, to which he entered *April* 1646, and possessed until his Death, *Oct. 1, 1651*, having survived his beloved Daughter *Silence* (who is said to have been a learned Woman and Doctress) the wife of Capt. *Sam. Pool*, to whom she was married in *New England*, but died at *Leedes*, as did also his Widow in *February* after. There goes under his name a Book intituled, *Christmas Cheere; or profitable Notes of two Sermons preached the 25th of December, being commonly (how rightly let others judge) called Christmas-Day, and upon the Day following, commonly called St. Stephen's-Day. Lege, Judica, reconde, corrige, ignosce, cave*, 8 vo. Anno 1606. And in MS. also, the Heads of several Sermons preach'd upon the Holiday Lectures, or Exercises.

STODDARD.—*Boston, March 8, 1722, 3.*—Died here, Mr. *David Stoddard*, Son to the Honourable *Simeon Stoddard*, Esq; His good Understanding and Discretion; his singular Modesty, Humility and Meekness; his Sweetness of Temper, and obliging Deportment, and (which crown'd all!) his virtue and Religion, endear'd him to all that knew him: These gave him Favour with Man, and (we trust) with God also, in whose Sight they are Ornaments of great Price. He was accurate in the business of a Merchant, very exact in his Dealings, desirous and careful to do to others, as, he tho't, he should be willing they should do to him; and some late acts of his Life, make him an Instance of rare and uncommon Generosity. He was indeed an Ornament to his Family, an Honour to the Town, & might have been of publick use & service, if God had spar'd him. He was Interr'd with much Respect & Lamentation, *Wednesday* the 13th Instant. The Sun of his Life went down at Noon, having little more than completed the 37th Year of his Age. [He was born Decr 5th, 1685.]

If Life and Immortality were not bro't to light to us, we might well cry out, LORD, wherefore hast thou made all Men in vain?—*Boston News Letter*. Numb. 998.

For farther particulars concerning Mr. Stoddard and family, see *Summer's East Boston; Stoddard Genealogy, by Charles Ewer*; Reg. Vol. V., pp. 21—42.

\* *Cotton Mather's Hist. of New England*, 3d Book, de viris illustribus, p. 3.

† The same, p. 214.

‡ Mr. O. Heywood's Cat. of ancient eminent ministers in Yorkshire, MS. penes me.





## GENEALOGICAL ITEMS OF THE KELLOGG FAMILY.

[By D. O. KELLOGG, member of N. E. Hist. Gen. Society.]

[Continued from Vol. XII, page 206.]

The hope expressed in the article, to which this is a continuation, that it might be the means of eliciting earlier, more correct, and more comprehensive genealogical items of the Kellogg family, has happily not been disappointed. Though the information gathered to this time, does not carry us back to the immigration of its progenitors from Europe, nor to its previous history, yet the progress made in that direction is highly satisfactory, and encourages the further hope that some more persevering hand, interested in the inquiry, will, with the materials now at command, pursue it to that result.

It will be seen, by this article, that the former supposition, that the first of the name, in this country, settled originally in Massachusetts, is probably erroneous. The earliest knowledge of the family now obtained, locates it in Connecticut. As early as 1639—only 19 years from the arrival of the Plymouth colony—the name is found on the records of Hartford in that State.

The writer is chiefly indebted for these additional items to Lucius M. Boltwood, Esq., of Amherst, Mass., and to the Hon. Ensign H. Kellogg, of Pittsfield, in the same State, to both of whom he returns his acknowledgments, with thanks. The latter remarks, in his correspondence, "he has little doubt that a vigorous inquirer might go up and down the Connecticut River, the home of the early emigrants and their immediate descendants, and put the American part of our family genealogy in a perfectly satisfactory light." Entirely concurring in this belief, the question arises, *who* will make the investigation? The sooner it is done, the easier it will be accomplished.

The former article began with STEPHEN KELLOGG, of Westfield, Mass., and indicated him as of the *first* generation, noting the successive generations from him, by the corresponding numerals. As we are now carried back one generation, the same numbers will be continued to the same generations, to avoid confusion, designating the generation of the father of Stephen by the superior letter <sup>A</sup>. In some instances the individuals then referred to will be re-introduced, for the purpose of adding such additional items as have since been gathered. With these preliminary remarks I proceed.

**82.** Lieut. JOSEPH<sup>A</sup> KELLOGG, makes his first cis-Atlantic appearance in Farmington, Ct., at an early period of the settlement of that town. Whence he came, and the date of his settlement there, has not been ascertained. He joined the church, in that town, Oct. 9, 1653. Removed to Boston in 1659, and there purchased a homestead. The Boston records show the registry of a deed, from Peter Oliver, merchant, to him, spelling his name *Kelog*, dated Oct. 9, 1659, describing him as "formerly of Farmington, but now of Boston, weaver," conveying a house and lot "fronting on the street leading to Roxbury,"—now Washington street. The place is so indefinitely described that it cannot, at this distance of time, be located. The records also show a mortgage from him, of a subsequent date, to Sergeant Thomas Clark of Boston, merchant, on the same place, for £100, payable within 5 years, with £10 annual rent till paid,



but do not disclose how he alienated it. Thence he removed to Hadley, Mass., about 1662, where he died about 1707. His will was dated 1707, and the inventory of his estate, in probate, bears date Feb. 4, 1708. His residence there was the place where the Rev. John Brown, D. D., subsequently lived and died, and on which Dea. Hitchcock now resides.

These further investigations have served to confirm the opinion, before expressed, that the family originally came from Scotland.

There was a Nathaniel Kellogg in Hartford, Ct., as early as 1639, who afterwards removed to Farmington. Whether he was father or brother of Joseph, or neither, does not appear. There was also a Samuel Kellogg, supposed to have been a brother, who settled in Hatfield. Daniel Kellogg, whose previous history is unknown, was settled in Norwalk, Ct., in 1655. He died there in 1688, leaving a large family of sons and daughters. Nothing has come to the writer's knowledge connecting him with the family of Lieut. Joseph; and yet it seems highly probable they had a common origin. The coincidence of family names, particularly that of Martin, which is found in almost every stock of Kelloggs in this country, is sufficient to make us suspect a relationship. For whatever items may be given of this latter family, I am indebted to A. S. Kellogg, Esq., of Vernon, Ct., who is, no doubt, able to fill up the record of this branch to a more satisfactory extent.

Lieut. *Joseph*<sup>1</sup> married 1st, *Joannah* —, who died in Hadley, Sept. 14, 1666; 2d, May 9, 1667, *Abigail Terry*, b. in Simsbury, Ct., Sept. 21, 1646, daughter of Dea. Stephen Terry of Dorchester, Windsor and Simsbury. She was living in 1715.

His children by his first marriage were:—(83) *Elizabeth*<sup>1</sup> b. Mar. 5, 1651, d. young;—(84) *Joseph*<sup>1</sup> b. Aug. 11, 1653, d. young;—(85) *Nathaniel*<sup>1</sup> baptized Oct. 29, 1654, d. young;—(86) *John*<sup>1</sup> bap. Dec. 29, 1656, m. 1st, Dec. 23, 1680, *Sarah Moody*, who d. 1689, in Farmington; 2d, *Ruth* —;—(87) *Martin*<sup>1</sup> m., 1st, Dec. 10, 1684, *Anna Hinsdill*; 2d, Feb. 1690, *Mrs. Sarah Lane*;—(88) *Edward*<sup>1</sup> b. Oct. 1, 1660, m. *Dorothy* —, and removed to Brookfield;—(89) *Samuel*<sup>1</sup> b. in Hadley, Sept. 28, 1662, m. Sept. 22, 1687, *Sarah Merrill*, of Boston, lived in Hartford, Ct., d. about 1717;—(90) *Joannah*<sup>1</sup> b. Dec. 8, 1664, m. Nov. 29, 1683, *John Smith* of Hadley;—(91) *Sarah*<sup>1</sup> b. in H. Aug. 27, 1666, m. April 27, 1686, *Samuel Ashley*, of Westfield.

By second marriage: (92, previously numbered 1,) *Stephen*<sup>1</sup> [†] b. Apr. 9, 1668; m. May 8, 1695, *Lydia Belding*; removed to and lived in Westfield, and d. there June 5, 1722, æt. 54, as appears from his monument now, or lately, in Westfield grave-yard. With him began the genealogy of the family, as will be perceived in the former article;—(93) *Nathaniel*<sup>1</sup> b. Oct. 8, 1669, m. June 28, 1692, *Sarah Boltwood*, resided many years in Hadley, 3d precinct, now Amherst, where he was one of the original members of the Congregational Church Nov. 7, 1739. He d. there Oct. 30, 1750, a. 81;—(94) *Abigail*<sup>1</sup> b. Oct. 9, 1671;—(95) *Elizabeth*<sup>1</sup> b. Oct. 9, 1673, m. Nov. 27, 1691, *John Nash*;—(96) *Prudence*<sup>1</sup> b. Oct. 14, 1675, m. April 18, 1699, *Dea. Abraham Merrill* of Hartford, and d. Sept. 21, 1747, æt. 72;—(97) *Ebenezer*<sup>1</sup> b. Nov. 22, 1677, is said to have removed to Colchester, Ct.;—(98) *Jonathan*<sup>1</sup> b. Dec. 25, 1679, removed to Colchester, where he d. Aug. 8, 1771, æ. 92;—(99) *Daniel*<sup>1</sup> b. March 22, 1681–2, d. July 5, 1684;—(100) *Joseph*<sup>1</sup> b. May 12, 1684, m. July 5, 1710, *Elizabeth Colton* of Springfield, lived in Hatfield, and d. Sept. 9, 1724;—(101) *Daniel*<sup>1</sup> b. June 10, 1686, did





not live to adult age ;—(102) *Ephraim*,<sup>1</sup> b. — 2, 1687, probably d. young.

92. STEPHEN<sup>1</sup> KELLOGG, by wife Lydia Belding, had : (103) *Stephen*,<sup>2</sup> b. Feb. 3, 1695, m. June 18, 1734, Mary Cook, and d. Dec. 1738 ;—(104) *Lydia*,<sup>2</sup> b. Jan. 24, 1697, perhaps m. Jan. 17, 1733–4, Benjamin Lewis of Colchester, Ct. ;—(105) *Moses*,<sup>2</sup> b. Oct. 26, 1700, d. Sept. 15, 1704 ;—(106) *Abigail*,<sup>2</sup> b. Dec. 27, 1702, probably m. Benj. Sheldon, to whom she was published Aug. 13, 1726 ;—(107) *Daniel*,<sup>2</sup> [†] b. Dec. 16, 1704, m. May 13, 1731, Hannah Noble of Sheffield, who was b. in Westfield, Oct. 11, 1707 ; he d. at Westfield Jan. 11, 1756 ;—(108) *Ephraim*,<sup>2</sup> b. July 2, 1707 ;—(109) *Mercy*,<sup>2</sup> b. Oct. 30, 1709 ;—(110) *Noah*,<sup>2</sup> b. Feb. 13, 1711, s. in Sheffield, had sons, one of whom, *Pliny*,<sup>3</sup> resided in the Black River country, N. Y., and d. there about 1830 ;—(111) *Silas*,<sup>2</sup> b. April 7, 1714, m. May 10, 1739, Ruth Root. He d. Jan. 24, 1792, aged 78. She d. Jan. 18, 1817, æ. 95 ;—(112) *Amos*,<sup>2</sup> [†] b. Sept. 30, 1716, m. May 27, 1747, Prudence Sedgwick, resided in Sheffield, and d. there Nov. 26, 1770, a. 54.

107. DEA. DANIEL<sup>2</sup> KELLOGG resided in Sheffield, and is said to have gone on the expedition of Montgomery to Quebec. This must be an error, that service having occurred in 1775. He probably went on Wolfe's expedition, and d. at Westfield on his return. He and Philip Callender were the first deacons in the church first established in Sheffield, under Rev. Jonathan Hubbard. By wife, Hannah Noble, he had : (113) *Hannah*,<sup>3</sup> b. May 15, 1732, d. May 26, 1732 ;—(114) *Hannah*,<sup>3</sup> b. June 25, 1734, d. Sept. 10, 1738 ;—(115) *Abigail*,<sup>3</sup> b. Oct. 29, 1736, d. Nov. 8, 1736 ;—(116) *Daniel*,<sup>3</sup> b. Nov. 11, 1737, d. Oct. 15, 1738 ;—(117) *Mercy*,<sup>3</sup> b. April 22, 1740, probably m. June 21, 1759, Joseph Callender of Sheffield ;—(118) *Stephen*,<sup>3</sup> b. June 26, 1742, probably m. Jan. 23, 1768, Mary Austin ;—(119) *Hannah*,<sup>3</sup> b. Aug. 10, 1744 ;—(120) *Daniel*,<sup>3</sup> b. Nov. 5, 1746, probably m. Rhoda —, and settled in Vermont. After his death she m. Jan. 8, 1778, Jesse Kellogg, and d. Sept. 14, 1813, a. 62 ;—(121) *Gideon*,<sup>3</sup> b. July 6, 1751, resided and d. in Sheffield, was deaf and mute.

112. AMOS<sup>2</sup> KELLOGG, by wife Prudence Sedgwick, had : (122) *Ebenezer*,<sup>3</sup> [†] b. Feb. 29, 1748, m. Dec. 3, 1772, Sarah Austin, who d. Mar. 1819, æt. 69. He d. May 10, 1827, æt. 80 ; lived and died in Sheffield ;—(123) *Josiah*,<sup>3</sup> b. April 15, 1750, d. Dec. 12, 1750 ;—(124) *Jesse*,<sup>3</sup> b. Aug. 28, 1751, m. Jan. 7, 1778, wid. Rhoda Kellogg ; l. and d. at Sheffield ;—(125) *Abigail*,<sup>3</sup> \* b. Nov. 23, 1752 ;—(126) *Prudence*,<sup>3</sup> \* b. Sept. 23, 1754 ;—(127) *Mary*,<sup>3</sup> \* b. Oct. 5, 1758 ;—(128) *Amos*,<sup>3</sup> b. Sept. 27, 1760, set. at Paris, Oneida Co., N. Y. ;—(129) *Aaron*,<sup>3</sup> b. July 19, 1762, set. at Paris, Oneida Co., N. Y. ;—(130) *Josiah*,<sup>3</sup> b. Aug. 12, 1764 ;—(131) *Joanna*,<sup>3</sup> \* b. July 4, 1766.

3. EPHRAIM<sup>3</sup> KELLOGG, (see vol. xii. p. 202), eldest son of Silas,<sup>2</sup> m. Ruth Hosmer about 1765, and d. in 1818, æt. 78. He s. on the farm in Sheffield occupied since his death by his son Elisha. He was in the Revolutionary army at the time of Burgoyne's defeat, having left home in harvest

\* One of these daughters m. Noah Hubbard, son of Jonathan. Another, who m. a Mr. Winslow and settled in Vermont, had sons, of whom are Rev. Hubbard Winslow of Geneva and Rev Gordon Winslow of Staten Island, N. Y.



time on the expedition. His wife used to relate, that farm labor was so scarce, that from a large crop, she hardly harvested grain enough to live on for the year. He left four sons and five daughters. (133) *Hosmer*,<sup>4</sup> m. and s. in Sheffield, d. Feb. 12, 1836; a deacon in the Congregational Church; (had thirteen children, nine of whom were living in 1844---six sons and three daughters---viz.: Albert,<sup>5</sup> Edwin,<sup>5</sup> Hosmer,<sup>5</sup> George,<sup>5</sup> and Charles,<sup>5</sup> all merchants s. in White Pigeon, Mich., and Norman,<sup>5</sup> a Presbyterian clergyman, s. in Mishawaka, Ind.; Harriet<sup>5</sup> m. Frederick Brown, lived in Sheffield; Ruth,<sup>5</sup> in White Pigeon; and Maria<sup>5</sup> m. — Chapin, and settled in Uxbridge, Mass. Charles was drowned in St. Joseph's river);---(134) *Ephraim*,<sup>4</sup> m. and s. in Sheffield, d. in 1844. (Had three sons and three daughters, viz.: Nelson<sup>5</sup> s. in Sheffield; Edburgh,<sup>5</sup> s. in Newburgh, Ill.; Ephraim,<sup>5</sup> a clergyman, in Avon, N. Y.; Adelia,<sup>5</sup> m. — Stevens, in Richmond, N. Y.; Jane,<sup>5</sup> m. — Richards, Lenox, Ms.; and Eleanor,<sup>5</sup> m. — Callender, Sheffield);—(135) *Elisha*,<sup>4</sup> m. Jane Saxton, d. in Sheffield, 1857. (Had three sons and two daughters, viz.: Frederick,<sup>5</sup> s. in Newburgh, N. Y.; Hon. Ensign H.<sup>5</sup> in Pittsfield, Ms., counsellor at law, has been much in Public life, having been Speaker of the House of Representatives, and Senator in the Massachusetts Legislature, besides serving in various other responsible offices; James E.<sup>5</sup> in Sheffield; Mary,<sup>5</sup> m. — Ward, in Bergen, N. Y.; and Ruth,<sup>5</sup> m. — Arnold, in Sheffield);—(136) *Donny*,<sup>4</sup> m. and s. in Sennett, N. Y., then in Phelps, N. Y., and when he removed from thence is not known. Had two sons and two daughters—Augustus,<sup>5</sup> s. in Sheffield; Milton,<sup>5</sup> in White Pigeon; Catherine,<sup>5</sup> in Sheffield; and Caroline<sup>5</sup> d. in 1833;—(136) *Vienna*,<sup>4</sup> m. — Dibble, s. in Bergen, N. Y., d. in 1838;—(137) *Esther*,<sup>4</sup> m. Oliver Porter, d. in Paris, N. Y., in 1827;—(138) *Sarah*,<sup>4</sup> m. Hosea Bills, s. in Sheffield;—(139) *Mary*,<sup>4</sup> m. Edmund Fellows, s. in Weedsport, N. Y.;—(140) *Urania*,<sup>4</sup> m. Amos Bacon, s. in Dundee, Mich.

4. ENOS<sup>3</sup> KELLOGG, 2d son of Silas,<sup>2</sup> m. Abigail Seymour, s. in Sheffield, removed to Hubbardston, Vt., and thence to Batavia, N. Y., where he d. in 1803. Had children: (142) *Lucyne*,<sup>4</sup> b. Aug. 21, 1766, m. Jonathan Burrall, s. in Sheffield, thence in Salisbury, N. Y., and d. there in 1839;—(143) *Orsamus*,<sup>4</sup> b. May 12, 1768, s. in Illinois;—(144) *Eleanor*,<sup>4</sup> b. Feb. 4, 1770;—(145) *Abigail*<sup>4</sup> and (146) *Ruth*<sup>4</sup> b. June 12, 1774;—(147) *Enos*,<sup>4</sup> b. April 24, 1776, prob. d. in Mobile, Ala.;—(149) *Seymour*,<sup>4</sup> b. March 21, 1779, s. in Illinois;—(150) *Elisha*,<sup>4</sup> s. in Ohio, d. about 1820;—(151) *Ira*,<sup>4</sup> s. in Michigan.

10. SILAS<sup>3</sup> KELLOGG, youngest son of Silas,<sup>2</sup> who m. Rhoda Root, and resided in Sheffield, d. in 1836, æt. 79, had: (152) *Chauncey*,<sup>4</sup> lived and d. in Sheffield;—(153) *Norman*,<sup>4</sup> s. in Sheffield;—(154) *George*,<sup>4</sup> resides in Erie, Pa., merchant;---(155) *Silas R.*,<sup>4</sup> resides in Sheffield, physician;---(156) *John*,<sup>4</sup> d. at the south;---(157) *Rhoda*,<sup>4</sup> m. Consider Morgan, s. in Sheffield;---(158) *Frances*,<sup>4</sup> m. Jonathan Church, s. in Sheffield;---(159) *Maria*,<sup>4</sup> m. Jay Shears, s. in Sheffield;---(160) *Nancy*,<sup>4</sup> m. — Flint, s. in Reading, Mass.

122. EBENEZER<sup>3</sup> KELLOGG, son of Amos,<sup>2</sup> who m. Sarah Austin, had, (161) *Amasa*,<sup>4</sup> b. April 2, 1774, d. Nov. 4, 1775;—(162) *Wealthy*,<sup>4</sup> b. Dec. 13, 1775;—(163) *Amasa*,<sup>4</sup> b. Feb. 5, 1777;—(164) *Amos*,<sup>4</sup> b. Nov. 18, 1778;—(165) *Ebenezer*,<sup>4</sup> b. Nov. 5, 1780;—(166) *Sarah*,<sup>4</sup> b. May 21, 1783;—(167) *Henry*,<sup>4</sup> b. June 6, 1786, d. in Sheffield March 19, 1813.





5. ASA<sup>3</sup> KELLOGG, son of Silas,<sup>2</sup> m. Lucy Powell, Feb. 27, 1766.

14. MARTIN<sup>4</sup> KELLOGG, son of Asa,<sup>3</sup> had three sons: *Cassius*,<sup>5</sup> of Mexico, N. Y.; Rev. *Martin Powell*,<sup>5</sup> residing in Ohio; and Rev. *Lewis*,<sup>5</sup> a clergyman lately s. in. Whitehall, N. Y.

19. ALEXANDER CYRUS<sup>4</sup> KELLOGG, son of Asa,<sup>3</sup> had daughters, *Maria*<sup>5</sup> who m. 1st, Charles Mills, 2d, Dr. Graves, resides in Corning, N. Y.; *Margaret*,<sup>5</sup> m. Charles E. Osborne, resides in Corning, N. Y.; and sons, *Alexander*<sup>5</sup> and *Cyrus*.<sup>5</sup>

43. DWIGHT<sup>5</sup> KELLOGG, son of Charles,<sup>4</sup> (15) d. at Yonkers, N. Y., Aug. 19, 1859, æ. 62.

49. DAN W.<sup>5</sup> KELLOGG, son of Charles,<sup>4</sup> (15) has one son, *Charles Dor*,<sup>6</sup> b. July 3, 1842, member of Princeton College, N. J.; and one dau. *Emma Louise*,<sup>6</sup> b. July 12, 1858. Had two sons who d. early, *George Dwight*,<sup>6</sup> b. Feb. 28, 1836, d. May 3, 1837, and *Augustus Fake*,<sup>6</sup> b. June 17, 1852, d. April 12, 1858.

The records of Sheffield show several families of the name that the writer has been unable to trace, who, no doubt, descended from the same stock. Will not some of their descendants show *where* they belong? With the publication of this, the further investigation of the subject will be resigned to other hands. *William Kellogg* m. Nov. 11, 1747, *Keziah Dewey*; *Nathan Loomis K.* m. Aug. 1752, *Diadama Austin*. *Timothy m. Keziah* ———; *Jason m. Miriam* ———; *Joel m. Susanna* ———; *Jacob m. April*, 1758, *Mary Harmon*; and *Stephen m. Mindwell* ———. All these had children from 1747 to 1790.

Many of the name are now residing in Hadley, Amherst, New Salem, &c., Mass., descendants, probably, of Nathaniel,<sup>1</sup> (85), son of Lieut. Joseph,<sup>4</sup> (82). From this branch it is believed descended Rev. David, D.D., of Framingham; Hon. Daniel, LL.D., of Brattleboro', Vt., many years Judge of the Supreme Court of that State; and Henry, Counsellor-at-law, of Bennington, Vt., brother of the latter.

For what follows the writer hopes he may not be regarded, in any quarter, as trespassing on the prerogatives or sensibilities of the other branch, to which he claims kindred. His chief object is to make such a beginning as shall stimulate others, more directly concerned, to pursue the investigation, until the genealogy of the entire family shall have been recovered and traced to its European origin.

#### THE CONNECTICUT BRANCH OF KELLOGGS.

174. DANIEL<sup>1</sup> KELLOGG of Norwalk, Ct., to whom reference has already been made, was there in 1655; was selectman in 1670; d. in 1688. Inventory dated Dec. 5, 1688, £400. Nothing is ascertained of his origin, or connecting him, certainly, with other families of the name in Ct. or Mass. He m., 1st ———, who d. 1664 or 1665; 2d, in 1665, *Bridget Bouton*, dau. of John, a French protestant, who d. in 1689.

Children by first marriage: (175) *Mary*,<sup>2</sup> b. ——— 1662-3, m. 1680, *Joseph Platt* of Milford; (176) *Rachel*,<sup>2</sup> b. Feb. 1663-4, m. *Abraham Nichols*.

Children by second marriage: (177) *Sarah*,<sup>2</sup> b. Feb. 1665-6, m. *Daniel Brinsmade*; — (178) *Elizabeth*,<sup>2</sup> b. Aug. 1668, d. 1690. Part of



her estate was at Wallingford;—(179) *Daniel*,<sup>2</sup>[†] b. May 7, 1671, m. —, name unknown;—(180) *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup>[†] b. Feb. 1674, m. Sep. 6, 1707, Sarah Platt, dau. of Dea. John;—(181) *Lydia*,<sup>2</sup> b. April, 1676, m. John Clerke;—(182) *Benjamin*,<sup>2</sup> b. Mar. 1678, d. 1702, æ. 24. Inventory Nov. 2, £166;—(183) *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup>[†] b. Mar. 1678, m. 1st, Sarah Plum; 2d, Mary Lyon.

**179. DANIEL<sup>2</sup> KELLOGG** lived in Norwalk, and d. about 1709, æ. 38. Inventory, July, 28, 1709, £500, gives names and ages of five children: (184) *Daniel*,<sup>3</sup>[†] b. March 7, 1699, m. Eunice Jarvis;—(185) *John*,<sup>3</sup> b. 1701, m. Jan. 1, 1729-30, Ann Coley of Fairfield; resided in Norwalk, and d. April 17, 1740, æ. 39; inventory, £1,500; widow m. — Hayes; (had Ezra,<sup>4</sup> b. 1731; Mary,<sup>4</sup> b. 1732-3; Ann,<sup>4</sup> b. 1734; John,<sup>4</sup> b. 1737; Seth,<sup>4</sup> b. 1739-40. Ezra and Seth were probably of Danbury, Ct., Feb. 12, 1755);—(186) *Benjamin*,<sup>3</sup> b. 1704, had sons Samuel<sup>4</sup> and Justus.<sup>4</sup> He r. in Wallingford, Ct., May 13, 1725;—(187) *Johannah*,<sup>3</sup> b. 1706;—(188) *Eliasaph*,<sup>3</sup> b. July, 1709, m. 1734, Rachel Benedick, dau. of Ensign Thomas, had nine children, b. 1735-1749, viz.: Joanna<sup>4</sup>, Rachel,<sup>4</sup> Rachel 2d,<sup>4</sup> Lydia,<sup>4</sup> Esther,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>4</sup> Eliasaph,<sup>4</sup> Milisan,<sup>4</sup> and Deborah.<sup>4</sup>

**180 SAMUEL<sup>2</sup> KELLOGG**, who m. Sarah Platt, had (189) *Sarah*,<sup>3</sup> b. Sept. 26, 1705;—(190) *Samuel*,<sup>3</sup> b. Dec. 23, 1706, m. Ann —. He d. 1754, æ. 48. The distribution of his estate names seven daughters: Lois,<sup>4</sup> m. Benjamin Whitna, Ann,<sup>4</sup> m. Nathan Jarvis, Ruth,<sup>4</sup> Elizabeth<sup>4</sup> m. Matthew Reid, Mary,<sup>4</sup> Esther,<sup>4</sup> Sarah.<sup>4</sup> Perhaps there were sons, Stephen<sup>4</sup> and others;—(191) *Mary*,<sup>3</sup> b. June 29, 1708;—(192) *Martin*,<sup>3</sup> b. March 23, 1711, d. July, 1756, æ. 45. His will names Mercy his wife, and five children; Eliphalet,<sup>4</sup> Mercy,<sup>4</sup> Martin,<sup>4</sup> Samuel,<sup>4</sup> and Nathan.<sup>4</sup> The latter m. Rachel Carter;—(193) *Abigail*,<sup>3</sup> b. Jan. 19, 1712-13;—(194) *Lydia*,<sup>3</sup> b. Oct. 30, 1715;—(195) *Gideon*,<sup>3</sup> b. Dec. 5, 1717, d. Sept. 1771, æ. 54. Had Israel,<sup>4</sup> Gideon,<sup>4</sup> Samuel,<sup>4</sup> and perhaps others;—(196) *Epenetus*,<sup>3</sup> b. June 26, 1719, d. June 19, 1774, æ. 55. He m. Jemima —, who d. June 9, 1789, æ. 70—see grave stones in Norwalk—had Epenetus,<sup>4</sup> Lydia,<sup>4</sup> b. 1763, d. May 7, 1779, æ. 16, and probably others.

**183. JOSEPH<sup>2</sup> KELLOGG** m. 1st, Nov. 25, 1702, Sarah Plum of Milford, dau. of Dea. John, who d. Aug. 17, 1712; 2d, Oct. 10, 1712, Mrs. Mary Lyon of Norwalk, widow of Andrew. He resided in Norwalk, and d. about 1721. Children named in the distribution of his estate, June 21, 1721:—(197) *Elizabeth*,<sup>3</sup> b. Oct. 5, 1703;—(198) *Sarah*,<sup>3</sup> b. April 5, 1706;—(199) *Joseph*,<sup>3</sup> b. Sept. 26, 1707, d. 1731, æ. 24;—(200) *Rachel*,<sup>3</sup> b. July 15, 1710, m. 1729, William Reed, had Joseph<sup>4</sup> and William<sup>4</sup>;—(201) *Hannah*,<sup>3</sup> b. Aug. 1, 1712;—(202) *David*,<sup>3</sup>[†] b. Sept. 28, 1715, m. Feb. 28, 1733-4, Judith Raymond of N., dau. of Daniel: (Had Mary,<sup>4</sup> b. — 1734; Rachel,<sup>4</sup> b. 1737; Judith,<sup>4</sup> b. 1739; Joseph,<sup>4</sup> b. 1741-2);—(203) *Benjamin*,<sup>3</sup> b. Sept. 26, 1717.

**184. DANIEL<sup>3</sup> KELLOGG** lived in Norwalk, d. Dec. 2, 1762, æ. 63. He m. 172-, Eunice Jarvis of Huntington, L. I., who d. Nov. 19, 1767, æ. 63. They had: (204) *Daniel*,<sup>4</sup> (had Ebenezer,<sup>5</sup> Daniel,<sup>5</sup> Elijah,<sup>5</sup> Nathan Fairchild,<sup>5</sup> Mabel<sup>5</sup> m. — Nash and d. 1833, perhaps others);—(205) *Elizabeth*,<sup>4</sup> unm. in 1762;—(206) *Jarvis*,<sup>4</sup> b. 1731, m. Hannah —. He d. March 22, 1815, æ. 84. She d. June 19, 1832, æ. 89. (Had a son Jarvis,<sup>5</sup> deacon at N., d. July 18, 1831, æ. 64; m. 1792, Mercy





Sellick, who d. April 23, 1850, æ. 80. Another son Charles,<sup>5</sup> b. June 17, 1800, r. in N.) ;—(207) *Millicent*,<sup>4</sup> m. before 1762 ;—(208) *Ebenezer*,<sup>4</sup> [†] b. April 5, 1737, m. Hannah Wright ;—(209) *Eunice*,<sup>4</sup> m. and d. before her father, leaving children ;—(210) *Sarah*,<sup>4</sup> m. before 1762 ;—(211) *Abigail*,<sup>4</sup> unm. in 1762.

These eight children are named in the will of their father, dated Jan. 15, 1762. If there are others, they d. before him, probably unmarried.

**208.** REV. EBENEZER KELLOGG, who m. Oct. 20, 1763, Hannah Wright of N., dau. of Rev. Ebenezer Wright of Stamford, and Hannah Allyn, graduated at Yale College 1757, and was ordained Pastor at North Bolton, now Vernon, Ct., Nov. 24, 1762, d. at that place Sept. 3, 1817, a. 80, in the 55th year of his ministry. She d. June 7, 1807, æ. 67.

They had six children : (212) *Ebenezer*,<sup>5</sup> [†] b. Oct. 21, 1764, m. Abigail Olmsted, and others ;—(213) *Daniel*,<sup>5</sup> b. June 25, 1766, m. Susannah Griggs of Tolland, Ct., d. Feb. 20, 1855, a. 88. (Had a large family, of whom are Edmund B.<sup>6</sup> b. May 27, 1809, and Elijah C.<sup>6</sup>, both Lithographers in Hartford) ;—(214) *Hannah*,<sup>5</sup> b. May 24, 1768, m. Dea. Phineas Tallcott, d. 1836 ;—(215) *Thomas Wright*,<sup>5</sup> b. June 24, 1770, m. Mary Hubbard. He d. 1836 : was prominent in town affairs : left a large family ;—(216) *Eunice*,<sup>5</sup> b. Nov. 15, 1773, m. Scottoway Hinkley, M. D., d. 1824 ;—(217) *Elizabeth*,<sup>5</sup> b. Nov. 9, 1781, d. July 15, 1784.

**212.** EBENEZER<sup>5</sup> KELLOGG, Esq., lived in Vernon ; held various town offices, and was rep. to the Legislature. He d. May 10, 1812, a. 47. Was thrice m.: 1st, Abigail Olmsted of E. Hartford, dau. Nathaniel Olmsted and Sarah Pitkin, she d. Jan. 29, 1797, æ. 38 ; m. 2d, Hannah Olmsted, dau. of Ashbel and Hannah ; 3d, Elizabeth Sheldon, who still survives.

Had twelve children : (218) *Ebenezer*,<sup>6</sup> b. Oct. 25, 1789, graduate of Yale College 1810, Professor in Williams College for 29 years, d. Oct. 2, 1846, æ. 57 ;—(219) *Martin*,<sup>6</sup> b. Nov. 6, 1791, d. in the army at New London, Oct. 1, 1814, æ. 23 ;—(220) *George*,<sup>6</sup> b. March 3, 1793, manufacturer at Rockville, Ct. Has had five children : Ebenezer Noble,<sup>7</sup> wool-dealer, Hartford : names of others unknown ;—(221) *Allyn*,<sup>6</sup> b. Aug. 17, 1794, farmer in Vernon : (has two sons, Allyn Stanley,<sup>7</sup> grad. Williams College 1846 ; Martin,<sup>7</sup> grad. Yale College 1850, now a clergyman at Grass Valley, Cal.) ;—(222) *Nathaniel Olmsted*,<sup>6</sup> b. Feb. 26, 1796, manufacturer in Vernon, has been rep. and senator in the Ct. legislature, d. May 13, 1854, a. 58. Left no children

**202.** Capt. JOSEPH<sup>4</sup> KELLOGG, b. in Connecticut 1742, d. at Somers, in that State, 1795, whose family genealogy has been communicated, appears to have descended directly from Daniel<sup>1</sup> (174) of Norwalk. Information from one of his descendants gives the name of *Joseph* as his grandfather, and states that the latter was carried away by the Indians and lived with them, a captive in the wilderness, six years. The name thus given places him in this descent as the son of *David*<sup>2</sup> (202), the son of *Joseph*<sup>2</sup> (183), the son of *Daniel*.<sup>1</sup> Capt. Joseph<sup>4</sup> is said to have served in the revolutionary army under Gen. Washington.

He m. Nov. 2, 1772, Lucy Warner, and had ten children : (223) *Joseph*,<sup>4</sup> b. Aug. 26, 1773, d. young ;—(224) *Lucy*,<sup>4</sup> b. Feb. 8, 1775, d. young ;—(225) *Lucy* 2,<sup>4</sup> b. Jan. 21, 1777 ;—(226) *Joseph* 2,<sup>4</sup> b. April 3, 1779 ;—(227) *Martin*,<sup>4</sup> b. Nov. 21, 1780 ;—(228) *Horace*,<sup>4</sup> b. Aug. 31,



1783;—(229) *Jonathan Dwight*,<sup>4</sup> b. Sept. 11, 1785;—(230) *Daniel W.*<sup>4</sup> b. Oct. 31, 1787;—(231) *William*,<sup>4</sup> b. Nov. —, 1790;—(232) *Samuel*,<sup>4</sup> b. Dec. —, 1795.

MISCELLANEOUS ITEMS FROM THE RECORDS OF SHEFFIELD, MASS.—The first town meeting in Sheffield was held by direction of the government of the Colony of Massachusetts, January 16, 1733, at the house of Obadiah Noble, and Daniel Kellogg, John Smith and Philip Callender were chosen Selectmen.

The name of KELLOGG appears upon the records of the town as one of the first settlers. This is believed to be the same Daniel Kellogg. He was elected Deacon in the first Congregational Church in the town, in 1735, at the organization of that church.

In 1735 a Meeting-house was ordered by the town to be built, 44 by 35 feet, and on the 22d Oct. in that year, Jonathan Hubbard, a graduate of Yale College, of the class of 1724, was ordained the first minister of Sheffield by a council of ministers and delegates from Litchfield, Ct., Springfield, Enfield, Northampton and Sunderland, Mass.

(2) SILAS<sup>2</sup> KELLOGG was elected a Deacon of the same church, after 1753, the date not given. He was one of the Delegates "at a Congress of the Deputies of the several towns, within said county (Berkshire), held at Stockbridge July, 6, 1774, to take into consideration the right of the British Parliament to tax Americans."

By the records it appears that Sheffield raised almost twice as many men "to serve during the war" as any other town in the county.

In 1750 a Grammar School was commenced in the town.

In 1794, the first Post-office was established.

## LETTER TO EBENEZER CLAPP.

To Mr. Ebenezer Clap  
In Dorchester.  
Pr Mr. Goodwill.

Newport May 29<sup>th</sup> 1746.

Mr Ebenezer Clapp

Sr Yours of the 12<sup>th</sup> Instant have Rec<sup>d</sup> and According to Advice of the Ministers with your self their in Contain<sup>d</sup> our Church was Called Together and your letter laid before them, and upon Consideration of the same, our Church have Voted that they Comply with the directions and Counsells their in given, and, accordingly they have Chose three men of the Church, A Committee to Receive the Charity Box with the Money and lay the money out in lands to the best advantage they Can (after paying the subscription to the Rev<sup>d</sup> Mr Torrys Meetinghouse that our Decs<sup>d</sup> Pastor y<sup>e</sup> Rev<sup>d</sup> Mr Clap sign<sup>d</sup> to) and the yearly Income of said lands to be laid out in Books and Distributed as in your letter, our Church have also order<sup>d</sup> that the Top Stone for our aged and Rev<sup>d</sup> Pastor Dec<sup>d</sup> Mr Clap be paid for by the Congregation and not out of said Money Contain<sup>d</sup> in said Box, they have Impower<sup>d</sup> the Above Committee to give a full Discharge to the Heirs of our Dec<sup>d</sup> Pastor for all the Church Stock that Might be In his hands at his Decease. We beg an Intrest in your Prayers for us in our bereav<sup>d</sup> Estate and Remain your friends and Hum<sup>bl</sup> serv<sup>ts</sup>

Sign<sup>d</sup> in behalf of the Church

|    |                           |             |
|----|---------------------------|-------------|
| Pr | Eln <sup>th</sup> Hammond | } Committee |
|    | David Moore               |             |
|    | Tho <sup>a</sup> Cranston |             |

1917-1918. (Continued from page 100)  
The following table shows the results of the  
survey conducted in 1917-1918.

The results of the survey conducted in 1917-1918  
show that the majority of the respondents  
were in favor of the proposed changes.



RECORD OF THE BIRTHS, MARRIAGES AND DEATHS OF  
THE FIRST PROPRIETORS OF LANDS IN MIDDLETOWN,  
CT.

[Copied from the Records of Middletown, Ct., Vol. I. Communicated by SAMUEL H. PARSONS, of Middletown, Ct.]

(Concluded from page 68.)

John Scovel m. Mary Lucas, Feb. 9, 1697-8. He d. Dec. 12, 1712. Children born between 1697 and 1707: Johannah, John, Mary, Elizabeth, William and Ebenezer.

Edward Shepard m. Abigail Savage, April 14, 1687. He d. Sept. 9, 1711. Abigail, (the widow of Edward), d. Oct. 16, 1719. Children born between 1688-9 and 1692: John, Edward and Samuel; Edward, [the son,] d. April 24, 1721.

James, son to James and Ann Shipman, b. Aug. 29, 1717, d. Nov. 4, 1717.

Jonathan Sleed m. Thankful Cornell, July 6, 1710. He d. Dec. 9, 1757; she d. 1758, June 1. Children between 1711 and 1727: John, Abigail, Elizabeth, Thankful, Martha, Mary, Daniel, George.

John Sleed, Sen., d. Oct. 11, 1719.

Jonathan Smith m. Alice Leek, Dec. 25, 1695. Children between 1697 and 1711: Jonathan, 1697; Alice, 1700; Francis, 1705; Abigail, 1711.

Abraham Smith m. Hope Stow, 13 Feb. 1677. She d. Nov. 17, 1678. Samuel b. Nov. 2, 1678, d. Nov. 12, 1678.

Ebenezer Smith and Mary, his wife. Children born between 1704 and 1718: Mary 1704, Martha 1705-6, David 1709-10, Ebenezer, Sarah, Ruth, Eunice.

William Southmayd m. Esther Hamlin, Oct. 1673. Children born between 1674 and 1682: William, 1674; John, 1676; William, 1679; Giles, 168-; Hester, Oct. 28, 168-, d. 1682. Esther, wife to William Southmayd, d. Nov. 11, 1682. He m. Margaret —. Allen, son of William and Margaret, b. 1685, Daniel 1687, Margaret 1691, Anna 1693, Joseph 1695, William 1698, Mellicent 1700, d. 1717. William Southmayd, sen., d. Dec. 4, 1702. Margaret, his widow, d. March, 16, 1732-3.

Richard Spelman and Alice, his wife. Children b. between 1701 and 1716-17: Mary, Daniel, Richard, John, Thomas, Samuel.

James Stancliff's Records of Births, between 1686 and 1712: William, Martha, James, Sarah, William, James. James Stancliff, senr., d. Oct. 3, 1712. His widow d. Dec. 30, 1712.

William Stancliff m. Olive Wright, widow of Jonas Wright, March 30, 1710. James b. Sept. 20, 1712. Olive, wife of William, d. Nov. 7, 1719.

William Stancliff m. Esther Adams, of Hartford, Oct. 5, 1721. Children born: William 1722, Samuel 1724, Oliver 1726, Esther 1727, Jerusha 1729-30, Solomon 1732, Josias 1734, Olive 1737, Joseph 1739.

James Stancliff m. Abigail Bevins, April 8, 1714. Children born between 1715 and 1726-7: Abigail, Mary, Martha, Sarah, James, Sibbil, Benoni, b. 1726-7, d. March 5, 1726-7.

Hannah Starr, dau. to Comfort Starr, b. March 24, 1673-4. Joseph b. 1676, Benjamin 1679, Rachel 1681, Thomas 1684, Daniel 1689. Comfort Starr, senr., d. Oct. 18, 1693.



Joseph Starr m. Abigail Belden, June 24, 1697. Children b. between 1698 and 1722: Joseph, Daniel, Samuel, Thomas, Nathaniel, Abigail, Elizabeth, Jehoshaphat, Comfort.

Mr. Thomas Stevens, senr., d. Sept. 9, 1714.

Thomas Stevens m. Abigail Brown, Oct. 4, 1720. Aaron, Hannah, Thomas, Aaron, Robert, John, b. between 1722-3 and 1731.

George Stocking and Elizabeth, his wife, their Records of births. Stephen b. 1694, Elizabeth 1696-7, Samuel 1700, Bethiah 1703, George 1705, Nathaniel 1709. George, senr., d. Feb. 17, 1713-14.

The children of Deacon Samuel Stocking: Samuel b. Oct. 19, 1656; Bethiah, Oct. 10, 1658; John, Sept. 24, 1660; Lydia, Jan. 20, 1662; George, Feb. 20, 1664; Ebenezer, Feb. 23, 1666; Stephen, March 28, 1673; Daniel, April 14, 1677. Deacon Samuel Stocking d. Dec. 31, 1683. Lands recorded in his name, Nov. 16, 1655, vol. 1, p. 14.

Daniel Stocking m. Jane Moold, Aug. 27, 1700. Their children are: Daniel, Joseph, Ebenezer, John, Jonathan, Elisha, Jane, b. between 1701 and 1711.

The Record of the births of the children of Mr. Samuel Stow, by his wife Hope, the daughter of Mr. William Fletcher: John, b. at Charlestown, Mass., 16 June, 1650; Ichabod, b. 20 Feb. 1652; Hope, b. 4 Feb. 1656; Dorothy, b. Aug. 1, 1659; Elizabeth, b. Aug. 1, 1662; Thankful, b. May, 1664; Rachel, b. 13 March, 1666-7. The Rev. Mr. Samuel Stow d. May 8, 1704.

Thomas Stow m. Bethiah Stocking, Oct. 16, 1675. Bethiah b. April 6, 1678; Samuel, Oct. 1682; Bethiah, Feb. 22, 1684; Mary, Aug. 1688; Thomas, May 7, 1692; Hannah, Feb. 11, 1695-6; Joseph, Aug. 5, 1703. Bethiah, the wife of Thomas Stow, d. Nov. 6, 1732, in the 75th year of her age.

Mary Stow, the wife of Thomas Stow, sen., d. Aug. 21, 1680.

James Tappin, senr., d. Aug. 6, 1712. Anna, (his widow), d. Feb. 7, 1731-2. Anna, b. Sept. 29, 1662; James, b. Aug. 19, 1665, m. Anna Ward, Feb. 4, 1692-3; Mary, b. Aug. 18, 1668; Elizabeth, b. Aug. 3, 1673, d. Feb. 18, 1673-4. Lands recorded Feb. 9, 1666, vol. 1, p. 51.

Children of Edward Turner and Mary, his wife: Mary, b. Nov. 5, 1665; Elizabeth, b. Dec. 14, 1668; John, b. Aug. 8, 1669; Stephen, b. Nov. 27, 1671; Abigail, b. Sept. 10, 1673; Hannah, b. June 20, 1675; Richard, b. March 4, 1678-9. Edward Turner, senr., died April 4, 1717. Lands recorded July 13, 1666, vol. 1, p. 48.

Children of Edward Turner, junr., and the widow of John Blake: Abigail, b. Oct. 11, 1694; Stephen, b. Aug. 26, 169-. Sarah, widow of Edward Turner, formerly of John Blake, d. Dec. 16, 1726.

Richard Turner, m. Hannah Bidwell, July 18, 1717. Children: Edward, b. 1718, d. 1727-8, Sanford 1719, Richard 1722. Hannah, wife of Richard, d. Aug. 22, 1725. Richard, senr., m. Sarah Hubbard, 1735.

William Ward. Lands recorded, Feb. 15, 1659, vol. 1, p. 27. William, son to William Ward and Sarah his wife, b. June 24, 1659, d. June 20, 1661. William Ward, senr., m. Phebe —, March 28, 1660. Thomas, b. Feb. 7, 1660-1; Phebe, b. April 17, 1663; William, b. Aug. 2, 1665; Sarah, b. Dec. 18, 1667; Dorothy, b. March 5, 1671; Susanna, b. June 6, 1674; John, b. May 12, 1678. Ensign William Ward d. March 28, 1690; Phebe, his wife, Sept. 1, 1691.

John Ward m. Mary Harris, April 18, 1664. John, b. Nov. 15, 1665;





Andrew, b. Dec. 1, 1667; Esther, b. Dec. 15, 1669; Mary, b. Aug. 1672; William, b. June 30, 1674. Lands recorded to John Ward, junr., May 24, 1665, vol. 1, p. 44. John and William Ward came from Rowley.

Thomas Ward m. Hannah Tappin, Dec. 6, 1683.

James Ward, m. Elizabeth Rockwell, Feb. 1, 1693-4.

Capt. Thomas Ward m. Mrs. Elizabeth Browel, (?) of Newport, R. I., 1714. He died June 2, 1728, aged 68.

John Ward m. Margaret Hubbard, March 18, 1713-14. He died July 8, 1761. Margaret, his wife, d. April 10, 1769, aged 93.

Sergeant William Ward m. Abigail Collins, July 9, 1702. He d. March 28, 1761; she d. Aug. 14, 1776.

Thomas Ward m. Rebecca Burnham, of Hartford, Aug. 28, 1707; she d. Oct. 15, 1723. He m. Deborah (Stow?) of Guilford, Dec. 24, 1724.

William Ward m. Francis Hall, Oct. 23, 1706, in Westchester county, state of New York; she d. Dec. 29, 1729. He then m. the widow of Nathaniel Stow; she d. 1759.

Samuel Ward m. Elizabeth Atkins, Aug. 10, 1710.

Andrew Warner. Lands recorded March 5, 1666, vol. 1, p. 52. Samuel b. Aug. 1659, d. Dec. 1659; Abigail, b. Dec. 3, 1660; Andrew, b. March, 1662, d. April 9, 1726; John, b. Sept. 1667, d. Sept. 1667; Mary, b. April, 1664; Hannah, b. Nov. 14, 1668, d. Dec. 6, 1730; John, b. April 8, 1671; Joseph, b. Feb. 20, 1672; Rebecca, b. July 2, 1675. Andrew Warner, senr., d. 26 Jan. 1681. Rebecca, the widow of Andrew Warner, and afterwards the widow of Jeremiah Adams, of Hartford, d. June 25, 1715, aged 77 years.

Robert Warner m. Elizabeth Grant, Feb. 1654. Lands recorded Jan. 10, 1655, vol. 1, p. 17. Samuel, b. Sept. 1656, d. Nov. 1662; Seth, b. March 1, 1658; Elizabeth, b. March, 1660; John, b. 1 Feb. 1662, d. Dec. 2, 1711; Mary, b. Sept. 1664; Sarah, b. 6 March, 1669-70. Mehitable, b. 21 Nov. 1673; Ruth, b. Nov. 1675, daughter of Deliverance and Robert; Bethiah, b. 8 Oct. 1680, daughter of Deliverance and Robert; Samuel, b. 19 May, 1683, d. May 6, 1732. Elizabeth, the wife of Robert, d. Dec. 26, 1673. Deliverance Bissell, the 2d wife of Robert, d. June 12, 1718. Robert Warner, senr., d. April 10, 1690.

John Warner, (weaver) m. Ann Ward, Dec. 14, 1669. Ann, b. June 9, 1702, d. June 19, 1702; Abigail, b. Nov. 18, 1704; John, b. March 31, 1706-7; Jabez, b. March 30, 1710; Andrew, b. Sept. 14, 1713; Ann, b. April 12, 1716; Mary, b. Nov. 14, 1720. Ann, the wife of Capt. John Warner, d. March 8, 1737-8. Capt. John Warner d. August 5, 1743.

John Warner, senr., m. Silence, the widow of Ephraim Wilcox, July, 1715. Hannah, b. Sept. 10, 1716; John, b. March 14, 1718-19. John Warner, senr., d. March 13, 1743.

Joseph Warner m. Sarah Hurlbutt, June 16, 1703.

Seth Warner m. Mary Ward, Dec. 25, 16—. Mary, b. Dec. 1, 1687; Robert, b. June 22, 1692; Samuel, b. Feb. 6, 169—; Seth, b. July 29, 1705, d. July 13, 1729. Seth Warner, senr., d. Nov. 28, 1713. Mary Warner, the widow of Seth Warner, senr., d. July 17, 1729.

Jonathan Warner m. Elizabeth Ranny, Aug. 4, 1698. Jonathan, b. July 2, 1699, d. July 6, 1701; John, b. Aug. 16, 171—, d. 171—.

Samuel Warner m. Susannah Hall, Nov. 13, 1712. Samuel b. Nov.



27, 1713, d. Dec. 27, 1713; Mary b. July 27, 1715; Susannah, b. May 29, 1717; Deliverance, b. Jan. 26, 1719-20; Phebe. Samuel Warner, senr., d. May 6, 1732.

Robert Warner m. Izebel Whitmore, June 24, 1714. A son, b. April 24, 1715, died same evening; Robert, b. Dec. 4, 1716; Daniel, b. Oct. 4, 1718; Stephen, b. July 11, 1722; Joseph, b. Feb. 4, 1724-5; Mary, Jan. 26, 1730-1. Lieut. Robert Warner, d. Aug. 18, 1732.

William Watts m. Anne Sage, the widow of Jonathan Sage, Jan. 6, 1714-15. Mary, b. Dec. 24, 1715; Hannah, b. Dec. 11, 1717; Sarah, b. Dec. 13, 1720. Anne Watts, the wife and widow of William Watts, d. March 29, 1748.

John, son to Robert and Susanna Webster, was b. Nov. 10, 1653. Sarah, b. June 30, 1655; Jonathan, b. Jan. 9, 1656; Susanna, b. Oct. 26, 1658.

Benjamin West m. Hannah West, March 14, 1691-2. Hannah, b. May 24, 1693; Benjamin, b. June 1, 1696; Mary, b. April 1, 1699; Abigail, b. July 23, 1716.

Children to Thomas Wetmore and Sarah, his wife: Hannah, b. Feb. 13, 1653; Thomas, b. Oct. 19, 1652; Samuel, b. Sept. 10, 1655; Izrahiah, b. March 9, 1656; Ezrahiah, b. March 8, 1656-7; Beriah, b. Nov. 2, 1658; Nathaniel, b. April 21, 1661; Joseph, March 5, 1662; Sarah, b. Nov. 27, 1664. Sarah, wife to Thomas Wetmore, d. Dec. 7, 1664. Thomas Wetmore m. Mary (Attconson?) Jan. 3, 1666. Josiah, b. March 29, 1667; Mehitable, b. June 17, 1669. Mary, wife to Thomas Wetmore, d. June 17, 1669. Thomas Wetmore, senr., m. Catharine Leefs (?), Oct. 8, 1673. Benjamin, b. Nov. 27, 1674; Abigail, b. Nov. 6, 1678; Hannah, b. Jan. 4, 1680. Thomas Wetmore, senr., d. Dec. 11, 1681. Catharine Wetmore, wife to Thomas, d. Oct. 13, 1693. Lands recorded Jan. 10, 1654, vol. 1, p. 3.

Izrahiah Wetmore, m. Rachel Stow, May 13, 1692.

John Wetmore m. Abigail Warner, Dec. 30, 1680. Lands recorded, 1668. Abigail, b. May 2, 1685. Abigail, wife to John Wetmore, d. May 5, 1685. John Wetmore m. Mary Savage, April 1, 1686. Elizabeth, b. March 20, 1687; Mary, b. Jan. 18, 1691-2; John, b. May 21, 1694, d. Feb. 2, 1723-4; Ebenezer, b. Sept. 17, 1696. John Wetmore, senr., d. Aug. 31, 1696.

Thomas Wetmore m. Elizabeth Hubbard, Feb. 20, 1684. Elizabeth, the daughter of George Hubbard and widow of Thomas Wetmore, d. Dec. 6, 1725.

Samuel Wetmore m. Mary Bacon, Dec. 13, 1687. Mary, wife of Samuel, d. May 24, 1709. Samuel Wetmore, senr., d. April 12, 1786.

Beriah Wetmore m. Margaret Stow, Sept. 2, 169-. Margaret, his wife, d. Feb. 26, 1709-10. Beriah Wetmore m. Mary Allen, Nov. 11, 1714. Mary, the wife of Beriah, d. July 24, 1737. Deacon Beriah Wetmore, d. April 11, 1756.

Nathaniel Wetmore m. Darkis Allen, widow of Obadiah Allen, Dec. 29, 1703. Nathaniel Wetmore, d. March 7, 1708-9.

Joseph Wetmore m. Lydia Bacon, June 6, 1706. Lydia, his widow, d. Jan. 24, 1749-50.

Francis Whitmore m. Mary Cornwell, May 30, 1698.

Joseph Whitmore m. Mary Warner, May 16, 1709.

William Whitmore m. Rebecca Bassett, of New Haven, April 8, 1714.

Children of Nathaniel White and Elizabeth, his wife: Nathaniel, b





July 7, 1652; Elizabeth, b. March 7, 1654; John, b. April 9, 1657. Mary, b. April 7, 1659; Daniel, b. Feb. 23, 1661; Sarah, b. Jan. 22, 1663; Jacob, b. May 10, 1665; Joseph, b. Feb. 20, 1666. Capt. Nathaniel White, d. Aug. 27, 1711. Mrs. Martha White, d. April 14, 1730, aged 77. Lands recorded, Nov. 16, 1655, vol. 1, p. 15. He was son of John White, of Hartford and Hadley.

Nathaniel White m. Elizabeth Savage, March 28, 1677-8.

Daniel White m. Susanna Mould, of New London, March, 1682-3. Joseph, d. Oct. 8, 1683; Daniel, b. Dec. 8, 1683; Nathaniel, b. Sept. 3, 1685; Joseph, b. Oct. 8, 1688; Hugh, b. Feb. 15, 1690-1; John, b. Nov. 27, 1692; Susanna, b. Oct. 16, 1694; Isaac, b. Nov. 9, 1696; Jonathan, d. May 7, 1702; Ruth, b. Sept. 28, 1703; Rachel, Feb. 3, 1704-5. Mr. Daniel White, d. Dec. 18, 1739.

Jacob White m. Deborah Shepard, Feb. 4, 1692. Elizabeth, b. Nov. 22, 1693; Deborah, b. Feb. 26, 1694-5; Rebecca, b. Aug. 12, 1696, d. Feb. 12, 1696-7; Jacob, b. Jan. 29, 1697-8; Hannah, b. March 28, 1699; Thomas, b. Aug. 14, 1701; Samuel, b. May 24, 1703, d. Aug. 1708; Samuel, b. Dec. 6, 1710, d. March 1, 1724-5; John, b. Oct. 19, 1712; Deborah, (the wife of Jacob), d. Feb. 8, 1720-21. Jacob White m. Rebecca Ranny, widow of Thomas Ranny, Dec. 16, 1729. Mr. Jacob White d. March 29, 1738.

Joseph White m. Mary Mould, April 3, 1693. Martha b. Dec. 6, 1693; Sarah, b. Feb. 27, 1695; Mary, b. Oct. 2, 1698; Joseph, b. Dec. 17, 1700, d. Aug. 1, 1702; Jerusha, b. July 27, 1703; Joseph, b. Aug. 17, 1705, d. April 1706; Ebenezer, b. May 22, 1707.

Daniel White m. Alice Cook, of Guilford, Jan. 19, 1708-9. Jonathan, b. Aug. 22, 1711; Alice, b. Feb. 25, 1713-14; Sarah, b. April 22, 1716; Daniel, b. Oct. 29, 1718; Susannah; Abiah, b. April 22, 1721; Jedediah, b. Jan. 23, 1729-30.

Nathaniel White m. Mehitable Hurlbut, July 29, 1714. Nathaniel, b. April 25, 1715, d. Dec. 25, 1716; Mehitable, b. Sept. 23, 1716; Elijah, b. Feb. 15, 1718-19; Abigail, b. Oct. 31, 1717; Noadiah, Feb. 26, 1719-20; Mehitable, b. July 22, 1721, d. March 15, 1743; Amos, b. March 18, 1722-3, d. April 24, 1727; Sarah, b. Oct. 24, 1724; John, b. Jan. 24, 1727, d. July 14, 1727; a son, b. March 21, 1727-8, d. April 4, 1727-8. Captain Nathaniel White d. May 5, 1743. Mehitable, (widow of Capt. Nathaniel), d. Jan. 8, 1744.

Joseph White, m. Mary Hall, of Guilford, June 18, 1717. Joseph, b. May 21, 1718; Mary, b. June 16, 1722; Lois, Jan. 6, 1724-5. Mary, the wife of Joseph White, d. Nov. 9, 1725. Deacon Joseph White m. Abigail Butler, of Hartford, June 30, 1726. Ebenezer, b. July 24, 1727; Stephen, b. Jan. 17, 1730-31. Abigail, the wife of Joseph White, Esq., d. Dec. 28, 1751.

Hugh White m. Mary Stow, of Guilford, Aug. 13, 1717. Timothy, b. March 15, 1718-19; Bathsheba, b. April 5, 1721; Aaron, b. Oct. 25, 1723; Rebecca, b. May 16, 1726; Mary, b. June 21, 1728; Rachel, b. Sept. 1, 1730; Hugh, b. Jan. 25, 1732-3.

John White m. Susanna Alling, of New Haven, Oct. 6, 1715. Stephen b. Aug. 12, 1716.

Children of John Wilcox and Catharine, his wife. Mary, b. Nov. 13, 1654; Israel, b. June 19, 1656; Samuel, b. Nov. 9, 1658. John Wilcox m. Esther Cornwell. Ephraim, b. July 9, 1672; Esther, b. Dec. 9, 1673; Mary, b. March 24, 1676. John Wilcox, senr., d. May 24, 1676.



Lands recorded, May 10, 1656, vol. 1, p. 22, to John Wilcock. John Wilcock conveyed lands to John Kirby, Jan. 23, 1664, and removed to Dorchester, Mass., and subsequently returned to Middletown, (vol. 1, pp. 18 and 40), and Nov. 1, 1665, John Wilcock, of Dorchester, conveyed land to Thomas Hubbard. Dr. Field says he came to Middletown from Hartford.

Israel Wilcox m. Sarah Savage, March 28, 1677-78. Israel, b. Jan. 16, 1679; John, b. July 5, 1682; Samuel, b. Sept. 26, 1685; Thomas, b. July, 5, 1687; Sarah, b. Nov. 30, 1689. Israel Wilcox, senr., d. Dec. 20, 1689. Sarah, his wife, d. Feb. 8, 1723-4.

Samuel Wilcox (son of Israel) m. Hannah Sage, March 3, 1714-15. Daniel, b. Dec. 31, 1715; Josiah, b. June 28, 1717; Hannah, b. Dec. 24, 1718; Rachel, Jan. 6, 1721-22; Elizabeth, Oct. 25, 1726. Samuel Wilcox, senr., d. Jan. 19, 1727-8.

John Wilcox m. Mary Barnes, April 12, 1710. Mary, b. Jan. 25, 1710-11; John, b. Feb. 13, 1712-13, d. 1713; Joseph, b. Aug. 14, 1714, d. Feb. 11, 1736-7; Sarah, b. Oct. 1, 1716; Ebenezer, b. Sept. 10, 1718, d. April 15, 1741; Esther, b. Dec. 3, 1720; Jemima, b. July 1, 1723; Huldah, b. Jan. 21, 1725-6, d. Aug. 15, 1742; Moses, b. July 31, 1728, d. June 30, 1784; Ozias, b. Sept. 16, 1730. Mary, wife to John Wilcox, d. April 23, 1735.

Samuel Wilcox m. Abigail Whitmore, May 9, 1683. Samuel, b. Feb. 20, 1683-4; Francis, b. July 5, 1687; Abigail, b. July 5, 1687, d. April 30, 1688. Abigail, wife of Samuel, d. July 19, 1687. Samuel Wilcox, senr., d. March 16, 1713-14.

Ephraim Wilcox m. Silence Hands, Aug. 23, 1698. Esther, b. Oct. 31, 1699; James, b. Sept. 20, 170-; Thankful, b. Sept. 16, 170-; Mary, b. Dec. 10, 170-; Jancee, b. Jan. 4, 170-; Ephraim, b. June, 4, 170-; John, b. Aug. 8, —. Ephraim Wilcox, senr., d. Jan. 4.

Israel Wilcox m. Mary North, Dec. 16, 1717. Ruth, b. Jan. 12, 1718-19, d. Dec. 24, 1739; Israel, b. Sept. 1, 1720; Gideon, b. Nov. 1721, d. May 19, 1760; Nathaniel, b. Sept. 28, 1723; Mary, b. Sept. 21, 1725; Charles, b. Feb. 16, 1729-30; Jerusha, b. May 7, 1734, d. April 17, 1748. Mary, the wife of Israel, d. July 6, 1734.

Thomas Wilcox, m. Anna North, June 28, 1716. Martha, b. April 21, 1718; Thomas, b. Oct. 5, 1720; Jonathan, b. Jan. 24, 1722-3; Hannah, Dec. 3, 1724. Thomas Wilcox, d. Jan. 20, 1726-7.

Samuel Wilcox m. Esther Bushnell, of Saybrook, May 19, 1707. Samuel, b. Jan. 3, 1708-9; John, b. Aug. 1, 1712; Jeremiah, b. Sept. 20, 1715; William, b. March 1, 1717-18; Elijah, b. Jan. 14, 1720-21; Esther, b. Nov. 22, 1723. Samuel Wilcox, senr., d. March 18, 1724-5.

Francis Wilcox m. Abigail Graves, of Hatfield, Nov. 13, 1711. Abigail, b. Oct. 18, 1712; Elisha, b. May 25, 1715; Francis, b. Oct. 9, 1717; Margery, b. Aug. 4, 1720; Rebecca, b. Feb. 18, 1722-3; Nathan, b. April 29, 1730.

John Williams m. Abigail Clark, Jan. 27, 1702. Anna, b. Dec. 18, 1703, d. Jan. 21, 1721-2. Abigail, wife of John Williams, d. Jan. 16, 1731-32.

Dorcas, wife to James Wright, senr., d. Dec. 24, 1692. Jonas Wright, d. May 10, 1709.

Thomas Wright m. Elizabeth Hubbard, June 1, 1710. Thomas, b. May 5, 1711; John b. Nov. 1, 1713, d. Nov. 15, 1713; Jonas, b. Nov.





21, 1714; Elizabeth, b. July 8, 1717; Mary, b. June 25, 1720; Sarah b. July 19, 1723; Earl, b. June 10, 1726; Hephsebah, March 3, 1729-30 Edward Yemmans m. Thankful Bidwell, Sept. 5, 1716.

Jonathan Yemmans m. Sibbil Harris, April 7, 1715. Sibbil, b. April 18, 1716; Collins, b. Aug. 30, 1719; Lucia, b. Sept. 13, 1723; Priscilla, b. July 7, 1727; Mary, b. Sept. 25, 1734; Jonathan, b. July 24 1731.

*List of the Householders and Proprietors, as taken March 22d, 1670.*

|   |         |                         |           |
|---|---------|-------------------------|-----------|
| Thomas Allen,   | £103.10 | Daniel Hubbard,         | 24.00     |
| Obadiah Allen,  | 30.00   | Thomas Hubbard,         | 61.00     |
| Nathaniel Bacon,  | 119.00  | John Hurlburt,          | 26.00     |
| William Briggs, or Biggs,   | 42.00   | Isaac Johnson,          | 24.00     |
| Alexander Bow,  | 45.00   | John Kirby,             | 88.00     |
| William Cheney,   | 101.00  | Isaac Lane,             | 40.00     |
| Jasper Clements,  | 98.10   | William Lucas,          | 42.00     |
| Henry Cole,   | 115.00  | Anthony Martin,         | 60.00     |
| Rev. Nathaniel Collins—his<br>stock and person, with<br>£150, given him in land<br>by the town, | 225.00  | Thomas Miller,          | 50.00     |
| Samuel Collins,   | 58.00   | Thomas Ranney           | 105.00    |
| William Cornwall,   | 160.00  | David Sage,             | 68.10     |
| John Cornwall,  | 41.00   | John Savage,            | 129.00    |
| Samuel Cornwall,  | 45.00   | Samuel Stocking,        | 113.00    |
| William Cornwall, junr.,  | 45.00   | Samuel Stow,            | 194.00    |
| George Durant,  | 31.00   | Thomas Stow,            | 54.00     |
| Samuel Eggleston,   | 55.00   | John Stow,              | 24.00     |
| Edward Foster,  | 26.00   | James Tappin,           | 50.00     |
| John Hall,  | 99.00   | Edward Turner,          | 44.00     |
| Richard Hall,   | 75.00   | John Ward,              | 44.00     |
| Samuel Hall,  | 130.00  | William Ward,           | 110.00    |
| John Hall, junr.,   | 26.00   | Andrew Warner,          | 84.00     |
| Giles Hamlin,   | 134.00  | Robert Warner,          | 87.00     |
| William Harris,   | 200.00  | John Warner,            | 96.       |
| Daniel Harris,  | 132.00  | Thomas Wetmore,         | 125.      |
| George Hubbard,   | 90.10   | Nathan White,           | 169.10    |
| Joseph Hubbard,   | 38.00   | John Wilcox,            | 140.      |
|   |         | 52 Householders, Total, | £4,322.10 |

LETTER FROM BARON DE CASTINE, THE YOUNGER, 1725.

[Copied from Massachusetts Archives, vol. 52, pp. 226-9, by J. L. STEVENS.]

Sir,

I have the honour to acquaint you that the 9<sup>th</sup> of this present month as I rode at anchor in a small harbour about three miles distance from Nesket, having with me but one Indian and one Englishman whom I had redeemed from the Salvages, as well as my vessel, I was attackt by an English vessel, the Commander of which called himself Lieutenant of the King's ship and told me his name which I cannot remember. Seing myself thus attackt, and not finding myself able to defend myself, I withdrew into the wood, forsaking my vessel. The Commander



of the vessel called me back promising me with an oath not to wrong me at all, saying he was a merchant who had no dessein but to trade, and was not fitted out for war, specially when there was a talk of peace, and presently set up a flag of truce, and even gave me tow safe conducts by writing, both of which I have unhappily lost in the fight. Thus thinking myself safe enough, I came back on board my vessel with my Indian and my Englishman whom I brought to shew that I had no thoughts of fighting, and that I had redeemed him from the Indians as well as the vessel. But as I was going to put on some cloaths to dress myself more handsomly, the Commander who was com in my vessel with severall of his people, would not permitt me to do it, telling me that I was no more master of any thing, he only granted me after many remonstrances to set me ashore. But after I came down and they held forth to me a bag full of bisket that was given to me as they said as a payment for my Englishman, they did catch hold of me and the Indian who accompanied me. I got rid of him who was going to seize upon me, but my Indian not being able to do the same, I betook myself to my arms and after several voleys I Kild the man who Kept him and got him safe with me. This is the second time that I have been thus treacherously used, which proceedings I do not suppose that you approue off, as being against the laws of Nations.

Therefore, I hope that you will do me justice, or that at least you will cause me to be reimbursed of the loss I have sustained, namely, for the vessel that costed me 80 French pistoles—for the Englishman, 10 pistoles. 51 pounds of beaver that were in the vessel with 20 otters, 3 coats that have costed me together 20 pistoles, 56 pounds of shot that costed me twenty pence a pound, 20 pounds of powder at 4 livres a pound, 10 pounds of tobacco at 20 pence a pound, a pair of scales 8 livres Tow cloth blanketts each 23 livres, Tow bear skins 8 livres a piece 4 skins of sea-woolf 8 livres for the four, 3 axes 15 livres for both, 2 Kettles 30 livres for both; and severall other matters which they would not grant me, not so much as my cap. The retaken Englishman knoweth the truth of all this, his name Samuel Grass,\* of the Town of Salem near Marblehead.

I have the honour to be  
Sir,

Your most humble and most obedient  
servant, Joseph

Dabadis de St Castint†

at Pentagouet 23 July 1725

---

\* This was Samuel Trask, to whom the following vote on the Danvers Records refers, printed in Felt's *Annals of Salem*, 1st edition, p. 379 :—

"1725, April 30th. Voted that the money, contributed for the redemption of Samuel Trask from the enemy, shall be appropriated for buying a bell; and that if said Trask should be heard of and stand in need of help for his redemption, that we will contribute towards it."

"The Trask here mentioned," says Mr. Felt, "belonged to Salem Village, and had been redeemed from the Indians by Monsieur Castin before July 9th, when he was taken away by the crew of an English bark."

In Felt's *Annals*, 2d edition, vol. ii. p. 255, under date of July 7th, 1725, it is entered :—"Information is received that a sloop had been taken from the Indians, and Samuel Trask, of Salem Village, had been redeemed from Castine."—See "Samuel Trask's Adventures," in "Sewall's Ancient Dominions of Maine," p. 251.

† Baron Castine, the younger.





## LINES ON THE DEATH OF REV. PETER HOBART.

[Communicated by S. P. FOWLER, of Danvers-Port.]

I send you for publication, if you think proper, what appears to be an elegy on the death of Peter Hobart. You will perceive upon examining it, the initials of the old schoolmaster and poet, Benjamin Thompson. You will also notice upon the back of the poem, the name of Peter Hobart. This undoubtedly is the signature of Dea. Peter Hobart, who was, more than 109 years ago, an inhabitant of Salem Village, now Danvers, and who was, I think, a descendant of Peter Hobart of Hingham, here eulogized. At what time Dea. Peter Hobart came to Danvers, I do not know. He without doubt brought the poem from Braintree, where he may have received it from Benjamin Thompson, the supposed author.

I find Peter Hobart's name variously spelled by different authors—Josselyn spells it Hubbard; Lechford, Hubbard; in the Hutchinson Papers it is Hubbard; and in Mather, Hobart.

Peter Hobart was buried in the Wadsworth burying-ground in Danvers, with the following inscription on his grave-stone:—

"Here lyes buried the body of Mr. Peter Hobart, Deacon sometime of y<sup>e</sup> South Church in Braintree—Died at Salem Village June 14<sup>th</sup>, 1751=Ætat 78.

The stone marking the spot where his wife lies buried, has the following inscription upon it:—

"Here lyes Buried y<sup>e</sup> Body of Mrs. Deborah Hobart, Relict of the late Deacon Peter Hobart, who departed this life Feb. 23<sup>d</sup>, 1759, aged 81 years."

It may be interesting to some of your readers to know that Rev. Peter Clark, of Danvers, a distinguished controversial writer, married Deborah, daughter of Dea. Peter Hobart, which was probably the reason of his coming to Danvers. Mrs. Clark was also buried in Danvers.

## THE REV. MAN OF GOD MR PETER HUBBARD,

*Pastor of Hingam church his translation or Αποθεσις 23 : 11 : 1678.*

Deepe Hubbard, next Religious awe to  
thine

Is due, what men allow Virtues Divine:

I in remembrance of thy name essayd

A first and second time but was afraid:

Too big for my poore shell to Comprehend

Where to begin or where to make an end.

Nor Could an Ephod cut by humane witt

This Aarons gravity compleatly fitt.

I could not trace so deepe and spacious  
stream

Up to Its head, the name's sufficient  
Theame

Of such antiquity beyond sea knowne

By persecutions from an Eden blowne

Into a milder clime; yet even there

From Truth-P-professing friends hee had  
his share.

Yet like a Marble pelted by the waves

Hee kept his soundness where some found  
their graves.

[words gone] alone with truth on's side

Than by whole Synods to bee dignified.

The common places of Divines desert

Perfection in the tongues: brave skill in  
Art

May here adapted bee, for, at his Grave

Their excellencies they divested have.

His trade was Jewells: w<sup>ch</sup> hee fetcht  
above:

All his Returnes, Faith, Currant pray<sup>rs</sup>  
& love.

Mans full allowance, threescore years &  
Ten

Spent most in Pulpit toyles this man of  
men:

[ ] honour to supply the needs

Of his great Charge, without the Rev-  
rend weeds

Of Purest Lawne, w<sup>ch</sup> else might well  
becom

This sufferer in his petty Martyrdom.

His words were Oracles, his fervent  
pray<sup>rs</sup>

Like mighty Angels climbd the Heavenly  
stairs,

Bat' red heavns Frontiers, entred & Came  
back

With all the blessings w<sup>ch</sup> the Church did  
lack.

His life was Gospel copied out by line,

Exactness best becomes the best Divine.

His Doctrines plaine, yet pungent, free  
but pure,

Whose efficacy could both kill & Cure.

This Abram kept his bosom Opend Wide

As Jesus armes for babes w<sup>ch</sup> some deny'd.

What many pray for only, not indeavor,  
Christs Kingdom's growth hee durst not

would not sever.

Infants unborne may well lament his  
Death

Who saineted all when first they drew  
their breath;



Barring those Temples, least the World  
or sin  
Or Helles great Champion should enter in.  
Zeale to the Levits work, the vineyards  
call

Moved him pay more than tithes of sons  
nigh all.

Greate Benefactor to the Learned sort  
This Western World hath cause to bless  
him for't.

Before this heavenly Hydra Feeles his fate  
Four heads of the old stock doe Germi-  
nate,

True Issue of his braines and Learned  
loynes

By grace and practise both, Lively Di-  
vines.

The Vesper of his life's a constant Cry,  
When will deaths curious claws these  
knots untie?

A crazie cage of bones curtained with Skin,  
A Ruind Castle where great strength had  
beene.

A Blaze of Heavn, A beame Divine, A  
mind

Of the first Magnitude some time Con-  
fin'd.

When Aarons Tabernacle work is done  
Hee strips his Vestures to adorne his Son  
Thus hee uncased himselfe: Resignes  
the Keys

With (Nunc dimittis) finishing his days.

The travells of almost a double age,  
Hoary with toyle, and time thus quits the  
stage.

Heavns Charioteers, hence with an un-  
scene traine,

Up in great Honour Convoy him to  
Reigne.

And what remains imbalmd in Teares is  
dust,

Not lost but sowne: A Treasure put in  
trust:

Layd at the Churches doore; Just by the  
side

Of Sainets, which were his sparkling  
Crowne and pride,

That at his death as well as life hee  
might

Declare the Church to bee his great De-  
light.

Rest then thy Weary bones, Thou man  
of God,

If ere the Church fall out assume the  
Rod;

Or rather let the Reverence of thy Name  
Bee tutelary Angel of the same:

And When thy darksome Cell yee sainets  
pass by,

Say there, the Glorie of His Coat doth  
lie.

B. T.

Dignum laude Virum Musa Vetat mori.

LETTER FROM REV. THOMAS PRINCE, OF BOSTON, TO  
REV. NATHANIEL CLAP, OF NEWPORT, R. I.

Dear Sr

With this there comes several Parcils of Pamphlets, w<sup>ch</sup> I thot advisable  
to send you.

No 1 contains those I bought w<sup>th</sup> your money.

No 2 is a sermon Presented you by Rev. Mr Sewall.

No 3 is a sermon of mine Presented you by Mr Henschman.

No 4 is a number of Pamphlets Presented you by my son Tommy,  
with his humble Thanks for your kind Present & Desire of your Prayers  
for him.

And now Dear sr, I heartily condole w<sup>th</sup> you in all your Difficulties,  
and earnestly Pray God to enlighten & guide you into every measure y<sup>t</sup>  
may be for his Glory, y<sup>e</sup> advancement of y<sup>e</sup> Interest of Religion, y<sup>e</sup>  
Good of his People, & your own Ease & Comfort.

And so w<sup>th</sup> earnest Desires of your continued Prayers for me and mine,

I rest

Boston Tuesday

Jan 30 1727-8.

Your affectionate

Humble servant

THOMAS PRINCE.

Rev<sup>d</sup> Mr Nathaniel Clap.





## RECORDS OF FALMOUTH (NOW PORTLAND) MAINE.\*

Hon. William Willis, of Portland, Me., in preparing materials for his edition of Smith and Deane's Journals, collected from the Records of Falmouth, the births, deaths and intentions of marriages, which they contained to the incorporation of Portland in 1786; and from Deane's Diary the marriages and deaths noted by him from 1764 to 1814, with some additions to the list from a memorandum kept by Capt. Enoch Preble (brother of Com. P.) between the years 1822 and 1842. These being excluded by their bulk from the Appendix of his work, Mr. Willis, in 1850, gave the MS. to our Society. We copy the records previous to 1760. Persons wishing to consult the later records can do so at the rooms of the Society in Boston.

ARMSTRONG, JAMES AND MARY. Ch., Thomas, b. Dec. 25, 1717, in Ireland; John, b. March 9, 1720, in Falmouth; James, b. April 25, 1721, in F.

ATWOOD, JOSEPH AND LYDIA. Ch., Reuben, b. July 25, 1728, in Falmouth.

ADAMS, JACOB AND MARY. Ch., Elizabeth, b. June 28, 1730, in Falmouth; Mary, b. July 5, 1732, in F.

BEAN, JOSEPH AND JOANNA. Ch., Elizabeth, b. May 21, 1704, in York; Hannah, b. Jan. 27, 1706, in Y.; Tabitha, b. April 29, 1708, in Y.; Mary, (married Hugh Barber, 1731) b. March 26, 1710, at Falmouth; Esther, b. April 5, 1712; Joseph, b. May 19, 1715; John, b. Aug. 1, 1717; James, b. Oct. 8, 1719, all at F.

BROWN, JOHN AND HANNAH. Ch., Rebecca, b. July 12, 1724; Joseph, b. Nov. 20, 1726; Jonathan, b. March 15, 1729; Rachel, b. April 19, 1730, at Falmouth; Elisha, b. Aug. 6, 1733; Jacob, b. Nov. 20, 1735, at Falmouth.

BARBOUR, JOHN AND MARY. Ch., Adam, b. Sept. 26, 1719; Mary, b. April 18, 1722; Ann, b. Nov. 8, 1725, bap. by Rev. Mr. Fitch, 1726; Hannah, b. Nov. 19, 1728, at Falmouth.

BRACKETT, ZACHARIAH AND HANNAH. Ch., Susannah, b. Feb. 13, 1720, at Falmouth; Joshua, b. June 7, 1723, at F., bap. by Mr. Fitch, 1726; Abigail, b. Aug. 21, 1727, at F.

BAYLEY, JOHN AND RACHEL. Ch., Mary, b. Nov. 4, 1726, at Marblehead; John, b. Oct. 30, 1722, at Newbury; Joseph, b. Feb. 22, 1728, at Falmouth; Sarah, b. July 11, 1730, at F.; Rachel, b. May 23, 1732, at F.; Elizabeth, b. Nov. 6, 1733, at F.; William, b. Nov. 7, 1735, at F.; David, b. Oct. 28, 1737, at F.

BALEY, JOSEPH AND DEBORAH. Ch., Mary, b. Oct. 25, 1729, at Falmouth; Hudson, b. Aug. 24, 1731; Eleazer, b. May 22, 1733; Joseph, b. Nov. 5, 1727, at Newbury; Deborah, b. Dec. 13, 1735, at Falmouth; Rebecca, b. May 21, 1737, at F.

BAYLEY, ROBERT AND MARTHA. Ch., Judith, b. Sept. 14, 1729, at Falmouth; Hannah, b. May 13, 1731; Mary Clark, b. March 10, 1734, at F.; Robert, b. Jan. 15, 1736, at F.

BRACKETT, JOSHUA AND ABIGAIL. Ch., Abigail, b. Sept. 14, 1728, at Falmouth, eldest daughter.

BRADBURY, ROWLAND AND ELIZABETH. Ch., Oliver, b. Oct. 25, 1732, at Falmouth; Mary, b. April 5, 1734, at F.; Ann, b. Jan. 3, 1736, at F.; Abigail, b. April 9, 1738, at F.

\* These are exceedingly imperfect, and were continued but a few years. The law is very much neglected in this particular. w.



BLACKSTONE, BENJAMIN AND MEHITABLE. Ch., William, b. Dec. 17, 1727, at Falmouth; Benjamin, b. May 9, 1725, bap. by Mr. Fitch, 1726; Sarah, b. Dec. 27, 1728.

BUXTON, JAMES AND SUSANNA. Ch., William, b. Feb. 19, 1726, bap. by Mr. Fitch, 1726; Ebenezer, b. Oct. 20, 1727, at North Yarmouth; Hannah, b. Sept. 17, 1731.

BOLTON, THOMAS AND MARY. Ch., Mary, b. July 10, 1733, at Falmouth; Martha, b. April 13, 1736, at F.

BUCKNAM, WILLIAM AND ANN. Ch., Deborah, b. Oct. 1737, at Falmouth.

BRASHER, ZACHARIAH AND BATHSHEBA. Ch., Zachariah Harrison, b. March 12, 1734, at Falmouth.

COBB, SAMUEL AND ABIGAIL. Ch., Peter, b. Feb. 4, 1720, at Falmouth; James, b. July 7, 1723, at Manchester.

—, JONATHAN AND BETTY. Ch., Lydia, b. Aug. 9, 1720, at Falmouth; Ebenezer, b. Feb. 19, 1722, at F.; Mary, b. Nov. 8, 1723, at F.; Deborah, b. Aug. 14, 1725, at F.

—, CHIPMAN AND ELIZABETH. Ch., Andrew, b. March 27, 1734, at Falmouth; Nathan, b. Jan. 7, 1732, at F.

—, EBENEZER AND MARY. Ch., Abigail, b. March 5, 1735, at Falmouth.

COMINS, THOMAS AND DEBORAH. Ch., William, b. May 24, 1724, at Falmouth, bap. by Mr. Field of Portsmouth, 1726, at F.; Thomas, b. March 22, 1722, at F.

CROMWELL, JOSHUA AND ELIZABETH. Ch., Elizabeth, b. April 13, 1725, at Falmouth, bap. by Mr. Eveleth. JOSHUA AND GRACE. Ch., Lydia, b. May 19, 1728, at F.

COOMBS, ANTHONY AND MERCY. Ch., Hannah, b. Aug. 27, 1727, at Gloucester; Anthony, b. July 18, 1729, at Falmouth; Sylvanus, b. April 6, 1731, at F.; Dorcas, b. July 4, 1733, at F.; Mercy, b. July 3, 1735, at F.; John, b. March 1, 1738, at F.

CURTIS, JOHN AND HANNAH. Ch., Mary, b. Feb. 18, 1729, at Falmouth. CROCKER, JAMES AND DOROTHY. Ch., Sarah, b. April 28, 1727, at Newbury; Richard, b. Jan. 4, 1730, at Falmouth.

CONANT, JOSEPH AND SARAH. Ch., Lot, b. Nov. 7, 1728, at Falmouth; Hannah, b. Dec. 27, 1726; Elizabeth and Sarah, b. Oct. 3, 1733; Thomas, b. Dec. 2, 1731.

COX, JOSEPH AND ELIZABETH. Ch., Lemuel, May 29, 1733.

CHILD, ISAAC AND ANNA. Ch., Susannah, b. Jan. 7, 1734; Mercy, b. March, 17, 1736, at Falmouth.

COATS, JOHN AND ANN. Ch., David, b. Oct. 5, 1736, at Falmouth.

CROCKETT, RICHARD AND MARY. Ch., dau., b. March 28, 1732, at F.

DARLING, JOHN AND ANN. Ch., Mary, b. May 12, 1720; Sarah, b. June 8, 1722; John, b. Aug. 27, 1724.

DAVIS, WILLIAM AND PATIENCE. Ch., Sarah, b. Feb. 25, 1727, at Falmouth; Patience, b. April, 1729, at F.

DYER, JOHN AND MARTHA. Ch., Hannah, b. April 5, 1736, at Falmouth.

EAGER, JOHN AND MEHITABLE. Ch., John, b. March 25, 1731, at F.

EMMERSON, THOMAS AND TABITHA. Ch., Joseph, b. Jan. 9, 1732, at F.; Jabez, b. July 25, 1733, at F.; Martha, b. Dec. 1, 1734, at F.

ELWELL, WILLIAM AND ELIZABETH. Ch., Elizabeth, b. Jan. 10, 1738, at F.

ELDER, SAMUEL AND MARY. Ch., Elizabeth, b. July 6, 1736, at F.





GOULD, MOSES AND PHEBE. Ch., Mary, b. Nov. 6, 1725; Moses, b. Dec. 10, 1727, at Falmouth; Phebe, b. Sept. 18, 1729, at F.; Mary, b. Feb. 22, 1734, at F.; Jane, b. March 25, 1731, at F.; Sarah, b. Nov. 15, 1735, at F.; Aaron, b. June 9, 1737, at F.

GUSTIN, EBENEZER AND ISABEL. Ch., Elizabeth, b. Oct. 21, 1723, at Falmouth.

——, DAVID AND JANE. Ch., Abigail, b. Dec. 11, 1727, at Falmouth; John, b. Feb. 6, 1729, at F.; Isabel, b. April 9, 1732, at F.; Phebe and Ebenezer, b. May 31, 1734, at F.; Sarah, b. Jan. 10, 1737.

GAYLY, JOHN AND MARTHA. Ch., Mary, b. Oct. 10, 1727; John, b. Dec. 31, 1729; John, b. Dec. 30, 1730.

GOODING, JAMES AND ELIZABETH. Ch., Margaret, b. June 13, 1733; Sarah, b. March 7, 1735; Sarah, b. Feb. 20, 1737.

HOAR, ISAAC AND NEOMY. Ch., Neomy, b. Oct. 18, 1720, at Falmouth.

HACKETT, ? (Haskell,) THOMAS AND MARY. Ch., William, b. June 15, 1728, at Falmouth.

HASKELL, THOMAS AND MARY. Ch., Sarah, b. Nov. 27, 1732, at Falmouth; John, b. Aug. 25, 1735, at F.; Anna, b. April 22, 1737, at F.

HALL, EBENEZER W. AND HANNAH. Ch., Mary, b. April 15, 1730, at F.; Susannah, b. Aug. 11, 1732, at F.

HODGKINS, PHILIP H. Ch., Anna, b. June 2, 1732, at Falmouth; Philip, b. Dec. 4, 1735, at F.

HALE, DR. ELIPHALET AND ELIZABETH. Ch., William Pepperell, b. Nov. 24, 1737, at Falmouth, died Jan. 29, 1738.

INGERSOLL, BENJAMIN AND MARY. Ch., Joseph, b. July 30, 1725, at Falmouth; Sarah, b. Jan. 22, 1728, at F.; Hannah, b. Jan. 27, 1730, at F.

IRISH, JAMES AND ELIZABETH. Ch., John, b. April 13, 1724; Mary, b. Sept. 13, 1725; Joseph, b. April 12, 1728; Elizabeth, b. April 19, 1730, at Falmouth; Thomas, b. Feb. 27, 1732, at F.; James, b. Jan. 21, 1736, at F.; Thomas Thomes, b. Jan. 29, 1737, at F.

JORDAN, DOMINICUS AND JOANNA. Ch., Dominicus, b. June 15, 1715, at Falmouth; Nathaniel, b. Dec. 24, 1718, at F.; Clement, b. April 28, 1721, at F.; Tristram, b. April, 1726, at F.; Hannah, b. March 12, 1728, at F. Besides these he had Mary, married first, Parker of Boston, and second, Col. Ezekiel Cushing, 1746, and Miriam, married to Robert Mitchell.

JONES, NATHANIEL AND MARY. Ch., Lydia, b. Oct. 2, 1736, at Falmouth.

——, STEPHEN AND LYDIA. Ch., Lydia, b. May 22, 1737, at Boston; Stephen, b. Jan. 9, 1739, at Falmouth.

KNIGHT, GEORGE AND JUDITH. Ch., Amos, b. April 7, 1737, at Falmouth.

LARRABEE, BENJAMIN AND AMY. Ch., Elizabeth, b. Aug. 10, 1732, at Falmouth; Benjamin, b. March 19, 1735, at F.; Mary, b. Nov. 16, 1737, at F.

LOVITT, JONATHAN AND MARY. Ch., Isaac, b. Aug. 22, 1737, at Falmouth.

LIBBY, WILLIAM AND ELIZABETH. Ch., Samuel, b. Feb. 1, 1737, at F.

MILLS, JAMES AND DEBORAH. Ch., Deborah, b. Nov. 21, 1714, at Lynn; Patience, b. Jan. 26, 1716, at L.; Lucretia, b. June 23, 1719, at Falmouth.

MOODY, DR. SAMUEL AND MARY. Ch., Nathaniel Green, b. Feb. 13, 1726, at Falmouth; William, b. May 16, 1728, at F.; Samuel, b. Aug. 1, 1730, at F.; Joshua, b. July 5, 1733, at F.; Mary, b. June 17, 1735.



MILLETT, JOHN AND BETHYA. Ch., Martha, b. June 5, 1728; Bathsheba, b. June 10, 1731.

MITCHELL, CHRISTOPHER AND ELENOR. Ch., Olive, b. Feb. 24, 1728, at Falmouth.

——, JOHN AND MIRIAM. Ch., Jonathan, b. Aug. 31, 1736, at Falmouth.

MOSELY, THOMAS AND SUBMIT. Ch., Joseph, b. May, 1729, at Falmouth; Thomas, b. Sept. 2, 1732, at F.; William, b. Dec. 5, 1734, at F.

MARTIN, MARY. Ch., Mary, b. Dec. 4, 1729, at Falmouth.

MOUNTFORT, EDMUND AND MARY. Ch., Elizabeth, b. Dec. 28, 1729, at Falmouth; Edmund, b. Feb. 16, 1732, at F.; Samuel, b. July 4, 1734, at F.; Samuel, b. June 19, 1737, at F.

McLELLAN, BRICE AND JANE. Ch., Susannah, b. March 9, 1731, at F.

MERRILL, JOHN AND ANN. Ch., Nathan, b. March 28, 1732, at F.; Ann, b. Dec. 11, 1735, at F.; Abel, b. Oct. 22, 1736, at F.

MOSHER, DANIEL AND JANE. Ch., Hannah, b. Sept. 17, 1733, at F.

MOODY, JOSHUA AND TABITHA. Ch., Houtchine, b. Nov. 30, 1737, at F.

MILK, JAMES AND SARAH. Ch., Sarah, b. Jan. 28, 1738.

NUTEN, EBENEZER AND MARY. Ch., John, b. March 25, 1725, at Falmouth.

NOYES, JOSIAH AND MARY. Ch., Hannah, b. Oct. 27, 1728, 1738.

OWEN, JOHN AND LUCRETIA. Ch., John, b. Dec. 5, 1723, bap. by Rev. Mr. Fitch of Portsmouth, 1726, at Falmouth; Mary, b. Oct. 15, 1725, at F.; Mary, b. Nov. 5, 1727, at F.; Thomas, b. July 29, 1729, at F.

PRITCHARD, JOHN AND SARAH. Ch., Eleazer, b. March 12, 1712, at Boston; Joseph, b. March 14, 1714, at B.; Benjamin, b. May 21, 1716, at B.; Samuel, b. Jan. 8, 1719, at Falmouth; Paul, b. Sept. 5, 1721, at F.

PUMERY, RICHARD AND HANNAH. Ch., Mary, b. June 29, 1726, bap. by Mr. Fitch, at Falmouth, 1726; Hannah, b. Feb. 5, 1728, at Falmouth; Richard, b. Feb. 14, 1730, at F.

PROCTOR, SAMUEL, AND SARAH. Ch., John, b. June 24, 1715, at Lynn, bap. by Mr. Fitch of Portsmouth, 1726; Benjamin, b. Sept. 6, 1717, at F., do.; Samuel, b. Nov. 24, 1719, at Falmouth, do.; Sarah, b. Feb. 22, 1723, at F., do.; William, b. Aug. 31, 1724, at F., do.; Kezia, b. Feb. 19, 1727, at F.; Kerenhappuck, b. Oct. 13, 1729, at F.—*Church Records*.

PRIDE, JOSEPH AND SARAH. Ch., Joseph, b. April 12, 1728, at Falmouth.

PERREY, JOHN AND REBECCA. Ch., Margaret, b. Dec. 16, 1719, at F.; William, b. Aug. 16, 1721, at F.; Susannah, b. Oct. 6, 1723, at F.; John, b. Feb. 2, 1726, at F.; Rebecca, b. Oct. 10, 1729, at F.

PEARSON, MOSES AND SARAH. Ch., Mary, b. Dec. 4, 1720; Elizabeth, b. Feb. 20, 1721; Sarah, b. Nov. 28, 1723; Eunice, b. March 31, 1725; Eunice, b. Jan. 25, 1727; Ann, b. Jan. 19, 1729; Lois, b. Aug. 19, 1733.

POTE, WILLIAM AND DOROTHY. Ch., Samuel, b. Oct. 5, 1731; Thomas, b. Feb. 25, 1734, at Falmouth.

PHINNEY, JOHN AND MARTHA. Ch., Elizabeth, b. July 15, 1721, at Barnstable; Edmund, b. July 27, 1723, at B.; Stephen, b. Dec. 16, 1725, at B.; Martha, b. Oct. 18, 1727, at B.; Patience, b. June 27, 1730, at Falmouth; John, b. March 18, 1732, at F.; Sarah, b. May, 18, 1734, at F.; Mary, b. Aug. 13, 1736, at Gorham; Colman, b. July 18, 1738, at G.

POLLOW, JOHN AND SUSANNAH. Ch., Sarah, b. Dec. 13, 1731, at Falmouth; Mary, b. Dec. 5, 1735, at F.; Joseph, b. Jan. 9, 1738, at F.

PURNELL, THOMAS AND RACHEL. Ch., Thomas, b. Feb. 21, 1739, at Falmouth; John, b. July 18, 1736, at F.





ROBERTS, WILLIAM AND SARAH. Ch., Job, b. March 14, 1721, at Falmouth.

——, EBENEZER AND SARAH. Ch., William, b. March 18, 1725; Vinsor, b. June 8, 1728, at Falmouth.

——, EBENEZER, JR. AND MARY. Ch., William, b. March 15, 1738, at Falmouth.

7 RIGGS, JEREMIAH AND RACHEL. <sup>Haskell</sup> Ch., Abigail, b. May 18, 1726, at Falmouth, bap. by Mr. Fitch, 1726; Hannah, b. Feb. 1, 1729, at F.; Mary, b. May 2, 1733, at F.; Stephen, b. Oct. 7, 1735, at F.

——, JOSEPH AND ANN. Ch., John, b. May 14, 1748, at F.

RANDALL, STEPHEN AND MARY. Ch., Stephen, b. Nov. 27, 1726, at F.; Mary, b. Nov. 12, 1728, at F.; Catharine, b. Aug. 15, 1733, at F.; Susannah, b. Feb. 10, 1735, at F.; Sarah, b. April 11, 1738, at F.

RIDEOUT, NICHOLAS AND MARY. Ch., William, b. Oct. 24, 1733, at Falmouth; Benjamin, b. July 25, 1731, at F.; Mary Ingersoll, b. Aug. 3, 1735, at F.

ROBERTS, GEORGE AND CATHARINE. Ch., William, b. Sept. 19, 1733, at F.; Elizabeth, b. March 5, 1736, at F.; George Copston, b. June 1, 1738, at F.

STANFORD, JOSIAH AND HANNAH. Ch., Benjamin, b. April 15, 1725, at F.; James, b. Oct. 11, 1732, at F.; Thomas, b. July 31, 1736, at F.

STONE, SAMUEL AND RUTH. Ch., Hannah, b. Oct. 20, 1725, at Marblehead; Samuel, b. Oct. 14, 1727, at Falmouth.

SAWYER, JACOB AND SARAH. Ch., Jeremiah, b. May 14, 1728, at F.; William, b. April 12, 1735, F.

——, JOHN AND SARAH. Ch., John, b. Dec. 22, 1726, at F.; Sarah, b. Nov. 19, 1728, at F.; Mary, b. Sept. 8, 1731, at F.; Rebecca, b. June 13, 1735.

SMITH, REV. THOMAS AND SARAH. Ch., Thomas, b. Sept. 19, 1729, at Falmouth; Peter Thacher, b. June 4, 1731, at F.; Lucy, b. Feb. 22, 1733, at F.; Thomas, b. Sept. 12, 1735, at F.; William, b. Dec. 18, 1736, at F. Besides these, and not on the town records, were John, b. Oct. 14, 1738; Sarah, b. Nov. 14, 1740; a child, b. Sept. 6, 1742, died Sept. 14, 1742.

SWETT, JOHN AND MARTHA. Ch., Priscilla, b. Aug. 25, 1729, at Newbury; Mary, b. March 12, 1732, at Falmouth; Martha, b. March 27, 1734, at F.

STAPLES, SAMUEL AND ELIZABETH. Ch., Lemuel, b. April 19, 1733, at F.; Mary, b. Feb. 7, 1735, at F.; Sarah, b. March 16, 1737, at F.

SAWYER, ISAAC AND SARAH. Ch., Zachariah, b. Aug. 27, 1733, at F.

——, JOSEPH AND JOANNA. Ch., Ebenezer, b. Jan. 27, 1734, at F.

——, JOHN, JR. AND WIFE. Ch., Jonathan, b. Oct. 22, 1736, at F.

STUBBS, RICHARD AND WIFE. Ch., Jonathan, b. July 12, 1731, at F.

STROUT, ANTHONY AND ABIGAIL. Ch., Abigail, b. Oct. 24, 1736, at F.

STICKNEY, DAVID AND MARY. Ch., Sarah, b. Sept. 12, 1735; Jacob, b. Sept. 20, 1737.

SKILLINGS, SAMUEL, JR. AND REBECCA. Ch., Josiah, b. June 7, 1732, at Falmouth; Rebecca, b. June 15, 1734, at F.; Samuel, b. March 21, 1736, at F.; Sarah, b.

TROTT, JOHN AND LYDIA. Ch., Abigail, b. June 3, 1725, at Falmouth, bap. by Rev. Mr. Fitch, 1726; Benjamin, b. Aug. 14, 1726, at F.; John, b. Sept. 28, 1727, at F.; Lydia, b. June 19, 1729, at F., Thomas,



b. Aug. 27, 1731, at F.; Deliverance, b. Nov. 15, 1733, at F.; Benjamin, b. Feb. 1, 1737, at F.; Mary, b. Sept. 15, 1735, at F.; Deliverance, b. Aug. 7, 1738.

THOMES, JOSEPH AND MARY. Ch., Joseph, b. Feb. 16, 1729, at Falmouth; Abigail, b. Nov. 29, 1732, at F.; Joseph, b. April 4, 1735, at F.; Mary, b. July 2, 1737, at F.; Thomas, b. March 16, 1734, at F.

——, JOHN AND MARY. Ch., John, b. July 21, 1730, at Falmouth; Benjamin, b. Sept. 9, 1733, at F.; William, b. Dec. 15, 1735, at F.

THOMPSON, JOSEPH AND PRISCILLA. Ch., Judith, b. June 12, 1732, at F.

TRICKEY, ZEBULON AND ELINOR. Ch., Zebulon, b. July 20, 1736, at F.

THORNDIKE, ROBERT AND ELIZABETH. Ch., Lucy, b. Sept. 3, 1736, at F.

WRIGHT, LT. BENJAMIN AND MARY. Ch., Benjamin, b. Oct. 6, 1726, at F.

WEBSTER, JOHN AND ISABEL. Ch., John, b. Sept. 6, 1726, at F.

WOODWARD, EBENEZER AND ELIZABETH. Ch., Ebenezer, b. Nov. 16, 1728, at Dorchester.

WYMAN, JAMES AND BETHYA. Ch., Elizabeth, b. March 10, 1729, at Falmouth; James, b. Sept. 27, 1730, at F.; James, b. Sept. 24, 1731, at F.

WHITE, JOHN AND JERUSA. Ch., Lucy, b. Dec. 1, 1732, at F.

WESTCOAT, RICHARD AND MARY. Ch., Anna, b. Nov. 13, 1736, at F.

WAITE, JOHN AND SARAH. Ch., Abigail, b. Feb. 19, 1739, at F.

YORK, BENJAMIN AND MARY. Ch., Sarah, b. April 6, 1724; Joseph, b. Aug. 6, 1728, at Falmouth.

——, JOHN AND DEBORAH. Ch., John, b. Sept. 10, 1737, at Falmouth.

——, SAMUEL AND JOANNA. Ch., Joanna, b. Dec. 12, 1737, at F.

*Deaths recorded in the Town Books of Falmouth prior to 1786.*

BARBER, JOHN AND MARY. Ch., Robert, d. Feb. 18, 1726; Hannah, d. April 11, 1729; Ann, wife of John, d. March 4, 1726.

BENNETT, PETER AND HANNAH. Ch., Peter, d. June 8, 1725, aged 19.

BLACKSTONE, BENJAMIN AND MEHITABLE. Ch., William, d. Dec. 23, 1727.

COBB, JONA. AND HOPE. Ch., Ebenezer, husband to Mary Cobb, d. Oct. 29, 1721, aged 33.

COMINS, THOMAS, husband to Deborah C., d. March 25, 1724.

CURTIS, HANNAH, wife to John Curtis (Courtice,) d. Nov. 30, 1729; Mary, daughter of John Curtis (Courtice,) d. Jan. 22, 1730.

DAVIS, WILLIAM AND PATIENCE. Ch., William, d. Jan. 1727.

GOULD, MOSES AND PHEBE. Ch., Mary, d. July 21, 1737, 13½ years.

HOAR, NEOMY, wife of Isaac Hoar, and dau. of Richard and Elizabeth Richardson, d. Nov. 3, 1720, aged 23.

JORDAN, DOM. AND JOANNA. Ch., Tristram, d. March 18, 1727.

LARRABEE, ELIZABETH, dau. of Benjamin and Deborah, wife of Joshua Cromwell, d. April 13, 1725.

MILLETT, THOMAS, husband of Martha, d. Jan. 21, 1730, aged 59.

OWEN, JOHN AND LUCRETIA. Ch., Mary, d. Jan. 29, 1727.

SAWYER, JOHN AND SARAH. Ch., John, d. Dec. 6, 1728, aged 2 years.

THORNDIKE, ROBERT AND ELIZABETH. Ch., Elizabeth, d. March 5, 1731.

WESSON, JOSEPH AND SARAH. Ch., Joseph, d. Sept. 2, 1729, 4 years.





## MRS. TURELL'S RECOLLECTIONS.

The following document was furnished, in 1852, by the late Rev. Frederick Turell Gray, of Boston, a grandson of Mrs. Turell, to one of the present editors, who then had charge of the Register, for publication in its pages. He felt some reluctance to publish it, as there were evidently serious errors relative to early matters, especially to Mrs. T.'s first ancestor in this country. These it is needless to point out to the reader of the Register. But as the greater portion of the document relates to matters in which Mrs. Turell, herself, took a part, he has been advised to print it, and has concluded to do so.

Mrs. Turell, whose maiden name was Morey, was the second wife of Joseph Turell. Her daughter Susanna married Edward Gray, a graduate of H. C. 1782. Rev. F. T. Gray was their son.\*

*Boston Dec. 22, 1821. RECOLLECTIONS, BY MARY TURELL, AGED 81.*

*Memorandum of what I remember of old times.*

My father has told me, that his father came over the third summer from the first ship that came. They landed at Plymouth or at Middleborough, near Plymouth. They built a fort in Middleborough, which was the second fort which was built. My grand father remained there two years. He then with one Mr. Newell and Williams came to Roxbury. My grand father built the first house which was built in Roxbury, which was a log house where my father was born. My father died at the age of eighty six. He died in the year 1770. He was one of the soldiers who drove the Indians from Sudbury Causeway. He was a soldier at Pomfret in Connecticut, one summer, and at Woodstock, one summer, for which he had a large tract of land in Pomfret, where he now has a grandchild. After my father's death, I bought one hundred acres of land in Middleborough, where my brother has a son and daughter now living. I repaired the old fort so as to make it a comfortable dwelling house, where I have lodged twenty years ago. I remember the old Indian war, when we took fort Edward and Ticonderoga. I remember seeing Generals Johnson and Amherst and Col. Fraser, with a Scotch regiment of Highlanders dressed in plaid. They passed by my father's house, in Roxbury, into the Common in Boston, where they encamped. They went from Boston to take Cape Breton. This is what I remember of the old Indian war. My father has told me, that his father was one of the number who took Sir Edmund Andros. He was taken upon Fort hill and put on board a Vessel and sent to England as a traitor to his country. It was he that built the fortification at the south end. It extended across the street from water to water, having in the middle a gate which was well secured with irons in every direction. There were four cannons placed on each side of the gate. It was where the green house now stands. It was taken down by the Americans when the town opened. My father sold the land where Governor Hancock's house was built, to his uncle, Mr. Thomas Hancock, about the year 1748.† It came to him by an English lady, by the name of Very, who had a patent right.

I was married and came to live in Boston in the year 1768. I lived in a house that belonged to Capt Steele, in north School street, eight months. My father then bought a house in Brattle Square, of Mr. Savage. In that and where I now live I have lived ever since. I think the old meeting

\* See Loring's Hundred Orators, p. 229.

† The Hancock House was built by Thomas Hancock, eleven years before this date.



house was taken down one year afterwards.\* The new meeting house was built partly by subscription. Col. Dawes undertook to build one half of it, and Messrs. Wells, Richardson, and Bell the other half.

I will now let you know what I remember of the last wars. A committee of safety was appointed, who prohibited the sale of tea. A Mr. [Theophilus] Lillie at the north end, sold in defiance of orders, which collected a large mob [Feb. 22, 1770,] round his house. A boy by the name of [Christopher] Snider who was a servant boy to Madam Apthorp was shot dead upon the spot.† When the British troops came here they were lodged in a Sugar house in Brattle Square which belonged to Mrs. Inman. I think there were three thousand of them. The officers lodged in the house of Madam Apthorp in which I now live. When the massacre took place in State street [March 5,] I saw the soldiers march out of the barracks to go to the custom house in State street. It was a most dreadful night. I saw the dead bodies carried into Portland street; a Mr. Gray was one of them. At the Lexington battle the soldiers marched out of the barracks, at 1 o'clock at night. Lord Percy mounted his horse at our door, and ordered our soldiers to march. Gen. Pitcairn gave orders to have the wounded men brought into the square. It was a dreadful night. They sent to me for bandages and several things they were in want of, which I let them have with pleasure. He borrowed my horse and chaise to bring the wounded men from the ferry. When the town was shut up there were no passes given but to particular people, and they were to be searched upon leaving town. I requested a pass from Gen. Pitcairn for myself and eight in family, with my horse and chaise; which was readily granted by having my trunks looked into, in my own house, by one of his officers, by the name of Blackwood. By this means I carried out Deacon [David] Jeffries who was town treasurer, and who had all the donation money, for the support of the poor, which I carried in my chaise box with Mrs. Jeffries and myself. Mrs. Eckley and Miss Caty Jeffries are two of the people who went with me in my chaise. Gen. Pitcairn & Mr. Turell went to the outside guards with us where we were received by Generals Heath & Spencer who were quite rejoiced to see Deacon Jeffries with the donation money, and rewarded me handsomely by sending my letters, and allowing me every indulgence out of town that I could expect. I staid at my brother's in law, Mr Pierpont's, with his wife and family the saturday night before the town opened. The next morning, I saw the troops march from Cambridge and from the neck, into Boston; they went on board the British ships. O think what my feelings must be expecting every moment to see the town, with my property and my husband, if living, all in flames; as he was then dangerously sick. My little child who afterward married Mr Gray, had swallowed an English shilling, and at that time lay at the point of death. Now see the kind hand of Providence, at eleven o'clock in the morning of sunday, the select men got out of town and come to head quarters where I was, told they had put out the fire in the meeting-house and in houses round there, and saw Mr Turell that morning sitting up in the bed, and he was better. I obtained a pass from Gen. Washington to come in town the next day, which I did by having planks put over the gutter for the chaise wheels to pass on. I took my

\* The old meeting house was taken down in May, 1772.—*Lothrop's Hist. of Brattle St. Church*, p. 100.

† In Drake's *Hist. of Boston*, p. 776, it is stated that young Snider died on the following evening. He was about eleven years of age.

from the other side of the Atlantic.

The first of these was the

of the

of the

of the

of the

of the

of the

of the

of the

of the

of the

of the

of the

of the

of the

of the

of the

of the

of the

of the

of the

of the

of the

of the

of the

of the

of the

of the

of the

of the

of the

of the

of the

of the

of the

of the

of the

of the

of the

of the

of the

of the

of the

of the

of the



child, by the advlce of Doctr Spring, to see if riding would not move the shilling which was in her throat. It did remove it, and was the means of saving her life. When the town shut up, I did not receive any income from my estate for seven years. Mr Turell being clerk of the court, his income at court being stopped prevented his Salary. I had eight hundred pounds out of town which was what I had to depend upon through those troublesome times. Mr Turell died the year after the town opened. The gentlemen who knew him in the court came and offered to board with me if I would take them, such as Gen. Warren, Judges Dana, and Sargent and the council making twelve in number. A few days before the town was evacuated by the British, I was in a house upon Waltham Plains, and from the windows of that house have seen the balls, that were fired from Breeds or Bunker's heights, flying over to Boston; the troops as I have before said were encamped in Brattle Square, and I knew that all those balls were aimed at that place. Great numbers of them fell in and near the Square. One of them passed through the roof of a house where my husband then was. It passed through a chamber occupied by a black female servant, passed over the bed and carried away a part of the bolster from the bed on which she was then sitting, and lodged in the yard of the house opposite. Another struck the meeting house, about 30 feet from the ground. The hole still remains visible in the walls of the meeting house, and I am now in possession of the ball.\* Gov. Gore's father went to the British general and got leave to board up the pulpit and pillows, and took down the pews and kept them in his warehouse till the British left the meeting house.

About the last of Feb<sup>y</sup> 1780, there was the largest fall of snow that any one could recollect at that time, or that has been since. There was no passing out of town, except upon snow shoes, for two weeks.

*G. S. L. City, Nov. 2, 1859.*

Mr. Elias Nason, Medford, Massachusetts.

Sir:—In reply to your note of Sept. 21, I have to inform you that I was born in Whitingham, Windham County, Vermont, June 1, 1801. I have, living, four brothers, John, Phineas H., and Joseph, older than myself, and Lorenzo D. younger, and a sister named Nancy, all of whom live in this city. My father's name was John. He was born in Hopkinton, Middlesex County, Massachusetts.

Dr. Willard Richards, son of Joseph and Rhoda, was born in Hopkinton, Middlesex County, Mass., June 24, 1804: and died in this city, March 11, 1854.

In addition to the above, and in further compliance with your wishes, I have taken the liberty to forward to you, by the same mail with this letter, 9 copies of the "Deseret News" which contain many particulars of my past life.

Trusting that the information furnished will prove acceptable, I have the honor to remain,

Very respectfully, your obt. serv't.,

BRIGHAM YOUNG.

\* Rev. Mr. Gray stated, on handing us the manuscript, that he remembered seeing, when a boy, this ball suspended as a weight to his grandmother Turell's gate to keep it closed. When the Brattle street church was repaired, (which Rev. Dr. Lothrop, in his History of the church, p. 188, says was in 1824,) this ball was placed in the front wall of the building, where it now remains.



## FIRST MEETING HOUSE IN BOSTON.

In March, 1851, Francis Jackson, Esq., of Boston, presented to the New England Historic Genealogical Society, a plan of a portion of Boston, showing the location of the first meeting house here, with copies of documents upon which the plan was based. Mr. Jackson had written upon the drawing the following note:

"This rough plan, and the annexed extracts from Suffolk Deeds, are intended to show the location and dimensions of the lot of land whereon the first meeting house in Boston was erected, with the streets and estates adjoining. The lot is colored red,\* and contains 3965 square feet. The dimensions of the house erected upon it in 1632, are not known; it was probably not large enough to cover the whole lot. It was sold to Robert Thompson in 1639. How long he possessed it, or what use he made of it, is not known. Judge Dawes and John Brazer were the last owners of the lot. The Post Office was kept there within my recollection. It is now possessed by the heirs of John Brazer, who have erected a handsome and durable building thereon, and named it "Brazer's Building," which stands on that portion of the lot marked by dotted lines;\* the residue has been taken from time to time to widen the adjoining streets. The estate in 1850 was valued by the Assessors and taxed on 80,000 dollars.

The second Meeting House of the first Church was erected on the lot colored green\* in Cornhill, 1640. It was burnt in 1711, and the third house was erected in 1712-13, on the same lot in Cornhill.† The fourth house was erected in Chauncy Place, in 1808."

The following are the documents above mentioned:—

The testimony of William Colebron, Aged sixty seven yeares or thereabouts, heretofore Deacon, now Ruling Elder of the first church of Christ in Boston, in New England, and taken vpon oath in perpetuum Rej memoriam to be recorded according to Lawe, who saith, that in the yeare of our Lord one thousand sixe hundred thirty and nine, the Church & Towne of Boston, in the County of Suffolke, in New England, aforesaid, by Mr Thomas Oliiuer & Mr Thomas Leueret the then Ruling Elders & this deponent, then deacon, being theire Agents, by order from the said Church and Towne of Boston, aforesaid, sold vnto Robert Thompson, of London, merchant, then Resident in Boston, aforesaid, his heires & Assignes, forever, the old meeting house, in Boston, wth the land belonging vnto it according to the dimensions & bounds following, viz. being sixty sixe foote long, abutting vpon a lane that lieth betweene the same & the housing & land lately appertayning vnto Thomas Leuerett, Elder of said church, deceased, but now belonging to Isacke Addington, on the North east side sixty two foote broad, abutting vpon the great streete, wherein the Towne house standeth, on the North west side sixty fower foote long, abutting partly vpon the great streete aforesaid, and partly vpon an ally that passeth betweene the same & the house & land of Henry Phillips, Butcher,‡ on the south west side, & being sixty foote broad, abutting vpon a lane that lieth betweene the same and the land lately belonging to Robert Scott, deceased, and now in the possession of his relict, on the south east side: In Consideration whereof, the then Elders & deacon (whereof this deponent was one) and he who Received by order aforesaid of the said Robert Thompson the full and Just some

\* That is, they are so colored and marked on Mr. Jackson's plan, which is now in the archives of the New England Historic Genealogical Society, where it can be seen by those who desire to do so.

† Where Joy's Building now stands.

‡ By a deed in 1655, recorded in *Suf. Deeds*, Lib. iii. fol. 27, Henry Webb conveys to Henry Phillips, Butcher, a dwelling house fronting northerly on the Market Place, one side jutting over next to the place or cellar over which the old Meeting House was built.





of one hundred & sixty pounds sterling, And was Employed towards the erecting the Great meeting house \* now standing, by order of the afore-said church and Towne, And further he testifieth, that the aboue mentioned premisses haue binne, are, & Remaine in the quiet and peaceable possession of the said Robert Thompson, or his Assignes, from the time of the sale thereof, as is aboue expressed, vntill this day, being the twelfth day of July sixteene hundred & sixty, and further saith not.

William Colebron.

Taken vpon oath, by the said William Colebron, the twelfth day of July 1660, before vs,

John Endicott Gour<sup>nr</sup>.

Ri. Bellingham dept<sup>t</sup>. Gour<sup>nr</sup>.

Entered & Recorded, word for word Agreeing & Compared wth the originall, this twelfth day of July 1660.

Edward Rawson Recorder.

In the same paper was vnder writt.

James Penn, one of the then members of the church of Christ in Boston, now one of the Ruling Elders of the said church, deposed, saith, that he knoweth & well Remembreth the Agitations & orde<sup>r</sup> of the said church & Towne to the Elders & deacon for the selling of the said house & land thereto belonging, & that it was donne according as is deposed by the said William Colebron (the receipt of the money menconed excepted) he being not then present, and further saith not.

James Penn.

Taken vpon oath, by the said James Penn, the twelfth day of July 1660, before vs,

John Endecott Gour<sup>nr</sup>.

Ri: Bellingham dept<sup>t</sup> Gour.

Entered & Recorded [at the above date.]

In ye same paper was further vnder writt.

James Johnson one of the then members of the said church of Christ, in Boston, now one of the deacons of the said church, deposed, saith, that he knoweth & well Remembreth. [&c. same as Penn's deposition.]

Taken vpon oath, &c. 16<sup>th</sup> of July 1660 before James Johnson.

Joh. Endecott Gour<sup>r</sup>.

Edward Rawson Recorder.

CUSTOM RELATIVE TO VESSELS.—Copy of an original document in the collection of Charles H. Morse, Cambridgeport:

"This may Testifie to whome it may concerne y<sup>t</sup> it hath ben, and is, and allways was a Constant Custome for marsters of Vessells when any man doth freight any considerable part of ye Vessell, to have y<sup>r</sup> passage free or if they doe help them w<sup>th</sup> freight for to give such persons there passage, for wee are as much beholding to those y<sup>t</sup> doe employ vs in y<sup>t</sup> Respect as they are to vs to carrie y<sup>r</sup> goods for them, As witnes my hand at Boston this 25<sup>th</sup> septmb. 1681. [Signed] William Whitwell, Pyam Blowers, Andrew Belcher, John Strange."

\* The first sermon was preached in this second house, Aug. 23, 1640. See *Drake's Boston*, p. 142.



## EXTRACTS FROM LETTERS RELATIVE TO METHODISTS.

[Communicated by JOSHUA COFFIN, of Newbury.]

The enclosed extracts taken from letters written by a member of the Society of Friends in England, to a friend in Pennsylvania, are at your service for the Historical and Genealogical Register, if you think them suitable.

Jan. 1, 1740. With respect to religion, here is a sect of people raised up by what power I cannot tell. They are called Methodists, if I mistake not. There were 10 or 11 of them, University scholars, that associated themselves together, & lived very exemplary lives as it's said. They seem to stick to the 39 articles, and preaches up self-denial & a free ministry, which has much enraged the priests against them. It is said a great number of people runs to hear them, but whether they bring many to their way of living, or no, I cannot tell. There is one of them called Whitefield, labors very hard. We hear he is now in your part of the world, and also that he has been at Philadelphia, where they tell us thousands & tens of thousands went to hear him. Thou may perhaps in thy next give me some account of his proceeding amongst you. How it may be with you I know not, but religion here seems to be in a languishing condition. We have a form, its true, but the glory, pomp & grandeur of the world in a general way seems to have the chief place in our minds. Pride, uncharitableness & disunion seems to grow apace among us. They are not much esteemed now, that will not treat high & gossip about. Tea is now become the darling of our women. Almost every little tradesman's wife must set supping tea for an hour or more in a morning, & it may be again in the afternoon, if they can get it, & nothing will please them to sip it out of but China ware, if they can get it. They talk of bestowing 30 or 40 shillings upon a tea equipage as they call it. There is the silver spoons, silver tongs, & many other trinkets that I cannot name."

Sept. 3, 1747.—"Now I have room I may say something of the Methodists. There is two brothers, their name is West [Wesley]. Their father was a priest, & they were bred at the University, but they have no living, but travel up and down, preaching on commons & in the streets, where they have been ill used by the rabble, but now they have got meeting houses in some places. They had built one at Sheffield but the mob pulled it down, so they joined & entered suit with the town, & cast them at York at the last assizes. They are building a very stately fabrick at Pudsay a few miles off. The Moravians, I understand, were the first beginners of it. There is a large place for worship, both organs & all sorts of musick. This seems a contradiction from what I hear of their preaching & writing humility, self denial, a new birth, justification, sanctification. These are the attainments they press their hearers to, & I think they are not to be found in musick. I have been at their meetings. I heard nothing but exhortation to a holy life & godly conversation, & I never saw a number of poor people so attentive & devout as they were. Many priests & others are violent against these poor people, & I know no reason for it, but their preaching down sin, for they maintain strictly the doctrine of the Church of England in all its parts. Some indeed charge them with great delusion, but I think they are more to be pitied than despised, for I have the charity to think many of them well disposed people."

MARY J. \*\*\*\*.





## BIRTHS IN HOPKINTON, MASS.

[Copied from the Records by Rev. ELIAS NASON, of Medford, Mass.]

|                   |                  |            |        |                         |
|-------------------|------------------|------------|--------|-------------------------|
| 1727, Feb. 17,    | <i>Walker</i>    | Josiah     | son of | Henry & Mary.           |
| 1725, Oct. 27,    | <i>Eames</i>     | Sarah      | dau.   | " Benjamin & Mehitable. |
| " " 27,           | "                | Samuel     | son    | " " "                   |
| 1727, Mar. 15,    | <i>Bellows</i>   | Keziah     | dau.   | " Thomas & Martha.      |
| " Aug. 25,        | <i>Malone</i>    | Abigail    | "      | " Walter & Ruth.        |
| 1728, April 14,   | <i>Locke</i>     | Elizabeth  | "      | " James & Elizabeth.    |
| " " 15,           | <i>Streeter</i>  | Experience | "      | " Experience & Samuel.  |
| " " 29,           | <i>Haven</i>     | Jonathan   | son    | " Nathaniel & Hepsibah. |
| 1727, Dec. 28,    | <i>Cooke</i>     | John       | "      | " Thomas & Sarah.       |
| 1727-8, Jan. 31,  | <i>Wood</i>      | Mary       | dau.   | " John & Mary.          |
| 1728, July 7,     | <i>Allen</i>     | Lydia      | "      | " Samuel & Hannah.      |
| " Aug. 1,         | <i>Senate</i>    | Robert     | son    | " Robert & Hepsibah.    |
| " " 28,           | <i>Blair</i>     | Elizabeth  | dau.   | " Matthew & Mary.       |
| 1720, June 26,    | <i>Eames</i>     | Joanna     | "      | " John & Joanna.        |
| 1722, Oct. 3,     | "                | Thomas     | son    | " " "                   |
| 1724, Aug. 31,    | "                | William    | "      | " " "                   |
| 1726, July 27,    | "                | Aaron      | "      | " " "                   |
| 1728, Aug. 11,    | "                | Priscilla  | dau.   | " " "                   |
| " July 13,        | <i>Hambledon</i> | Ephraim    | son    | " Admor & Agnis.        |
| 1727-8, Mar. 18,  | <i>Codey</i>     | Abraham    | "      | " John & Alice.         |
| 1728, Dec. 5,     | <i>Barnard</i>   | Sarah      | dau.   | " Benjamin & Mary.      |
| " " 21,           | <i>Pierce</i>    | Benjamin   | son    | " Thomas & Hannah.      |
| " July 30,        | <i>Haven</i>     | Mary       | dau.   | " Joseph & Martha.      |
| " Oct. 28,        | <i>Burnap</i>    | Mehitable  | "      | " Benj., Jr., & Hannah. |
| 1728-9, Jan. 28,  | <i>Woodwell</i>  | Thomasine  | "      | " David & Mary.         |
| 1727-8, Feb. 13,  | <i>Caryl</i>     | Joseph     | son    | " Benj., Jr., & Mary.   |
| 1728, June 28,    | <i>Bixby</i>     | Sarah      | dau.   | " Thomas & Alice.       |
| " Sept. 25,       | <i>Healey</i>    | Mary       | "      | " William & Mary.       |
| 1728-9, Mar. 4,   | <i>Clafin</i>    | Timothy    | son    | " Daniel & Rachel.      |
| " " 7,            | <i>How</i>       | Lois       | dau.   | " Peter & Thankful.     |
| 1729, April 4,    | <i>Bravor</i>    | Hannah     | "      | " John & Hannah.        |
| " Aug. 31,        | <i>Whitney</i>   | Jason      | son    | " Mark & Tabitha.       |
| " May,            | <i>Walker</i>    | Mary       | dau.   | " Henry & Mary.         |
| 1722-3, Mar. 2,   | <i>Stewart</i>   | Paul       | son    | " Walter & Grizel.      |
| 1725, April 4,    | "                | Margaret   | dau.   | " " "                   |
| 1729, " 18,       | "                | William    | son    | " " "                   |
| 1726, Sept. 3,    | <i>Hambleton</i> | Ann        | dau.   | " Patrick & Ann.        |
| 1729, " 29,       | "                | Sarah      | "      | " " "                   |
| " Oct. 11,        | <i>Malone</i>    | Patience   | "      | " Walter & Ruth.        |
| " Dec. 7,         | <i>Cooke</i>     | Andrew     | son    | " Thomas & Sarah.       |
| " Nov. 29,        | <i>Whitney</i>   | Gideon     | "      | " Isaac & Elizabeth.    |
| " Dec. 11,        | <i>Haven</i>     | Elizabeth  | dau.   | " Jed. & Miriam.        |
| 1726, April 20,   | <i>Mellen</i>    | Lydia      | "      | " Henry & Abigail.      |
| 1728, May 20,     | "                | Joseph     | son    | " " "                   |
| 1729, Oct. 30,    | <i>Coller</i>    | Joseph     | "      | " Joseph & Mercy.       |
| " July 18,        | <i>Pierce</i>    | Frances    | dau.   | " William & Sarah.      |
| " Nov. 20,        | <i>Locke</i>     | James      | son    | " James & Elizabeth.    |
| " July 18,        | <i>Clafin</i>    | Mary       | dau.   | " Joshua & Mary.        |
| 1729-30, Jan. 18, | <i>Hayden</i>    | Abigail    | "      | " Elisha & Lydia.       |



|  |                  |   |         |                       |
|--|------------------|---|---------|-----------------------|
| 1729-30, Mar. 7,   | <i>Caryl</i>     | Jonathan  | son of  | Benj., Jr., & Mary.   |
| 1727-8, Feb. 1,  | <i>Hayden</i> ,  | Elizabeth                                       | dau. "  | John & Lucy.          |
| 1730, April 22,  | <i>Hambleton</i> | Mary  | " "     | Almor & Agnes.        |
| " " 25,  | <i>Haven</i>     | Ebenezer  | son "   | Nathaniel & Hepsibah. |
| 1729, May 14,  | <i>Tilton</i>    | Abraham   | " "     | Abraham & Elizabeth   |
| 1728-9, Feb. 15,   | <i>Gibbs</i>     | Mary  | dau. "  | Israel & Mary.        |
| 1730, April 8,   | "                | John  | son "   | " "                   |
| 1729, Mar. 28,   | <i>Butler</i>    | John  | " "     | John & Elizabeth.     |
| 1727-8, " 1,   | <i>Donaghy</i>   | Elizabeth                                       | dau. "  | William & Elizabeth.  |
| 1730, July 22,   | <i>Hayden</i>    | Lucy  | " "     | John & Lucy.          |
| " Mar. 24,   | <i>Cody</i>      | Hannah  | " "     | John & Alice.         |
| " July 8,  | <i>Wilson</i>    | James   | son "   | James & Deliverance.  |
| " " 9,   | <i>Streeter</i>  | Samuel  | " "     | Samuel & Experience.  |
| " " 29,  | <i>Stone</i>     | Josiah  | " "     | Daniel & Mary.        |
| " April 30,  | <i>Woodwell</i>  | Mary  | dau. "  | David & Mary.         |
| " July 30th, 1730, Sarah, dau. of Tobias, negro servant of Mr. Chas. Morris, of Boston, and of Sarah, his wife, a free woman." |                  |   |         |                       |
| 1729-30, Jan. 28,  | <i>Bixby</i>     | Thomas  | son "   | Thomas & Alice.       |
| 1722, Sept. 19,  | <i>Jeffords</i>  | Daniel  | " "     | Lydia & John.         |
| 1724, Dec. 4,  | "                | John  | " "     | " "                   |
| 1727, Mar. 30,   | "                | Nathan  | " "     | " "                   |
| 1729-30, Feb. 24,  | "                | Moses   | " "     | " "                   |
| 1730, July 31,   | <i>Langdon</i>   | Elizabeth                                       | dau. "  | Paul & Mary.          |
| " Aug. 22,   | <i>Senate</i>    | Elizabeth                                       | " "     | Robert & Hepsibeh.    |
| 1730, July 1,  | <i>Mellen</i>    | { Elizabeth and<br>Martha, twins,<br>daus. of } |         | Henry & Abigail.      |
| 1724-5, Mar. 19,   | <i>Bowker</i>    | Josiah  | son of  | Edmund & Elizabeth.   |
| 1727, Sept. 19,  | "                | Edmund  | " "     | " "                   |
| 1729, June 10,   | "                | Micah   | " "     | " "                   |
| 1730, Sept. 19,  | <i>Walker</i>    | Phebe   | dau. "  | Josiah & Mary.        |
| 1729, May 30,  | <i>Gould</i>     | Joseph  | son "   | Joseph & Sarah.       |
| 1722, Sept. 21,  | <i>Bowker</i>    | Mary  | dau. "  | John & Sarah.         |
| 1724, May 16,  | "                | Noah  | son "   | " "                   |
| 1725, Dec. 28,   | "                | Joseph  | " "     | " "                   |
| 1731, Nov. 23,   | "                | Daniel  | " "     | " "                   |
| " April 4,   | <i>Pierce</i>    | Hepzibeh  | dau. "  | Thomas & Hannah.      |
| 1730-1, Feb. 4,  | <i>Claplin</i>   | Rachel  | " "     | Daniel & Rachel.      |
| 1731, April 4,   | <i>Pierce</i>    | Ebenezer  | son "   | William & Sarah.      |
| " Oct. 4,  | <i>Whitney</i>   | Mary  | dau. "  | Mark & Tabitha.       |
| " " 17,  | <i>Walker</i>    | Ebenezer  | son "   | Henry & Mary.         |
| " Aug. 18,   | <i>How</i>       | John  | " "     | Isaac & Hannah.       |
| 1730-1, Feb. 15,   | "                | Abigail   | dau. of | Peter & Thankful.     |
| 1731, Sept. 20,  | "                | John  | son "   | Benjamin & Hannah.    |
| 1731-2, Jan. 19,   | <i>Hayden</i>    | Lydia   | dau. "  | Elisha & Lydia.       |
| 1731, April 19,  | <i>Bowker ?</i>  | Samuel  | son "   | Edmund & Elizabeth.   |
| " Aug. 9,  | <i>Bixby</i>     | Pelathiah                                       | " "     | Thomas & Alice.       |
| 1731-2, Mar. 12,   | <i>Haven</i>     | Moses   | " "     | Joseph & Martha.      |
| 1731, July 24,   | <i>Potter</i>    | Aaron   | " "     | Jabez & Martha.       |
| 1732, April 22,  | <i>Caryl</i>     | Benj. [Rev.]                                    | " "     | Benjamin & Mary.      |
| " Mar. 22,   | <i>Haven</i>     | Abraham   | " "     | Nathaniel & Hepsibah. |
| " July 13,   | <i>Bridges</i>   | Elizabeth                                       | dau. "  | Caleb & Elizabeth.    |





|                   |                  |           |                                |
|-------------------|------------------|-----------|--------------------------------|
| 1732, June 13,    | <i>Locke</i>     | Sarah     | dau. of James & Elizabeth.     |
| 1730, Sept. 20,   | <i>Barrett</i>   | Thomas    | son " Robert & Mary.           |
| 1732, " 21,       | <i>Langdon</i>   | Anna      | dau. " Paul & Mary.            |
| " July 8,         | <i>Jeffords</i>  | Lydia     | " " John & Lydia.              |
| " April 11,       | <i>Goodhue</i>   | Lois      | " " James & Judith.            |
| " Nov. 24,        | <i>Streeter</i>  | Rebecca   | " " Samuel & Experience.       |
| " Mar. 28,        | <i>Cooke</i>     | Sarah     | " " Thomas & Sarah.            |
| " Dec. 6,         | <i>Stone</i>     | Daniel    | son " Daniel & Mary.           |
| " " 31,           | <i>Hambleton</i> | Patrick   | " " Abner & Agnis.             |
| 1732-3, Feb. 13,  | <i>Burnap</i>    | Esther    | dau. " Daniel & Sarah.         |
| 1731-2, Jan. 28,  | <i>Whitney</i>   | Elizabeth | " " Isaac & Elizabeth.         |
| 1733, April 15,   | <i>Stewart</i>   | Solomon   | son " Walter & Grizel.         |
| 1732, Mar. 26,    | <i>Brewer</i>    | David     | " " John & Hannah.             |
| " Sept. 7,        | <i>Coller</i>    | Daniel    | " " Joseph & Mary.             |
| 1732-3, Mar. 13,  | <i>Phillips</i>  | Obadiah   | " " Theoph. & Elizabeth.       |
| 1732, Dec. 11,    | <i>Wadkins</i>   | Stephen   | " " Daniel & Thankful.         |
| 1732-3, Jan. 31,  | <i>Bixby</i>     | Mehetabel | dau. " Jos., Jr., & Mehitable. |
| 1733, Mar. 25,    | <i>Senate</i>    | Hepsibeh  | " " Robert & Hepsibah.         |
| 1720, Nov. 8,     | <i>Black</i>     | David     | son " Hugh & Elizabeth.        |
| 1733, Aug. 9,     | <i>Pike</i>      | Rachel    | dau. " Nathaniel & Mary.       |
| 1732-3, April 11, | <i>Whitney</i>   | Mark      | son " Mark & Tabitha.          |
| 1733, May 31,     | <i>Barrett</i>   | Mary      | dau. " Robert & Mary.          |
| " June 28,        | <i>Ferguson</i>  | James     | son " Samuel & Elenor.         |
| 1732, Aug. 31,    | <i>Blair</i>     | Matthew   | " " Matthew & Mary.            |
| 1733, Nov. 14,    | <i>Woodwell</i>  | Benjamin  | " " David & Mary.              |
| 1732-3, Mar. 1,   | <i>Hayden</i>    | Lois      | dau. " John & Lucy.            |
| 1733, Nov. 22,    | <i>Morris</i>    | James     | son " James & Catharine.       |
| " Dec. 4,         | <i>Hayden</i>    | Joseph    | " " Edmund & Sarah.            |
| " " 3,            | <i>Rockwood</i>  | John      | " " John & Hannah.             |
| 1730-1, Jan. 4,   | <i>Gibbs</i>     | Jacob     | " " Jacob & Martha.            |
| 1733, June 23,    | "                | Phineas   | " " " "                        |
| " Dec. 16,        | <i>Locke</i>     | John      | " " James & Elizabeth.         |
| 1730, May 15,     | <i>Knox</i>      | Elizabeth | dau. " William & Elizabeth.    |
| 1733, April 6,    | <i>Bowker</i>    | Elias     | son " John & Hannah.           |
| " June 6,         | <i>Osborn</i>    | Elizabeth | dau. " John & Mary.            |
| 1732-3, Jan. 8,   | <i>Tilton</i>    | Elizabeth | " " Abraham & Elizabeth.       |
| 1731, Nov. 5,     | "                | Israel    | son " Samuel & Mary.           |
| 1732-3, Feb. 6,   | "                | Mary      | dau. " " "                     |
| 1733-4, Mar. 21,  | <i>Pierce</i>    | Timothy   | son " Thomas & Hannah.         |
| 1729, May 13,     | <i>Parmenter</i> | Lois      | dau. " Elias & Thankful.       |
| 1732, June 1,     | "                | Hannah    | " " " "                        |
| 1733, July 23,    | <i>How</i>       | Jotham    | son " Peter & Thankful.        |
| 1731, April 15,   | <i>Bridges</i>   | Isaac     | " " Caleb & Elizabeth.         |
| 1733-4, Feb. 4,   | <i>Black</i>     | Robert    | " " Robert & Jennie.           |
| 1734, June 14,    | <i>Haven</i>     | David     | " " Nathaniel & Hepsibah.      |
| 1733, May 6,      | <i>Potter</i>    | Mary      | dau. " Jabez & Martha.         |
| 1734, May 6,      | <i>Haven</i>     | Hannah    | " " Joseph & Martha.           |
| " July 5,         | <i>Hayden</i>    | Elisha    | son " Elisha & Lydia.          |
| " Sept. 20,       | <i>Burnap</i>    | Jerusha   | dau. " Daniel & Sarah.         |
| " Mar. 30,        | <i>Cody</i>      | Samuel    | son " Isaac & Hannah.          |
| " July 22,        | <i>Pratt</i>     | Lydia     | dau. " Martin & Lydia.         |
| " Oct. 17,        | <i>Streeter</i>  | James     | son " Samuel & Experience.     |
| 1731, Nov. 22,    | <i>Wark</i>      | Samuel    | " " James & Elizabeth.         |



|                  |                  |            |         |                          |
|------------------|------------------|------------|---------|--------------------------|
| 1734, Aug. 27,   | <i>Wark</i>      | Rebecca    | dau. of | James & Elizabeth.       |
| 1733, Nov. 30,   | <i>Burnap,</i>   | Thomas     | son     | " Benjamin & Hannah.     |
| 1734, " 17,      | <i>Brewer</i>    | Sarah      | dau.    | " John & Hannah.         |
| " Aug. 27,       | <i>Phillips</i>  | George     | son     | " Theoph. & Elizabeth.   |
| " Oct. 20,       | <i>Caryl</i>     | Amos       | "       | " Edward & Ruth.         |
| 1732, Aug. 29,   | <i>Haven</i>     | Amariah    | "       | " Jedediah & Miriam.     |
| 1734, " 1,       | "                | Hezekiah   | "       | " " "                    |
| 1733-4, Mar. 13, | <i>Clafin</i>    | Cornelius, | "       | " Daniel & Rachel.       |
| 1734-5, Feb. 24, | <i>Gould</i>     | Daniel     | "       | " Joseph & Sarah.        |
| 1731, July 11,   | <i>Taft</i>      | James      | "       | " Matthew & Anne.        |
| 1733, Sept. 9,   | "                | Matthew    | "       | " " "                    |
| 1734, July 23,   | <i>Osborn</i>    | Mary       | dau.    | " John & Mary.           |
| 1734-5, Feb. 5,  | <i>Parmenter</i> | Elias      | son     | " Elias & Thankful.      |
| 1734, June 4,    | <i>Cooke</i>     | Elizabeth  | dau.    | " Thomas & Sarah.        |
| 1734-5, Mar. 5,  | <i>Caryl</i>     | Asa        | son     | " Benjamin, Jr., & Mary. |
| " Feb. 9,        | <i>Bellows</i>   | Maverick   | "       | " Thomas & Martha.       |
| " " 8,           | <i>Foster</i>    | Lydia      | dau.    | " David & Lydia.         |
| 1735, May 9,     | <i>Henry</i>     | William    | son     | " Robert & Jane.         |
| " June 20,       | <i>Hayden</i>    | Sybilla    | dau.    | " Edmund & Sarah.        |
| 1734, Sept. 20,  | <i>Quarles</i>   | Elizabeth  | "       | " John & Martha.         |
| 1735, July 12,   | <i>Clafin</i>    | Elizabeth  | "       | " Robert & Elizabeth.    |
| " May 13,        | <i>Locke</i>     | Rebecca    | "       | " James & Elizabeth.     |
| " " 3,           | <i>Black</i>     | Mary       | "       | " Robert & Jennie.       |
| " July 20,       | <i>Ferguson</i>  | Ann        | "       | " Samuel & Elenor.       |
| " Oct. 22,       | <i>Howe</i>      | Phineas    | son     | " Peter & Thankful.      |
| " " 4,           | <i>Bowker</i>    | John       | "       | " John & Hannah.         |
| " Sept. 11,      | <i>Gibbs</i>     | John       | "       | " Jacob & Martha.        |
| 1734-5, Feb. 8,  | <i>Foster</i>    | Lydia      | dau.    | " David & Lydia.         |
| 1733-4, Jan. 23, | <i>Walker</i>    | Jason      | son of  | Hannah & Jason.          |
| 1735, Aug. 12,   | "                | Thomas     | "       | " " "                    |
| 1735, Dec. 4,    | <i>Woodwell</i>  | David      | son of  | David & Mary.            |
| 1735-6, Jan. 7,  | <i>Burnap</i>    | Daniel     | "       | " Daniel & Sarah.        |
| " Feb. 25,       | <i>Morris</i>    | Samuel     | "       | " James & Katharine.     |
| " July 18,       | <i>Barrett</i>   | Patience   | dau.    | " Robert & Mary.         |
| 1736, April 7,   | <i>Pike</i>      | Mary       | "       | " Nathaniel & Abiah.     |
| " " 17,          | <i>Frail</i>     | Elizabeth  | "       | " Samuel & Mary.         |
| " June 7,        | <i>Haven</i>     | Hepzibah   | "       | " Nathaniel & Hepzibah   |
| 1735, Nov. 11,   | <i>Smith,</i>    | Daniel     | son     | " Richard & Joanna.      |
| 1731, Aug. 3,    | <i>Barrett</i>   | Manning    | "       | " George & Mary.         |
| 1733, Nov. 13,   | "                | George     | "       | " " "                    |
| 1735, Dec. 25,   | "                | James      | "       | " " "                    |
| 1732, April 29,  | <i>Gould</i>     | Hannah     | dau.    | " Samuel & Elenor.       |
| 1734-5, Feb. 11, | "                | Samuel     | son     | " " "                    |
| 1736, June, 23,  | <i>Clafin</i>    | Sarah      | dau.    | " Caleb & Mary.          |
| 1731, May 1,     | <i>Holton</i>    | Mary       | "       | " Joseph & Rebecca.      |
| 1732, Aug. 13,   | "                | Sarah      | "       | " " "                    |
| 1734-5, Mar. 2,  | "                | Ruth       | "       | " " "                    |
| 1736, July 1,    | "                | James      | son     | " " "                    |
| 1712, Aug. 30,   | <i>Bixby</i>     | Abner      | "       | " Joseph & Lydia.        |
| 1736, April 20,  | "                | Abner      | "       | " Abner & Thomasine.     |
| " May 2,         | <i>Cody</i>      | Joseph     | "       | " Isaac & Hannah.        |





|                   |                  |                                    |         |                                |
|-------------------|------------------|------------------------------------|---------|--------------------------------|
| 1736, April 7,    | <i>Hayden</i>    | Elias                              | son of  | Elisha & Lydia.                |
| " " 11,           | <i>Cody</i>      | Mary                               | dau. "  | John & Alice.                  |
| " Sept. 10,       | <i>Hayden</i>    | Katharine                          | " "     | John & Louisa.                 |
| " July 10,        | <i>Bridges</i>   | Edmund                             | son "   | Caleb & Elizabeth.             |
| " Nov. 4,         | <i>Caryl</i>     | Louisa                             | dau. of | Edward & Ruth.                 |
| " Aug. 3,         | <i>Batt</i>      | { Benjamin and<br>Joseph [twins] } |         | Martin & Lydia.                |
| 1735, Nov. 22,    | <i>Nourse</i>    | Sarah                              | dau. of | Peter & Sarah.                 |
| 1736, Oct. 29,    | <i>Brewer</i>    | Jane ?                             | " "     | John & Hannah.                 |
| 1736-7, Jan. 2,   | <i>Gould</i>     | Sarah                              | " "     | Samuel & Elenor.               |
| " Feb. 22,        | <i>Foster</i>    | Lydia                              | " "     | David & Lydia.                 |
| 1735, April 11,   | <i>Whitney</i>   | Tabitha                            | " "     | Mark & Tabitha.                |
| 1736-7, Feb. 4,   | <i>Streeter</i>  | Susannah                           | " "     | Samuel & Experience.           |
| 1735-6, Jan. 9,   | <i>Bowker</i>    | Uriah                              | son "   | Edmund & Elizabeth.            |
| 1736-7, Feb. 26,  | <i>Boal</i>      | Lydia                              | dau.    | John & Margaret.               |
| " Mar. 13,        | <i>Wilson</i>    | Lydia                              | " "     | Josiah & Hannah.               |
| " Feb. 19,        | <i>Morris</i>    | William                            | son "   | Charles & Mary.                |
| 1736, Jan. 1,     | <i>Cooke</i>     | Andrew                             | " "     | Thomas & Sarah.                |
| 1737, April 24,   | <i>Phillips</i>  | Elizabeth                          | dau.    | Theoph. & Elizabeth.           |
| 1736, Jan. 24,    | <i>Whitney</i>   | Thomas                             | son "   | Mark & Tabitha.                |
| 1723, Sept. 22,   | <i>Pike</i>      | Eunice                             | dau.    | Nathaniel & Mary.              |
| 1726-7, April 26, | "                | Ebenezer                           | son "   | " " "                          |
| 1728, July 10,    | "                | James                              | " "     | " " "                          |
| 1736-7, Mar. 1,   | "                | Samuel                             | " "     | " " "                          |
| 1735, " 31,       | "                | Submite                            | dau.    | " " "                          |
| 1737, May 28,     | <i>Burnap</i>    | Doveally                           | " "     | Jonathan & Dovally.            |
| " " 28,           | <i>Haydn</i>     | Sarah                              | " "     | Edmond & Sarah.                |
| " Oct. 17,        | <i>Caryl</i>     | Mary                               | " "     | Benjamin & Mary.               |
| " " 7,            | <i>Frail</i>     | George                             | son "   | Samuel & Mary.                 |
| " April 26,       | <i>Quarles</i>   | John                               | " "     | John & Martha.                 |
| 1730, Oct. 14,    | <i>Galloway,</i> | John                               | " "     | John & Elizabeth.              |
| 1733, Feb. 28,    | "                | Rebecca                            | dau.    | " " "                          |
| 1734, Oct. 11,    | "                | James                              | son "   | " " "                          |
| 1737, Nov. 24,    | <i>Caryl</i>     | Lucy                               | dau.    | Edward & Ruth.                 |
| " Oct. 2,         | <i>Clafin</i>    | Hepzebah                           | " "     | Daniel & Susannah.             |
| 1737-8, Mar. 17,  | <i>Burnap</i>    | Nathan                             | son "   | Daniel & Sarah.                |
| " " 11,           | <i>Whitney</i>   | Tabitha                            | dau.    | Mark & Tabitha.                |
| 1738, Aug. 9,     | <i>Foster</i>    | David                              | son "   | David & Siddiah, or<br>[Lydia. |
| " Sept. 16,       | <i>Gould</i>     | Henry                              | " "     | Gideon & Sarah.                |
| 1737, Oct. 22,    | <i>Pierce</i>    | James                              | " "     | Thomas & Hannah.               |
| " Dec. 7,         | <i>Locke</i>     | Jonathan                           | " "     | James & Elizabeth.             |
| 1738, Feb. 2,     | <i>Vicory</i>    | Lydia                              | dau.    | John & Lydia.                  |
| " May 26,         | <i>Smith</i>     | Richard                            | son "   | Richard & Joanna.              |
| " Oct. 28,        | <i>Haven</i>     | Elias                              | " "     | Joseph & Mirriam.              |
| 1737, May 8,      | <i>Clafin</i>    | Lucy                               | dau.    | Robert & Elizabeth.            |
| 1738, Oct. 29,    | "                | Robert                             | son "   | " " "                          |
| " Jan. 22,        | <i>Bridges</i>   | Caleb                              | " "     | Caleb & Elizabeth.             |
| 1738-9, Feb. 17,  | <i>Burnap</i>    | Elizabeth                          | dau.    | Jonathan & Dorothy.            |
| 1738, Dec. 18,    | <i>Cooke</i>     | Joseph                             | son "   | Thomas & Sarah.                |
| 1738-9, Mar. 6,   | <i>Bellows</i>   | James                              | " "     | Thomas & Martha.               |
| " " 12,           | <i>Kendall</i>   | Abner                              | " "     | Thomas & Mary.                 |



|                   |                 |                                     |         |                        |
|-------------------|-----------------|-------------------------------------|---------|------------------------|
| 1738-9, Mar. 5,   | <i>Pike</i>     | Rachel                              | dau. of | Nathaniel & Abiah.     |
| 1739, May 3,      | <i>Bowker</i>   | Silas                               | son     | " John & Hannah.       |
| 1739, June 16,    | <i>Ball,</i>    | John                                | son     | " John & Margarite.    |
| 1738-9, Feb. 16,  | <i>Brewer</i>   | Joseph                              | " "     | " John & Hannah.       |
| 1739, Mar. 29,    | <i>Hayden</i>   | Edmund                              | " "     | " Edmund & Sarah.      |
| 1737, May 25,     | <i>Mellen</i>   | Elizabeth                           | dau.    | " Thomas & Elizabeth.  |
| 1739, June 10,    | "               | James                               | son     | " "                    |
| " " 12,           | <i>Whitney</i>  | Sarah                               | dau.    | " Mark & Tabitha.      |
| " " 13,           | <i>Woodwell</i> | Lydia                               | " "     | " David & Mary.        |
| " Aug. 28,        | <i>Gould</i>    | Samuel                              | son     | " Samuel & Ellenor.    |
| 1736, Dec. 8,     | <i>Wark</i>     | Elizabeth                           | dau.    | " James & Elizabeth.   |
| 1739, Mar. 9,     | "               | { Sarah & Han-<br>nah [twins] ds. } |         | " "                    |
| " April 22,       | <i>Wood</i>     | John                                | son of  | Benjamin & Martha.     |
| " " 3,            | <i>Pierce</i>   | Phebe                               | dau.    | " Thomas & Hannah.     |
| 1739, July 29,    | <i>Dench</i>    | Roger                               | son     | " Roger & Anne.        |
| " Mar. 23,        | <i>Streeter</i> | Daniel                              | " "     | " Samuel & Experience. |
| 1724, Aug. 20,    | <i>How</i>      | Peter                               | " "     | " Peter & Thankful.    |
| 1726, Oct. 17,    | "               | Thankful                            | dau.    | " " "                  |
| 1725, July 29,    | <i>Whitney</i>  | Isaac                               | son     | " Isaac & Elizabeth.   |
| 1727, " 25,       | "               | Judith                              | dau.    | " " "                  |
| 1738, " 12,       | <i>Clafin</i>   | Caleb                               | son     | " Caleb & Mary.        |
| 1738-9, Feb. 9,   | <i>Walker</i>   | Asa                                 | " "     | " Jason & Hannah.      |
| 1737, Mar. 29,    | <i>Haven</i>    | Miriam                              | dau.    | " Jedediah & Miriam.   |
| 1739, " 28,       | "               | Martha                              | " "     | " " "                  |
| " Dec. 11,        | <i>Burnap</i>   | { child, d. Dec. }                  |         | David & Sarah.         |
| 1735, July 18,    | <i>Barrett</i>  | Patience                            | dau. of | Robert & Mary.         |
| 1739, Nov. 2,     | "               | Miriam                              | " "     | " " "                  |
| " April 24,       | <i>Cody</i>     | John                                | son     | " Alice & John.        |
| 1739-40, Feb. 18, | <i>Eastman</i>  | Mary                                | dau.    | " Joseph & Abigail.    |
| 1740, Sept. 1,    | <i>Hayden</i>   | John                                | son     | " John & Lucy.         |
| " April 18,       | <i>Caryl</i>    | Thomas                              | " "     | " Benjamin & Mary.     |
| " Oct. 25,        | <i>Burnap</i>   | Dorcas                              | dau.    | " Jonathan & Dorothy.  |
| 1739, " 16,       | <i>Phillips</i> | Ebenezer                            | son     | " Theoph. & Elizabeth. |
| 1740, Nov. 12,    | <i>Caryl</i>    | Martha                              | dau.    | " George & Martha.     |
| 1735, Oct. 8,     | <i>Jeffords</i> | Priscilla                           | " "     | " John & Lydia.        |
| 1738, June 28,    | <i>Bowker</i>   | Elizabeth                           | " "     | " Edmund & Elizabeth.  |
| 1740, Sept. 23,   | "               | Abigail                             | " "     | " " "                  |
| 1741, July 2,     | <i>Streeter</i> | Jonathan                            | son     | " Samuel & Experience. |
| " Oct. 19,        | <i>Woodwell</i> | Thomas                              | " "     | " David & Mary.        |
| " Dec. 31,        | <i>Pierce</i>   | William                             | " "     | " William & Sarah.     |
| " July 8,         | <i>Walker</i>   | Hannah                              | dau.    | " Jason & Hannah.      |
| 1748, Jan. 7,     | <i>Townsend</i> | Hannah                              | " "     | " Timothy & Hannah.    |
| 1741, May 25,     | <i>Hayden</i>   | Comfort                             | " "     | " Edmund & Sarah.      |
| 1739-40, Feb. 22, | <i>Locke</i>    | David                               | son     | " James & Elizabeth.   |
| 1741, July 11,    | <i>Clafin</i>   | James                               | " "     | " Robert & Elizabeth.  |
| 1741-2, Jan. 14,  | <i>Jones</i>    | Hannah                              | dau.    | " Simpson & Hannah.    |
| 1742, Oct. 3,     | <i>Whitney</i>  | Esther                              | " "     | " Mark & Tabitha.      |
| 1742, June 18,    | <i>Haven</i>    | Elias                               | son     | " Joseph & Miriam.     |
| 1741-2, Jan. 17,  | <i>Lynch</i>    | Gilbert                             | " "     | " Roger & Anne.        |

[To be Continued.]





## SOME RECOLLECTIONS OF WASHINGTON'S VISIT TO BOSTON.

[By Gen. WILLIAM H. SUMNER, of Jamaica Plain.]

The visit of Washington to Boston in 1789, and the many interesting circumstances attending it, are fresh in my recollection.\* I well remember seeing the General himself; and as my father was then in public life, being Judge of the Supreme Judicial Court, I had opportunities of hearing the observations of the distinguished men with whom he conversed about the leading politicians of the country. The views which some of them entertained of the Constitution, (then considered as an experiment,) and their duty to give it a fair trial, made a lasting impression on my mind. I remember much that was said concerning the dissatisfaction of John Adams and John Hancock, both leading civilians, that Washington, who, as they said, was distinguished solely for his military talents, and who, in their opinion, particularly of Adams, had already received his full share of public honors, should be chosen to the highest civil office, to the exclusion of those who had made the loan in Holland, and negotiated the treaty of peace, or of those who had presided in the Continental Congress, and in the Convention which adopted the Constitution. But the large gold letters, "G. W.," which my mother wore on her black velvet belt, when she went to the Washington Ball at Concert Hall, made a deeper impression on my youthful mind than any other circumstance, but that of seeing the General himself in the grand procession as he entered the city.

Following out these associations as they connect themselves with events, I will remark that I, then a boy of between nine and ten years of age, was a pupil at Master Lane's West Boston writing-school. Washington entered Boston on Saturday, the 24th of October, 1789. The children of the schools were all paraded in the main street, and

\* So much has been written in relation to Washington's visit to Boston, that I hope I shall be pardoned for intruding my "Recollections" on your readers. My only apology is, that I am one of the few—the very few—now living, who can say, "I have seen the great Washington." During my sojourn at Naples in 1853, I had the honor of an interview with the King of Bavaria, who lodged at the same hotel (the Vittoria) with me. His majesty was very inquisitive about American affairs, and particularly of everything relating to Washington; "for," said he, "I have so high an estimation of his character, that I have had a casting of his statue made for my palace at Munich." I alluded to Houdon's bust of Washington, which was presented by Jefferson (then President) to Prince Jerome Bonaparte when he came to America, and was shown to me by the Prince when I visited him at the Hotel des Invalides. I told the King that I thought this a fine likeness, "for," said I, "I have seen the original." "Seen Washington!" said he, quite astonished. "You have seen Washington!" I assured his majesty that I had, and described to him the manner of our salute, by rolling the quills in our hands; and Washington's dignified appearance as he rode, inclining his body from right to left without distinctly bowing, which I remarked was quite in contrast with the sudden action of Napoleon III., whom I had seen make his *entré* into Paris as Emperor.

His majesty was so much pleased with the information I had given him, that a few days subsequently he sent me a message by Mr. Zear, the landlord, saying that he would be pleased if I would renew my visit; but my departure from Naples prevented my doing so, and also deprived me of the honor intended for me by the Commander of the Neapolitan troops, who sent word by Mr. Zear that he would return from the country in a few days, when he would have the honor to review the troops before the American General, whom he learned was staying at his hotel.



stood in the gutters in front of the long rows of men whose strength was required and exerted to protect them from the crowd on the side-walks as the procession passed along the street. The General rode on a noble white charger with characteristic erectness and dignity. Colonel Lear and Major Jackson accompanied him as his aids. Washington was in uniform, and as he rode, his head uncovered, he inclined his body first on one side and then on the other, without distinctly bowing, but so as to observe the multitude in the streets, and the ladies in the windows and on the tops of the houses, who saluted him as he passed.

Master Lane's boys were placed in front of Mr. Jonathan Mason's hard-ware store, near the bend in Washington Street (then Cornhill) opposite Williams Court. I well remember the laugh which our salute created, when, as the General passed us, we rolled in our hands our quills with the longest feathers we could get. Mr. N. R. Sturgis, who was at school with me at that time, remembers this circumstance. From our position at the angle of the street, we had a fair view of the procession as it approached and after it passed us. A select choir of singers, led by Rhea, the chorister of Brattle Street Church, was placed on the triumphal arch under which the procession was to pass, and which extended from the Old State House to the stores of Joseph Pierce and others at the opposite side of Cornhill. The arch was decorated with flags, flowers and evergreen, so that the musicians were not seen until they rose up and sang the loud pæan, commencing as Washington first came in sight at the angle where we stood, swelling in heavy chorus until he passed from our sight under the triumphal arch and took his station upon it. Here the Selectmen of Boston gave him a formal reception.

It was the general expectation that General Washington would dine with Governor Hancock on the day of his arrival, as he had accepted the Governor's invitation sent out to him at Marlborough, where he dined the day before at Williams's celebrated tavern. Here he had been met by Jonathan Jackson, the marshall of the district, Joseph Hall, aid to General Brooks, and others; and here an arrangement was made that on his way to the capitol, Washington should stop at Cambridge and receive a salute from the militia under General Brooks, then commander of the third division, the cavalry, artillery and light infantry of which he had ordered to parade on the common, to present arms to the General as he passed their lines. The house provided for his reception at Cambridge was the same old Vassal House which had been his headquarters while the army was encamped in that town at the commencement of the Revolutionary War. This house, which stands about forty rods from the common, was subsequently purchased by Andrew Cragie, and is now owned and occupied by the poet Longfellow.

The time appointed for the review was 12 o'clock, and this hour having arrived, Gen. Brooks's aid, Colonel Hall, who was stationed at that house to receive General Washington, knowing the punctuality of his commander, but without special orders at the moment, informed Washington as he was dismounting that the hour of twelve had arrived and that the line was formed. Taken somewhat by surprise that time had passed so rapidly, and still unwilling to be outdone in punctuality, a prominent trait in his own character, the General, without alighting, immediately threw his leg back again across the saddle, and directed Colonel Hall to conduct him to the field. Fearing he had been too precipitate in telling Washington that the line was actually formed and ready to receive him, and see-





ing him remount, Colonel Hall left his co-aid, Major Joseph Hall (who had accompanied the General from Marlborough) to perform the remainder of his duty, and putting spurs to his horse galloped with the greatest rapidity to the common, and informed Gen. Brooks that Washington was on his way and close at hand. Col. Hall had ventured to tell Washington that the line was formed, as he saw him actually dismounting, and naturally supposed that the General would occupy a few minutes in refreshing himself after his morning's long ride.

Nothing could have surprised Gen. Brooks more than Col. Hall's announcement. His troops were scattered over the field; but glancing at his watch, and finding that the appointed time had in truth arrived, although noted for his great deliberation in times of great moment, he lost no time in bringing his troops into line, which was done while the artillery was firing the national salute. This was scarcely accomplished when Washington appeared on the right of the line, and immediately heard from the lips of his old friend and companion in arms all through the war, the command never before so thrillingly given, "*Present arms.*" It is easy to imagine that no ordinary emotions filled the breast of "the Father of his country," as, under the wide spreading branches of the noble tree standing at the corner of the street, now familiarly called "the Washington Elm," he viewed the scene before him, and recalled to mind the time when on the same ground he, with his undisciplined army, commenced the seven years' struggle.

Gen. Brooks, who was an elegant horseman and sat as proudly erect as a martinet, rode down the line in company with Washington, who most particularly noticed its beautiful appearance. Riding back with rapidity in the rear, and observing that not a single man looked around, but that all (although excited with the greatest possible curiosity) kept their faces steadily to the front, he remarked to Gen. Brooks, in allusion to the seven years' war in which they had both been engaged, "Ah, General, if we had had such troops as these, we should have made short work of it!" What a compliment to the Massachusetts militia! And that they deserved it may be judged from the facts connected with its organization.

It may here be remarked that after the war, it was the determination of the officers of the Massachusetts line of the army to make its militia effective. This could only be done by subjecting them to the discipline of those who by experience were capable of instructing them. And who were they, if not those who so recently had witnessed and suffered by its defects? It was therefore by mutual consent understood between them, that the disbanded officers of the revolutionary army should take such commands in the militia as should be offered to them on their return. Thus we find Lincoln, and Brooks, and Cobb, and Shephard, in command of divisions at its organization, and Hull, Sewall and others, whose names are not now in mind, took brigades and other subordinate commands. Who can now doubt that it was owing to this patriotic example and influence that the Massachusetts militia obtained the celebrity which so early distinguished it. I will here remark that I was connected with Gen. Brooks as a member of the general staff for a long course of years when he was councillor, adjutant-general and governor, and from him and Col. Hall, before named, afterward chief-clerk in the adjutant-general's office until I left it, I derived the information. I am thus enabled to give this uniting link in the chain of events which marked the General's progress to Boston.



But to return from this digression. Leaving Cambridge, the procession crossed Charles river over the old Cambridge bridge into Brookline. Thence passing by the Punch Bowl tavern through Roxbury, they met at the dividing line between Boston and that town, the officers and leading citizens of Boston, who came out to tender to Washington the hospitalities of the metropolis. Here, opposite the "George Tavern,"\* exposed to a cold northeast wind, by which he was visited by a severe cold, Washington waited nearly two hours, expecting the Governor would make his appearance.

The cavalcade, with Washington in the centre, passed over the Neck through Orange, Newbury and Marlborough streets, by the Old South meeting-house to that part of Washington street then called Cornhill, to the Old State House. From thence he was escorted by the Independent Cadets, commanded by Major Scollay, the Boston Fusiliers, commanded by Major Laughton, and Major Otis's Company of Light Infantry, the whole under the command of Col. Bradford, to the quarters prepared for his reception. The house was a two-story square building, at the corner of Tremont and Court streets, now the site of Pierce's grocery store, and was at that time occupied by Mrs. Ingersoll as a boarding-house. Since then another story has been added to this house, which is now used for lawyers' offices, and a marble slab on the Court street side of the building informs the passer by that here is a spot once hallowed by the presence of him whom all delight to honor. It was my good fortune to purchase at the auction of Mrs. William Powell's furniture, (Mrs. Powell residing in this house subsequently to Mrs. Ingersoll,) two arm-chairs and a brass cellaret, and it is a pardonable supposition that these may have been used on the occasion of Washington's visit.

It was quite late when Washington arrived at his quarters, and as, in compliment to him, a large party had been invited to meet him at the Governor's, some wonder was excited at his Excellency's delay in calling upon the President. This was so unexpectedly long, that several of the gentlemen, the Marshal of the district, General Knox and others, went up to Governor Hancock's house to ascertain the cause, and to the astonishment of both these punctilious men, they learned that the Governor expected the President to make the first call.

---

\* This tavern, kept by Sally Barton, stood near what is now the Washington House, in the yard of which I remember to have seen many "Bull Bait," then a frequent spectacle at that place.

Judge Wm. Cushing and his lady, on their visits from Scituate to Boston, were accustomed to stop and dine with old Pres. Adams at Quincy. After dinner, on one occasion, they sat out for the city in their phaeton and pair of horses, followed by their negro man "Prince," on horseback, and being overtaken by the rain, they put up at the "George Tavern." Their arrival created quite a bustle at the inn, as they were evidently not of the usual class of customers, and everything was done to make them comfortable. A cheerful wood fire was lighted, and in a short time an excellent supper was prepared, and they were waited upon by two young ladies. They were so pleased with their reception that they spent the night under Sally's hospitable roof, and in the morning, after breakfast, they proceeded to Boston to the Judge's brother's, Charles Cushing. Their nephew laughed heartily when they told him where they had passed the night. We may here remark, if it is not out of place, that Judge Cushing while Chief Justice of Massachusetts, was appointed, by Washington, Chief Justice of the Supreme Court of the United States. This office he declined, but accepted that of Associate Judge of that Court, which he held till his decease, in November, 1811, and was succeeded by Judge Story. While Associate Justice, he made the circuit (holding court) of the United States, with Mrs. Cushing in the same phaeton and pair of horses, called "Colt and Hartford," as mentioned before, followed by their servant "Prince."





Foreseeing the terrible consequences of a "flare up" at such a time, they endeavored to convince the Governor of the incorrectness of his views, regarding the propriety of the occasion. The Governor held strongly to the opinion that it was the duty of the President, when he came within the jurisdiction of one of the sovereign States, to call upon its chief magistrate first.

Upon being informed that the Governor could not be persuaded out of his notion, General Washington ordered dinner at his own quarters, although no preparation had been made for such an event. Several of the Governor's friends were so dissatisfied at the course he had taken, that they remained with the President, and partook of a less sumptuous dinner, hastily prepared, than was eaten by the scattered guests at the Governor's dishonored festival.

Governor Hancock having considered the subject over night, and finding that the President was fixed in his position, and that the opinions of his own personal friends were in sympathy with Washington, and getting the *confederation of Sovereign States out of his head*, and the *union of the States under one Federal head by a Constitution into it*, yielded the point, and wrote the following note to President Washington:—

" Sunday, 26th October, half-past twelve o'clock.

" The Governor's best respects to the President. If at home and at leisure, the Governor will do himself the honor to pay his respects in half an hour. This would have been done much sooner, had his health in any degree permitted. He now hazards everything, as it respects his health, for the desirable purpose."

To which the President replied:—

" Sunday, 26th October, one o'clock.

" The President of the United States presents his best respects to the Governor, and has the honor to inform him that he shall be at home till two o'clock. The President needs not express the pleasure it will give him to see the Governor; but, at the same time, he most earnestly begs that the Governor will not hazard his health on the occasion."

The Governor immediately drove to the President's lodgings, and with his legs wrapped up in red flannel, was carried into the drawing-room, and was most graciously received by the President, who politely gave full weight to the Governor's apology that the gout had disabled him from calling. The interview was a short one, and the Governor, glad to get back again, ascended the long flight of steps at his own door in far less time than he had occupied in the rise of the two or three at the President's quarters, where the affected gout twinged so unmercifully.

It is probable that the assistance which the Governor received on his visit, was such as I afterwards witnessed on several occasions. His coachman Thayer, and his footman Cato, crossed their arms and clenched their hands under the Governor's seat, and raised him up. Then putting his arms around their shoulders, he was carried with his gold laced cocked hat on, and with his red baize legs hanging down, and placed in his chair in the council chamber, or wherever else he desired.

The points of ceremony being at last settled, the President called upon the Governor that day, and took tea with him and Mrs. Hancock in the afternoon.

Those curious in matters of detail may be gratified to know that Gen-



eral Washington, on the Sabbath he passed in Boston; attended public worship at Trinity Church in the forenoon, and listened to a sermon from Dr., afterwards Bishop Parker, and in the afternoon sat in Governor Bowdoin's pew in Brattle Street Meeting-house, returning Governor Hancock's call after services.

Here, in the hospitable city of Boston, which was the place of his earliest revolutionary achievement, with Bunker Hill and Lexington on his right, and in front the heights of Dorchester, from which he drove the British fleet from Boston harbor, what pleasing associations must have been awakened; and with what joyous hopes must he have anticipated the bright future which we now realize, and for which we are indebted to him who was "first in war, first in peace, and first in the hearts of his countrymen."

On Monday, he received calls; on Tuesday, a public dinner was given to him; and on Wednesday evening, he attended the grand ball at Concert Hall. On the next day, he left Boston for the eastward, pursuing his journey by Salem. And here we will take our leave of him.

## EARLY SETTLERS OF WESTERLY, RHODE ISLAND.

[Communicated by J. D. CHAMPLIN, Jr., of New York, N. Y.]

[Continued from p. 26.]

DAVIS.—John, Free inhab. Westerly, 1669. The name is common in Rhode Island, but I have not yet been able to trace it satisfactorily.

ENOS.—John, free inhab. Westerly, 1680. He probably had a family, but I have been unable to trace them. The name does not exist in the neighbourhood at present, within my knowledge. The following, however, appears upon record:—Joseph Enos and Margaret Webster married Sept. 20, 1716,—and had Joseph, b. June 10, 1718; Marcy, Nov. 1, 1720; Benjamin, Oct. 22, 1725; Margaret, May 27, 1729; Benjamin, Feb. 26, 1733; Hannah, April 7, 1736.

FAIRFIELD.—John, freeman, Newport, 1655. One of the original purchasers of Misquamocuck in 1660. He married Anfillis ———, and probably had no family.\*

HALL.—1638, John inhab. Newport; 1639, William, Newport; 1663, William commissioner for Portsmouth; 1655, John made free, Newport; Sep. 1679, Henry Hall, Sen. weaver, free inhab. Westerly; March, 1680, Henry, Jr. and James, do.

Henry, Sen. married, and had Henry, eldest son; James; John; Edward; Elizabeth, who m. Edward Larkin; a daughter, who m. Thomas Stephens; and Honor, who m. James Adams. The will of Henry, Sen. was made in 1705. Am't. of inv. £204 4 2.

Henry, Jr. m. Constant ———. His will, dated Nov. 1, 1716, mentions sons William, Elisha, Henry, James, John, and Edward; two youngest daughters Mary and Martha, "when they shall come of age;" daughters Susanna, Lydia, Elizabeth Button and Charey Cottrell.

\* He made over, Dec. 26, 1689, to Mary, widow of John Babcock, all his estate, "whether in lands or movables," with the consent of his wife, provided said Mary Babcock "maintain me and my wife with sufficient meat, drink, and clothing, washing and lodging, during our lives."





James m. Sarah, dau. of Job Babcock, and had Sarah, b. Dec. 25, 1693; Jane, Aug. 29, 1695; Honor, Aug. 14, 1697; Elijah, Aug. 23, 1699; James, Sept. 17, 1701; Joseph, July 8, 1703; Mary, Nov. 10, 1705; Benjamin, Nov. 19, 1707; Amie, Sept. 26, 1709; Jonathan, Nov. 18, 1711.

HOLMES.—1670, Robert inhab. Stonington. 1680, Joshua\* free inhab. of Westerly. He m. Abigail ———, and had Joshua, b. Aug. 20, 1678; a son (John?); and Mary, who m. Isaac Thompson.† Joshua, Sen. died April 14, 1694.‡ Am't. of inv. £122 14 6.

Joshua, Jr. m. Fear Sturges, Nov. 21, 1698, and had Joshua, b. Aug. 14, 1700; John, June 10, 1702; Abigail, Feb. 28, 1702-3; Temperance, Jan. 29, 1706-7; Thankful, Nov. 12, 1708; Thomas, Jan. 1, 1710-11; Mary, March 19, 1712-13; Bethiah, July 29, 1715; Marvin (daughter), Nov. 17, 1717.

Mr. Joshua Holmes died Nov. 23, 1729. Mrs. Fear Holmes d. June 22, 1753.

LAMPHEAR or LANDFEARE.—George, free inhab. Westerly 1679. He married, and had Richard, Shadrach, John, Theodosius, Seth, a dau. who m. Eber Crandall, Elizabeth who m. James Pendleton, Jan. 12, 1709-10, Sarah who m. James Covey, Mar. 21, 1708, and Mary who m. Peter Button, Sen. George Landfeare died Oct. 6, 1731.

Richard m. Mary ———, and had Amie, June 22, 1715; Lucy, July 9, 1718; Esther, Feb. 21, 1720-21; Zerviah, Oct. 12, 1724; and Jerusha, Jan. 25, 1726-7.

Shadrach m. Experience Reed, June 15, 1696, and had Oliver, Ann, Experience, Prudence, Mary, Solomon, John and Hezekiah. Mrs. Experience Landfeare m., 2d, Samuel Linkon.

Theodosius m. Rachel Covey, Jan. 22, 1707-8, and had Theodosius, b. Jan. 31, 1708-9; James, Nov. 22, 1710; Joshua, Nov. 23, 1712; Abigail, Mar. 27, 1715; Susanna, Dec. 14, 1716; Nathaniel, Mar. 22, 1718; Mary, Dec. 14, 1721; Samuel, Dec. 23, 1723; Stephen, Feb. 5, 1725-6; Jabez, Mar. 25, 1731; Joseph, Sep. 20, 1736.

Seth m. Sarah ———, and had Elizabeth, b. Aug. 10, 1715, and Elisha.

LARKIN.—Edward, free inhab. Westerly 1669. He m. Elizabeth, dau. of Henry Hall, Sen., and had Edward, John, Hannah, Roger?, and Mehitable, who m. Richard Swaite, Dec. 15, 1673.?

Edward, Jr. m. Mary, dau. of Nicholas Cottrell. Children—Stephen, Nicholas, David, Elizabeth who m. ——— Babcock, Penelope, Tabitha, Edward, John, Samuel, and Lydia.

Roger m. Hannah, dau. of James Babcock.

LEWIS.—John, free inhab. Westerly 1669. He married, and had John, Daniel, James, David, Isreal, and Samuel.

Of these: John, Jr. m. Anna ———. Children—Joseph, b. Oct. 16, 1683; Sarah, Aug. 17, 1687; Mary, May 4, 1689; Anna, Jan. 6, 1691; Abigail, May 20, 1693; John, June 13, 1698; William, Feb. 1, 1701-2; Jerusha, Jan. 11, 1706-7.

\* Was Joshua the son of Robert of Stonington?

† Who was he?

‡ In his will, he gives 100 acres to son-in-law Isaac Thompson, lying on the N. E. side of the river "neare my now dwelling house;" also his choice of 200 acres—100 in woods near George Denison's, and 100 near the meeting house. "The land I now dwell on to son Joshua." "Item.—I give liberty to Isaac Thompson to live in my now dwelling house five years, if he see fit, and the two boys to be helpful to Isaac."



Daniel m. Mary, dau. of (Peter Button, Sen.?) His will bears date Feb. 1, 1717-18, and mentions, John eldest son, Jonathan, Mary (who m. John Langworthy), Dorcas (who m. Robert Burdick), Daniel, and Hannah.

James m. Sarah Babcock, dau. of James, Jr.

David m. Elizabeth Babcock, dau. of James, Jr.

Isreal m. Jane, dau. of James Babcock, Jr., and had Isreal b. June 22, 1695; Benjamin, June 8, 1697; Jane, May 21, 1700; Anna, July 13, 1704.

Samuel m. Joanna ———. His will, dated Aug. 5, 1734, mentions sons Samuel and Jonathan, and daughter Joanna Tanners.

MACKOON or MACOUNE.—John, free inhab. Westerly 1669. The will of John Mackoon, dated Dec. 15, 1732, mentions wife Ann, eldest son John, 2d son Daniel, dau. Rachel (who m. James Hall, April 17, 1721), Mary (who m. ——— Larkin), Abigail (who m. ——— Brown), sons William and Joseph.

The will of John, Jr. dated April 2, 1754, mentions wife Patience, sons William and Samuel, daughters Lois and Sarah.

Joseph, whose inventory bears date 1750, married Jemima ———.

MAXON or MAXSON.—Portsmouth 1639, Richard Maggsen, blacksmith. John made free, Westerly, Oct. 28, 1668. He m. Mary Mosher, and had John, b. 1666; Joseph, 1672; Dorothy, who m. Joseph Clark, Jan. 4, 1692; Jonathan; Hannah; Mary, who m. ——— Lewis.

John Maxon, Sen. died Dec. 17, 1720, in his 82d year. Mrs. Mary Maxson died Feb. 2, 1718, in her 78th year.

John, Jr. m. Judith, daughter of Joseph Clarke and Bethiah Hubbard, Jan. 19, 1687, and had Judith, b. Sep. 23, 1689; Mary, Oct. 26, 1691, died March 16, 1692; Bethiah, July 31, 1693; Elizabeth, Nov. 7, 1695; Hannah, June 13, 1698; John, April 21, 1701; Dorothy, Oct. 20, 1703; Susanna, Oct. 19, 1706; Joseph, Dec. —, 1709, died July 1710; and Avis, Dec. 27, 1712. Mr. John Maxson, Jr. died July —, 1747.

Joseph m. Tacy, dau. of Robert Burdick and Ruth Hubbard, and had Joseph, b. March 10, 1692, John, Tacy, Goodith, Mary, Ruth, and Elizabeth. He died Sep. 1750.

Jonathan m. Content Rogers, May 1, 1707, and had Jonathan, b. Jan. 16, 1708; Content, Jan. 28, 1709; Joseph, Jan. 14, 1712; John, March 2, 1714; Naomi, May 6, 1716; Samuel, July 20, 1718; Caleb, Nov. 1, 1721; Mary, Nov. 20, 1723. His will is dated June 8, 1732.

PAINTER.—Thomas Painter had a lot transferred to him by Roger Williams, at Providence, 1638. Thomas, freeman, of Newport 1655. Thomas and Shubal among first settlers of Westerly in 1661. Thomas Painter drowned, March 25, 1705-6.\*

I have found no further traces of the name, and do not know that it exists in the locality at present.

(To be Continued.)

---

"Newbury, April 20. On the 14th Currant dyed here Mrs Mary Godferry in the 82d year of her Age, being the first English Child born in this Town."—*Boston News-Letter*, April 16 to 23, 1716.





## A LETTER OF LOVE IN A "MINISTER'S WOOING," A CENTURY AND A THIRD AGO.

[Communicated by Rev. ELIAS NASON of Medford.]

In looking over a valuable file of old autograph letters the other day, in which the well-known chirography of Dr. Cotton Mather, Dr. Watts, President Edwards, and other "celebrities" of that period occur, I noticed one from a worthy aunt in Medford to her niece in Boston, in reference to an amatory affair, which, it appears, terminated successfully, in the marriage of the parties concerned a few months afterwards. The "absalute mistres of the citey of Medford" was Miss Jane Colman, daughter of Dr. Benjamin Colman, who was settled as the first minister over Brattle Street Church in 1699, and died in 1747. [For his Life, see the Register for April, 1849.] Miss Colman was a poetess of a high order for that day, in America, and some specimens of her muse may be seen in Duyckinck's Cyc. Am. Lit. Vol. I, p. 124. An imitation from Horace, beginning:—

"From the soft shades & from the balmy sweets  
Of Medford's flowery vales & green retreats,  
Your absent DELIA to her father sends,  
And prays to see him ere the summer ends," etc.,

would certainly do no discredit to the lyric bard of Tivoli. She is said to have been as beautiful as she was accomplished. Mr. Duyckinck is in error in calling her "the only daughter" of Mr. Colman; for he had another daughter, named Abigail, born in 1715, who was also a poetess.\*

To the "grief of her friends & the surprise of the town," she left her father's family, and married Mr. Albert Deinie, the chosen of her heart, to whom she proved—though she had been a wild and reckless girl—most faithful to the last. Her efforts to effect a reconciliation with her offended parent, previous to her decease in 1745, were incessant, and her eloquence extremely touching. She wrote under the signature of CELIA, and a specimen of her poetry, which I have in MS., I give below.

The "Reverant Turell," who was ready to throw "crowns and scepters" at the feet of Miss Jane, was the Rev. Ebenezer Turell of Medford, who studied theology with Dr. Colman, and was settled at Medford in 1724. His marriage with her "Ladyship" occurred Aug. 11, 1726,† soon after the aunt's flaming account of him was written; so that the young poetess of 18 summers became, we are to presume, the "absalute mistres" of the Rev. Ebenezer, and the "citey of Medford," till her decease in 1735. Her husband then wrote her life, and published it in connection with her poems. He also published an excellent Memoir of his Father-in-law, the Rev. Dr. Colman, in 1749.

I transcribe the letter to Miss Colman, verbatim, literatim, et punctuatim.

*Medford, March 21, 1726.*

"Dear madam

This is to kiss your hand and to teel you you may if you pleas be the absalute mistres of the citey of Medford. for our Reverant Turell so admirs your p<sup>r</sup>son and vertues and excellent accomplishments that had he crowns and scepters he would throw them all at your feet to merrite your favouer and In ded madame if you wear to be an Empires you could not In joye more happines then the sweet conversation of so excellent a pious and wise man madam had I a Daughter that he so much admiers as your Ladyship and I could give her teen thousand pounds he might comand both her & that. Dear madam there is nothing In my present view can make you more happye at this side heauen; the Lord Driet you which is the prayers of your most affectionate aunt and humbel

\* The father was himself a poet, and wrote, inter alia, GUSTAVUS VASA, the earliest American tragedy. It was once enacted at Cambridge, at a Commencement of the College.

† Miss Colman was a brunette, and Mr. Turell took for his text, on the Sabbath subsequent to his marriage, the following words of Solomon:—"I am black, but comely, O ye daughters of Jerusalem." Cant. i. 5. [Brooks's Medford, p. 282.]



servant. Eliz Thomas my servays to your Reverand Father and the Lady your mother.

To mis Jann Colman In boston."

*Lines by Mrs. Abigail Dennie.*

"Dear Sister,

March 23, 1733.

Not all my woes can make me wretched while  
My DELIA\* does vouchsafe on me to smile.  
Tho Alps & oceans keep you from my arms,  
Deprive me of the bliss to view those charms,  
Yet still my fate permits me this relief  
To write to lovely DELIA all my griefe.  
To you alone I venture to complain;  
From others hourly strive to hide my pain.  
But Celia's face dissembles what she feels,  
Affected looks her inward pain conceal.  
She sings, she dresses & she talks & smiles,  
But these are all spectators to beguile.  
But when alone & from restraint she's free,  
What undissembled sorrows would you see—  
Could you then view her. In her pensive face  
You might a thousand woes & miseries trace,  
Amidst a thousand sighs & flowing tears,  
She has recourse to write to you her fears;  
My tenderest love unto the beauteous boy,—  
Vouchsafe a line, nor all my hopes destroy.  
The unfortunate CELIA."

#### LETTER FROM NOAH CLAP TO REV. NATHANIEL CLAP OF NEWPORT, R. I.

Sir, these few lines are to acquaint you, as my Brother told me you desired to be, with what Books you have at our house, & they are as follows, first, Commentaries upon the Epistle of Titus, by Mr Thomas Taylor. 2. Mr Gassendus astronomie. 3. A treatise of the Covenant of Grace, By Mr John Cotton. 4. Concerning the Doctrine of the Trinity, by Mr John Owen, DD. 5. Probabilities that the Americans are Jews, By Thomas Thorowgood. 6. Concerning Popery by anomolous. 7. The way of truth laid out in a treefold Catechism offered to the publick by severall Ministers. 8. Concerning the present state of New England, By Mr Cotton Mather. 9. Sacramental meditations, By Mr John Flavel. 10. Navigation spiritualized by the same. 11. The work of a Christian By Mr. Thomas Crosby. 12. The foundation of God with the immutability thereof by Anomolous. 13. Free Grace maintained & improved by anomalous. 14. A discourse of that great point in divinity the sufferings of Christ, by Norton. 15. True believers in Christ shall have everlasting life in heaven, By Mr Increase Mather, DD. 16. The bruised reed & smocking flax by Mr R Sibbs DD. 17. An Alarm to unconverted sinners By Joseph Allein. 18. A Saint indeed by Mr John Flavel. 19. Counsel to young Folks By Mr Brooks. Here is all, I think, that are at our house. I would also acquaint you that your Brother, Ebenezer Clap, is well, together with all his family, & also my Mother, together with all our family, & that it is a pretty healthy time throughout all the Town, & that my Brother, Ebenezer Sumner, got home well when they came to see you. I desire your prayers for me, Noah Clap, Student of Harvard College. July the 18th 1733. From Dorchester.

\* Mrs. Jane Turell.





H. C. 1721, studied for the ministry, visited England, and, it is said, "began to preach in London with some approbation." He became a pupil of Dr. I. T. Desaguliers, and his great industry and attention soon attracted the notice of Thomas Hollis, Esq., the patron of Harvard College. In this latter institution Hollis was now induced, "through the zeal and talent displayed by his young friend," to establish a professorship of Mathematics and Natural Philosophy; accordingly, after his return to Boston, Mr. Greenwood was elected to the professorship on the 12th of May, 1727, by the Overseers of Harvard, and was inducted on the 13th of February following, being the first to fill the important chair. Owing to irregularities\* of conduct, Dr. Greenwood was removed from his professorship during the summer of 1738, and died on Tuesday, Oct. 12, 1745, at Charleston, S. C. In 1726 he published, at Boston, an "Exp. Course of Nat. Phil.," followed in 1729 by an arithmetic. About this time, moreover, several of his communications appear in the Phil. Trans. of the Royal Soc. The *Archæologia* for 1787 contains the copy of a draft, made in 1730 by Dr. Greenwood, of the inscription on Dighton Rock, together with several extracts from a letter written by him on the subject. His only other production, which has appeared in print, is a "Philosophical Discourse,† concerning the mutability and changes of the material world," delivered in 1731 before the students, on the news of the death of Thomas Hollis. In 1734, Dr. Greenwood proposed to lecture on astronomy in Boston, after the plan doubtless of his worthy instructor, Dr. Desaguliers in London.

Sarah, wife of the Professor, and dau. of the Hon. (Dr.) John Clarke of Boston, died at Falmouth, Me., May 23, 1776, aged 68 years. Children : 1. *Isaac*,<sup>5</sup> b. at Cambridge, Mass., May 9, 1730, a math. inst. maker, &c. of Boston; died at Dedham, Oct. 18, 1803. His wife Mary Greenwood died Oct. 11, 1820, in her 95th year. Isaac was the grandfather of Hon. John<sup>7</sup> Greenwood of Brooklyn, N. Y.; Isaac-John<sup>7</sup> Greenwood, M. D. of New York; Rev. Francis W. P.<sup>7</sup> Greenwood of Boston, dec'd; Rev. Alfred<sup>7</sup> Greenwood of Barnstable, Mass., and Edwin<sup>7</sup> Greenwood of Boston. 2. *Sarah*,<sup>5</sup> b. in 1731, died unm. of consumption, at Falmouth, July 28, 1773. 3. *John*,<sup>5</sup> settled‡ in Falmouth, (now Portland, Me.); was a cabinet-maker, shipper, and lieut. of an independent company in 1774. His wife, Mercy Greenwood, d. Dec. 17, 1770, aged 27, leaving no issue. 4. *Thales*,<sup>5</sup> a teacher of mathematics at Newport, R. I. (traditionary), died previous to 1774, unm. 5. *Elizabeth*,<sup>5</sup> b. in 1743; mar., Sept. 13, 1765, Capt. William Holland of Falmouth; d. Sept. 11, 1783. Her only child, William,<sup>6</sup> d. at Falmouth, Aug. 23, 1770, aged 2 years. I. J. G.

SAMUEL GREENWOOD, Esq. A brother of Prof. Isaac<sup>4</sup> Greenwood of H. C. He was born about 1690, grad. H. C. 1709; a merchant and shipwright|| of Boston. He was a Captain in the militia; was admitted into the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company in 1722, and

\* Vide Peirce's and Quincy's Histories of H. C.

† Christ. Exam., vol. viii.

N. B. The portrait of Prof. G. (probably painted by J. Smibert,) is in the possession of I. J. Greenwood of N. Y.

‡ John<sup>5</sup> Greenwood settled in Portland, Me., as early as 1765, and was living there with his sister, widow Holland, when in 1783 he sold his property to Joseph Jewett of Scarborough, but it is not ascertained where or when he died.

|| Grant and Greenwood's ship-yard was at the North End, running out from Ship Street, between Battery and Salutation Alleys.



was Lieut. of the corps in 1724. He d. Feb. 22, 1742, leaving his wife, Mary and son Samuel<sup>5</sup> as administrators on his estate. Among the benefactions of Thomas Hollis to H. C., we find a "Bill on Samuel Greenwood and John White" for £20, dated Jan. 21, 172 $\frac{5}{8}$ . Little is known of his immediate family, but it is supposed his children\* were all baptized in the Old North. Samuel,<sup>5</sup> bap. May 22, 1720; H. C. 1739; private secretary of Gov. Belcher; died in 1776, or early. It is not known that he left any issue.

I. J. G.

MR. NATHANIEL GREENWOOD. He died in 1779, aged 84 years; the son of Samuel<sup>2</sup> and Mary (Thornton) Greenwood, of Boston, and grandson† of Myles<sup>1</sup> of England. His wife, Elizabeth Venteman, was bap. "O. N.," Jan. 9, 1703-4. Children, 1. *Eliza*,<sup>4</sup> bp. Aug. 8, 1725; 2. *Anna*,<sup>4</sup> bp. Sept. 18, 1726; 3. *Nathaniel*,<sup>4</sup> bp. June 29, 1729; 4. *Nathaniel*,<sup>4</sup> bp. July 18, 1731; 5. *Nathaniel*,<sup>4</sup> bp. Sept. 3, 1732. A protestor and addresser in 1774. By his wife Priscilla he had two daus.; one m. Isaac Harris of Boston; the other, Anna,<sup>5</sup> d. unm. May 5, 1802, aged 34; 6. *Elizabeth*,<sup>4</sup> bp. Oct. 24, 1734; m. John Marston; d. in 1826, aged 92. Her son John<sup>5</sup> m. Ann Randall, and was father of Capt. John<sup>6</sup> Marston, U. S. N., of Philadelphia; 7. *Miles*,<sup>4</sup> bp. Jan. 2, 1736-7; a prominent and wealthy East India merchant of Salem, previous to the Revolution. During the war he was one of the owners of the privateer sloop *Ranger*,‡ and also Captain§ of one of the four companies of foot uniform at Salem, which marched on public service, Dec. 11, 1777. He was one of the Representatives at the first General Court under the new Constitution, held at Salem, Oct. 26, 1781, and also at the second Court, May 29, 1782. Several of his vessels having fallen into the hands of the enemy, he became reduced in circumstances, and subsequently accepted a situation in the Massachusetts Bank, "which he retained to the day of his death, enjoying the full confidence of all the officers associated with him;—one of them sportively wrote the following epitaph:—

"Here lies interred our discount-clerk, (clark)  
Once sound Greenwood, now dry as bark."

His first wife was — Hale of Medford; the second, Mrs. Elkins (?); by the former he had:—(1) Miles,<sup>5</sup> b. in Salem, 1769; m. — Demarest(?) of Jersey City, N. J.; resided subsequently in New York, and removed finally to Cincinnati, O., where he d. in 1831, aged 62. His only son, Miles,<sup>6</sup>|| b. in Jersey City, March, 1807, is the well-known proprietor of the Eagle Iron Works at Cincinnati, Ohio; (2) Andrew,<sup>5</sup> a lawyer of wit and talent; settled at Bath, Me. By his wife, Ann Harrod of Newburyport, he left two daughters; Sarah Miles,<sup>6</sup> m. Hon. George Lunt of Boston, and d. in 1858; the other m. Maynard Peirce of Bangor, Me.;

\* I am inclined to think he was father of John Greenwood of Newcastle, Del., and William Greenwood, of Charleston, S. C. Vide "Sabine's American Loyalists."

† The information respecting Nathaniel's parentage, furnished chiefly by Capt. Marston of Philadelphia, has not been clearly substantiated, but I doubt not he was the son of that Samuel Greenwood (sen.) who died at Boston, Aug. 19, 1711, aged about 65 years.

‡ Vide "American Archives, 5th Series, vol. ii, p. 745; vol. iii., pp. 395 and 410."

§ "Merchant's Magazine, vol. 36, p. 156."

|| Vide "Felt's Annals of Salem."

|| Vide "Cist's Cincinnati in 1859;" "New American Cyclopedia, vol. viii."





(3) Thomas,<sup>5</sup>(?) died, or was wrecked, on a voyage to the West Indies. 8. *John Venteman*,<sup>4</sup> bp. March 11, 1739; 9. *Samuel*,<sup>4\*</sup> bp. Sept. 13, 1741; a protestor in 1774; went to Halifax, N. S., where he died, leaving a son Samuel,<sup>5</sup> who d. at the same place in 1832, aged 57. I. J. G.

## MINUTES RELATIVE TO THE BRADFORD FAMILY.

[Communicated by Hon. REUBEN H. WALWORTH, of Saratoga Springs, N. Y.]

In the genealogy of the Bradford family, in the 4th vol. of the N. Eng. Hist. and Gen. Reg., p. 46, there is an error in supposing that Thomas Bradford (15), the third son of Major William Bradford by his first wife, m. Ann Fitch, a dau. of the Rev. James Fitch of Norwich, by his 2d wife, Priscilla Mason. Anne Fitch, their dau., was b. in April, 1675; and Thomas Bradford's eldest son Joshua Bradford was b. 23 Nov. 1682 as appears by the Norwich records, when Anne Fitch was only 7 years old. The Norwich record does not give the date of Thomas Bradford's marriage, or the family name of his wife; but only her Christian name of Anne, and the name and date of the birth of their first child. I know of no Fitch in that neighborhood who could have had a daughter Anne old enough to have been the wife of Thomas Bradford as early as 1682; for Major James Fitch, the eldest son of the Rev. James Fitch, by his first wife Abigail Whitfield, was b. 2 Aug. 1649, and was only 32 years old when Thomas Bradford must have been married. Mr. Fessenden was probably misinformed as to Thomas Bradford's wife being a Fitch. I should be glad to ascertain what her name was; as one of my sons-in-law and five of my grandchildren are descended from James Bradford, the second son of Thomas Bradford.

I have a copy of the record of the marriage of Anne Fitch, the only dau. of the Rev. James Fitch and Priscilla Mason his second wife, to Joseph Bradford, the half brother of Thomas Bradford, and also an account of their children, taken partly from the Norwich and New London records, but mostly from the Lebanon records, which I send you, to supply a defect in the Bradford genealogy.

JOSEPH<sup>5</sup> BRADFORD (No. 23), only son of Major William<sup>4</sup> Bradford of Plymouth, by his 2d wife the widow Wiswall, mar., 5 Oct. 1698, Anne Fitch, b. April, 1675, at Norwich, only dau. of the Rev. James Fitch, by his 2d wife Priscilla Mason. They settled at Norwich, and afterwards removed to Lebanon, Conn., where she d. 17 Oct. 1715.

His children by this his first wife were:

(I.) *Anne*,<sup>6</sup> b. 26 July, 1699, at Norwich.

(II.) *Joseph*,<sup>6</sup> b. 9 April, 1702, at Norwich; mar. Henrietta Swift, in March, 1730, at New London, North Parish, (now Montville), where they settled and had 7 children recorded; Elizabeth,<sup>7</sup> born 17 January, 1730; Anne,<sup>7</sup> b. 23 July, 1732; William,<sup>7</sup> b. 13 April, 1734; Honory Swift, (a son<sup>7</sup>), b. 21 Aug. 1736; Robert,<sup>7</sup> b. 21 July, 1739; Hannah,<sup>7</sup> b. 10 March, 1740-1; and Joseph,<sup>7</sup> b. 10 Jan. 1744-5.

(III.) *Priscilla*,<sup>6</sup> b. 9 April, 1702, at Norwich, (twin of Joseph.) She m. 14 Jan. 1725, Samuel Hyde, b. 1691, at Norwich, eldest son of Samuel Hyde and Elizabeth Calkins of N. They settled at Lebanon, where he d. 14 Feb. 1776, and she d. 14 May, 1778. Chil.: Samuel,<sup>7</sup> b. 24



Oct. 1725; Anne,<sup>7</sup> b. 22 Oct. 1727; Priscilla<sup>7</sup> and Sybil,<sup>7</sup> b. 16 April, 1731; Dan,<sup>7</sup> b. 7 May, 1733; Priscilla,<sup>7</sup> 2d, b. 4 June, 1735; Hannah,<sup>7</sup> b. 19 July, 1738; Zerviah,<sup>7</sup> b. 15 Dec. 1740; and Abigail,<sup>7</sup> b. 4 Nov. '44.

(iv. and v.) *Alithea*<sup>8</sup> and *Irena*<sup>8</sup>, b. 6 April, 1704, both d. April, 1704. (vi.) *Sarah*<sup>8</sup>, born 21 Sept. 1706. (vii.) *Hannah*<sup>8</sup>, born 24 May, 1709. (viii.) *Elizabeth*<sup>8</sup>, b. 21 Oct. 1712. (ix.) *Alithea*<sup>8</sup>, 2d, b. 19 Sept. 1715. (x.) *Irena*<sup>8</sup>, b. 19 Sept. 1715; m. 18 Mar., 1736, Jonathan Jones of Leb.

After the d. of his first wife, Joseph Bradford rem. to N. London, N. P. (now Montville), and m. Mary ——. His child by her, recorded at New London, was (xi.) *John*<sup>8</sup>, b. 20 May, 1717.

### WALTHAM REVOLUTIONARY ARMY PAPERS.

[Copied from the originals in the possession of H. W. D. BRYANT of Boston.]

#### STATE OF THE MASSACHUSETTS BAY.

County of Middlesex.

*Waltham, September 20, 1776.*

Pursuant to a warrant from Col. Thatcher, agreeable to a resolve passed by the Gen'l Court of this State on the 17th inst. The first Company of Militia in this town were mustered for the purpose of drafting every fifth man from said company to joyn the army of the United States, at which time the following persons voluntarily offered to do a turn, or procure a man for that purpose—

|                     |          |                 |
|---------------------|----------|-----------------|
| Viz—John Sanderson  | Procured | Josiah Lovett.  |
| Reuben Pierce       | ditto    | Isaac Bemis.    |
| Phineas Laurence.   |          |                 |
| Nathan Viles        | ditto    | Elisha Stearns. |
| Zachariah Smith     | ditto    | Joseph Brown.   |
| Capt. Isaac Gleason | ditto    | Edward Bird.    |

the Above Company were mustered—  
pr William Brown.

A List of the first Company of Militia in Waltham, including all from sixteen years old and upwards.

Cornet Nath'l Bridge, Abraham Bemis, Ab'm Bemis, jr., Josiah Bemis, Joseph Brown, Jonas Brown, Ebenezer Brown, Elez. Bradshaw, Isaac Child, Isaac Child, jr., Daniel Child, Jonas Child, Elisha Cutler, Elisha Cutler, jr., Jonas Dix, Esq., John Dix, Samuel Dix, Jonathan Dix, Joel Dix, Thos. Fisk, Saml. Fisk, Will'm Fisk, Joseph Hastings, Josiah Hastings, Josiah Hastings, jr., Thos. Hammond, Elisha Livermore, Thos. Livermore, Benja. Livermore, George Lawrence, Josh'a Mead, Moses Mead, Moses Mead, jr., Elijah Mead, Eph'm Peirce, Eph'm Peirce, jr., Isaac Peirce, Samuel Peirce, Dan'l Stearns, Isaac Stearns, Isaac Stearns, jr., Joshua Stearns, Jonas Smith, Jona. Smith, Jona. Sanderson, Jona. Sanderson, jr., Jona. Sanderson, 3d, Abner Sanderson, Jonas Viles, John Viles, Dan'l Warren, Jed'h White, Thos. Wellington, Will'm Wellington, Joseph Wellington, Josiah Whitney.

Those who are now in and have done a turn in the service.

Isaac Bemis, Josiah Bemis, jr., Amos Brown, Reuben Bemis, Thad. Bemis, Will'm Bridge, Will'm Brown, Josiah Brown, Capt. Abijah Child,





Lt. Abraham Child, Jonas Dix, jr., Capt. Jno. Clark, Jona. Fisk, Capt. Isaac Gleason, Benja. Gallop, Josiah Lovett, Thad. Goodin, Eph'm Hammond, Lt. Oliver Hagggett, Jona. Glymm, Abijah Livermore, Th. Lawrence, Jonas Lawrence, Elisha Livermore, jr., Matthew Peirce, Reuben Peirce, Ebenz. Phillips, Ezra Peirce, Jona. Sanderson, Josiah Sanderson, Nath'l Sanderson, David Smith, Zech. Smith, John Symmes, David Stowell, Hab'k Stearns, Elisha Stearns, Jona. Stearns, Jona. Sprague, David Stearns, Thad. Wellington, George Wellington.

---

*Waltham, Novem. 29th, 1776.*

A List of those Persons in the first Company of Militia in Waltham, from sixteen years old and upward, which are able bodied, effective men, and not in the service of the United States of America.

Jonas Brown, Elez. Bradshaw, Abm. Bemis, jr., William Brown, Isaac Child, jr., Jonas Child, Elisha Cutler, Charles Cutler, Sam'l Dix, Jona. Dix, Joel Dix, Josiah Hastings, jr., Elisha Livermore, Thos. Livermore, George Lawrence, Ephraim Pierce, Ephraim Pierce, jr., Isaac Pierce, Daniel Stearns, Joshua Stearns, Jonas Smith, Jonathan Sanderson, jr., Abner Sanderson, Jonas Viles, Jedediah White, William Wellington, Josiah Whitney, Joseph Wellington.

---

January 25, 1758. "We had the sorrowf. Tidings of y<sup>e</sup> Death of Mrs. Margaret Miller, wife of Ensign James Miller. She was heretofore y<sup>e</sup> Wife of Mr Nehemiah How of Grafton w<sup>o</sup> was carried away Captive from y<sup>e</sup> gr<sup>t</sup> Meadows. Her maiden Name was Willard, Daûter of Capt Benj. Willard. A Woman of many Virtues. Her Death is not only a great Loss to me & mine, but to all y<sup>e</sup> Place. May y<sup>e</sup> God of all Grace Sanctifie it to me & mine, to y<sup>e</sup> bereaved Ensign (who is under gr<sup>t</sup> Infirmitys by y<sup>e</sup> palsey) and to all y<sup>e</sup> Relatives & Neib'hood!"—*MS. Diary of Rev. E. Parkman of Westboro', Mass.*

---

### THE REED FAMILY.

*History of the Reeds, Reads and Reids, by JACOB W. REED, Esq. of Groveland.* This is the title of a work now in press; giving the origin of the name; an account of the Reed family in Europe; with biographical notices of the several Puritan ancestors of that name in this country, and, so far as practicable, an account of their descendants to the present time. It will contain portraits of many men of note; and will, we doubt not, be found deeply interesting to all of that stock. The work is to be embodied in a volume of about 400 pages. We are permitted to present our readers with a portrait of James Read, Esq., a well-known merchant of Boston, as a foretaste of the illustrative portraiture of the work. We understand that the volume will be issued in a few days.





*James Read*





## BOOK NOTICES.

*A Critical Dictionary of English Literature and British and American Authors, Living and Deceased, from the Earliest Accounts to the Middle of the Nineteenth Century. Containing thirty thousand Biographies and Literary Notices, with forty Indexes of Subjects.* By S. AUSTIN ALLIBONE. Vol. 1st. Philadelphia. 1858. Royal 8vo. pp. 1005.

The title shows the purpose of the work. It proposes nothing less than an account of all the authors in the English language, with critical notices of their productions. It is a vast historical gallery of English and American authors during all the centuries. The plan of the work far surpasses all other bibliographies, inasmuch as the whole is greater than a part. It is not a dry enumeration of titles, like Lowndes's Manual, for

"those whose priggish rage is  
Not to read books—but title pages;"

for it is also biographical, including enough to show who and what the authors were, the succession of their publications and editions, the gist of contemporary criticism, and, added to all this, the author's own judicious and able comments; nor is it exclusively of illustrious writers, like the collections of those ancient worthies, Leland and Pitseus; it reminds us of Washington Irving's prediction, "It is not merely such exquisite authors as Moore that are doomed to consume the oil of future antiquaries. Many a poor scribbler, who is now apparently sent to oblivion by pastry cooks and cheesemongers, will then rise again in fragments, and flourish in learned immortality." Hume once wrote to Robertson, of the Doctor's celebrated character of Queen Elizabeth being used as the grocer's wrapper for a pound of raisins. Nor is it a "bibliographical tour," gathering choicest morsels for the literary epicure, for the treasures of Dibdin and his fellows are scattered throughout the volume; nor is it a manual like Rich's, or Darling's, in special departments of knowledge, for they likewise bring their wealth of research and discovery in learning, to enrich its pages; but it is all this and more, for every source of bibliographical knowledge has been impressed into the general service, so that the work is literally an encyclopedia of British and American books and authors. Such is the work, comprehensive beyond all precedent, and Mr. Allibone's attempt is without question the closest approximation to completeness in this department that will ever be known. Simply as a Biographical Dictionary it is invaluable, and contains thousands of names not found in any other collections.

The value of the work can hardly be overrated; it must become the companion of every man of general intelligence, whatever his pursuit, whether in the region of imagination, of fact, or of speculation and science; of him who would at a glance know all that has been published in his special profession, or department, in that which touches his daily recurring inquiries; to such it will be as a key to the whole sum of our recorded knowledge.

It is not a vast accumulation of unsorted facts, a mere promiscuous heap or jumble of miscellanies, like an immense library without order and without a catalogue, but by an elaborate analysis the whole is made immediately accessible under forty indexes, a subdivision sufficiently minute for the most indolent or hasty investigator. His skill in this respect appears in the admirable index to Mr. Everett's three volumes—a labor of love certainly, for money could not have bought it—by which that wilderness of facts, of eloquence and learning, scattered over space, is at once available.

In the article, *Barnes*, the ancient "professor of Greek at Cambridge," he says; "The want of an index! How often have we groaned over indexless books! How often have we been obliged to do for ourselves, what the witless author would not do for us—make an index to his book!"

Mr. Allibone spreads before us a complete historical map of the intellectual life of England and America; it is a panorama of all they have written—a national autobiography. Here is the basis for a review of the Anglo-American mind, such as has never before been presented to the scholar. Of the twenty-four thousand one hundred and sixteen authors named in the first volume, included within the initials A to J, we find a portion classed as follows:—

5668 Divinity.  
1838 Poetry and Poetical Criticism.  
1714 Moral and Mental Philosophy.



- 1272 Law and Jurisprudence.
- 1170 Biography and Correspondence.
- 1114 History, Chronicles, Chronology.
- 892 Travels.
- 620 Fiction, Novels, Romances.

The lowest number, 55 only, treat of Domestic economy.

To him who would recall the delights of early reading, to the lover of literature who seeks accurate knowledge of books and their authors, who would have the curiosities and pungencies of criticism, and delectable things, ever ready and to his mood—whether lively or sad, grave or trifling; to book buyers, who would avoid disappointment; to the banker, who would study the history and principles of finance; to the statesman, who would scan the learning of diplomacy and history of government; to the divine, physician, jurist, merchant, and agriculturist; to the mechanic, architect, and artist; to the chemist, geologist, and to all, in every branch of learning, this Dictionary will be the most valued and frequent book of reference, by the side of Worcester and Webster; each will find it a guide to all he may hope to learn, in our language, upon any given subject, not only the aggregate learning, but its beginning and progress—its complete history.

This synopsis will indicate with almost the precision of an intellectual *biometer*, if we may coin a word, the mental activity of any period, the retroaction of material and moral interests; the rise, temporary abeyances, and revival of any subject; as of political speculations and jurisprudence; of naval and military interests; of medicine, alchemy and chemistry; mineralogy and geology; agriculture; astrology and astronomy; of maritime discovery and colonization. Here is a solid and unique basis for philosophical speculation; a demonstration of the condition of society, during any given period, particularly since the time of Caxton.

Of the qualities essential to a production so permanent in its character and so universal in its interests, fidelity of research, judicial candor, catholicity of feeling, discrimination, independence of judgment, and, above all, a genial temper, are of the first importance, and these characterize its pages. For instance, the articles Gibbon and Hall, Bunyan and Hume, Graham and Bancroft, and Junius.

The introductory list of authorities shows the vast fields from which he has harvested. Yet this is not merely a résumé of the labors of his predecessors, of itself involving a life-long task for any common man, and requiring the highest literary acumen, but it is a work evincing original inquiry, and one which only many years of determined, persevering, conscientious study could produce, and showing a power of endurance, of untiring labor, equal to that of a Humboldt or a Brougham. The task is gigantic, and seems enough to confound the most sanguine, or to deter the most resolute. To expect that nothing has escaped his diligence would be against reason. The most competent and most cautious authority in England, Lord Macaulay, wrote that he had "no hesitation in saying that it is far superior to any other work of the kind in our language." The accomplishment of such an enterprise would be possible to very few men, and this will remain one of the most remarkable of works, a perpetual honor and triumph in American literature. Like Boswell among biographers, so Allibone among bibliographers, must ever remain without a peer, and future bibliolaters will reverently date their labors from the time of Allibone.

J. W. T.

*History of the Town of Dorchester, Massachusetts.* By A COMMITTEE OF THE DORCHESTER ANTIQUARIAN AND HISTORICAL SOCIETY. Boston: Ebenezer Clapp, Jr. 1859. 8vo. pp. 672.

We need not say that the history of the pioneer towns of the "Bay" furnishes some of the most valuable material for historic and philosophic contemplation. By it we are introduced to the principles upon which our private, social and national liberties depend. Especially are we instructed when we review these points at the seat of their germination. The "Committee of the Dorchester Antiquarian and Historical Society" have done themselves and their society much honor, and the public a valuable service, by the publication of the carefully prepared volume which bears their *Imprimatur*. The first recorded evidence of the establishment of our present town organizations that we have met with, is at ancient Dorchester, in 1633; and the Free School System, which is the boast of New England, if not initiated there, has not to our knowledge been proved to have existed elsewhere at an earlier date. And the dates of the establishment of four important manufactures in this town, carry with them a strong if not the positive claim of Dorchester for the first production of two articles of subsistence, viz., *corn-meal* and *chocolate*; one of defence, viz., *gunpowder*; and one of civilization, viz., *paper*. Although the marks of various hands appear in the prepara-





tion of the component parts of the History, yet there is no serious want of unity in the embodiment of the work. It must be a welcome visitor to all who are in any wise connected with the ancient town of which it treats; while it is sure of a place in the library of every careful student of general or local history.

*The History of Ancient Windsor, Connecticut, including East Windsor, South Windsor, and Ellington, prior to 1768, the date of their separation from the old town; and Windsor, Bloomfield and Windsor Locks, to the present time. Also the Genealogies and Genealogical Notes of those Families which settled within the limits of Ancient Windsor, Connecticut, prior to 1800.* By HENRY R. STILES, M. D., of Brooklyn, N. Y. New York: Charles B. Norton. 1859. 8vo. pp. xiv. and 922.

This work comes as near our ideal of a good town history as any yet published. A circumstance worth stating about it is that, though one of the largest and most elaborate books of the kind, it was prepared by one who has suffered from an affection of the eyes which totally incapacitated him for any continuous effort at reading or writing. Though the author acknowledges his indebtedness to kind relatives and friends for assistance, by far the greater portion of the labor must have been done by him.

In this bulky volume of nearly a thousand closely printed pages, five hundred and ten pages are devoted to the history of Windsor and some of the towns comprised within its ancient limits; three hundred and thirty-two to genealogies, which are very compactly arranged and printed in small type, so that an unusual amount of matter is crowded into that space; thirty-eight to an appendix of documents and notes; and forty-two to the indexes, which are consequently very full and satisfactory. There are also several maps and other illustrations.

Windsor was one of the earliest settlements in Connecticut, and like the older towns in Massachusetts, has been a hive from which have spread numerous families to people other regions; so that it is probable that the number of individuals now living, whose ancestors have been at some time inhabitants of Windsor, would, if they could be ascertained, astonish us all. The preservation of the early genealogy of such a place is therefore a work which ought to secure to him who performs it the gratitude of every descendant who considers it a duty to honor his ancestors.

Originally settled by a colony from Massachusetts in 1635, under the leadership of Rev. John Warham, whose congregation removed from Dorchester in "church state," we were prepared to meet a long list of Dorchester family names; and we are not disappointed, there being about fifty families here mentioned, who removed from that town. This identity of the origin of the two towns renders the History of Windsor and that of Dorchester fitting companions, a relationship which should be duly recognized in the enlargement of the historical department of their libraries by book collectors.

*An Address before the New England Historic-Genealogical Society in the Hall of the House of Representatives, Tuesday, Sept. 13th, 1859, the Hundredth Anniversary of the Death of Major General James Wolfe; with passages omitted in the delivery, and Illustrative Notes and Documents.* By LORENZO SABINE. Boston: Published by A. Williams & Co., for the Society. 1859. 8vo. pp. 100.

In our last number we gave brief account of the commemoration by our Society of the completion of a century since the decisive battle of Quebec. The Address of Mr. Sabine on that occasion has since been printed by the Society, and has been well received by the press. We copy the following notice from the Boston Evening Transcript:—

"The New England Historic-Genealogical Society, true to their noble mission of popularizing history, wisely celebrated the one hundredth anniversary of Wolfe's death, and are greatly indebted to their excellent member, Hon. Lorenzo Sabine, for his learned and able Address. Briefly reviewing our colonial growth, and the development of the spirit which successfully expressed itself at Quebec, Mr. Sabine passes to the local and biographical history of the conquest. Probably no man living has so accurate and general a knowledge of the individual history of the period of the Revo-



lution as Mr. Sabine has acquired. This important feature of his address enables him to connect events with a lively and impressive interest which could not be obtained without his biographical knowledge. In the external history of this decisive event in American annals, Mr. Sabine's Address will be a leading authority, and especially in the life of Wolfe, we find a more complete and satisfactory account of the great general than has before appeared."

*Annals of the Primary School Committee, from its first establishment in 1818, to its dissolution in 1855.* Compiled by JOSEPH M. WIGHTMAN. Boston: Geo. C. Rand & Avery. 1860. 8vo. pp. 305.

Mr. Wightman has performed a good service in the preparation of this volume, in which he has given a very full history of the Primary School system of Boston for the thirty-seven years indicated in his title page. The history of every branch of our common schools is deserving of a careful study, and such aids as we are here furnished with should be encouraged. The author appears to have executed the task he has undertaken with discrimination and ability.

*The History of Ink, including its Etymology, Chemistry and Bibliography.* New York: Thaddeus Davids & Co. 1860. 12mo. pp. 62.

This little book, which is beautifully printed in Madisonian script, and illustrated with a number of engravings, contains much information relative to the history, qualities, and uses of ink.

*A Memorial of the Dedication of Monuments erected by the Moravian Historical Society, to mark the sites of ancient missionary stations in New York and Connecticut.* New York: C. B. Richardson. 1860. 8vo. pp. 184.

Two monuments were erected in the summer of 1859, by the above mentioned society of Nazareth, Pa., on the sites of the first Moravian mission stations among the Indians in New York and Connecticut, viz.: one over the grave of Gottlob Büttner, at Shekomeko, in the town of Pine Plains, Dutchess county, N. Y., who died in 1745; the other, near the graves of David Bruce and Joseph Powell, at Wechquadrach, in Sharon, Litchfield county, Conn. A history of the Moravians in New York and Connecticut is given in the pages before us, with a full and interesting account of the dedication services, addresses included, illustrated also by a drawing of Shekomeko in 1745; and views by Lossing, of the monuments of Wechquadrach Lake or Indian Pond, of Stissing Mountain and Halcyon Lake. The zeal, perseverance and Christian love that animated and stirred the hearts of these early missionaries, as set forth elsewhere so faithfully by Loskiel, and by the Reichels, Rev. Sheldon Davis, and others, in the work before us, may well excite our renewed interest and admiration. The book, and the subject, is alike creditable to the Society, and to the worthy denomination of Christians it represents.

*Sketches of the History of the Town of Camden, Maine; including incidental references to the neighboring places and adjacent waters.* By JOHN L. LOCKE, Member of the Maine Historical Society. Hallowell: Masters, Smith & Co. 1859. 12mo. pp. 267.

The early portion of these sketches, Mr. Locke informs us, appeared in the *Belfast Progressive Age*, commencing Oct. 22, 1857, and extending through twenty-three numbers. He was induced by the advice of others, whose opinion he regarded, to extend his scope and design and issue the result in a more permanent form. The work is quite interesting, and appears to have been carefully prepared. The chief defect that we notice is, what we so often have to complain of, the want of an index.

*The History of Temple, N. H.* By HENRY AMES BLOOD. Boston: Geo. C. Rand & Avery. 1860. 8vo. pp. 352.

Prefixed to the regular history is an account of the proceedings at the celebration of the one hundredth anniversary of the settlement of the town, held at Temple, Oct. 7,





1858, and the Address on that occasion by Mr. Blood, the author of this book. Appended are quite full genealogies of the families at Temple, reprints of sermons by pastors there, (Rev. Messrs. Webster and Miles,) and some other matters.

There are many illustrations in the book, one of which is a Panoramic View of the Valley and Village of Temple.

The author has been industrious in collecting his materials, and has succeeded in making a useful and agreeable work.

*Celebration of the One Hundredth Anniversary of the incorporation of Westminster, Mass., containing an Address by HON. CHARLES HUDSON, of Lexington; a Poem by MR. WILLIAM S. HEYWOOD of Milford; and the other Proceedings and Exercises connected with the occasion.* Boston: T. R. Marvin & Son. 1859. 8vo. pp. 128.

Mr. Hudson, in the valuable address before us, gives a succinct history of the principal events that have transpired in Westminster since its settlement, with sketches of the chief men and the leading families that have resided there. He then contrasts the condition of society one hundred years ago with that at the present time, and concludes with a feeling allusion to his former residence for a quarter of a century in this town, and the thoughts that its scenes and people now awaken in his breast. The occasion seems to have been a pleasant one for all who enjoyed its festivities. Mr. Heywood's poem, with its local touches, must have added to the interest of the celebration.

*The Record of the Court at Upland in Pennsylvania, 1676 to 1681; and a Military Journal, kept by Major E. Denny, 1781 to 1795.* Philadelphia: J. B. Lippincott & Co., for the Historical Society of Pennsylvania. 1860. 8vo. pp. 498.

This is the seventh volume of "Memoirs of the Historical Society of Pennsylvania," and the third which has been issued by the Publication Fund of that Society. This fund was established in 1854, and already amounts to fifteen thousand dollars. By its terms the income of the fund is expended in publishing the Memoirs or Collections of the Society; and any person, by paying twenty dollars, becomes entitled to receive these publications during his life.

The first article in this volume is the Record of the English Court at Upland—a Colony established by the Swedes, at what is now Chester, Pa.—for nearly five years, beginning Nov. 14, 1676, and ending June 21, 1681. "No one," in the words of the editor, Mr. Armstrong, "can read the proceedings of the earliest English tribunal on the soil of Pennsylvania, however simple its forms, and sometimes trifling the subjects of its judgments, without receiving a clearer impression of the condition of the people than any other known source of information can impart."

The Journal of Major Ebenezer Denny is preceded by an interesting memoir of the writer, by William H. Denny. The Journal itself gives a full account of his services as an officer in the Revolutionary and Indian wars, under Wayne, Harmer and St. Clair, and is a welcome addition to our knowledge of events here noticed.

*Collections of the Maine Historical Society.* Vol. VI. Portland: Published by the Society. 1859. 8vo. pp. 435.

The Maine Historical Society seem to find no lack of good materials for their Collections. The present volume contains twenty articles upon almost as many different subjects. Mr. Willis, the editor, furnishes four, on the Scotch-Irish immigrations into Maine; on old coins found at Portland and vicinity; on the Indians of Hudson's Bay; and a Report of the Proceedings of the Society. Prof. Vetromile and Mr. Kidder both furnish articles on the Abnaki or Abenaki Indians; and Mr. Allen has one on the Early Lawyers of Lincoln and Kennebec Counties. There are memoirs of Dr. Benjamin Vaughan and Prof. Parker Cleaveland; the former by Mr. Gardiner, and the latter by President Woods. Two articles appear on Weymouth's Voyage, both taking the ground that neither the Kennebec nor the Penobscot, but the St. George, was the river he entered. Then there are extracts from Cadillac's Memoir, giving descriptive notices of the places between the Bay of Fundy and New York. These are but a portion of the contents of the volume, which will be found a worthy companion for its predecessors.



*Annual Obituary Notices of Eminent Persons who have died in the United States, for 1858.* By HON. NATHAN CROSBY. Boston: John P. Jewett & Co. 1859. 8vo. pp. 357.

The subject of the book before us is one that runs peculiarly in the current of our taste, for if we have, personally, a penchant for anything in the literary line, it is for reading properly prepared notices of those who are deserving of attention. Had a similar production been undertaken a century or more ago, how interesting it would be to have our great grandsires and their contemporaries represented on the printed page—to read their histories—to understand their characters—to know their principles, as we think we know and understand those of our contemporaries—to be informed, in fine, in regard to many things we wish to know concerning them, where, alas, in fact, our knowledge wholly fails. Would we then have such regrets for the future, in regard to ourselves and others, to a great extent, prevented, let works of the kind before us be encouraged. Let every fault-finder (for without doubt there are such) do what he can to make this work more perfect, more complete. Fault-finding, in itself, effects but little good, but a helping-hand works wonders. Coöperation is needed; for no one person, however great may be his talents, industry and perseverance in collecting, arranging and condensing, is competent to make just such a book, in every respect, as it would be desirable to see. Those who are conversant with facts and particulars concerning their departed friends, if they wish to see matters set right, should furnish proper and correct details to the compiler. We thank Judge Crosby for what he has done in the two volumes given us, and hope he may be encouraged to continue his labors in this direction many years to come. We think they will be considered, ere long, if they are not already, indispensable books of reference in our libraries.

*Catalogue of the Library of the Massachusetts Historical Society.* Vol. I. A to L. Boston: Printed for the Society. 1859. 8vo. pp. 732.

We understand that another volume of this Catalogue, which will complete it, is to be issued the present spring. The portion before us does great credit both to the Society and to the gentlemen to whom the work has been intrusted. We are particularly well pleased with the fulness of the cross-references, without which a catalogue loses half its value; for the usefulness of such works depends upon the ease with which they enable us to become acquainted with the contents of the library. The mode of Cataloguing is the same, we believe, as that adopted at the British Museum.

*A History and Genealogy of the Descendants of Joseph Tainter, who sailed from England, April, A. D. 1638, and settled at Watertown, Mass.* Prepared by DEAN W. TAINTER, Member of the New England Historic-Genealogical Society. For Private Distribution. Boston: Printed by David Clapp. 1859. 8vo. pp. 100.

Mr. Tainter has been quite successful in collecting his materials, and has shown good judgment in selecting and arranging them. Instead of being satisfied with names and dates, he has sought for documents and facts showing the condition, and personal qualities of the individual members of the family. In so doing he has preserved much that illustrates the character of past times, as well as of the persons of whom he writes.

The work, in many respects, is a model for family histories.

*The Abenaki Indians; their Treaties of 1713 and 1717, and a Vocabulary; with an Historical Introduction.* By FREDERIC KIDDER. Portland: Brown Thurston. 1859. 8vo. pp. 25.

In this pamphlet, which is reprinted from the last volume of the Maine Historical Collections, Mr. Kidder has given an account of the various tribes formerly inhabiting the present territory of the States of Maine and New Hampshire, all of which he considers one people, whom he designates the *Abenaki* or *Wabanakki*. The vocabulary, named in the title, is from an Indian spelling-book. The treaties are printed in full, and have appended to them fac-similes of the totems of the Indians, and the signatures of the English witnesses, amounting to about one hundred in number. The subject is interesting, and is treated with ability.





## MARRIAGES AND DEATHS.

## MARRIAGES.

JONES = WHITMORE.—Sept. 29, Charles N. Jones to S. Fannie, dau. of Amos Whitmore, Jr., of Boston.

RUSSELL = STEWART.—In North Cambridge, Feb. 22, by Rev. Caleb Davis Bradlee, Rev. Edward G. Russell to Miss Mary Ann Stewart.

## DEATHS.

ALEXANDER, Rev. Dr. Joseph Addison, Princeton, N. J., Jan. 28, æ. 51, son of Dr. Archibald Alexander. A notice of the death of his brother, Rev. Dr. Jas. Waddell Alexander, of Philadelphia, was given in the Register for Oct. 1859. Joseph A. Alexander was born April 24, 1809, grad. at Princeton in 1826, and soon after, in union with Prof. B. Patton, established the Edgehill Seminary for boys, at Princeton. In 1830 he was appointed Adjunct Professor of Ancient Languages in his *alma mater*, which post he resigned in 1833, to visit Europe, in order to avail himself of the advantages of the German Universities. On his return to this country, he entered on the duties of a Professor of Oriental Literature in the Theological Seminary at Princeton, to which office he had been appointed during his absence, and with that institution he continued, with some changes in the title of his professorship, up to the time of his death. Dr. Alexander spoke almost all the modern languages of Europe, and as a scholar in Oriental literature had no superior in this country. His Commentaries on Isaiah, Job, and the New Testament have had a wide circulation, both in Europe and America. As a preacher, he was much distinguished.—*New York Tribune*.

BIBBINS, Clarissa, Windham, Ct., a. 93; relict of Benjamin Bibbins.

BLOOD, Benjamin, Westford, Jan. 20, a. 86 years 9 mos.; he was of Chelmsford. Mr. Blood had charge of the canal business between Lowell and Boston at the commencement of factory operations in Lowell, and held that position till after the opening of the railroad. He was a man of great energy of character.

CHADBOURNE, Huldah (Whitmore), Bath, Sept. 29, a. 71, wife of Levi Chadbourne.

CHASE, Mrs. Rebecca, Winchester, Ct. Jan. 20, æ. 93.

CLARK, Nath'l, Dorchester, Jan. 6, a. 68, of apoplexy.

CLARK, Hon. James, Boston, Feb. 14, a. 70; brother to Nathaniel, above mentioned. He died suddenly, of apoplexy,

in the Mass. House of Representatives, while attending a debate in which he was interested. He was an ex-President of the Mass. Char. Mech. Ass'n, and has held other positions of honor and trust.

COOLEY, Rev. Timothy Mather, East Granville, Mass., Dec. 14, a. 87; born in Granville, in 1774, grad. Y. C. 1792, preached his first sermon in Granville, April 30, 1795, and was settled as pastor there, Feb. 3, 1796. This relation he faithfully and uninterruptedly maintained 58 years, until 1854, when he preached his farewell discourse.

CRANE, Miss Mary, Dorchester, (Lower Mills,) Jan. 10, a. 95 yrs. 4 mos., formerly of Milton.

CROCKER, Mrs. Wadsworth, Wareham, Jan. 16, a. 96.

CROSSMAN, Asa, Shutesbury, Jan. 8, a. 90.

DAVIS, Mrs. Pamelia, Rochester, Jan. 28, a. 91.

DAWES, Rufus, Washington, D. C., Nov. 30, a. 56, the well-known poet. He was son of the late Judge Thomas Dawes, of Boston, where he was born, Jan. 26, 1803; studied law with William Sullivan, Esq., but never practiced. Of late years he has been employed in one of the departments at Washington.

DEAN, Rev. Artemas, at New Windsor, N. Y., Sept. 9, 1859, æ. 77. He was b. at Taunton, Mass., Aug. 16, 1783, grad. U. C. 1803, and was settled over the Congregational Church in Bethlehem, N. Y. 1814. He was dismissed in 1842, since which he has had no settled charge. He was the 6th gen. in descent from *Walter*<sup>1</sup> Deane, who emigrated from Chard, Eng., and settled in Taunton, N. E., in 1638, (see Register, iii. 379); whose son *Benjamin*<sup>2</sup> m. Sarah Williams, and had *Ebenezer*<sup>3</sup>; who m. Rachel Allen, and had *Joshua*<sup>4</sup>; who m. Keziah Paddock, and had *Joseph*<sup>5</sup>; who m. Anna Strowbridge, and had Rev. *Artemas*<sup>6</sup> (above) and Rev. *Joshua*<sup>6</sup> who grad. Br. U. 1809, and was settled at Groton, N. Y. Rev. *Artemas*<sup>6</sup> Dean m. Sarah Loveland, a native of Hebron, Ct., by whom he had 7 children, the youngest of whom is Rev. *Artemas*,<sup>7</sup> who grad. at Amherst Coll. 1842.

DE QUINCEY, Thomas, Edinburgh, Dec. 8, a. 73; one of the most brilliant and successful writers of his time; best known by his work entitled, "The Confessions of an Opium Eater," which originally appeared in the columns of the old London Magazine in 1821. The fourteenth and last volume of a collected edition of his works is about being issued, by the Messrs. Hogg of Edinburgh. Mr. De



Quincey was born in Manchester, in 1786; was educated at Eton and Oxford. He resided in Edinburgh some months previous to his death, mainly for the purpose of superintending the publication of his works. Two of his daughters were with him at the time of his decease.

**EDDY, Mrs. Sarah Cooke, Providence, R. I., Sept. 25.** She was b. in Prov. 1781; m. 1st, Gamaliel Lyman Dwight, merchant in Boston; 2d, Hon. Samuel Eddy, LL.D., of Providence, many years Secretary of State in R. Island; Rep. in Congress and Ch. Justice S. J. Court of that State, whom she survived. She was youngest of six children of the late Hon. David Howell, LL.D., an eminent lawyer in Prov., Rep. in Congress and Judge of the U. S. Dist. Court in R. I.; b. in Morristown, N. J., 1747; by wife Mary, dau. Jeremiah Brown, and a descendant, in the 4th gen., of Rev. Chad Brown, 2d pastor of 1st Baptist Ch. in Prov., and ancestor of the wealthy families of Brown. Gamaliel Lyman Dwight, only issue of Mrs. E., a lawyer in Providence, grad. B. U. 1828, d. March 15, 1854, leaving a son of his own name and a daughter. Mrs. E. was a lady of talent, and enjoyed a high social position in Boston and Providence.

W. T.

**EDDY, Zechariah, at his residence, East Middleborough, Feb. 14, a. 79.** He was the 2d son of Capt. Joshua and Lydia (Paddock) Eddy, and was b. at Middleborough, Dec. 6, 1780. The father (of whom Mr. Eddy published a memoir in the present work, viii. 201) was an officer in the Revolutionary war.

He was fitted for college under Abner Alden of Raynham, (*ante*, p. 84), a grad. of Brown Univ. in 1787; and, entering that university in 1795, was grad. 1799. He had the second part assigned him in the commencement exercises. Among his classmates were Jeremiah Chaplin, D. D., Hon. Nathan F. Dixon, Hon. John Pitman, LL.D., and Rev. James Thompson. After graduating, he taught school four years and then studied law with Judge Joshua Thomas of Plymouth, where he was admitted to the bar, 1806. He began the practice of his profession in his native town, and continued it there till he retired from active duties. Mr. Eddy was a hard student, and a lawyer of extensive professional learning. His private character was most estimable and above reproach.

He m., Sept. 3, 1803, Sarah Edson of Bridgewater, who d. in 1850, a. 69, by whom he had five sons and five daus., of whom two daus. only survive, one the wife of Samuel Barret (H. C. 1820), master of the Hawes School, Boston, and the other the wife of Rev. Francis G. Pratt of Malden.

**ESPY, Prof. James P., Cincinnati, Jan. 24, æ. 75.** Prof. Espy was born in Washington County, Pa., in 1785. He early turned his attention to the study of meteorology, and his writings on the Philosophy of Storms have been commended by the best authorities at home and abroad. For a number of years he held, under the Federal Government, an office especially established for him, with a view of securing the best practical proof of his theory. He died of paralysis, having been ill a week.

**FOLLEN, Eliza Lee, Brookline, Jan. 26, a. 72 yrs. 6 m., wid. of Prof. Chas. Follen,** who was lost in the steamer Lexington, Jan. 13, 1840. She edited for many years that admirable serial, called the *Child's Friend*; published *Selections from Fenelon*, and an entertaining book for children, entitled the *Well-Spent Hour*. The latter work obtained a widespread popularity. She was an intimate friend of William Ellery Channing, and a zealous advocate of his views. She has been a prominent member in the anti-slavery societies, her principles leading her, as they did her lamented husband, to take an earnest and active part in the cause. She was a daughter of Samuel Cabot of Boston.

**FROST, Prof. John, LL.D., Philadelphia, Pa., Dec. 28, a. 59.** He was son of Nathaniel and Abigail (Kimball) Frost, and was b. at Kennebunk, Me., Jan. 26, 1800. In 1818 he entered Bowdoin Coll., where he remained one year, and then entered the Sophomore class at H. C., at which he grad. in 1822. The succeeding winter he taught school at Cambridgeport, and in 1823 was appointed principal of the Mayhew School, Boston. In 1828 he removed to Philadelphia, passing the winters of 1827-8 and 1828-9 in Cuba, to recover from severe attacks of bleeding from the lungs. At Philadelphia, he conducted a school for young ladies from 1828 to 1838, when he accepted the situation of Professor of Belles-Lettres at the Central High School there. This he resigned in 1845, to devote himself entirely to literary pursuits. He was probably the most prolific book-maker that our country has produced. It is impossible to give a list of his works, many of which were published with fictitious names. Of his *Pictorial History of the United States*, upwards of 50,000 copies had been disposed of several years ago. In 1843, the degree of LL.D. was conferred upon him by Marshall College.

He m., May 4, 1830, Sarah Ann, dau. of Jas. W. and Mary (Rhodes) Burditt, by whom he had 10 children, all b. in Philadelphia, viz.: 1. Mary Cordelia; 2. Caroline Augusta, m. Dr. J. R. Rowland; 3. James W. B., d. young; 4. Sa-





rah Annie; 5. Geo. Frederic; 6. Frances Emily, d. young; 7. Morton; 8. Charles William; 9. Arthur Burditt; 10. Francis B., d. young.

He was a corresponding member of the N. E. Hist. Gen. Society.

GARDNER, Mrs. Deborah, Hanover, Mass., at the residence of her son-in-law, Rev. Samuel Cutler, Jan. 27, a. 84 years, 7 mos.; a native of Exeter, N. H.; a dau. of Ward Clark Dean, (who d. in 1828). and wid. of John Gardner, both of Exe'r.

GEORGE, Rev. Enos, Barnstead, N. H., Oct. 20, a. 78. He was born in South Hampton, N. H., June 2, 1781; entered Atkinson Academy at the age of sixteen, where he remained about three years. At the age of 20, he commenced preaching in the Methodist connection, where he continued but a short time; afterward studied theology with Rev. Mr. Hull, of Amesbury. He preached his first sermon in Barnstead, June 12, 1803. On the 23d of July, 1804, a Congregational church was organized, and he was ordained their pastor, Sept. 26th, of the same year. The most prominent features of his ministry were its length and success. No pastorate in old Strafford Co. (which embraced what is now Strafford, Belknap and Carroll), it is believed, has been so long, for Mr. George was pastor of the church in Barnstead fifty-five years, one month, fourteen days. He mar., July 10, 1805, Sophia Chesley, of Durham, N. H. (born Nov. 6, 1781, d. Feb. 13, 1858), by whom he had 9 chil.

The emigrant ancestor of Rev. Mr. George was Francis, who settled in Newbury, Mass. James,<sup>2</sup> son of Francis,<sup>1</sup> m. Susannah French, of Salisbury, Ms. Micah,<sup>3</sup> son of James<sup>2</sup> and Susannah, was born in 1725, mar. Mary Tabour, of Newtown, N. H., and settled in Salisbury, Mass. Enos,<sup>4</sup> only son of Micah<sup>3</sup> and Mary, was born Feb. 22, 1747, mar. Dorothy Jewell, of Amesbury, Mass., who was born Dec. 20, 1751. They had three children only—Micah,<sup>5</sup> b. in Salisbury, Mass., Sept. 29, 1769, d. in Vermont, Aug. 1859; Moses,<sup>6</sup> b. in Salisbury, Nov. 29, 1770, died in N. York about 30 years since; Enos,<sup>7</sup> the subject of this sketch, b. in South Hampton.—*Abridged from Congregational Quarterly*, Jan. 1860.

GORDON, Thomas F., Beverly, N. J., Jan. 17, aged 73; formerly a member of the Philadelphia Bar, and author of a number of valuable legal and historical works. Of these, the following have been published—A Digest of the Laws of the U. States; History of Pennsylvania, from its Discovery to 1776; History of New Jersey, from its Discovery to 1789; History of America; Cabinet of American History; Hist. of Ancient Mexico; Gaz. of N. Jersey, and the Gaz. of New York.

GOULD, Benjamin A., Boston, Oct. 24, a. 72. He was born in Lancaster, June 15, 1787; was the son of a soldier of the revolutionary army, who removed from Lancaster to Newburyport about the beginning of this century; grad. H. C. in 1814; was for many years Principal of the Public Latin School in Boston. During the last quarter of a century, Mr. G. has been engaged in the India trade. He was father of Dr. Gould, formerly of the Dudley Observatory at Albany, and brother of Miss Hannah F. Gould, the poetess.

HANCOCK, Mrs. Sarah, Canterbury, N. H., Jan. 15, a. 100 yrs. 11 mos. 15 ds.

HARTSHORN, Zeruiah, Calais, Vt., a. 101. She was born in the town called Suncook, Mass., in Jan. 1759; there she resided in childhood and youth, and there she was married to Mr. Aaron Hartshorn. About the year 1787, the family moved to Danville, where, in the course of seven or eight years, Mr. H. died, at the age of forty, leaving ten children, several of them quite young. Some of the children are yet living, at the age of 80 years. Mrs. H. remained a widow sixty-one years; she died at the residence of her son, Rev. Abram Hartshorn, and at her request her remains were carried to Danville for interment. At the funeral, there were present, as mourners, children of the fifth generation.—*N. Y. Century*, Feb. 11, copied from *Vermont North Star*.

HENSHAW, John, Boston, Dec. 27, a. 61 yrs. 11 mos., b. in Leicester; was a descendant in the sixth generation from Thomas, of Derby, co. Lancaster, Eng., through William<sup>2</sup> and Catharine (Houghton); Joshua<sup>3</sup> and Elizabeth (Sumner); Joshua<sup>4</sup> and Mary (Webster); Daniel<sup>5</sup> and Elizabeth (Bass); David<sup>6</sup> and Mary (Sargent) Henshaw. Mr. Henshaw has been well known to the business community of Boston upwards of forty years. He was the senior member of the houses of Henshaw & Co., Henshaw, Edmonds & Co., and Henshaw, Ward & Co. He was a gentleman highly esteemed.

HOLBROOK, Charles A., Dorchester, Jan. 3, a. 60 yrs. 4 mos.; born Sept. 2, 1799. Pedigree is faithfully deduced in Prof. Morse's unrivalled Genealogies of Sherborn and Holliston families, page 146. A firm and honest man; ever ready to spare of his own and lend for the necessities or prodigalities of others. The business community will lament a sagacious and prudent friend. Widow and a daughter survive. T. B. W., JR.

HOLDEN, Major Francis, Washington, D. C., Sept. 15, a. 54, son of Ezekiel and Sarah (Lecain) Holden, of Dorchester, Mass., where he was born Sept. 25, 1805.



In early life he engaged in the West India goods trade, in Boston. About the year 1831 he removed to New York city, where, in company with H. Jackson Bicknell, he devoted himself to commercial pursuits. Several years later he removed to Tallahassee, Fla., and engaged in the business of "wrecking," from which pursuit, in 1847, he was called into the service of the U. States in the war against Mexico, having been appointed to the command of Company D, of the Georgia Volunteers, and was afterwards, for his gallantry, appointed Brigade Inspector of the Florida militia—in all of which he proved himself worthy of the honors conferred upon him. At the close of his military service he accepted an appointment in the Library of the U. S. Senate, which position he occupied at the date of his death. He was universally beloved by his companions in arms, as well as in civil life, for his many manly virtues; and was followed to his grave by the fraternity of "Masons" and of "Odd Fellows," of which he was a worthy member.

HOMES, Nathaniel B., at Boston, 23 Oct., a. 74. A short time before his death he furnished the following account of his ancestry to a friend:—

"Our great grandfather, Rev. William<sup>1</sup> Homes, was a presbyterian minister in the town of Rophe [Raphoe?], co. of Donegal, Ireland, and was of Scotch descent, or what was called Scotch Irish. He emigrated to this country about 1700, and settled over a presbyterian church and society at Martha's Vineyard. His son Robert<sup>2</sup> Homes was master of a vessel, and married Mary, the sister of Dr. Benjamin Franklin. Robert Homes's son William<sup>3</sup> (our grandfather) was a goldsmith, but after awhile gave the business up to our father, William<sup>4</sup> Homes, Jr., and became a merchant. Our grandfather had sixteen children. Ten of them died in infancy; the remaining children were William,<sup>4</sup> Benjamin,<sup>4</sup> Elizabeth,<sup>4</sup> Sarah,<sup>4</sup> and Mary.<sup>4</sup> Elizabeth<sup>4</sup> died of consumption, Sarah married Mr. Benjamin Tappan of Northampton, Ms., and Mary married B. Webb of Thomaston, Me. Our father William<sup>4</sup> Homes had nine children, viz., Samuel,<sup>5</sup> Benjamin Franklin,<sup>5</sup> William,<sup>5</sup> Robert,<sup>5</sup> John,<sup>5</sup> Henry,<sup>5</sup> Betsy,<sup>5</sup> Rebecca,<sup>5</sup> and Nathaniel B.<sup>5</sup> The first two died in infancy, and all are now dead except the last. Our name is spelled without the *l*, the original name being *Home*, as will be found in the books on heraldry."

See, in connection with the above, *Reg.*, vol. xi. 19.

JONES, Hon. Joel, Philadelphia, Feb. 4, a. 65; born in Connecticut, Oct. 25, 1795; grad. Y. C. 1817, and began the practice

of law at Easton, Pa. He was engaged several years in revising the statutes of that State; became Judge of the District Court of Philadelphia, afterwards President Judge of the same Court, which office he resigned to accept the Presidency of Girard College. He was the first President of that institution, and held the office four years. In 1849 he was elected Mayor of Philadelphia—served one term—resumed the practice of law, which he continued until his death.

JOY, Dorcas, Charlestown, Jan. 28, a. 92 yrs. 8 days, widow of Charles Joy, formerly of Roxbury.

KENDALL, Mrs. Sarah, Palmer, Jan. 17, a. 92.

KENT, Abel, Cohasset, Dec. 20, a. 93.

KIMBALL, Rev. David Tenney, Ipswich, Feb. 3, a. 78. He was the senior pastor of the first church in Ipswich, and the oldest member of the Essex North Association. He was born at Bradford, Ms., Nov. 23, 1782, grad. H. C. 1803, ord. at Ipswich, Oct. 8, 1806, dying after a brief illness, of lung fever, in the 54th year of his ministry. On the last Sabbath he attended church all day, apparently in usual health, and on Monday was engaged in preparing for the press the sermon which, a few weeks before, he had delivered in memory of Rev. Gardner B. Perry, D. D., of Groveland.

LAMSON, Miss Mercy, Ipswich, Dec. 18, a. 90.

LORING, Col. Benjamin, Boston, Dec. 23, a. 84.

MACAULAY, Thomas Babington, London, Dec. 28, a. 60. He was born at Rothley Temple, Leicestershire, Oct. 25, 1800; entered Trinity College, Cambridge, in 1818; took his Master's degree in 1825, and was called to the Bar in Lincoln's Inn in 1826. In 1830, he entered Parliament as a member for Calne, co. Wilts; was afterwards a representative of Leeds, in the House of Commons, but resigned in 1834, to go to India as a member of the Supreme Council. He returned to England in 1838; was elected member of Parliament for Edinburgh in 1839; after a few sessions he retired from the House of Commons. About two years ago he was raised to the peerage. He published the first two volumes of his *History of England* in 1848, and two more in 1855. A further instalment of it was anticipated, when his death was announced.

MARCY, Thomas, Freedom, Portage co., Ohio, 12th inst., a. 90. Mr. Marcy emigrated to Portage from Berkshire Co., Mass., in the spring of 1826. He was a kin of the late Gov. Marcy of New York. —*Century*, Feb. 4.

MARTIN, Miss Catherine, Portland, Me., Jan. 26, a. 96.





MULLIKEN, Mrs. Lydia, Charlestown, Dec. 27, a. 91 yrs. 8 mos. 18 days, formerly of Haverhill.

MUNROE, Col. Isaac, at Baltimore, Md., December 21, aged 74. He was born in Brighton, Mass., April 26, 1785. In connection with David Everett, author of "Common Sense in Dishabille," he was the founder and first printer of the Boston Patriot. In 1811 he removed to Baltimore, Md., where he established the Baltimore Patriot. He was a volunteer in the Artillery Company of Fencibles, commanded by Chief Justice Nicholson, at the time of the attack on Baltimore by the British in 1814, and was stationed at Fort McHenry. In 1819 he was appointed by Gov. Samuel Sprigg one of his staff.

He was the 6th generation in descent from William<sup>1</sup> Munroe, who d. Jan. 27, 1717, a. 92, at Lexington, Mass.; and who, by wife Martha, had George<sup>2</sup>; who, by wife Sarah, had William<sup>3</sup>, b. Jan. 6, 1699-1700, d. July 10, 1778; who mar. Rebecca Locke, and had Isaac<sup>4</sup>, b. Sept. 11, 1737, d. July 17, 1791; who, by 1st wife Mary Hutchinson, had Isaac<sup>5</sup>; who m. Abigail Richardson, and was the father of Col. Isaac<sup>6</sup> above; who m. Emily, dau. of Seth Wheeler, of New Ipswich, N. H.—See *Book of the Lockes*, p. 125.

PAIGE, Eldridge F., at San Francisco, Cal., Dec. 4, 1859. He was a native of Litchfield, Ct., and ten years ago was editor and proprietor of the New York Mercury, but, meeting with reverses, he went to California, where he became intemperate and died in great want. He is best known as "Dow, Jr.," author of the famous "Patent Sermons."

PEABODY, Ann, Portland, Me., a. 93.—*Transcript*, Feb. 1.

PENFIELD, Zebulon, Portland, Conn., Jan. 4, a. 95. He lived and died on the spot where he was born.

PERRY, Dr. Marshall Sears, at his residence in Chauncy Street, Boston, at half past 12 o'clock on Saturday morning, Nov. 19, a. 54, after a painful illness of 8 months. He was b. in Barre, June 16, 1805; was the son of Seth and Betsy (Fessenden) Perry. He began the study of medicine under the instruction of Dr. Goodhue of Hadley, subsequently under Dr. Dickinson of the same place, completing his course with Dr. George Bartlett Doane of Boston. He received his degree of M. D. at Harvard College in 1830. In 1832 he began the practice of his profession in Boston. For 27 years he has been one of the most popular as well as successful physicians in the city. Indeed, such was his success, it is believed that at the time he was taken with his last illness, he had a more extensive practice than was ever attained by any

physician in Boston. He m., March 26, 1833, Abby, dau. of Dr. Jeremy and Hopestill (Godfree) Stimson, of Dedham. He has left six children, four sons and two daughters. His wife died June 29, 1857.

PERRY, Rev. Gardner Braman, D. D., Groveland, Dec. 16. He was born in Norton, Aug. 9, 1783; was the son of Nathan and Phebe (Braman) Perry. He fitted for college at the academy in Norton, and entered Brown University; but in 1802, left for Union College. After graduating, he was about one year Principal of the Ballston Academy, N. Y. Thenceforth, till 1807, he was tutor in Union College. He then assumed the charge of the academy at Kingston, N. Y., where he remained till 1812. On the 28th of Sept. 1814, he was settled as pastor of the Congregational Church at East Bradford, (now Groveland), where he continued as sole pastor till the year 1851, when he had a colleague. He m., May 22, 1816, Maria P. Chamberlain, of Exeter, N. H., by whom he had one child. His 2d wife was Eunice Tuttle, of Acton, m. July 20, 1819, by whom he had four children. His 3d wife was Sarah Brown of Grafton, m. May 22, 1827, by whom he had four children. He was an early friend of the temperance and anti-slavery cause—one of the originators of the Essex County Natural History Society, now united with the Essex Historical Society under the name of the Essex Institute—an ardent friend to the Essex Agricultural Society, frequently furnishing interesting reports, and gave an annual address before the Society. Meteorology and electricity were his favorite studies in the Natural Sciences. He was a member of the N. E. Historical-Genealogical Society.—See *Clark's Norton*, p. 492.

PHINNEY, James, Gorham, Me., Jan. 13, a. 93.

PRATT, Rev. Enoch, Brewster, Feb. 2, a. 78; son of Capt. William and Mary Pratt; was born in North Middleboro', Mass., in 1781; grad. B. U. 1803, was ord. in Barnstable, Oct. 28, 1807. He was settled as pastor in the latter place 30 years, when he resigned and located in the town of Brewster, where he resided till his death. He m. 1st, Mary, dau. of Deacon Joseph Field of Boston, in 1810; 2d, Mercy Snow of Brewster, in 1825; his 3d wife was Lucy, dau. of Dea. Brady Jenkins of Barnstable. He had four children, viz., three daus. and a son: by his 1st wife, Elizabeth F., who m. Staats S. Morris, of Newark, N. J.; by his 2d wife, Mary K., who m. Ellison Conger of Newark; by his 3d wife, Sarah, who m. Dr. Curtis of N. Carolina, and a son, George Greenleaf. Mr. Pratt



was the author of a History of Eastham, Wellfleet and Orleans, published at Yarmouth in 1844, 8vo., pp. 180.—See *Hist. Dorchester*, 551.

RUNNELS, Lucy, Bradford, Dec. 28, a. 91 yrs. 10 mos., widow of Thomas Runnels of Haverhill.

SARGENT, Mrs. Sarah, in Portland, Feb. 20, a. 85 yrs. 9 months, wid. of Nathan.

SMITH, Gen. Simeon, Northampton, Dec. 16, a. 93.

STIMPSON, Joseph, at Belfast, Me., Jan. 2d, æ. 89 years 8 months; baptized in Charlestown, April 22, 1770. Humble and trustful confidence in the Christian religion was his to the last. *Parents*—John Stimpson and wife Susanna, dau. of William and Susanna (White) Fosdick of Charlestown, mar. Jan. 30, 1751-2. *Grandparents*—John Stimpson and wife Ruth, dau. of Robert and Ruth Wyer of Charlestown, m. June 2, 1715. *Great-grandparents*—Andrew Stimpson *alias* Stevenson and Stephenson, (son of Andrew and wf. Joane Stevenson, &c., early of Cambridge,) and wife Abigail, dau. of Benjamin Switzer of Charlestown, mar. 1 (9) 1678.

John Stimpson (grandfather) mar. 1st wife Rebecca Bunker, July 5, 1709, gr. dau. of John Bunker of Cambridge, son of George Bunker of Charlestown, the early territorial proprietor of Bunker Hill.

T. B. W., JR.

STRAIT, Rev. John, near Gallipolis, Ohio, Jan. 7, a. 101 yrs. 4 mos. 7 days. He was born in R. Island, Aug. 31, 1758, and enlisted at Brookline, in the Massachusetts service, in 1775; was at the battle of Long Island, and served in the Continental service about three years. He went west in 1815, and settled near Marietta, in Washington Co., afterwards removed to Butler County, and from thence to Gallia, which was in the year 1820. He was a minister of the Gospel over 75 years; was thrice married, and was the father of 18 children. His mental and physical faculties were retained in a remarkable degree till within about two years.

TRASK, Edwin E., Springfield, Feb. 18, a. 28, son of Lieut. Gov. Trask.

TUTTLE, Moses, Cambridge, Oct. 28, a. 55. He was born in Dover, N. H., July 26, 1804; was a descendant of John Tuttle of that place, who was several times a member of the Colonial Convention, and afterwards Judge of the Court of Common Pleas. Judge Tuttle died in 1720, and was the common ancestor of the Tutties in that part of New Hampshire, being himself the son of John Tuttle of Wales, England. The deceased mar. in 1829, Mary, dau. of Lieut. Joseph Merrow, of Newfield, Me., an officer of the army of 1812, and continued to reside in

the latter place, pursuing the calling of a farmer, and filling various town offices, till the decease of his wife in 1845. He then removed to Cambridge, where he resided till his death. He was the father of two astronomers of that name.—*Boston Atlas*, Feb. 11.

WARD, Rev. Elijah, Willoughby, Ohio, Jan. 16, a. 94. He joined the New York Conference in 1801, and for more than half a century was a Methodist preacher of no common order of talent.

WELLS, Mrs. Lucy, Boston, Feb. 5, a. 93; mother of Rev. E. M. P. Wells.

WHITMORE, Margaret Jane, St. Thomas, W. I., Dec. 28, a. 30; wife of Wm. P. Whitmore, and dau. of Wm. de la Montagne of N. Y.

WHITMORE, Charlotte, Boston, Jan. 17, a. 9 years, dau. of Gilbert D. Whitmore.

WHITNEY, Gen. Moses, Milton Hill, Dec. 23, a. 85. A funeral sermon was delivered the Sunday after his interment, by his pastor, Rev. Richard Pike, which was printed.

WHITNEY, Hannah, Bath, Steuben Co., Ohio, Feb. 7, a. 95, wife of Nathan Whitney, and sister of Najah Taylor, Esq., of Brooklyn, now in the 91st year of his age.

WILLARD, Rev. Samuel, D. D., Deerfield, Oct. 8, æ. 83; grad. H. C. 1803. For half a century he has been an acceptable preacher and beloved pastor, receiving the respect of men of all creeds, and exerting great influence in the region where he labored. For about forty years he had been blind.

WILLARD, Mrs. Nancy, Ashburnham, Jan. 29, a. 90.

WILLIS, Anna, Suffield, Conn., Jan. 11, a. 93.

WOOD, Capt. Joseph, West Lebanon, N. H., Dec. 17, a. 100 yrs. 39 days. He came from Mansfield, Conn., with his father, 92 years ago, and resided in Lebanon until his death. He was for a short time a soldier in the war of the Revolution; was present at the first Commencement of Dartmouth College in 1771, and attended every Commencement after, excepting one—when he was from home—till the last year of his life. He had been for 85 years a member of the Congregational Church, and during all that period had been but very few Sabbaths absent from his place in the sanctuary. He had enjoyed uninterrupted good health, having never been confined to his bed by sickness, or even to his room, it is believed, for a single day, in the period of a hundred years. His centennial birthday was publicly celebrated on the 8th of Nov. last, when he, in the crowded church, stood erect and offered an appropriate prayer. He retained his powers of body and mind in a remarkable degree until within a few weeks of his de-





cease, when his brain was affected by the cancer which occasioned his death. He lived to see his descendants to the *fifth* generation. He died at the residence of his son Samuel. His funeral was numerously attended, and his pastor preached from the text, "He died in a good old age, full of days, riches, and honors."—*Corr. Boston Journal*.

Wood, Jonathan, Monson, Jan. 19, a. 93. He had lived with his wife (who survives him) 67 years, their united ages being 168. He lived and died on the spot where he was born. The farm on which he resided was taken up as wild land several years previous to his birth, by his father, Stephen Wood, who died there at the advanced age of 96.

## HISTORICAL INTELLIGENCE.

**TOWN HISTORIES IN PREPARATION.**—*Orange, N. J.*—A history of this town by Rev. James Hoyt is said to be in press.

*Saybrook, Ct.*—Rev. Frederick W. Chapman of Ellington, Ct., has in course of preparation genealogical notes of all the families who settled at Saybrook previous to 1700. He has already the first four generations of several of them written out, and materials for the rest. Rev. Mr. Chapman prepared an "Early History of Saybrook," which he published under the signature of "Winthrop," in the "Saybrook Mirror," a weekly newspaper, printed at Saybrook—the part now Essex. The first number appeared Nov. 10, 1853, and the eighth, and last, March 21, 1854. We learn that the author has a very extensive collection of materials relative to the history of this ancient town; and that, if there is sufficient interest manifested, he may be induced to publish either the history and genealogies of Saybrook, or a portion of the latter separately.

*Shirley, Mass.*—We hear that Rev. Seth Chandler of Shirley is preparing a history of this place.

**TOWN HISTORIES PUBLISHED.**—*Belfast, Me.*—Sixteen numbers of "Sketches of the Early History of Belfast," by John L. Locke of Camden, Me., have appeared in the Belfast "Progressive Age," commencing April 10, 1856.—*Locke's History of Camden*, Preface.

*Watertown, Mass.*—The edition of Bond's "Genealogies and History of Watertown," announced on the cover of our last number as in preparation, with a portrait of the author, and a memoir by Horatio G. Jones, A. M., of Philadelphia, has been published by the New England Historic-Genealogical Society. We intend to notice the work more fully in our next.

*Salisbury, Vt.*—We understand that a history of this place, by the late John M. Weeks, and edited by his son, G. A. Weeks, has just been published at Middlebury.

**PUBLISHED GENEALOGIES.**—*Stiles, Hayden and Bissell.*—The genealogies of these families, printed in Stiles's Ancient Windsor, have been reprinted in separate pamphlets.

*Roscl.*—A genealogy of this family, by Clifford Stanly Sims,—a communication from whom, concerning the St. John family, will be found in our last number—has been printed at Philadelphia.

*Norton.*—A small edition of the genealogy of the Norton Family, published in the Register for July last, has been printed.

**GENEALOGIES IN PREPARATION.**—*Frye.*—Theophilus C. Frye, of Andover, Mass., is preparing a genealogy of the American families of this name. He has the Massachusetts family nearly complete, and quite full accounts of the Virginia and Rhode Island families. Those interested in the subject can address him as above.

**MATTHEW GRANT'S OLD CHURCH RECORDS**, a pamphlet of 14 pages, has been reprinted from Stiles's History of Ancient Windsor.

**THE REGISTER.**—Several articles intended for this number have been crowded out. Our correspondents are requested to send in their articles as early in the quarter as they can conveniently do so. Genealogies should be prepared according to the plan used in the last and the present volumes.

**HISTORY OF WILLIAMS COLLEGE.**—We learn that Messrs. A. Williams & Co., of Boston, have in press, to be ready May 2, a History of Williams College, prepared by Rev. Calvin Durfee, aided by Prof. A. Hopkins and others. Besides an introduction by Ex-Gov. Washburn, it will contain seventeen chapters, embracing, among other subjects, Sketches of the Lives of the Founder and early friends and patrons of the College;



Memoirs of the several Presidents,—the history of their respective administrations,—and the religious history of the Institution. The book will be an 8vo. of about 500 pages, with five illustrations; and is to be published by subscription, at \$2 a copy, with a discount for a larger number.

SAMUEL G. DRAKE, ESQ.—The readers of the Register, and other friends of this gentleman, who has been spending over a year abroad in antiquarian researches, will be pleased to learn that he intends to return to this country in about three months.

### NOTES AND QUERIES.

ALDEN.—*Inscription in the parish of Bitton, Gloucestershire, England.*

"Beneath this Stone,  
secure from Storm or Tempest, rests at Peace,  
the Body of Captain Samuel Alden, native  
of New England. He was bred to the Sea  
Service from his Youth, in which dangerous  
Employment, by the Providence of God, he  
was so successful as never to meet with an Accident.

After a Passage in Life of 45 Years,  
he launched into Eternity, Oct. 10, 1757.

To whose Memory this Stone is erected by  
his truly afflicted Widow

Edith Alden.

Also underneath lieth the Body of Edith,  
Wife of the above Captain Samuel Alden, and  
late Wife of George Williams, of the Parish  
of St. James in the City of Bristol. She left this  
Life on Nov. 29, 1775, aged 55 Years."

*Bigland's Mon. Inscs. Glouc. i. 203.*

The above inscription has been furnished for the Register by S. G. Drake, Esq. We are indebted to Ebenezer Alden, M. D., of Randolph, for the following items relative to Capt. Samuel Alden:—"He was the son of Col. John<sup>3</sup> Alden of Duxbury, Mass., and Hannah Briggs, and was b. in Duxbury, Nov. 7, 1712. He was brought up a sailor, and early had the command of a merchant vessel, but finally settled at Bristol, Eng., where he was married, and appears to have been successful in mercantile pursuits. Having no issue, he left to his wife, Edith, during her life, the income of his personal estate, amounting to about £10,000. As the eldest surviving son he inherited the old homestead at Duxbury, which he devised to his brother, Col. Briggs Alden, and his personal estate, after the decease of his wife, he bequeathed to his brother, and his two sisters, Mrs. Loring and Mrs. Thomas.

"His grandfather was Capt. Jonathan<sup>2</sup> Alden, of Duxbury, and his great-grandfather, the last surviving male pilgrim of the Mayflower, Hon. John Alden."

See Winsor's Duxbury, p. 219. A portrait of Col. Briggs Alden, brother of Capt. Samuel, is prefixed to Mr. Winsor's history.

EUROPEAN NEWSPAPERS.—Two of the oldest newspapers in Germany, the Gazette of Leipsic and Rostock, celebrated on New Year's day, the former its Two-Hundredth, and the latter its One Hundredth and Fiftieth birthday. As a souvenir of the occasion, the Leipsic Gazette presented to its subscribers *fac similes* of its publication on the first of January, 1660 and 1760, respectively.—*Boston Transcript*, Feb. 24.

STANDISH.—Can any of the readers of the Register inform me, upon what authority it is stated, in Part II, page 23, of "The Historical Memoir of Plymouth Colony," by Francis Baylies, that "from Alexander Standish are descended two gentlemen of distinguished literary talents, Dr. Wheelock, late President of Dartmouth College, and Dr. Kirkland, late President of Harvard."

Ariel S. Thurston.

Elmira, N. Y., January 23, 1860.

STEDMAN, (Ante, p. 73)—Eliza Ann, Thomas and Lovisa Stedman, whose names appear in our last number as children of Griffin<sup>4</sup> Stedman (No. 92), are, in reality, his sisters and brother. This family, correctly given, is as follows:—

29. GRIFFIN<sup>3</sup> STEDMAN, m. Elizabeth Gordon of Windham County. Ch.: (89) Edmund Burke,<sup>4</sup> m. E. C. Dodge of New York;—(90) Catharine G.<sup>4</sup> m. William Isham of Hartford;—(90a) Eliza Ann<sup>4</sup>;—(91) Frances M.<sup>4</sup> m. Joseph S. Clark;—(92)





*Griffin Alexander*,<sup>4</sup> m. Mary A. Shields of Philadelphia;—(92a) *Thomas Gordon*<sup>4</sup>;—(92b) *Lovisa K.*<sup>4</sup> m. William Williams of Buffalo, N. Y.

GERSHOM RICE, (Vol. XIII, p. 140.)—This person was b. May 9, 1667, consequently his age is correctly given in the extract from the Boston Gazette; but Mr. Ward (Rice Family, p. 28) points out some errors in other statements.

PETITION OF SOME FALSELY CALLED BROWNISTS, (Vol. XIII, p. 259.)—This petition has been printed, from a copy furnished by Rev. John Waddington, D. D. of London, in the Preface to the edition of Morton's New England's Memorial, published by the Congregational Board of Publication.

GRAVES.—Can any reader of the Register furnish the maiden name of the wife of Mark Graves, an early resident of Andover, and the names and dates of birth of his children ?

J.

DUSTON.—Who was the father of Thomas Duston, whose wife Hannah performed the daring exploit against her Indian captors ? Had Thomas any brothers or sisters ?

J.

DAY.—I wish to learn who the parents of Hannah Day, who m. the second Robert Lord, of Ipswich, were ?

L.

---

PAYMENTS FOR THE REGISTER, received to March 14th :—

For 1858 :—*Boston*, Lemuel Shattuck's estate; *Greenfield*, Geo. T. Davis; *Newport*, R. L., Miss Sarah Gibbs; *N. Abington*, Cyrus Orcutt.

For 1859 :—*Amherst*, Edward Tuckerman; *Boston*, George Lunt, T. W. Pierce, Jonas Merriam, Lemuel Shattuck's estate, Andrew Johnnot, J. W. Thornton; *Bolton*, R. S. Edes; *Dedham*, Alvan Lamson, Ezra Wilkinson; *Dorchester*, Eben Clapp, Isaac Child; *Greenfield*, Geo. T. Davis; *Lynn*, Amos Rhodes; *Marlboro'*, Edwd. F. Barnes; *New York*, John M. Bradstreet, Wm. H. Whiting; *Newport*, R. L., Miss Sarah Gibbs; *New London, Ct.*, Rev. Robert Hallum; *N. Abington*, Cyrus Orcutt; *Plymouth*, Wm. S. Russell; *Providence*, R. L., Stephen T. Olney; *Portland, Me.*, H. K. Hinkley; *South Reading*, Lilly Eaton; *Springfield*, Charles Stearns; *Townsend*, E. R. Hodgman; *Worcester*, Jos. S. Farnum; *West Winsted, Ct.*, John Boyd; *Westfield*, John H. Stow, Jr.

For 1860 :—*Albion, N. Y.*, Lemuel C. Paine; *Boston*, John K. Wiggin, Nathaniel Emerson, Mrs. Elizabeth Child, George Livermore, Francis M. Bartlett, William Hayden, Aaron Sargent, J. W. Thornton, George Bates, J. Gardner White, Mrs. Stephen Child, John Stevens, J. H. Wilkins, J. L. Richards, John K. Hall, Francis A. Hall, S. T. Farwell, J. M. Bradbury, George W. Messinger, Ephraim Nute, Samuel Walker, J. W. Warren, Jos. W. Plimpton, Charles Adams, Jr., I. S. Tarbox, Henry Rice, P. Butler, A. D. Hodges, J. H. Blake, George B. Upton, Addison Child, James F. Baldwin, John Bryant, Nathan Appleton, Lemuel Shaw, Alexander Beal, Joseph Breck, Dr. Winslow Lewis, C. C. Jewett; *Brighton*, F. A. Whitney; *Buffalo, N. Y.*, Young Men's Association; *Belchertown*, Mrs. Mark Doolittle; *Cambridge*, Curtis Cutler; *Cambridgeport*, L. R. Paige; *Canton*, Ellis Ames; *Chicago, Ill.*, E. S. L. Richardson; *Conway*, Asa Howland; *Duxbury*, Joseph F. Wadsworth; *Elmira, N. Y.*, A. S. Thurston; *Fitchburg*, Kendall Brooks; *Groton*, Joshua Green; *Gloucester*, John J. Babson; *Hingham*, Solomon Lincoln; *Jamaica Plain*, Luther M. Harris, C. P. Curtis; *Leicester*, Joseph A. Denny; *Milwaukee, Wis.*, J. S. Buck, J. F. Birchard, J. S. Harris, L. H. Kellogg, E. B. Wolcott, George B. Miner; *Marietta, O.*, S. P. Hildreth; *Middletown, Ct.*, Samuel H. Parsons; *McConnellsville, O.*, Elijah Hayward; *Northampton*, Henry Bright; *New York*, J. H. Redfield, Cooper Union; *Portland, Me.*, H. K. Hinkley, William Willis; *Putnam, O.*, Addison Kingsbury; *Providence, R. I.*, George L. Brayton; *Quincy*, Jona. Marsh; *Quincy, Ill.*, O. H. Browning, Willard Keyes, Charles A. Savage; *Randolph*, Ebenezer Alden; *Rochester, N. Y.*, Jarvis M. Hatch; *Stockbridge*, David D. Field; *Schenectady, N. Y.*, Union College, Jonathan Pearson; *Springfield*, O. B. Morris; *Salem*, Matthew A. Stickney; *Troy, N. Y.*, Jonathan Edwards; *Townsend*, E. R. Hodgman; *Waltham*, J. B. Bright; *Willimansett*, Orange Chapin; *Worcester*, Alexander H. Wilder; *Woburn*, Bowen Buckman; *W. Brattleboro'*, Vt., Samuel Clark; *Williamstown*, Joseph White; *Westfield*, John H. Stow; *West Newton*, Andrew H. Ward, (2 copies); *Yarmouth Port*, Amos Otis; *Zanesville, O.*, Zanesville Athenæum.



**Officers of the New England Historic-Genealogical Society  
for the Year 1860.**

**President,**

ALMON D. HODGES, Esq., of Roxbury.

**Vice-Presidents,**

|                       |                                     |
|-----------------------|-------------------------------------|
| <i>Massachusetts.</i> | Hon. CHARLES HUDSON of Lexington.   |
| <i>Maine.</i>         | Hon. JOHN APPLETON of Bangor.       |
| <i>New Hampshire.</i> | Hon. SAMUEL D. BELL, of Manchester. |
| <i>Vermont.</i>       | HENRY CLARK, Esq., of Poultney.     |
| <i>Rhode Island.</i>  | JOHN BARSTOW, Esq., of Providence.  |
| <i>Connecticut.</i>   | Rev. F. W. CHAPMAN of Ellington.    |

**Honorary Vice-Presidents,**

|                        |   |
|------------------------|---|
| <i>New York.</i>       | Hon. Millard Fillmore of Buffalo.           |
| <i>New Jersey.</i>     | Hon. Joseph C. Hornblower of Newark.        |
| <i>Pennsylvania.</i>   | Hon. Samuel Breck of Philadelphia.          |
| <i>Maryland.</i>       | S. F. Streeter, Esq., of Baltimore.         |
| <i>North Carolina.</i> | Edward Kidder, Esq., of Wilmington.         |
| <i>South Carolina.</i> | Rev. Thomas Smyth, D. D., of Charleston.    |
| <i>Ohio.</i>           | Hon. Elijah Hayward of McConnellsville.     |
| <i>Michigan.</i>       | Hon. Lewis Cass of Detroit.                 |
| <i>Indiana.</i>        | Hon. Ballard Smith of Cannelton.            |
| <i>Illinois.</i>       | Hon. John Wentworth of Chicago.             |
| <i>Wisconsin.</i>      | Cyrus Woodman, Esq., of Mineral Point.      |
| <i>Iowa.</i>           | Rt. Rev. Henry W. Lee, D. D., of Davenport. |

**Corresponding Secretary,**

JOHN WARD DEAN of Boston.

**Recording Secretary,**

Rev. CALEB DAVIS BRADLEE of North Cambridge.

**Treasurer,**

Hon. GEORGE W. MESSINGER of Boston.

**Librarian,**

WILLIAM B. TRASK of Dorchester.

**Historiographer,**

JOSEPH PALMER, M. D., of Boston.

**Standing Committees and Trustees.**

*Committee on the Library.*

Rev. Alonzo H. Quint of Jamaica Plain.  
Samuel Burnham of Jamaica Plain.  
Thomas Waterman of Boston.  
J. Gardner White of Boston.  
Wm. B. Trask of Dorchester, (*ex officio*).

*Committee on Publication.*

William B. Trask of Dorchester.  
William H. Whitmore of Boston.  
John Ward Dean of Boston.

*Committee on Finance.*

Jeremiah Colburn of Boston.  
William E. Baker of Boston.

Thomas J. Whittemore of Cambridge.  
Wm. B. Towne of Brookline.  
Hon. G. W. Messinger of Boston, (*ex offi.*)

*Committee on Lectures and Essays.*

Rev. Martin Moore of Boston.  
Rev. Frederick W. Holland of Dorchester.  
Rev. Lucius R. Paige of Cambridgeport.  
William Reed Deane of Brookline.  
Thomas Cushing of Boston.

*Trustees of the Bond Property and Fund.*

A. D. Hodges of Roxbury.  
Frederic Kidder of Boston.  
John W. Dean of Boston.





WHOLE NUMBER, 55.

Vol. XIV.

JULY, 1860.

No. 3.

THE  
NEW ENGLAND  
Historical & Genealogical Register,  
AND  
ANTIQUARIAN JOURNAL:

PUBLISHED QUARTERLY,

UNDER THE DIRECTION OF THE

NEW ENGLAND HISTORIC-GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY.



BOSTON:

PUBLISHED FOR S. G. DRAKE, AT THE SOCIETY'S ROOMS,  
13 BROMFIELD ST. (UP STAIRS.)

LONDON: JOHN RUSSELL SMITH, 36 SOHO SQUARE.

1860.



**DRAKE'S HISTORY OF BOSTON.**—The original proprietor of this work (L. Stevens) having deceased, it has passed, entire, by purchase, into the Author's possession; and, wishing to make sale of the remainder of the edition, so as to enable him to proceed with the continuation, he has reduced the price to \$5, and \$4, according to the style of binding.

## CONTENTS.

|  |     |   |     |
|--|-----|---|-----|
| Crossing the Water, - - - - -                                | 193 | Diary of Rev. E. Parkman, - - - - -                       | 239 |
| Gov. Bradford's Letter to Mary Carpenter, - - - - -          | 195 | Capt. John Bonner, - - - - -                              | 240 |
| Hatch Genealogy, - - - - -                                   | 197 | Kirtland Genealogy, - - - - -                             | 241 |
| Colonial Post Office Documents, 1758, - - - - -              | 200 | Deed of John Wright, - - - - -                            | 245 |
| Diary of Rev. Samuel Dexter, ( <i>Concluded</i> ), - - - - - | 202 | The proposed County of Hancock, - - - - -                 | 246 |
| Earthquake of 1727, - - - - -                                | 205 | Tolman Genealogy, - - - - -                               | 247 |
| Births in Hopkinton, Mass., - - - - -                        | 209 | Ante-Revolutionary Currency and Politics, - - - - -       | 261 |
| Everett Genealogy, - - - - -                                 | 215 | Mrs. Skinner and the Massacre at Wyom-<br>ming, - - - - - | 265 |
| The Eliot Tomb at Roxbury, - - - - -                         | 219 | Massachusetts Stamp Act of 1755, - - - - -                | 267 |
| Records of Portland, Me., - - - - -                          | 223 | Persons in Captivity in 1758, - - - - -                   | 271 |
| Harlow Genealogy, - - - - -                                  | 227 | Letter of Rev. Thomas Clap, - - - - -                     | 275 |
| Journal of Rev. Dr. Manasseh Cutler, - - - - -               | 234 | Marriages and Deaths, - - - - -                           | 284 |
| Will of Gov. Richard Bellingham, - - - - -                   | 237 |   |     |

**NOTES AND QUERIES.**—*Notes.*—Natives of America who were Scholars of Dugard, 201; Wayne Record, 208; Rev. Benjamin Colman's funeral, 214; Prolific family, 222; Indian Massacre, in 1758, at Meduncook, (Friendship, Me.), 222; Death of Sarah Bill, 233; Tablet to the Memory of Rev. Dr. Mather Byles, Jr., 233; Mrs. Grace Graves, one of the first female children born at Boston, 239; William Billings, the Music Composer and Teacher, with a List of his Scholars, in 1774, at Stoughton, Mass., 251; Inscription on the Gravestone of Rev. Silas Paul, 264; Certificate to Andrew Peters, 266; Genealogy, 266; Curious Nomenclature, 270; Dea. Daniel Kellogg, 296; Norton, 296; Errata, 296.  
*Queries.*—Stanton, 296; Spencer, 296; Ball, 296.

**BOOK NOTICES.**—Bond's Watertown, 276; Savage's Genealogical Dictionary, 276; Memorials of Elder John White and his Descendants, 277; The Washingtons, by Rev. J. N. Simpkinson, 278; Dawson and Griswold on Major Gen. Israel Putnam, 279; Wise's Vindication of the New England Churches, 279; Rosier's Narrative, with Remarks by G. Prince, 280; Wisconsin Historical Collections, 280; Washburn's Leicester, 280; Penhallow's Indian Wars, 281; Proceedings of the Massachusetts Historical Society, 281; Gilman's Historical Discourse at Norwich, 282; Phelps's Newgate of Connecticut, at Simsbury, 282; Woodworth's Reminiscences of Troy, 282; Catalogue of the New York Historical Society, 283; Valentine's New York Manual, 283; Collections of the Ulster Historical Society, 283.

**HISTORICAL INTELLIGENCE.**—Dawson's Military History of America, 295; The Pioneers of the West, 295; Records of the Colony of Rhode Island, 295; New Issue of Felt's Ipswich, 295; Catalogue of the Massachusetts Historical Society, 295; Town History in preparation—Dunbarton, N. H., 295; Genealogies published—Kellogg and Perkins, 295; Genealogies in preparation—Guild, 293; Redfield, Holt, Spooner and Gay, 296; Salem Witchcraft, 296; Return of Mr. Drake, 275; Wisconsin Historical Society, 294.

**NEW ENGLAND HISTORIC-GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY.**—The Register and the Society, 283; Address of the Recording Secretary, 295; Petition for printing Boston Records, 296; Payments for the Register, *cover*, p. 2.

¶ Several obituary notices, prepared for this number, have been omitted for want of room. Eight extra pages are given this quarter. These have been furnished *gratis* to our subscribers by members of the Tolman family.

¶ **ROOMS OF THE SOCIETY, No. 13, Bromfield Street.** Regular monthly meetings of the Society, on the first Wednesday in every month, at 3 o'clock, P. M.

### PAYMENTS FOR THE REGISTER, to June 24, 1860:—

For 1859:—*Albany, N. Y.*, W. C. Little & Co.; *Alton, Ill.*, Robert B. Smith; *Boston*, David Pulsifer, (1853 and 1859.) F. Kidder, Charles Deane; *Brunswick, Me.*, Bowdoin College; *Brooklyn, N. Y.*, E. Meriam, ('58 & '59); *Hoosick Falls, N. Y.*, L. Chandler Ball, ('58 & '59); *Indianapolis, Ind.*, Calvin Fletcher; *Jamestown, N. Y.*, A. Hazeltine; *Milton*, James M. Robbins; *Mendon*, John G. Metcalf; *New York*, B. W. Bonney; *Portland, Me.*, Portland Athenæum, Samuel Fessenden; *Philadelphia, Pa.*, John Hazeltine, John Jordan; *Roxbury*, J. W. Dudley; *Salem*, Henry Whipple & Son; *South Malden*, Robert Knox; *Springfield*, Ansel Phelps, Jr.

For 1860:—*Amherst*, Edward Tuckerman; *Amherst, N. H.*, Perley Dodge; *Albany, N. Y.*, Robert Townsend; *Alton, Ill.*, Robert B. Smith; *Boston*, Mrs. Daniel P. Parker, William Whiting, Boston Library, David Sears, Emily Adams, James Savage, Sant. E. Sewall, William M. Lathrop, Josiah Quincy, Mrs. A. Lawrence, Joseph Palmer, Mrs. L. Shattuck, H. Lee, Jr., Edward S. Erving, W. B. Bradford, Jeffrey Richardson, Z. Hosmer, W. W. Greenough, Geo. G. Smith, T. A. Neal, H. Davenport, Lyman Mason, A. A. Lawrence, T. C. Amory, Jr., D. C. Colesworthy, Isaac Harris, Daniel Draper, Thos. C. Smith, Benj. Abbot, N. W. Coffin, Edward I. Browne, T. W. Pearce, Wm. T. Andrews, Joseph Willard, Otis Tufts, Richard Briggs, W. G. Brooks, J. H. Walcott, C. F. Adams, Edward Brooks, Chas. G. Loring, Philip Kelly, Charles Lowell, Josiah P. Cook, F. W. Lincoln, Jr., W. S. Leland, J. P. Healy, William Parsons, J. R.





# NEW ENGLAND

## HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL REGISTER.

---

VOL. XIV.

JULY, 1860.

No. 3.

---

### CROSSING THE WATER.

It would be useless for us to discuss the question, whether or no genealogical studies are suited to the taste of the American public. A sufficient audience can be relied on for every new book on this subject which appears, and already certain principles have been established to assist the writer and protect the reader.

Every successive year since the foundation of our Society has seen an improvement in the contents as well as the appearance of our family histories, until now, the latest one, the *White Genealogy*, arouses our admiration, but excites no surprise.

There is but one serious fault yet remaining in the generality of our works, and that has been perpetuated, we think, more through a mistake in judgment than from any desire to mislead. We refer to the attempts so often made to identify a family here, as the offshoot of some English family bearing the same name. The unauthorized use of coats-of-arms is but another phase of this delusion, but it is less injurious, since the eye and attention of the reader at once notice the engraving. But the various forms in which ingenious surmises have been blended with undoubted facts upon the pages of our genealogies, are too numerous to be specified here. Our readers must have noticed the cases wherein a Puritan settler has been connected with an English family, solely because tradition averred that he was of a good family, or because his Christian name coincided with some younger son recorded in the *Visitations*, or because he came from the county where the family flourished, or even because the names were the same.

This mistake may have arisen from the fact that so many of the first settlers of New England were relatives, so that, in a very large proportion of cases, persons of the same name belonged to the same family, and that their descendants, now widely spread, still trace their pedigree to a common source. This fact of course has inclined our local historians to the belief that a similar state of affairs existed in England, and that existing families there must have the same origin as their Cis-Atlantic namesakes.

It is evident that this reasoning would be correct if every family name denoted a peculiar source; but a reference to any work upon the derivation of surnames will show the impossibility of sustaining such a supposition. Take the leading classes of derivations as cited by *Lower*, and we see that the names of Smith, Brown, Clark, Whitefield, Johnson, Hill,



or Lake, might originate in every county and parish in England. This statement is too obvious to require any defence, and yet we fear our friends sometimes forget how large a percentage of our nomenclature these classes cover. Even names derived from specific localities are hardly more reliable. All authorities agree that many owners of manors derived their family designation from their estates: John, lord of Ware, became John of Ware, and finally John Ware. But this process must have been progressing to a greater extent among his tenants and retainers, especially when they removed from their native village. What more ready designation of a stranger than the name of his former residence. An artisan or yeoman removing from Bristed to a village fifty miles away, might find John the Smith, Brown John, Swift John, and a dozen others, to whose distinctive adjective he might prefer an equal claim; but *Bristed* John would mark him better than any other name. When the usual change came, however, the descendants of John Bristed would be as unable to trace a higher source as those of John Smith, John Brown, and John Swift, and his accidentally aristocratic name should not be allowed to mislead us.

We cannot see, therefore, any reason, even in the case of a local surname, that the presumption should be that a given person was descended from the owner of the estate, rather than from one of his dependants.

Another peculiarity of this subject of surnames is the extinction of many families since the date of the settlement of New England. Not only by the natural cessation of the line, but by removals to the large seats of commerce and manufacture, and the distant colonies, whole families have disappeared from the counties where they had been settled for centuries. The mutations of fortune have also had the effect to raise certain names to prominence, and to obscure others so that no reliance can be placed upon calculations based upon the present state of families in England.

Our last argument against the presumption that many of our Puritan ancestors were from the ranks of the gentry, is the distinction accorded to those whom we know to have been of good family. We think none of the early settlers would have refused a social position here, which was cheerfully conceded by his associates to their superiors in rank, had he been entitled to it; and we should be careful not to claim more for our ancestors than they advanced themselves.

We close with a suggestion to our genealogists that though every clue should be recorded which may be of use in tracing an English ancestry, still, where there is no probability of relationship, all notices of families of the name elsewhere may be omitted advantageously. So many persons buy a history of their own family, to whom the mysteries of the science are unknown, that these accounts of English namesakes are accepted by them as portions of their genealogy, in spite of any disclaimers by the authors; and this assumption of connection, or of family arms, will not only inconvenience future genealogists, but it will yet prove a serious obstacle to access to family archives abroad. Our English cousins are learning that we do not seek to dispossess them of their landed property when we make antiquarian searches; let us convince them that we do not mean to despoil them of their heritage of a glorious ancestry.

We have made these remarks in a friendly spirit, and we trust that our readers will not only give us credit for sincerity of purpose, but will inquire whether we ought not to be more cautious and critical in tracing our ancestry "across the water."

W. H. W.





## LETTER OF MARY CARPENTER.

[Communicated by FREDERIC KIDDER, of Boston.]

The increasing interest now manifested in all that relates to the earliest settlement of New England is causing every item of its history to be sought for and preserved. By the publication of such items as are gleaned in our researches, new facts are developed, and what was obscure before is often made plain. Thus, much aid is rendered to future inquirers.

A copy of the following letter came into my possession some years ago, bearing manifestly the appearance of having been made a long time previous. There can be no doubt of its being a faithful transcript of the original, which seems to have been carried to England by Mr. [Gilbert?] Winslow, and to have been brought back by Mary Carpenter, to whom it is addressed. The original may have been found in a perishing condition, and this copy may have been made to preserve the contents.

There is now scarcely anything so desirable as copies of any of the numerous letters which we know must have been sent to their friends at home by our earliest immigrants. Such documents will always be regarded as treasures, and their publication cannot fail to excite the interest of historical students. We hope searches for them will be made throughout England.

The researches of Hon. Henry C. Murphy, at Leyden, in Holland, referred to in a previous number of the Register,\* enable us to give the names of the father and some of the sisters of Mary Carpenter, to whom this letter was written. Alexander Carpenter, the father, was at Leyden with the Pilgrims, as were also his three daughters Julia Ann, Agnes (called also Anna), and Alice. The rest of the family were probably there too, but as yet we have no evidence of it. Julia Ann m. at Leyden, July 23, 1612, George Morton, from York, Eng.,† father of Nathaniel Morton, author of "New England's Memorial;" Agnes m. at the same place, April 30, 1613, Samuel Fuller, afterwards one of the Mayflower passengers, but d. before May 12, 1617;‡ and Alice m. Edward Southworth, and after his death came to Plymouth, in 1623, and m. Gov. William Bradford.§

Mary Carpenter, at the time this was written, was nearly seventy years of age, having been born about 1577.|| She appears to have accepted the invitation of her brother-in-law, for she subsequently came to this country, where she resided till her death, at the ripe age of ninety. The Plymouth Church Records, as quoted by Winsor,¶ thus record that event:—

"1667: Mary Carpenter (sister of Mrs. Alice Bradford, the wife of Governor Bradford), a member of the church at Duxbury, died at Ply-

\* *Ante*, p. 92.† *Historical Magazine*, vol. iii. p. 359.‡ *Ibid.* p. 262.

§ In this connection it may not be uninteresting, at least to the numerous race of Bradfords in this country, to know that there was, a few years since, in the hands of a person at New York by the name of Bradford, a native of England, a small volume containing births, marriages, and deaths of an English Bradford family, reaching back nearly three centuries, part of it in the ancient court-hand writing. All of the entries seem to have been made at the time the events occurred. A casual inspection did not reveal any connection with the family of Gov. Bradford, nor was the name of William found there. Several of the Christian names, however, were similar to those used by the Puritans.

|| Her sister Alice was about thirteen years younger than she, having been b. about 1590. See *Russell's Guide to Plymouth*, p. 237.

¶ *History of Duxbury*, p. 230, note.



mouth, March 19-20, being newly entered into the 91st year of her age. She was a godly old maid, never married."

Her sister Agnes, in the record of her marriage at Leyden, in 1613, is represented as being from "Wrentham in England;"\* but as Mr. Murphy does not profess to give an exact transcript of the names of English places as entered by the Dutch recorder,† it is not unlikely that *Wrington* may have been intended. Wrington is in the northern part of Somersetshire, and is best known as the birthplace of John Locke, the philosopher. A family of Southworths, to which Edward Southworth, the first husband of Alice Carpenter, is supposed to belong, resided in the same part of Somersetshire at that time.‡

#### Loving Sister

We understand by your letter, that God hath taken to himselfe our aged mother out of the troubles of this tumultuous world, and that you are in a solitary condition as we easily apprehend. We thought good therefore to writ these few lines unto you that if you thinke good to come over to us you shall be wellcome, and we shall be as helpfull unto you as we may, though we are growne old and the countrie here more unsettled than ever by reason of the great changes that have been in these late times, and what will further be the Lord only knows which makes many thinke of removing their habitations, and sundrie of our ministers (hearing of the peace and liberty now in England and Ireland) begine to leave us and it is feared many more will follow. We do not write these things to discourage you (for we shall be glad to see you if God so dispose) but if you find not all things here according to your expectation when God shall bring you hither that you may not thinke we delt not plainly with you. This bearer is to come as nere you as Dorchester and hath promised to see this letter safely conveyed to you, and if you can write or send to him he will give you the best directions and furtherance he can about your coming over. His occation will be most at London; he dwells here with us and is to return this next year; he is a brother to Mr. Winslow. But we conceive your best and easiest way will be to come from Bristol if there be any passage. And if you cannot pay for your passage agree with the master and I will pay it here. We have sent letters formerly w<sup>ch</sup> we perceive have miscarried but I hope this will come safe to your hands. The rest of your friends are all in health Blessed be God. We hope you will have such opportunitie as your passage will be comfortable. Thus desiring the Lord to keepe you and bring you in safetie, with our love remembered unto you, we take leave and rest,

Your loving brother & sister

WILLIAM BRADFORD.

Plim<sup>o</sup> August 19, 1664.§

To his very Loving Sister | Mary Carpenter at | Wrington in Somersetshire some 8 | myels from Bris | toll these be | d'd.

This letter to be left at the | House of Joseph Leggat near | the sign of the rose in ratcliffe | street in Bristoll to be conveyed as above said.

\* Hist. Mag. iii. 262.

† Ibid. p. 261.

‡ History of Duxbury, p. 316.

[§ This is so in the copy, but it must be an error; probably the original read 1644 or 1646, as there is internal evidence that the letter was written about that time.]





## THE HATCH FAMILY.

[Communicated by JARVIS MALTIAH HATCH, of Rochester, N. Y.]

THIS family, descended from Thomas Hatch, who was an immigrant as early as 1633-4; and was made a freeman of Massachusetts Colony, at Boston, May 14, 1634;\* was one of the persons "who are proposed to take up their freedom at Yarmouth," Jan. 7, 1638-9; and was a settler in Barnstable, June 1, 1641; where he was a member of the church of Rev. John Lathrop, and died in 1661. His only son, Jonathan Hatch, was one of the purchasers, with Isaac Robinson, and twelve others, of the Plantation of Suckannesset, on Vineyard Sound, now Falmouth, in 1660; one of the first four settlers; and at the head of the Committee with Isaac Robinson, appointed by the Proprietors, Nov. 29, 1661, to lay out, apportion, and make sales of the lands in the Grant. In consideration that he and Mr. Robinson had already built Dwelling Houses there, they were, by a vote of the Proprietors, allowed to "have their land by their Houses."

The first four families who built and settled there were, Jonathan Hatch, Isaac Robinson, John Jenkins, and James Hamlin. Mr. Hatch's house was located near the present village, and Congregational Church at Falmouth. Mr. Robinson's was located at or near the Landing. Mr. Hatch's son Moses was the first white child born there, March 4, 1662-3. They first settled there in 1660. The party went from Barnstable to Martha's Vineyard, prospecting; and thence crossed to Suckannesset, and approving the place, settled there. They afterwards made up a company, and bought the lands of the Indian Proprietors, Qua-cha-tis-set and others, under a permission granted by the Colony Court, March 5, 1660-61. Mr. Robinson was licensed to keep an ordinary there by the General Court, Feb. 7, 1664-5. He removed to Tisbury, Martha's Vineyard, within ten years; but his son, John Robinson, continued to reside there until April, 1714; when he removed to Connecticut. Mr. Jonathan Hatch resided there until his death. He married Sarah Rowley, at Barnstable, April 11, 1646. His only sister Lydia, married Henry Taylor, at Barnstable, Dec. 19, 1650, where he resided until her death. Jonathan Hatch was a man of considerable influence, and acquired a large amount of real estate; and he and his sons were large land holders in Falmouth. He lived to be a very aged man.

He had 11 children; † 7 born in Barnstable, and 4 in Suckannesset;

\* This is stated on the authority of Amos Otis, Esq., of Yarmouth Port, who says: "There was a Thomas Hatch, of Scituate, brother of Elder William Hatch, who died early, probably before 1643. This Thomas, and Thomas of Yarmouth were not the same person. Thomas of Yarmouth never resided at Plymouth. He probably resided at Salem, or in that vicinity, before he came to Yarmouth. Thomas and William of Scituate probably came from the county of Kent, England."

Per Contra. The Rev. Charles Gorham Hatch, now of Texas, a descendant of Moses Hatch, of Falmouth, claims, we understand, that Thomas Hatch of Yarmouth was the Thomas of Scituate. This mooted question remains to be determined hereafter. Any information upon it will be gratefully received by the compiler.

† All the children of Jonathan Hatch settled and lived in Falmouth and Barnstable. Judge Sewall, Thursday night, April 9, 1702, on his return from a visit to M. V., "Lodged at Lieut. Hatches w<sup>th</sup> Shiverick." Rev. Samuel Shiverick, the Huguenot minister; the first settled minister at Falmouth; *Register*, vol. xiv, p. 15, Note, by A. O. Esq. This was probably Lieut. Joseph Hatch; who succeeded to the paternal mansion, I believe; who, at all events, was a military officer, in his time.



8 sons, and 3 daughters, viz.: (2) *Mary*,<sup>2</sup> b. July 16, 1647;—(3) *Thomas*,<sup>2</sup>[†] b. Jan. 1, 1649; m. Abigail Codman, at Barnstable, Jan. or Feb. 22, 1679;—(4) *Jonathan*,<sup>2</sup>[†] b. May 16–17, 1652; m. at Barnstable, Abigail ——— per Fal. rec. Sept. 4, 1676; or Eliza Walker, per Bar. rec. Dec. 4, 1676;—(5) *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup>[†] b. March 7, or June 10, 1654; m. per Fal. rec. Amy Allen, Dec. 7, 1683, per Bar. rec. Mary Allin, Dec. 7, 1689; had 4 sons and 6 daughters; and d. Feb. 16, 1738, æ. 84 at Fal.;—(6) *Benjamin*,<sup>2</sup>[†] b. per Bar. rec. Sept. 7, 1655; m. Mary Hamblin, Jan. 17, 1678; or, per Fal. rec. b. June 6, 1656; m. Mary Lumber, [Lombard,] June 17, 1678; who d. and he m. a 2d wife in 1682, name unrecorded; and had 6 sons and 4 daus.;—(7) *Nathaniel*,<sup>2</sup> b. per Bar. rec. June 5, 1657; per Fal. rec. Sept. 3, 1658; m. ————(8) *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup>[†] b. per Bar. rec. Oct. 11, 1659; per Fal. rec. Oct. 4, 1660; m. ———. All the pre. b. at Bar.;—(9) *Moses*,<sup>2</sup> b. per Bar. rec. March 4, 1662; per Fal. rec. March 7, 1663; 1st white child b. in Fal.;—(10) *Sarah*,<sup>2</sup> per Bar. rec. b. March 21, 1664; per Fal. rec. March 23, 1665;—(10) *Mark*,<sup>2</sup> b. April 27, 1667;—(10a) *Lydia*,<sup>2</sup> b. May 16, 1669; all the last 4 in Suckannesset.

The wife of Thomas 1st was named Grace ———. They were born and married in England; and are supposed to be from the county of Kent, or city of London. Jonathan 1st was b. in England, supposed in 1625; pa. m. in 1624; and Lydia probably b. in England, also. The Fam. Anglo-Saxon, with both Norman and Welsh, inter m. Grace said to be Welsh; dau. of a Welsh farmer in Kent county, but possibly Cornwall county, between Barnstable and Falmouth, England.

3. THOMAS<sup>2</sup> HATCH had, (11) *Jonathan*,<sup>3</sup> b. April 9, 1693;—(12) *Nathaniel*,<sup>3</sup> b. in 1698; and several other children, names unknown; several daughters.

4. JONATHAN<sup>2</sup> HATCH had, (13) *Jonathan*,<sup>3</sup>[†] b. Jan. 5, 1678; m. Bethiah ———, Sept. 1703;—(14) *Sarah*,<sup>3</sup> b. May 17, 1682;—(15) *Mary*,<sup>3</sup> b. June 24, 1684;—(16) *Nathan*,<sup>3</sup> b. 1693;—(17) *Ebenezer*,<sup>3</sup> b. Nov. 29, 1696.

5. JOSEPH<sup>2</sup> HATCH had (18) *Lydia*,<sup>3</sup> b. Jan. 13, 1684;—(19) *Amy*,<sup>3</sup> b. July 4, 1687;—(20) *Joseph*,<sup>3</sup>[†] b. Aug. 3, 1689;—(21) *Ichabod*,<sup>3</sup> b. Oct. 21, 1691;—(22) *Ruth*,<sup>3</sup> b. Nov. 7, 1693;—(23) *Joannah*,<sup>3</sup> b. June 2, 1696;—(24) *Elisabeth*,<sup>3</sup> b. Nov. 6, 1697;—(25) *Bethiah*,<sup>3</sup> b. Jan. 25, 1700;—(26) *Ebenezer*,<sup>3</sup>[†] b. March 26, 1702;—(27) *Barnabas*,<sup>3</sup>[†] b. Feb. 4, 1704.

6. BENJAMIN<sup>2</sup> HATCH had (28) *Abigail*,<sup>3</sup> b. Aug. 4, 1679;—(29) *Mary*,<sup>3</sup> b. March 3, 1681;—(30) *Nathaniel*,<sup>3</sup>[†] b. Feb. 3, 1684;—(31) *Benjamin*,<sup>3</sup> b. Oct. 17, 1686;—(32) *John*,<sup>3</sup> b. Feb. 16, 1689;—(33) *Elisabeth*,<sup>3</sup> b. March 25, 1692;—(34) *Maltiah*, *Melatih*, or *Maltiah*,<sup>3</sup>[†] b. Oct. 4, 1693;—(35) *Timothy*,<sup>3</sup>[†] b. Oct. 19, 1695;—(36) *Hannah*, or *Harmah*,<sup>3</sup> b. May 7, 1698;—(37) *Solomon*,<sup>3</sup> b. 1704.

8. SAMUEL<sup>2</sup> HATCH had (38) *Eleazer*,<sup>3</sup> b. Sept. 23, 1694;—(39) *Samuel*,<sup>3</sup> b. Feb. 28, 1695;—(40) *James*,<sup>3</sup> b. Aug. 23, 1697;—(41) *Lydia*,<sup>3</sup> b. May 30, 1699.

13. JONATHAN<sup>3</sup> HATCH, b. Jan. 5, 1678, m. Bethiah ———, Sept. 1703, at Fal. and had, (42) *Solomon*,<sup>4</sup> b. 1704;—(43) *Thankful*,<sup>4</sup> b. 1706;—(44) *Ebenezer*,<sup>4</sup> b. 1709;—(45) *Nathan*,<sup>4</sup> b. 1710;—(46) *Moses*,<sup>4</sup> b. 1712;—(47) *Benjamin*,<sup>4</sup>[†] b. 1715.





20. JOSEPH<sup>3</sup> HATCH settled in Tolland, Ct. He was a farmer, and was one of the leading men there. He died at Falmouth, on a visit, in 1751, æ. 62. His eldest son, *Joseph*,<sup>4</sup> Jun., m. Mary Clark, of Tolland, March 10, 1741. They had 12 children. His 2nd son, *Abner*,<sup>4</sup> m. Abigail Loomis, at Tolland, Nov. 5, 1747. They had 10 children. Jonathan,<sup>5</sup> son of Joseph,<sup>4</sup> b. Sept. 24, 1743, m. Bathsheba West, gr.-dau. of Hon. Zebulon, of Tol. Dec. 5, 1765, and had 5 chil. She d. in 1775, and he m. in 1776, Mary Benton, dau. of John Benton, of Tol., and they had 5 chil. making 10 in all. Joseph,<sup>5</sup> the 5th child of Joseph,<sup>4</sup> b. April 13, 1750, m. Sarah Parks, of Tol., Sept. —, 1772. They had 10 children. Joseph,<sup>6</sup> b. Jan. 9, 1773, and 9 others. Their des. are very numerous. Some reside in Tolland still. *Ichabod*,<sup>4</sup> son of Joseph,<sup>3</sup> b. Oct. 12–21, 1691, m. Abigail Weeks, at Barn. in 1614. She was b. Jan. 1, 1692. They settled in Tolland, and had 8 children, 5 sons and 3 daughters. They both d. in F. He was a House Carpenter. Their son, Joseph,<sup>5</sup> b. Aug. 15, 1717–18, at Tol. m. Sarah Stearns, of Tol., Sept. 18, 1740, b. in 1721. They had 10 chil., 7 sons and 3 daus., from whom, through Reuben,<sup>6</sup> their eldest, b. March 3, 1742, most of the Hatches in New Hampshire are descended, particularly those of Alstead; who are very numerous, and live in all the North Western States. Justus,<sup>5</sup> his 3d son, m. Abigail Case, of Tol., Feb. 15, 1743. They had 9 children, and lived in Tolland and Willington, Conn. David, 6th ch. and 4th son of Ichabod,<sup>4</sup> was a sailor, m. Anna —, lived at Tolland, had 2 sons and 1 daughter. George,<sup>6</sup> the eldest, b. Sept. 29, 1764, settled at Owasco, Cayuga Co., N. Y. and had several children. 1. George W.<sup>7</sup> Hatch, (late of Rawdon, Wright, Hatch & Edson, Bank Note Engravers, New York city;) 2. Israel T.<sup>7</sup> Hatch, late Member of Congress, now postmaster at Buffalo, N. Y. David<sup>7</sup> died at Portland, Me., in the coasting trade. George W.,<sup>8</sup> Jr., son of George W.,<sup>7</sup> resides in New York city, and is an Engraver, in large business. The late Lieut.-Gov. and Gov. of New York, Enos T. Throop, m. a daughter of George Hatch of Owasco. Her descendants are numerous, and highly respectable.

26. EBENEZER<sup>3</sup> HATCH, b. March 26, 1702, m. in 1743, at the age of 40, a wife of 24, and lived in the old family mansion at Falmouth, and had 10 children. Davis,<sup>5</sup> and John,<sup>5</sup> sons of Joseph,<sup>4</sup> b. in 1750, son of Ebenezer,<sup>3</sup> now reside in Falmouth.

27. BARNABAS<sup>3</sup> HATCH, b. Feb. 4, 1704, m. 1st, Abigail Lasell, at Falmouth, and lived in North Yarmouth, Me., Falmouth, and Tolland, and finally settled in Kent, Conn., in June, 1741. They had 3 children; one *Thomas*,<sup>4</sup> settled in Kent. The 1st wife, Abigail, d. at Tolland, in 1734. In 1735, he m. Phæbe Cushman Spooner, and they had 1 son, *Nathaniel*,<sup>4</sup> and 5 daughters. The children of Barnabas,<sup>5</sup> 2d son of Nathaniel,<sup>4</sup> live in the old family mansion, in Kent, erected by Barnabas,<sup>3</sup> in 1765. Barnabas,<sup>6</sup> Jr. has the place. *Moses*,<sup>5</sup> 1st son of Nathaniel,<sup>4</sup> educated at Yale, practised law, and lived at Danbury, and d. there, in 1820, æ. 40. The descendants of Moses<sup>5</sup> and Barnabas<sup>5</sup> are quite numerous, and highly respected.

The writer is greatly indebted to Amos Otis, Esq. of Yarmouth Port, and Thomas Lewis, Jr., Town Clerk of Falmouth, for copies of the Records and facts embraced in the foregoing article.

[To be Continued.]



## COLONIAL POST OFFICE DOCUMENTS, 1758.

[Communicated by ISAAC STORY of Boston.]

The following Commission and Certificate of exemption from certain services issued to the Deputy Postmaster of Marblehead, Mass., by Dr. Franklin and William Hunter, Esq., then Post Masters General for North America, has been in the family of the present possessor since the death of the grantee.

Both documents are on a half sheet crown paper; the Commission is printed lengthwise, and the Certificate broadwise.

The seal, which is in wax,  $1\frac{3}{8}$  inch in diameter, consists of two coats of arms, without tinctures, impaled. The first is that of Dr. Franklin, which is thus blazoned in Sparks's Life of Franklin, p. 546: "Ar. on a bend engrailed between two lions' heads erased gu., a dolphin between two birds or. Crest, a fish's head in pale, or, erased gu. between two springs vert." The bend is not engrailed, however.

The other arms are: Three hunting horns, two and one. Crest, a stag's head. These are no doubt the arms of William Hunter. We find in Burke's Armory, the arms of Hunter of Ballagan, Scotland, given thus: Ar. three hunting horns vert, stringed gu.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, and WILLIAM HUNTER,  
Esquires, POST-MASTERS-GENERAL of all His Majesty's Provinces  
and Dominions on the Continent of *NORTH-AMERICA*.

**T**O ALL to whom these Presents shall come, Greeting, KNOW YE, That We having received good Testimony of the Fidelity, and Loyalty to his Majesty, of Woodward Abraham, Gent. and reposing great Trust and Confidence in the Knowledge, Care, and Ability of the said Woodward Abraham to Execute the Office and Duties required of a Deputy Post-Master, have Deputed, Constituted, Authorized, and Appointed, and by these Presents do Depute, Constitute, Authorize, and Appoint the said Woodward Abraham to be our lawful and sufficient Deputy, to Execute the Office of Deputy Post-Master at Marblehead, in the Province of the Massachusetts-Bay, to have, hold, use, exercise and enjoy the said Office, with all and every the Rights, Privileges, Benefits and Advantages, to the same belonging, from the Day of the Date hereof, for the Term of three Years, unless sooner removed by us, under such Conditions, Covenants, Provisoos, Payments, Orders and Instructions, to be faithfully observed, performed, and done, by the said Deputy, and Servants, as he or they shall, from Time to Time, receive from Us, or by our Order. In Witness whereof, We the said *Benjamin Franklin*, and *William Hunter*, have hereunto set our Hands, and caused the Seal of our Office to be affixed: Dated the Tenth Day of April, 1758, in the Thirty-first Year of HIS MAJESTY's Reign.

By the Post-Master General's Command,  
James Parker.  
Agent and Comptroller.  
(pro Tempore)

B. FRANKLIN.  
W<sup>M</sup> HUNTER.





BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, and WILLIAM HUNTER, Esqrs: joint Post-Masters-General of all his Majesty's Provinces and Dominions on the Continent of *North-America*.

*To all Governors, Mayors of Corporations, Justices of the Peace; and to all other his Majesty's Officers and Ministers, Ecclesiastical, Civil, or Military, within the said Provinces and Dominions, Greeting.*

**W**HEREAS His Majesty, by His Royal Letters Patents under the Great Seal of *Great-Britain*, bearing Date the 24th Day of *May*, 1745, and in the Eighteenth Year of His Majesty's Reign; to the End the Deputies, Agents, and other Officers, employed in the Service of His Majesty's Revenue of the Post-Office might not be impeded or hindered in their respective Duties, was thereby pleased to declare His Royal Will and Pleasure, That no such Deputies, Agents, and other Officers, shall be compell'd or compellable to serve on any Jury or Inquest, or to appear or serve at any Assize or Session, or to bear any public Office or Employment, either Ecclesiastical, Civil, or Military.

These are to Certify, That the Bearer hereof, Mr Woodward Abraham, Gent<sup>r</sup> is Post Master at Marblehead, which Employment requires at all Times his Personal Attendance, and that His Majesty's Revenue in the Post-Office (great Part of which is now subjected to the Payment of the public Debts), may suffer very much by his being obliged to serve in the Train'd-Bands, or any other public Office, Ecclesiastical, Civil, or Military: for Notification whereof, We have Signed and caused the Seal of our Office to be hereunto affixed, this Tenth Day of Aprill in the Thirty First Year of His Majesty's Reign, 1758.

By the Post-Master General's Command.  
James Parker,  
Agent and Comptroller.  
(pro Tempore.)

B. FRANKLIN.  
W<sup>m</sup> HUNTER.

NATIVES OF AMERICA WHO WERE SCHOLARS OF DUGARD.—In the London "Notes and Queries" for February 11, 1860 (Second Series, IX, 101) I find some "extracts from Dugard's MS. Register of Admissions to Merchant Taylor's School inter 1644-1661." One of them being a native of America, I copy for the Register:—

"*Thomas Willoughby*, only son of *Thomas Willoughby*, born in Virginia, in America, 25 Dec. 1632; admitted, May 13. 1644."

After that list are given two names "from Dugard's Admission Book to the Private School which he opened in Coleman Street, and which seems to have attracted a very large number of pupils." Both were natives of America.

"*Thomas Doxey*, only son of *Thomas Doxey*, yeoman, born in New England, 1651; admitted, 3 April, 1662.

"*Eliab Yale*, son of *David Yale*, merchant, born in New England, 1649; admitted, 1 Sept. 1662."

The last person, *Elihu* (not *Eliab*) *Yale*, was born at New Haven, April 5, 1648, d. July, 1721, probably at London, and was buried at Wrexham in Wales. He was a benefactor of Yale College, which derived its name from him. His epitaph, and some account of his life, will be found in the *Register*, vol. iv, p. 245.

J. D.



## DIARY OF REV. SAMUEL DEXTER, OF DEDHAM.

[Concluded from page 112.]

Oct<sup>r</sup> 29<sup>th</sup> 1727. Sabbath Day Evening—a Night never to be forgotten—att y<sup>e</sup> hour of Ten—y<sup>e</sup> L<sup>d</sup> arose & shook terribly y<sup>e</sup> Earth—y<sup>r</sup> was a Mighty Earthquake for y<sup>e</sup> parts of y<sup>e</sup> world—I suppose beyond w<sup>t</sup> was ever known in y<sup>e</sup> Land. It shook y<sup>e</sup> houses as if y<sup>e</sup> w<sup>d</sup> have fell down for y<sup>e</sup> space, I suppose, of a Minute or two, & then y<sup>e</sup> shaking ceased, & it seem'd to pass away with a great Noise, & y<sup>r</sup> was repeated Rumbings & lesser shakes y<sup>t</sup> night, some say 8 times. I think I heard five or six, & severall times since, persons have Affirmed y<sup>t</sup> y<sup>e</sup> have heard it, & I think I was once very sensible of it y<sup>t</sup> I did, on y<sup>e</sup> fryday following, a little before Night, as I sat in my study, to y<sup>t</sup> Degree y<sup>t</sup> it Jarr'd the Windows. [In the margin, he writes—"Repeated shocks for a Year & half."] People were put into a very great surprize by it, both in Boston & in y<sup>e</sup> Country.—Upon y<sup>e</sup> Monday Morning after, y<sup>e</sup> People met at y<sup>e</sup> old North, in Boston. In y<sup>e</sup> Evening y<sup>e</sup> met at y<sup>e</sup> old South & y<sup>e</sup> old Brick,—y<sup>e</sup> next Thursday was a Fast kept thro' y<sup>e</sup> Town upon y<sup>t</sup> Account, & severall were kept in Country Towns, & y<sup>e</sup> stroke of prayer is still going on. Oh y<sup>t</sup> y<sup>e</sup> Impressions of y<sup>t</sup> Terrible shake may not presently wear of. \* \* \* \* I Entertain'd my people on y<sup>e</sup> sabbath following with discourses suited to y<sup>e</sup> Awfull Occasion.\* I felt much Enlargement In prayer & my Affections [were] warm in all y<sup>e</sup> services of y<sup>e</sup> Day—y<sup>e</sup> People seem'd very Attentive. \* \* \* \* Notwithstanding y<sup>e</sup> surprize y<sup>t</sup> y<sup>e</sup> People were put into by y<sup>e</sup> Earthquake, & Notwithstanding y<sup>e</sup> solemn warning of G<sup>d</sup> y<sup>t</sup> were brought y<sup>m</sup> from his word, yet on y<sup>e</sup> Next day was a Gen<sup>l</sup> Meeting of our people for y<sup>e</sup> Choice of a Representative, & a very Uncomfortable one it was, y<sup>e</sup> People, or at least many of them, Discover'd great heat of spirit & party Zeal, & y<sup>r</sup> was great Jarrs & Contentions, & Animosity among y<sup>m</sup> & broke up y<sup>r</sup> meeting & appointed a second & still continued y<sup>r</sup> Noise & Confusion, & have, I fear, laid y<sup>e</sup> foundation of a very bitter Contention.

Jan<sup>y</sup> 16. 1727-8. I have lately met with very ill Treatment from some sons of Ignorance & Pride among us. I bless G<sup>d</sup> who Enabled me to bear it so well, & y<sup>t</sup> I hope I find a willing spirit to render good for Evill. \* \* \* There is one thing w<sup>ch</sup> I ought to have took more Notice of, & w<sup>ch</sup> deserves a place in y<sup>e</sup> Memoirs, w<sup>ch</sup> I find upon looking over y<sup>m</sup> y<sup>t</sup> I have Omitted, & that is, y<sup>e</sup> sickness of my Eldest Child, w<sup>ch</sup> hath diverse times been Exercis'd with y<sup>e</sup> trouble call'd y<sup>e</sup> Bladder in y<sup>e</sup> Throat, but y<sup>e</sup> first time y<sup>t</sup> Samuel was taken, he was so bad y<sup>t</sup> he was given over as a dying Child; but prayer was made to God for him, & G<sup>d</sup> reviv'd & restor'd him, & hitherto has blest means for his help. I record it to excite my own Thankfullness, & to Quicken my Child, if G<sup>d</sup> sh<sup>d</sup> continue his life, & give him opportunity (it may be after my Death) to review y<sup>e</sup> Memoirs, to render to y<sup>e</sup> L<sup>d</sup> according to so great a Benefit & to Devote his frequently spar'd life to y<sup>e</sup> service of y<sup>e</sup> Giver & preserver of it—& Now Oh y<sup>t</sup> Samuel might live in thy sight & Grow up & be in favour with G<sup>d</sup> & with man.

Jan<sup>y</sup> 30<sup>th</sup> 1727-8. Abt two of y<sup>e</sup> Clock in y<sup>e</sup> Afternoon, I perceiv'd a Considerable shock of an Earthquake, y<sup>e</sup> greatest y<sup>t</sup> I have been sensible of

---

\* See the article following, on the earthquake of 1727.





since y<sup>e</sup> first great shock. \* \* \* \* Y<sup>e</sup> same Day abt  $\frac{1}{2}$  hour past four of y<sup>e</sup> Clock, my wife (thro' y<sup>e</sup> goodness of God) was safely deliver'd of her Third Son. \* \* \* \* Oh y<sup>t</sup> he might be a Beloved Disciple, his Name is Called John.

April 11. 1728. This Day I set apart for solemn Fasting & Prayer. \* \* \* y<sup>e</sup> special Occasion of my setting apart y<sup>t</sup> Day was y<sup>e</sup> Uncomfortable Differences y<sup>t</sup> were prevailing in our Town, such Contention & Confusion as does Threaten y<sup>e</sup> Destruction & Overthrow of all peace & good Order amongst us, & this day y<sup>e</sup> Matters were to be heard by y<sup>e</sup> Justices of y<sup>e</sup> Inferior Court, & y<sup>e</sup> People seem'd to be in an Extraordinary Convulsion, I think y<sup>y</sup> tell me of above 70 People cited down to Attend y<sup>e</sup> Court, & tho' it was y<sup>e</sup> Day w<sup>ch</sup> I design'd to have gone down my self to Lecture yet y<sup>t</sup> seem'd to be such a Dark cloud hanging over our Town y<sup>t</sup> I alter'd my purpose & Devoted this day to seek G<sup>d</sup> for his People in an Extraordinary manner. \* \* \* \* Oh y<sup>t</sup> y<sup>e</sup> Differences in y<sup>e</sup> Town may not get into y<sup>e</sup> Chh. \* \* \* \* \*

The Event of y<sup>e</sup> Publick Affairs y<sup>t</sup> were then Depending was, that y<sup>e</sup> Persons who had Occasion'd so much Disturbance were sharply frown'd upon, and Three of y<sup>e</sup> Ringleaders were fin'd 10£ each, & tho' y<sup>e</sup> appeal'd from Judgment, yet it did not at last turn out to y<sup>r</sup> Advantage at all—One was punished 15£. another 10£. & y<sup>e</sup> last 5£., & tho' y<sup>y</sup> very much Endeavoured to break in upon y<sup>e</sup> Chh with y<sup>r</sup> Quarrells yet G<sup>d</sup> has so far kept up y<sup>e</sup> Hedge abt his Vineyard, y<sup>t</sup>, as yet, y<sup>y</sup> have not been any ways successfull in y<sup>r</sup> Enterprizes, for w<sup>ch</sup> I w<sup>d</sup> Bless his Name.

Some time in Feb<sup>y</sup> 1728-9 y<sup>e</sup> Case of Nath<sup>l</sup> Gay relating to his Arrears, was heard before y<sup>e</sup> Superiour Court & Judgment given agst Him.

Feb<sup>y</sup> y<sup>e</sup> 27<sup>th</sup> 1728-9. Dr Richards (from whom one might expect better things considering his Education) very abusively treated me & Reviled me. I pray God to forgive Him, & show him y<sup>e</sup> Ignorance & folly, as well as sin, y<sup>t</sup> He was guilty of; & y<sup>e</sup> L<sup>d</sup> forgive me, if in my heart I said any thing Unadvisedly. O y<sup>t</sup> y<sup>r</sup> was in me a heart more ready to forgive Injuries, & O y<sup>t</sup> I c<sup>d</sup> bear y<sup>m</sup> better & get more good by them.

Oct<sup>r</sup> 17<sup>th</sup> 1729. This Day G<sup>d</sup> gave me a Fourth Son.\* Dec<sup>r</sup> 10<sup>th</sup> 1729, abt this Time all three of my Children were visited with y<sup>e</sup> Quinsey—two of them very bad, but y<sup>y</sup> were none of 'em delivered over unto Death.

Jan<sup>y</sup> 6<sup>th</sup> 1729-30. [Mr. D. mentions the late death "of an Ancient, worthy & serviceable Gent<sup>man</sup>" "Capt Sam<sup>l</sup> Guild,† aged 83."]

Aug<sup>t</sup> 11<sup>th</sup> or thereabouts, 1730. My Eldest son, Samuel, swallow'd a Brass Pin, reather better y<sup>n</sup> an Inch & half long, w<sup>ch</sup> came thro' Him in abt 44 Hours—a wonderfull salvation, may G<sup>d</sup> have y<sup>e</sup> glory of it, & if my Child lives to take Notice of this Record, be Quickened y<sup>r</sup>by to Devote himself to G<sup>d</sup> who wonderfully appear'd for Him in y<sup>e</sup> Deliverance, as well as many times heretofore w<sup>n</sup> He has been brought very low with y<sup>e</sup> Squinancy.

\* This was Ebenezer, who m. Lydia Woods.—He was a physician; settled in Marlborough, Mass.; died May 4, 1769, in the 40th year of his age.—See Reg., viii, 249.

† He was the son of John and Elizabeth (Cooke) Guild; was born Sept. 4th, 1647, m. Mary Woodcock, Sept. 29, 1676. This information was furnished us by Calvin Guild, Esq., of Dedham, a great-grandson of Capt. Samuel. Mr. Guild has a genealogy of the family nearly ready for the press.

Mr. Savage, in his new Genealogical Dictionary, says that Samuel was a soldier of Mosely's company, Dec. 1675; freeman, 1678.



Sept 12<sup>th</sup> 1731. ["About Eleven of y<sup>e</sup> Clock in y<sup>e</sup> Evening," his "fifth son" William was born.]

Nov. 5<sup>th</sup> 1731. My Third Son, John, Dyed abt 6 of y<sup>e</sup> Clock in y<sup>e</sup> Evening, after a few Days very distressing Indisposition, being taken so very ill on y<sup>e</sup> Tuesday & dyed on y<sup>e</sup> fryday following of y<sup>e</sup> Canker, &c. He was a most pleasant & Desirable Child.

Feb<sup>y</sup> 3<sup>d</sup> 1732-3. [This was one of the many days set apart by Mr. Dexter for private solemn Fasting & prayer. Among his particular "Articles of Supplication," on the present occasion, are specified, one, "for such as are Turning to y<sup>e</sup> Chh. of England," and another, "with respect to y<sup>e</sup> setting up y<sup>e</sup> Chh. of England in y<sup>e</sup> place."]\*

Sept 28<sup>th</sup> 1733. This Day abt seven in y<sup>e</sup> Evening, thro' y<sup>e</sup> Goodness of God, my Dear Consort was safely Deliver'd of a Daughter.

Feb<sup>y</sup> 2<sup>d</sup> 1734-5, at abt ½ hour past four in y<sup>e</sup> Morning, Dyed of y<sup>e</sup> Squinancy, my Dear & only Daughter, *Catherina*, aged sixteen Months & five Days. She was a very pleasant & Desirable Child, & had a very Awful & Shocking Death.

Aug<sup>u</sup> 12<sup>th</sup> 1735. [His sixth son was born.] I purpose (by G<sup>d</sup>s Leave) to Call his Name John,† to bear up y<sup>e</sup> Name of his Dear Brother, w<sup>m</sup> we buried; & may He be a Beloved Disciple, a Jededijah, beloved of y<sup>e</sup> Lord.

May 26<sup>th</sup> 1736. This Day, a Sovereign, Righteous & Holy God took from us our fifth Son, *William*, a very Desirable Child, by y<sup>t</sup> Awfull Malady w<sup>ch</sup> prevails in y<sup>e</sup> Country, & Another of my Children, vizt. Ebenezer, lay at y<sup>e</sup> point of Death, w<sup>m</sup> G<sup>d</sup> graciously spar'd & Recover'd, & afterwards, I my self was Visited with it, & y<sup>e</sup> most, if not all y<sup>e</sup> family, tho' in Moderation.

Nov<sup>r</sup> 21<sup>st</sup> 1737. [His second daughter, & eighth child, *Catharine*,‡

\* At this time there were several prominent families in Dedham much inclined to the worship of the Church of England. Rev. Timothy Cutler, D. D., held occasional services in private houses in Mr. Dexter's parish. June 5, 1733, he baptized the children of Noah Kingsbury, grandson of Joseph Kingsbury, whose family from the settlement of the town had been a very influential one.

The first original record to be found of the intention to erect an Episcopal Church in Dedham is in possession of the Rev. Samuel B. Babcock, the present Rector of the Church, dated about one year after Rev. Mr. Dexter held his fast. It reads as follows:—

"Dedham, February 5, 1733-4.

"We, the subscribers hereof, having met at the dwelling-house of Joseph Aspinwalls of said Dedham, on the day above written, have jointly agreed to purchase of Josiah Smith, a piece of land containing one acre and a half in the said town of Dedham, commonly called Pain's Orchard, on which land we do hereby jointly agree that we will build a church, as witness our hands.—Joseph Smith, John Buckmaster, Noah Kingsbury, John Downy, Moses White, John Taylor, James White, Joseph Aspinwalls, Peter Violas, Benjamin Holden, Thomas Buckmaster."—See Rev. Samuel B. Babcock's Historical Discourse, Nov. 30, 1845.

There is no evidence, traditionary or other, that a church was erected until 1758, though the worship of the Church of England was occasionally performed in private houses.

† He m. Mary How—was a goldsmith in Marlboro'—died Feb. 7, 1800.

‡ She m. Rev. Jason Haven, of Framingham, Oct. 12, 1756. He was born March 2, 1733, grad. H. C. 1754, ord. over the First Church in Dedham, Feb. 5, 1756, (the immediate successor of Rev. Samuel Dexter,) died May 17, 1803. She deceased, Aug. 30, 1814. Children:—William, Jason, Catharine, Samuel, Catharine. Of these, Samuel was Chief Justice of the Court of Common Pleas in Norfolk County, and Register of Probate about forty years, the father of Samuel Foster Haven, Esq., Librarian of the Antiquarian Society at Worcester; Catharine, the second dau. and youngest child of Rev. Jason Haven, m. Rev. Stephen Palmer of Needham; these were the parents of Joseph Palmer, M. D., of Boston.—See "*Haven Genealogy*," pp. 25, 46.





born.] Oct<sup>r</sup> 4<sup>th</sup> 1739. This Morning abt a quarter past Three of y<sup>e</sup> Clock, my Dear Consort was Delivered of Her Third Daughter,\* and Ninth Child.

Oct. 23<sup>d</sup> 1740. \* \* \* \* I have lately Enjoy'd y<sup>e</sup> Ministry of y<sup>t</sup> Dear Servant of C<sup>t</sup> Mr Whitefield, by w<sup>ose</sup> Ministry I was greatly Affected, & I humbly hope greatly Benefited. \* \* \* \* Ten Thousand, Thousand Worlds would I give, if I had them, to feel & Experience w<sup>t</sup> I believe y<sup>t</sup> Man of God does.

July 17<sup>th</sup> 1741. [His Seventh Son, William, & Tenth Child born.] Oct<sup>r</sup> 12<sup>th</sup> 1743. ["This Morning about one of the Clock," his Eleventh Child, a daughter, born.†]

June 19<sup>th</sup> 1749. [This Day, about 5 o'clock P. M., his son William, died of the throat distemper.]

Dec<sup>r</sup> 5<sup>th</sup> 1752. It pleased God (who is Holy in all His Works, and Righteous in all His Ways,) to remove from us, (after great Weakness and long Languishm<sup>t</sup>) our Aged & Hon<sup>d</sup> Mother, Winnifred Dexter, by Death, Aged 79 Years, wanting 26 Days.‡ She Liv'd 30 Years and Nine days after my Father's Decease. She was a very pious Woman, Strictly Religious, Liv'd in y<sup>e</sup> fear of God, & Dyed Strong in faith, & full of Comfort & Joy.

### THE EARTHQUAKE OF 1727.

Rev. Mr. Dexter, in the preceding Diary, gives some account of this earthquake. We have thought that a fuller notice, compiled from contemporary publications, would be agreeable to our readers.

Several sermons, preached by Boston ministers, on this occasion, were published. We have seen four by Rev. Benjamin Colman, two by Rev. Thomas Prince, and one by Rev. Thomas Foxcroft. Rev. William Cooper, according to Allen, preached a discourse relative to the event, which was also published. Mr. Colman took his texts from Ezekiel x. 2, and Isaiah xxiv. 6. In his address to the Reader, he says:—"Our Lord has visited us this year as he told *Ariel*, the City where *David* dwelt, that it should be visited of the LORD of hosts with Thunder, and with Earthquake, and with great Noise; with Storm and Tempest, and the flame of devouring Fire. The great noise of thunder we have often heard, I hope with trembling and godly fear, as Elihu did in his day. And we have scarce ever heard more of it in a summer, than in this which is now past. But

\* This was Rebecca, who m. Lemuel Clap, of Dorchester. She was his second wife. He m. 1st, Susannah Capen, Dec. 11, 1760, had children:—Susannah, Lemuel, Edward. He m. Rebecca Dexter, Nov. 3, 1768, by whom he had children:—Samuel, Ebenezer, Rebecca, Jason, Richard, Elisha, Stephen, William, Richard, Catharine, Rebecca, of whom Richard and Catharine, only, are living.

† Mary, who m. Rev. Ephraim Ward, Nov. 28, 1771. He was born March 2, 1741, grad. H. C. 1763, ord. at Brookfield, Mass. Oct. 23, 1771. She died May 13, 1775. Mr. Ward m. Mary, dau. of Benjamin Colman of Boston, Oct. 13, 1777; she d. at Brookfield, Oct. 27, 1807. His 3d wife was Elizabeth, m. May 16, 1811, widow of Capt. Phineas Upham of Brookfield. Rev. Mr. Ward d. in Brookfield, Feb. 9, 1818. His widow Elizabeth died at Boston, March 14, 1831. Children:—Samuel Dexter, William, Pemberton, Mary, Susan, Phebe, Benjamin Colman, William, John. Two children by the first, and seven by the second wife.—See "Ward Family," by A. H. Ward, p. 56.

‡ She was born Dec. 31, 1673.—See Register, vol. viii, p. 248. \*



we never heard *the great noise of an Earthquake* till in the late *calm and still night*, when it came rushing and roaring on us in hollow subterraneous *thunders*, the best and truest Comparison I can make of it. As for *the flame of devouring fire* we had very much of it in the sultry and parching extream *heat* of the summer, of a long continuance, for many weeks together. This *burning drought* penetrated far into the earth so that many wells and springs of water fail'd that never had before. \* \* \*

\* \* In the midst of this *sultry heat*, and in the *Evening* after a very *parching day* (*August 1.*) the Heavens broke out into a continued *blaze* of flame and *roar* of thunder, horrible to behold and hear, for two or three hours together. The *flashes* of lightning were almost without intermission, and consequently the *peal* of thunder perpetual in our ears; As if *the heavens being on fire were dissolving and passing away with a great noise, and the earth also with its works were to be burnt up*. Yet the lightning did little or no hurt that I heard of. *Forty six days* after this, namely, on the 16th of *September*, the same *Almighty power* in like majesty and terror came down to us in the *whirlwind* and in the *storm*, and the *clouds were the dust of his feet*; *He made darkness his secret place, his pavilion round about him were dark waters and thick clouds of the skies*. The furious *wind* shiver'd the mighty oaks and the strong *eims*, tore off their vast *branches* as a man plucks a *twig* with his hand, and turn'd up the wide *roots* of innumerable trees with all their *turf* cleaving to them into the air; a new and strange *spectacle* of desolation in the fields and woods. Yet it pleas'd God again to preserve our dwellings and our lives that tempestuous day and night; Only a family or two suffer'd by loss of *life* or broken *bones*, who had the due and hearty Sympathy of their spared neighbours.

And now that after all *this flame, thunder and tempest*, at the end of *forty three days* more, *October 29.*, we should be visited with a tremendous *Earthquake*, has fill'd the year with so many remarkable *threatenings of judgment* as were never known among us before in so short a compass of time. \* \* \* \* \*

*Sixty five years* are now passing since the Land was shook much as it was now: The *pewter* fell off the shelves, the *joice* wro't in and out of the mortices as the houses rock'd, the *lids* of warming-pans were flung up; *passengers* on the way were unable to keep their feet and sat down while the ground *heav'd* them: Something also of the like noise and *rore* of the earth accompanied *that* shake. Many *smaller* shakes have been felt since."

The sermons by Rev. Mr. Prince were preached at the particular fast, in Boston, Nov. 2, and the general thanksgiving, Nov. 9. Text, Psal. xviii. 7. In the Preface to his discourses he says:—"On the Night after the Lord's Day, Octob. 29, about 40 Minutes past X, in a calm & serene Hour, the Town of Boston was on a sudden extreamly surpriz'd with the most violent Shock of an EARTHQUAKE that has been known among us. It came on with a loud hollow Noise like the Roaring of a Great fired Chimney, but incomparably more fierce & terrible. In about half a Minute the Earth began to heave and tremble: The Shock increasing, rose to the Hight in about a Minute more, when the Moveables, Doors, Windows, Walls, especially in the upper Chambers, made a very fearful Clattering, and the Houses rock'd & crack'd, as if they were all dissolving and falling to pieces. The People asleep were awakened with the greatest astonishment: many others affrighted run into the Streets for





Safety. But the Shaking quickly abated, and in another half Minute intirely ceased. The Noise & Shakes seem'd to come from the Norwestward, and to go off Southeasterly; and so the Houses seemed to reel. Some Damage was done to the more brittle sort of Moveables, and some Bricks on the Tops of some Chimneys fell; but not an House was broken, nor a Creature hurt. At several times till Day-light, were heard some distant Rumbings, and some fainter Shocks were felt: But since, the Earth has been quiet in Town, tho' the minds of many continue very greatly & justly affected."

On motion of the Lieut. Govr, Thursday of the same week was kept as a day of fasting and prayer.

Mr. Prince, in his Appendix, gives a brief account of the Earthquake in other places, in Pennsylvania, New York, Connecticut, &c. "At *Dorchester*, the most terrible Noise seem'd to be among the *Blew Mountains*, which some then abroad, concluded were sunk. \* \* \* At Hampton, upon their first hearing the Noise, a Flash of Light was observ'd at the Window, and a Blaze was seen to run along on the Ground, and then the Shake began. The Brute Creatures run roaring about the Fields as in the greatest Distress. A Spring of Water which had boiled over ever since it was known, viz. for *Fourscore* Years, and never froze, was now so far sunk as they were forc'd to dig to raise it, tho' they could not raise it to its former Height, and now it freezes in moderately cold Weather. \* \* \* In the Towns on both sides the River, [Merrimac] a vast deal of Stone Wall was thrown down and the Tops of several Chimneys: The Houses built of Brick were very much crack'd and shatter'd: And there has scarce a Day pass'd ever since [viz. to Nov. 30, when this was first published, the copy before us being the second edition,] wherein they have not heard the fearful Noises and felt their Dwellings jarr and tremble. The last Repetition we hear of, was on *Lord's Day* and *Monday Mornings* Jan. 7 & 8, between 1 of the Clock & Break of Day."

Rev. Mr. Foxcroft preached his sermon, on this subject, at a Thursday Lecture, three weeks after the event, Nov. 23d. Text, Psal. xcv. 4, 7 & 8th verses. His description of the affair is similar to that of Mr. Prince. "Some say, Before they were sensible of the Shock they saw *Flashes* of Light glance by their Windows, and others observ'd their Dogs give a sudden bark, as when affrighted. But before any cou'd look about them, to know the meaning of these things, they heard first a gentle Murmur, like a small ruffling Wind, and then a more noisy Rumbling, as of Thunder at some Distance: which seem'd to approach nigher, and grew louder, till it roared terribly; and then we felt our Houses totter and reel, with the tremulous Motion and Heaving of the Earth, as if they wou'd tumble down into Ruins. It's tho't the *greatest* Earthquake this Country ever knew. \* \* \* \* The Violence was soon over (I believe it scarce exceeded a *Minute & half*) and they were but feebler Shakings, that follow'd, the same Night; or that have in some Places since been perceived."

"It extended all along the coast, and in the West Indies it did great damage." See *Drake's Boston*, p. 575.

Rev. James Allin, of Brookline, preached a sermon on the Earthquake, Nov. 1st, (published in 1727, 12mo, pp. 50,) being the day of the special fast. On p. 27, of the 2d edition, he gives the following account of the earthquake:—"It begun as I conceive in the *South-East*, about half an Hour after Ten, in the *Lord's Day Evening* after the 29th of *October*, 1727.



All on a sudden our Houses shook as if they were falling to Pieces, and this was attended with a great Noise, which lasted about one Minute, and then took its Course *Northward*. In a very short Time it return'd upon us, tho' with far less Strength, and the *Shocks were repeated seven Times* in my Hearing that Night; but there were many more at *Salem, Ipswich, &c.* Distant Rumbles were heard by us, many Times until the next *Friday-Evening*: Since that we don't know that we have heard it, but it has been heard at *Newbury* every Day since, and now for more than three Weeks."—See *Coffin's Newbury*, pp. 197–199.

Rev. Nathaniel Gookin, of Hampton, N. H. preached three discourses, entitled, "The day of trouble near, the tokens of it, and a due preparation for it." The first was preached Oct. 29, the day preceding the earthquake, one on Fast day, Nov. 16, the other Lord's day, Nov. 19. He also preached a sermon the Wednesday after that event, and in an Appendix gives some account of the earthquake as it was in Hampton, and of the remarkable thunder and lightning in that year. See published Sermon, Exeter, 1796, 18mo, pp. 102.

There were other sermons preached on occasion of this earthquake, of which the following may be mentioned: One by Rev. John Danforth of Dorchester.—Sermon occasioned by the late Great Earthquake, delivered at Fast, Dorchester, Nov. 7, 1727; with Lines in Memory of Peter Thacher and Samuel Danforth. 8vo, pp. 49. Boston, 1728.

Rev. John Fox, of Woburn.—God, by his Power, causes the Earth and its Inhabitants to tremble. Two Sermons after the Earthquake. 8vo, pp. 58. Boston, 1728.

Rev. Josiah Smith, of Charleston, S. C.—The Greatest Sufferers not always the Greatest Sinners. A Sermon delivered in Charleston, S. C., Feb. 4, 1727–8, on the Earthquake. 16mo, pp. 21. Boston, 1730.

WAINE.—*Copy of an old Family Record Book, in the possession of Mr. Charles H. Morse of Cambridgeport, Mass.*—"Mary Waine's Book" written on the cover, and Samuel Harris on one of the leaves. Record. "Sarah Waine the Daughter of W<sup>m</sup> and Mary Waine was born December y<sup>e</sup> 18<sup>th</sup> about 11 of the clock in the morning in the year 1728; W<sup>m</sup> Waine was born the 11 day of April about 12 of the clock in the night in the year 1730; Abigail Waine was born 12 day of March 1732; Samuel Waine was born the 4 day of August about 8 in the morning in the year 1735; Mary Waine was born the 3 day of December being on Monday in the year 1737; Edward Waine was born the 21 day of July being on Monday in the year 1739; Benjamin Waine was born the 26 day of January being on Sunday in the year 1744; (Benjamin went Apprentice April 24 1759.) Benjamin Waine was born the 30 of December about 11 oclock in the night being on Sunday 1769; William Waine was born the 13 day of July about 9 oclock in the morning 1771; Edward Waine was born the 19 of June in the morning about 3 oclock 1773; Nanny Waine was born July 15<sup>th</sup> being on Saturday about 2 oclock in the afternoon 1775; Thomas Waine was born May 3<sup>d</sup> being on Saturday about 6 oclock in the morning 1777; Polly Waine was born January 2 being on Thursday about 9 oclock in the evening 1780; Abigail Willis Tapley was born July 26 1794 being on Saturday morning; Thomas Waine Tapley was born February 13 1796 being on Saturday morning.





## BIRTHS IN HOPKINTON, MASS.

[Copied from the Records by Rev. ELIAS NASON, of Medford, Mass.]

[Concluded from page 160.]

|                  |                  |           |                            |
|------------------|------------------|-----------|----------------------------|
| 1741, April 22,  | <i>Claflin</i>   | Hannah    | dau. of Ebenezer & Hannah. |
| 1742, Sept. 14,  | "                | Ebenezer  | son " " "                  |
| " May 22,        | <i>Locke</i>     | Ebenezer  | " " Jacob & Elizabeth.     |
| " Mar. 27,       | <i>Morris</i>    | Mary      | dau. " Charles & Mary.     |
| 1738-9, " 11,    | "                | Hezekiah  | son " " "                  |
| 1742, June 2,    | <i>Pike</i>      | Hannah    | dau. " Nathaniel & Abiah.  |
| " Mar. 16,       | <i>Ballard</i>   | Abigail   | dau. " William & Hannah.   |
| " " 11,          | <i>Gould</i>     | Henry     | son " Gideon & Sarah.      |
| 1743, April 30,  | <i>Caryl</i>     | Sarah     | dau. " Benjamin & Mary.    |
| 1738, Nov. 17,   | <i>Hayden</i>    | Ruth      | " " Elisha & Lydia.        |
| 1741, Mar. 17,   | "                | Mary      | " " " "                    |
| 1743, June 28,   | "                | Moses     | son " " "                  |
| 1740, July 1,    | <i>Valentine</i> | John      | " " Thomas & Elizabeth.    |
| 1741, Oct. 21,   | "                | Joseph    | " " " "                    |
| 1742, Aug. 3,    | "                | Hester    | dau. " " "                 |
| 1743, May 16,    | <i>Jones</i>     | Isaac     | son " Simpson & Hannah.    |
| 1743-4, Mar. 21, | <i>Morris</i>    | Alexander | " " Charles & Mary.        |
| 1742-3, Jan. 29, | <i>Kendall</i>   | Jonathan  | " " Thomas & Mary.         |
| 1743, June 7,    | <i>Claflin</i>   | Samuel    | " " Caleb & Mary.          |
| " Sept. 9,       | <i>Townshend</i> | Jerusha   | dau. " Timothy & Hannah    |
| 1741, June 27,   | <i>How</i>       | Hepzibah  | " " Peter & Thankful.      |
| 1744, May 17,    | "                | David     | son " " "                  |
| " Aug. 21,       | <i>Pike</i>      | Nathaniel | " " Nathaniel & Abiah.     |
| 1741, Oct. 5,    | <i>Foster</i>    | Bethiah   | dau. " David & Lydia.      |
| 1744, July 2,    | "                | Abigail   | " " " "                    |
| 1737, April 18,  | <i>Parmenter</i> | Mary      | " " Elias & Thankful.      |
| 1739, " 23,      | "                | Sarah     | " " " "                    |
| 1741, " 22,      | "                | Martha    | " " " "                    |
| 1743, May 28,    | "                | John      | son " " "                  |
| 1740, July 14,   | <i>Kelley</i>    | Ann       | dau. " Richard & Sarah.    |
| 1744, Dec. 8,    | "                | Richard   | son " " "                  |
| 1744-5, Mar. 17, | <i>Smith</i>     | James     | " " John & Abigail.        |
| 1727, June 24,   | <i>Osborn</i>    | Ann       | dau. " John & Jane.        |
| 1744-5, Mar. 11, | <i>Rider</i>     | Josiah    | son " Eliezer & Anne.      |
| 1743, April 2,   | <i>Wood</i>      | Thomas    | " " Thomas & Mary.         |
| 1744, Nov. 15,   | "                | Elizabeth | dau. " " "                 |
| 1745, April 29,  | <i>Gould,</i>    | Lydia     | " " Thomas & Huldah.       |
| 1744, 16 of —,   | <i>Burnap</i>    | Hannah    | " " David & Hannah.        |
| 1745, Mar. 29,   | <i>Cody</i>      | "         | " " John & Alice.          |
| " May 15,        | <i>Haven</i>     | Asa       | son " Josiah & Esther.     |
| 1743, June 18,   | <i>Hayden</i>    | Eunice    | dau. " Edmund & Sarah.     |
| 1745, " 4,       | "                | Edmund    | son " " "                  |
| 1743, May 24,    | <i>Walker</i>    | Benjamin  | " " Jason & Hannah.        |
| 1745, June 28,   | "                | Mary      | dau. " " "                 |
| 1744,            | <i>Jones</i>     | Elizabeth | " " Simpson & Hannah.      |
| 1745, Feb. 22,   | "                | Hester    | " " " "                    |
| 1741, June 28,   | <i>Smith</i>     | Ebenezer  | son " Richard & Joanha.    |



|              |     |                  |           |        |                     |
|--------------|-----|------------------|-----------|--------|---------------------|
| 1744, Oct.   | 23, | <i>Smith,</i>    | Nathaniel | son of | Richard & Joanna.   |
| 1745-6, Jan. | 3,  | <i>Rider</i>     | Elizabeth | dau. " | Gideon & Lucy.      |
| 1740, May    | 2,  | <i>Barrett</i>   | Thornton  | son "  | George & Mary.      |
| 1742, Aug.   | 21, | "                | John      | " "    | " "                 |
| 1743, Mar.   | 29, | <i>Gooch</i>     | Mary      | dau. " | James & Hester.     |
| 1746, May    | 6,  | <i>Morse</i>     | James     | son "  | Seth & Abigail.     |
| " July       | 19, | <i>Townsend</i>  | Sarah     | dau. " | Timothy & Hannah.   |
| " June       | 8,  | <i>Pike</i>      | James     | son "  | Nathaniel & Abiah.  |
| 1745, Mar.   | 23, | <i>Burnham</i>   | Elizabeth | dau. " | Jeremiah & Abigail. |
| 1744, Aug.   | 30, | <i>Pierce</i>    | Susan     | " "    | William & Sarah.    |
| 1746, "      | 15, | "                | Aaron     | son "  | " "                 |
| 1743, April  | 24, | <i>Gould</i>     | William   | " "    | Thomas & Huldah.    |
| 1746, Dec.   | 22, | "                | Paul      | " "    | " "                 |
| 1745, July   | 21, | "                | Gideon    | " "    | Gideon & Sarah.     |
| 1746, May    | 6,  | <i>Cloflin</i>   | James     | " "    | Robert & Elizabeth. |
| " Dec.       | 15, | <i>Divine</i>    | John      | " "    | John & Jane.        |
| 1740, Mar.   | 27, | <i>Burnap</i>    | Sarah     | dau. " | Daniel & Sarah.     |
| 1742, May    | 24, | "                | Daniel    | son "  | " "                 |
| 1744, Aug.   | 22, | "                | Esther    | dau. " | " "                 |
| 1746, Sept.  | 27, | "                | Sarah     | " "    | " "                 |
| 1737, Oct.   | 16, | <i>Bixby</i>     | Elizabeth | " "    | Abner & Thomasine.  |
| 1740, Feb.   | 23, | "                | Benjamin  | son "  | " "                 |
| 1742, "      | 22, | "                | Abner     | " "    | " "                 |
| 1744, Mar.   | 27, | "                | Ebenezer  | " "    | " "                 |
| 1746, April  | 1,  | "                | Alice     | dau. " | " "                 |
| 1735, Mar.   | 1,  | "                | Joseph    | son "  | Joseph & Mehitabel. |
| 1737, Oct.   | 31, | "                | Hannah    | dau. " | " "                 |
| 1740, Feb.   | 10, | "                | Lydia     | " "    | " "                 |
| 1742, July   | 22, | "                | Jonathan  | son "  | " "                 |
| 1741, Aug.   | 22, | "                | Betty     | dau. " | " "                 |
| 1746, Oct.   | 14, | "                | Nathan    | son "  | " "                 |
| 1747, April  | 16, | <i>Travis</i>    | Elizabeth | dau. " | Elizabeth & James.  |
| 1745, "      | 17, | <i>Kendall</i>   | Thomas    | son "  | Thomas & Mary.      |
| 1747, July   | 3,  | <i>Rider</i>     | Hannah    | dau. " | Eliezer & Ann.      |
| " Sept.      | 3,  | <i>Gould</i>     | Sarah     | " "    | Joseph & Sarah.     |
| 1746, Oct.   | 23, | <i>Gilkee</i>    | John      | son "  | William & Hannah.   |
| 1747, June   | 20, | <i>Clafin</i>    | John      | " "    | Caleb & Mary.       |
| 1746, Sept.  | 11, | <i>Mellen</i>    | Lucy      | dau. " | Thomas & Elizabeth. |
| 1745, Mar.   | 8,  | <i>Parmenter</i> | James     | son "  | Elias & Thankful.   |
| 1746, Dec.   | 21, | <i>Wood</i>      | Samuel    | " "    | Thomas & Mary.      |
| 1747, July   | 22, | <i>Walker</i>    | Martha    | dau. " | Jason & Hannah.     |
| 1748, Aug.   | 24, | <i>Gibbs</i>     | Nathaniel | son "  | Jacob & Mary.       |
| " Nov.       | 3,  | <i>Townsend</i>  | Deborah   | dau. " | Timothy & Hannah.   |
| 1746-7, Feb. | 27, | <i>Cody</i>      | Mary      | " "    | John & Alice.       |
| 1748, June   | 9,  | <i>Pike</i>      | Timothy   | son "  | Nathaniel & Abiah.  |
| 1747, Feb.   | 11, | <i>Nourse</i>    | Sarah     | dau. " | Joseph & Sarah.     |
| 1746, Dec.   | 4,  | <i>Morse</i>     | Mary      | " "    | Thomas & Katharine. |
| 1748, Jan.   | 1,  | <i>Bixby</i>     | Mary      | " "    | Abner & Thomasine.  |
| 1740, May    | 31, | <i>Crooks</i>    | Jane      | " "    | John & Mary.        |
| 1742, June   | 15, | "                | Mary      | " "    | " "                 |
| 1744, Nov.   | 19, | "                | John      | son "  | " "                 |
| 1748, Oct.   | 19, | <i>Gilkee</i>    | Charles   | " "    | William & Hannah.   |
| 1748, Dec.   | 11, | <i>Wood</i>      | Elizabeth | dau. " | Thomas & Mary.      |





|                   |                  |  |                             |
|-------------------|------------------|--|-----------------------------|
| 1741, April 5,    | <i>Lamb</i>      | Samuel   | son of Barzillai & Sarah?   |
| 1749, Sept. 12,   | "                | Isaac  | " " " "                     |
| 1743, Nov. 30,    | "                | Joshua   | " " " "                     |
| 1748-9, March 22, | <i>Rider</i>     | Eliezer  | " " Eliezer & Anne.         |
| 1739, Feb. 11,    | <i>Stone</i>     | Ann  | dau. " Abijah & Ann.        |
| 1749, July 11,    | "                | Abijah   | son " " "                   |
| 1749-50, Jan. 22, | <i>Crooks</i>    | Ann  | dau. " John & Sarah.        |
| 1748, April 5,    | <i>Maynard</i>   | Mary   | " " Zechariah & Sybilla.    |
| 1745, Dec. 7,     | <i>Valentine</i> | Samuel   | son " Thomas & Elizabeth.   |
| 1747, Nov. 14,    | "                | Mary   | dau. " " "                  |
| 1749, June 2,     | "                | Hannah   | " " " "                     |
| 1749, Jan. 6,     | <i>Jones</i>     | Mary   | " " Simpson & Hannah.       |
| 1747, Sept. 10,   | <i>Lamb</i>      | Joseph   | son " Barzillai & Sarah.    |
| 1749, July 26,    | <i>Cody</i>      | Mary   | " " Joseph & Mary.          |
| 1746, Jan. 4,     | <i>Hayden</i>    | Rachel   | " " Elisha & Lydia.         |
| 1748, Dec. 4,     | "                | Daniel   | son " " "                   |
| 1744, June 25,    | <i>Locke</i>     | Martha   | dau. " James & Elizabeth.   |
| 1748, April 1,    | "                | William  | son " " "                   |
| 1747, Sept. 23,   | <i>Hayden</i>    | Thomas   | " " Edmund & Sarah.         |
| 1749, Oct. 31,    | "                | Josiah   | " " " "                     |
| " Sept. 15,       | <i>Nourse</i>    | Molly  | dau. " Joseph & Sarah.      |
| " Sept. 8,        | <i>Claflin</i>   | Daniel   | son " Robert & Elizabeth.   |
| 1748, Feb. 8,     | <i>Pierce</i>    | Samuel   | " " William & Sarah.        |
| 1747, Dec. 6,     | <i>How</i>       | Nehemiah   | " " Peter & Thankful.       |
| 1750, May 1,      | <i>Burnham</i>   | Elizabeth  | dau. " Nehemiah & Eliza'th. |
| " Oct. 18,        | <i>Gibbs</i>     | Samuel   | son " Jacob & Mary.         |
| " " 18,           | "                | Sarah  | dau. " " "                  |
| 1742-3, Jan. 12,  | <i>Wood</i>      | John   | son " Benjamin & Mary.      |
| 1750, Nov. 28,    | <i>Walker</i>    | Sarah  | dau. " Jason & Hannah.      |
| 1749, July 2,     | <i>Burnap</i>    | Nathan   | son " Daniel & Sarah.       |
| 1751, May 2,      | <i>Townsend</i>  | Mary   | dau. " Timothy & Hannah.    |
| " April 3,        | <i>Wood</i>      | { John and Ben-<br>jamin, twins, } Benjamin & Mary.<br>sons of } |                             |
| " " 15,           | <i>Walker</i>    | Thomas   | son " Thomas & Bethiah.     |
| 1750, Oct. 11,    | <i>Bowker</i>    | Mary   | dau. " Samuel & Martha.     |
| 1749-50, Feb. 28, | <i>Mellen</i>    | William  | son " Joseph & Ruhamah.     |
| 1745, Aug. 3,     | <i>Wood</i>      | William  | " " Joseph & Martha.        |
| 1748, April 18,   | "                | Joseph   | " " " "                     |
| 1750, July 29,    | "                | Hannah   | dau. " " "                  |
| 1748-9, Mar. 2,   | <i>Rider</i>     | Jonas  | son " Gideon & Lucy.        |
| 1751, Sept. 28,   | "                | Gideon   | " " " "                     |
| 1745, June 11,    | <i>Stone</i>     | Sarah  | dau. " Daniel & Mary.       |
| 1751, June 13,    | "                | Samuel   | " " " "                     |
| 1751, " 4,        | <i>Hayden</i>    | Hezekiah   | son " Elisha & Lydia.       |
| 1749, Aug. 24,    | <i>Claflin</i>   | Lois   | dau. " Caleb & Mary.        |
| 1750-1, Feb. 9,   | <i>Nourse</i>    | Jonathan   | son " Joseph & Sarah.       |
| 1750, July 22,    | <i>Pike</i>      | Lois   | dau. " Nathaniel & Abiah.   |
| 1751, Oct. 10,    | <i>Bixby</i>     | Benjamin   | son " Abner & Thomasine.    |
| 1748-9, Feb. 21,  | <i>Gould</i>     | Huldah   | dau. " Thomas & Huldah.     |
| 1751, July 18,    | <i>Walker</i>    | { Sarah & Mary, } Josiah & Sarah.<br>twins, daus. of }           |                             |
| 1746, Jan. 11,    | <i>Haven</i>     | James  | son of Josiah & Esther.     |



|                  |                 |                   |        |                       |
|------------------|-----------------|-------------------|--------|-----------------------|
| 1748, April 15,  | <i>Haven</i>    | Silas             | son of | Josiah & Esther.      |
| 1749, Aug. 3,    | "               | Mary              | dau. " | " " "                 |
| 1752, May 6,     | <i>Burnham</i>  | Ruhamah           | " "    | Nehemiah & Elizabeth  |
| " June 25,       | <i>Gould</i>    | Deborah           | " "    | Thomas & Huldah.      |
| " April 11,      | <i>Claflin</i>  | Eli               | son "  | Caleb & Mary.         |
| 1751, May 22,    | <i>Emery</i>    | Elizabeth         | dau. " | Samuel & Elizabeth.   |
| 1752, Sept. 26,  | <i>Walker</i>   | Nathan            | son "  | Thomas & Bethiah.     |
| 1739, " 3,       | <i>Claflin</i>  | Elizabeth         | dau. " | Cornelius & Elizabeth |
| 1744-5, Feb. 11, | <i>Marsh</i>    | Mary              | " "    | John & Elizabeth.     |
| 1747, Nov. 24,   | "               | Abigail           | " "    | " "                   |
| 1751, July 24,   | "               | John              | son "  | " "                   |
| " Nov. 1,        | <i>Burnham</i>  | Martha            | dau. " | Jeremiah & Abigail.   |
| 1745, June 5,    | <i>Kimball</i>  | Mary              | " "    | Ebenezer & Mary.      |
| 1748, Mar. 6,    | "               | Elizabeth         | " "    | " "                   |
| 1750, June 5,    | "               | Samuel            | son "  | " "                   |
| 1752, Mar. 3,    | "               | Ebenezer          | " "    | " "                   |
| 1751, Dec. 30,   | <i>Whitney</i>  | Elizabeth         | dau. " | Gideon & Hannah.      |
| 1742, Sept. 26,  | <i>Andrews</i>  | Ann               | " "    | Joshua & Hannah.      |
| 1744, Mar. 17,   | "               | Abigail           | " "    | " "                   |
| 1748, Aug. 9,    | "               | Jerusha           | " "    | " "                   |
| 1752, Nov. 9,    | <i>Nourse</i>   | Bathsheba         | " "    | Joseph & Sarah.       |
| 1751, Sept. 3,   | <i>Cody</i>     | Sarah             | " "    | Joseph & Mary.        |
| 1752, July 8,    | <i>Bowker</i>   | Martha            | " "    | Samuel & Martha.      |
| 1745, April 6,   | <i>Atwood</i>   | John              | son "  | Eldad & Martha.       |
| 1747, Oct. 22,   | "               | { Mary & Eldad, } |        | " "                   |
|                  |                 | { twins of }      |        |                       |
| 1742, Aug. 31,   | <i>Haven</i>    | Clark             | son of | Nathaniel & Abigail.  |
| 1744, Aug. 4,    | "               | Sarah             | dau. " | " "                   |
| 1753, May 9,     | <i>Tilton</i>   | Samuel            | son "  | Israel & Abigail.     |
| 1754, Jan. 7,    | <i>Wheeler</i>  | Sarah             | dau. " | Joshua & Elizabeth.   |
| 1753, Aug. 15,   | <i>Gibbs</i>    | Martha            | " "    | Jacob, jr., & Phebe.  |
| 1735, April 6,   | <i>Atwood</i>   | Lydia             | " "    | Eldad & Margaret.     |
| 1740, Feb. 29,   | <i>Sprague</i>  | Elizabeth         | " "    | Ebenezer & Bethiah.   |
| 1753, Nov. 17,   | <i>Gibbs</i>    | Hannah            | " "    | Jacob & Mary.         |
| 1722,            | <i>Osborn</i>   | Joseph            | son "  | John & Genet.         |
| 1752, Feb. 4,    | "               | Mary              | dau. " | " "                   |
| 1741, Mar. 20,   | <i>Wyman</i>    | Nathaniel         | son "  | Nathaniel & Elizabeth |
| 1744, Mar. 14,   | "               | Elizabeth         | dau. " | " "                   |
| 1745, Oct. 19,   | "               | John              | son "  | " "                   |
| 1747, Aug. 4,    | "               | Mary              | dau. " | " "                   |
| 1749, Oct. 31,   | "               | Eliezer           | son "  | " "                   |
| 1751, April 12,  | "               | David             | " "    | " "                   |
| 1753, Mar. 13,   | "               | Jonathan          | " "    | " "                   |
| " Nov. 14,       | <i>Jeffords</i> | Priscilla         | dau. " | Moses & Tabitha.      |
| 1754, April 17,  | <i>Kimball</i>  | Richard           | son "  | Ebenezer & Mary.      |
| 1754, Feb. 22,   | <i>Wilson</i>   | Mary Ann          | dau. " | John & Elizabeth.     |
| 1753, Nov. 11,   | <i>Clarke</i>   | Atherton          | son "  | Atherton & Patience.  |
| 1754, April 17,  | <i>Townsend</i> | Abigail           | dau. " | Timothy & Hannah.     |
| 1751, July 21,   | <i>Burnap</i>   | Isaac             | son "  | Daniel & Sarah.       |
| 1753, Dec. 23,   | "               | Rhoda             | dau. " | " "                   |
| 1754, Mar. 24,   | <i>Walker</i>   | Ann               | " "    | Josiah & Sarah.       |
| 1753, Dec. 25,   | <i>Cody</i>     | Joseph            | son "  | Joseph and Mary.      |
| 1754, Jan. 9,    | <i>Bixby</i>    | Aaron             | " "    | Abner & Thomasine.    |





|             |     |                    |                           |                                 |
|-------------|-----|--------------------|---------------------------|---------------------------------|
| 1753, Mar.  | 4,  | <i>Hiscock</i>     | Mary                      | dau. of Samuel & Sarah.         |
| 1754, Oct.  | 16, | "                  | Thomas                    | son " " "                       |
| 1753, July  | 19, | <i>Marsh</i>       | Sarah                     | dau. " John & Elizabeth.        |
| 1752, Nov.  | 1,  | <i>Crooks</i>      | Sarah                     | " " John & Mary.                |
| 1754, Mar.  | 15, | "                  | Henry                     | son " " "                       |
| 1753, Nov.  | 21, | <i>Chamberlain</i> | Jacob                     | " " Jacob & Lydia.              |
| 1748, July  | 1,  | <i>Hayden</i>      | Samuel                    | " " John & Lucy.                |
| 1746, Nov.  | 19, | <i>Eames</i>       | Lydia                     | dau. " Daniel & Silence.        |
| 1748, "     | 21, | "                  | Anne                      | " " " "                         |
| 1749, Feb.  | 25, | "                  | William                   | son " " "                       |
| 1753, Dec.  | 18, | "                  | Aaron                     | " " " "                         |
| 1750, Sept. | 29, | <i>Osborn</i>      | Samuel                    | " " John & Jean.                |
| 1752, Mar.  | 17, | "                  | Jean                      | dau. " " "                      |
| 1753, Dec.  | 3,  | "                  | Matthew                   | son " " "                       |
| 1755, April | 19, | <i>Gibbs</i>       | Phebe                     | dau. " Jacob, jr., & Phebe.     |
| 1753, Nov.  | 5,  | <i>Walker</i>      | Mehitable                 | " " Jason & Hannah.             |
| 1755, June  | 23, | "                  | Jerusha                   | " " " "                         |
| " Sept.     | 2,  | <i>Jeffords</i>    | Nathan                    | son " Moses & Sybilla.          |
| 1744, Aug.  | 26, | <i>Haven</i>       | Lydia                     | dau. " Joseph & Miriam.         |
| 1747, May   | 14, | "                  | Joseph                    | son " " "                       |
| 1749, June  | 17, | "                  | Noah                      | " " " "                         |
| 1751, July  | 24, | "                  | Obadiah                   | " " " "                         |
| 1753, June  | 18, | "                  | John                      | " " " "                         |
| 1751, Aug.  | 25, | <i>Nutt</i>        | John                      | " " John & Lucy.                |
| 1753, June  | 21, | "                  | James                     | " " " "                         |
| 1755, Sept. | 9,  | "                  | Abraham                   | " " " "                         |
| 1754, July  | 7,  | <i>Hayden</i>      | Ruth                      | dau. " Elisha & Lydia.          |
| 1755, June  | 22, | <i>Evans</i>       | Samuel                    | son " Jonathan & Elizabeth.     |
| 1756, Feb.  | 28, | <i>Clarke</i>      | { Peter (d. Feb. 5, 1758) | { son of } Atherton & Patience. |
| 1748, July  | 29, | <i>Haynes</i>      | Nahum                     | " " John & Mary.                |
| 1750, Aug.  | 9,  | "                  | Hannah                    | dau. " " "                      |
| 1754, April | 10, | "                  | Eunice                    | " " " "                         |
| 1749, June  | 21, | <i>Parmenter</i>   | Daniel                    | son " Elias & Thankful.         |
| 1752, Dec.  | 27, | "                  | Elizabeth                 | dau. " " "                      |
| 1749, May   | 25, | <i>Mellen</i>      | Sarah                     | " " Thomas & Elizabeth.         |
| 1751, Sept. | 7,  | "                  | Mehitable                 | " " " "                         |
| 1754, Feb.  | 25, | "                  | Thomas                    | son " " "                       |
| 1756, Jan.  | 27, | <i>Hayden</i>      | Hannah                    | dau. " Joseph & Hannah.         |
| " May       | 4,  | <i>Bixby</i>       | Moses                     | son " Abner & Thomasine.        |
| 1756, June  | 4,  | <i>Wheeler</i>     | Mary                      | dau. " Joshua & Mary.           |
| " Dec.      | 16, | <i>Barton</i>      | Molly                     | " " Timothy & Hepzibah          |
| 1745, Dec.  | 28, | <i>Chamberlain</i> | Mary                      | " " John & Mary.                |
| 1749, April | 11, | "                  | John                      | son " " "                       |
| 1752, May   | 26, | "                  | Joseph                    | " " " "                         |
| 1754, June  | 20, | "                  | Nathan                    | " " " "                         |
| " Feb.      | 5,  | <i>Rider</i>       | Asa                       | " " Gideon & Lucy.              |
| "           | "   | "                  | Lucy                      | dau. " " "                      |
| 1756, April | 4,  | <i>Butler</i>      | Hannah                    | " " Jeremiah & Martha.          |
| 1754, Aug.  | 31, | <i>Stimpson</i>    | Elias                     | son " Stephen & Hannah.         |
| 1756, Sept. | 12, | "                  | Mary                      | dau. " " "                      |
| " July      | 5,  | <i>Walker</i>      | Samuel                    | son " Thomas & Bethiah.         |
| 1755, Aug.  | 17, | <i>Cody</i>        | John                      | " " Philip & Abigail.           |



|                 |                    |                 |                          |
|-----------------|--------------------|-----------------|--------------------------|
| 1756, Jan. 14,  | <i>Kimball</i>     | Sarah           | dau. of Richard & Sarah. |
| 1755, Oct. 11,  | <i>Goodhue</i>     | Abigail         | " " Jeremiah & Elizabeth |
| 1756, Mar. 18,  | <i>Wilson</i>      | Jno. Overing s. | " John & Elizabeth.      |
| 1752, Sept. 27, | <i>How</i>         | Elizabeth       | dau. " Ebenezer & Lucy.  |
| 1754, Oct. 20,  | "                  | Margaret        | " " " "                  |
| 1755, Oct. 1,   | <i>Marsh</i>       | Hannah          | " " John & Elizabeth.    |
| 1752, Oct. 9,   | <i>Pike</i>        | David           | son " Nathaniel & Abiah. |
| " Mar. 18,      | "                  | Jonathan        | " " " "                  |
| 1757, May 12,   | <i>Burnap</i>      | Lydia           | dau. " Daniel & Sarah.   |
| 1756, Oct. 12,  | <i>Crooks</i>      | Uriah           | son " John & Mary.       |
| 1751, June 3,   | <i>Frail</i>       | Sarah           | dau. " Joseph & Sarah.   |
| 1753, Jan. 10,  | "                  | Joseph          | son " " "                |
| 1753, Aug. 21,  | "                  | Samuel          | " " " "                  |
| 1753, May 10,   | <i>Rice</i>        | Abigail         | dau. " Jason & Susannah. |
| 1755, Feb. 26,  | "                  | Susannah        | " " " "                  |
| 1743, June 13,  | <i>Hall</i>        | Mary            | " " Elisha & Elizabeth.  |
| 1753, June 1,   | "                  | William         | son " " "                |
| 1754, Nov. 19,  | "                  | Elizabeth       | dau. " " "               |
| 1757, Jan. 3,   | "                  | John            | son " " "                |
| 1740, Dec. 15,  | <i>Burnham</i>     | Job             | " " Josiah & Ann.        |
| 1743, April 1,  | "                  | Ruth            | dau. " " "               |
| 1745, Aug. 20,  | "                  | Hannah          | " " " "                  |
| 1749, Oct. 7,   | "                  | Lydia           | " " " "                  |
| 1752, Jan. 1,   | "                  | Josiah          | son " " "                |
| 1754, Jan. 15,  | "                  | Joshua          | " " " "                  |
| 1757, June 5,   | <i>Kimball</i>     | Isaac           | " " Ebenezer & Mary.     |
| 1747, May 29,   | <i>Ball</i>        | Abraham         | " " John & Margaret.     |
| 1749, Oct. 25,  | "                  | Benjamin        | " " " "                  |
| 1752, May 18,   | "                  | Abigail         | dau. " " "               |
| 1750, Mar. 21,  | <i>Chamberlain</i> | Samuel          | son " Samuel & Martha.   |
| 1752, Oct. 13,  | "                  | Martha          | dau. " " "               |
| 1755, April 27, | "                  | William         | son " " "                |
| " June 13,      | <i>Nourse</i>      | Joseph          | " " Joseph & Sarah.      |
| 1757, Mar. 15,  | "                  | Hannah          | dau. " " "               |
| 1755, Nov. 12,  | <i>Bowker</i>      | Alanson         | son " Samuel & Lydia.    |
| 1757, June 13,  | "                  | Abigail         | dau. " " "               |
| " Oct. 5,       | <i>Chamberlain</i> | Moses           | son " Samuel & Martha.   |
| " Dec. 10,      | <i>Cody</i>        | Joseph          | " " Philip & Abigail.    |

---

#### REV. DR. COLEMAN'S FUNERAL.

Sept. 2, 1747. "A vast procession at y<sup>e</sup> Funeral: Twas observ<sup>d</sup> y<sup>t</sup> 66 Couple being y<sup>e</sup> Males of y<sup>e</sup> Chh,—& y<sup>e</sup> Colleague Pastor in deep mourn<sup>g</sup>, before y<sup>e</sup> Corps: Six Senior Pastors Pall Bearers w<sup>th</sup> Hatbands down: 100 Couple of Mourners and Men—among y<sup>e</sup> Latter y<sup>e</sup> Council, a gr<sup>t</sup> No. of ministers—4 Episcopal, among w<sup>e</sup> Mr. *Hooper* newly from England—46 Couple of Women. 4 Coaches in y<sup>e</sup> first of w<sup>e</sup> y<sup>e</sup> Governor—8 4-Wheel Chaises & 7 Common."—*Rev. E. Parkman's MS. Diary.*





# GENEALOGY OF THE EVERETT FAMILY.

[Communicated by EDWARD F. EVERETT, of Charlestown, Mass.]

Richard Everett was one of the original founders of Dedham, in 1636, having removed there, as is supposed, from Watertown. He was admitted a freeman in 1646, and died July 3, 1682; wife Mary.

1. RICHARD<sup>1</sup> EVERETT by his wife Mary had ch.:—(2) *John*,<sup>2</sup>[†] b. probably in Watertown; m. May 13, 1662, Elizabeth Pepper, dau. of Robert Pepper of Roxbury; d. June 17, 1715;—(3) *Mary*,<sup>2</sup> b. Sept. 28, 1638; m. Sept. 1662, James Macker;—(4) *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup>[†] b. Sept. 30, 1639; m. Oct. 28, 1669, Mary Pepper; d. Mar. 26, 1717-18;—(5) *Sarah*,<sup>2</sup> b. Mar. 14, 1641; d. Apr. 1, 1641;—(6) *James*,<sup>2</sup> b. Mar. 14, 1643; d. Apr. 21, 1643;—(7) *Sarah*,<sup>2</sup> b. June 12, 1644; m. July 24, 1665, Cornelius Fisher;—(8) *Abigail*,<sup>2</sup> b. Nov. 19, 1647; m. Feb. 11, 1677, Matthias Puffer;—(9) *Israel*,<sup>2</sup>[†] b. July 14, 1651; m. Abigail ———;—(10) *Ruth*,<sup>2</sup> b. Jan. 14, 1653;—(11) *Jedediah*,<sup>2</sup>[†] b. July 11, 1656; m. Rachel ———; d. ab. 1698-9.

2. CAPT. JOHN<sup>2</sup> EVERETT, by wife Elizabeth, had ch.:—(12) *Elizabeth*,<sup>3</sup> b. Nov. 6, 1665;—(13) *Hannah*,<sup>3</sup> b. Nov. 14, 1670;—(14) *Bethiah*,<sup>3</sup> b. Oct. 3, 1673;—(15) *John*,<sup>3</sup>[†] b. June 9, 1676; m. Jan. 3, 1700, Mercy Brown; d. Mar. 20, 1751;—(16) *William*,<sup>3</sup>[†] b. Jan. 20, 1678; m. Feb. 24, 1703, Rachel Newcomb; d. 1765;—(17) *Israel*,<sup>3</sup> b. Apl. 8, 1681;—(18) *Richard*,<sup>3</sup>[†] b. Oct. 24, 1683; m. Mar. 3, 1708-09, Mary Fuller; d. 1746.

4. SAMUEL<sup>2</sup> EVERETT, by wife Mary, had ch.:—(19) *Judith*,<sup>3</sup> b. Apl. 12, 1670; d. in infancy;—(20) *Judith*,<sup>3</sup> b. May 12, 1672;—(21) *Samuel*,<sup>3</sup>[†] b. Oct. 7, 1681; m. Mary ———; d. 1716;—(22) *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup>[†] b. May 25, 1685; m. 1st, Mar. 1, 1709-10, Mary Hawes; m. 2d, May 21, 1728, Elizabeth Hambleton;—(23) *Mary*,<sup>3</sup> b. July 24, 1688; m. Apr. 24, 1711, John Bennett, of Braintree;—(24) *Benjamin*,<sup>3</sup>[†] b. May 20, 1692-3; m. Dec. 31, 1712, Bethiah Fisher; d. 1715.

9. ISRAEL<sup>2</sup> EVERETT, by wife Abigail, had ch.:—(25) *Tabitha*,<sup>3</sup> b. June 11, 1676;—(26) *Josiah*,<sup>3</sup>[†] b. Aug. 3, 1678.

11. JEDEDIAH<sup>2</sup> EVERETT, by wife Rachel, had ch.:—(27) *Tabitha*,<sup>3</sup> b. Apr. 15, 1681;—(28) *Ebenezer*,<sup>3</sup> b. June 7, 1682;—(29) *Timothy*,<sup>3</sup> b. June 12, 1685;—(30) *Abigail*,<sup>3</sup> b. Oct. 31, 1690;—(31) *Rachel*,<sup>3</sup> b. May 11, 1692.

15. JOHN<sup>3</sup> EVERETT, by wife Mercy, had ch.:—(32) *John*,<sup>4</sup> b. May 1, 1701; m. Aug. 31, 1749, Mary Bennett of Wrentham; d. Mar. 20, 1750-51;—(33) *Joseph*,<sup>4</sup>[†] b. July 31, 1703; m. Feb. 1, 1727, Hannah Richards of Stoughton; d. Feb. 17, 1774;—(34) *Ebenezer*,<sup>4</sup>[†] b. Aug. 5, 1707; m. Joanna Stevens; d. June 19, 1778;—(35) *Eleazer*,<sup>4</sup> b. July 29, 1710; d. Sept. 3, 1710;—(36) *Mercy*,<sup>4</sup> b. July 29, 1710; m. May 3, 1737, Jonathan Newcomb of Norton;—(37) *Eleazer*,<sup>4</sup>[†] b. Aug. 10, 1712; m. 1st, Aug. 12, 1735, Judith Dean, b. June 6, 1716, d. Sept. 16, 1758; m. 2d, Bethiah Morse of Walpole; d. 1786;—(38) *Edward*,<sup>4</sup>[†] b. Oct. 18, 1714; m. Mary ———; d. 1745;—(39) *Hannah*,<sup>4</sup> b. Jan. 5, 1717; m. ——— Draper;—(40) *Abigail*,<sup>4</sup> b. Nov. 3, 1718; m. Dec.



16, 1740, Eliphalet Fales;—(41) *Mary*,<sup>4</sup> b. Mar. 8, 1720-21; m. Nov. 24, 1743, Benj. Newcomb.

16. WILLIAM<sup>3</sup> EVERETT, by wife Rachel, had ch.:—(42) *William*,<sup>4</sup>[†] b. Dec. 23, 1705; m. 1st, Dec. 8, 1727, Mary Thorp; m. 2d, Mar. 8, 1748-9, Joanna Kingsbury of Walpole; d. 1752;—(43) *Elizabeth*,<sup>4</sup> b. Sept. 3, 1709; m. Mar. 18, 1730, David Fuller;—(44) *Rachel*,<sup>4</sup> m. May 5, 1737, William Savel;—(45) *Susanna*,<sup>4</sup> b. June 6, 1714; m. ——— Ockington;—(46) *Sarah*,<sup>4</sup> b. June 7, 1718; m. Aug. 11, 1742, Benj. Fisher;—(47) *Peter*,<sup>4</sup>[†] b. Apr. 22, 1721; m. Abigail ———; d. 1748.

18. RICHARD<sup>3</sup> EVERETT, by wife Mary, had ch.:—(48) *Joshua*,<sup>4</sup> b. Dec. 14, 1709; m. 1st, Margaret Avery, who d. Mar. 3, 1755; m. 2d, Patience ———; d. Aug. 31, 1786;—(49) *Mary*,<sup>4</sup> b. Dec. 17, 1711; m. Feb. 3, 1737-8, Josiah Maxey of Attleborough;—(50) *Jeremiah*,<sup>4</sup> b. Nov. 12, 1713; m. Rebekah ———;—(51) *Timothy*,<sup>4</sup> b. Oct. 14, 1715;—(52) *Jonathan*,<sup>4</sup>[†] b. Aug. 3, 1717; m. Sept. 5, 1744, Jemima Mann;—(53) *Israel*,<sup>4</sup>[†] b. Dec. 3, 1719; m. Oct. 13, 1743, Sarah Metcalf;—(54) *Bethiah*,<sup>4</sup> b. Nov. 18, 1721; d. Nov. 24, 1722;—(55) *Bethiah*,<sup>4</sup> b. Oct. 7, 1722; m. Apr. 8, 1743, Jonathan Day;—(56) *Hannah*,<sup>4</sup> b. Dec. 4, 1725;—(57) *Abigail*,<sup>4</sup> b. Dec. 3, 1727.

21. SAMUEL<sup>3</sup> EVERETT, by wife Mary, had ch.:—(58) *Isaac*,<sup>4</sup>;—(59) *Judith*,<sup>4</sup> m. ——— Heardop;—(60) *Mary*,<sup>4</sup> m. ——— Bennett.

22. ISAAC<sup>3</sup> EVERETT, by wife Mary, had ch.:—(61) *Samuel*,<sup>4</sup>[†] b. Feb. 21, 1710-11; m. Margaret ———;

By wife Elizabeth, had ch.:—(62) *Mary*,<sup>4</sup> b. Jan. 25, 1728-29;—(63) *Elizabeth*,<sup>4</sup> b. Jan. 14, 1731-32; m. Aug. 31, 1755, James Wetherbee;—(64) *Isaac*,<sup>4</sup> b. July 21, 1734.

24. BENJAMIN<sup>3</sup> EVERETT, by wife Bethiah, had child:—(65) *Rebecca*,<sup>4</sup> b. Jan. 27, 1712-13.

26. JOSIAH<sup>3</sup> EVERETT, who emigrated to Conn., had a son:—(66) *Josiah*,<sup>4</sup>[†] b. Aug. 5, O. S. 1710, at Guilford, Conn.

33. JOSEPH<sup>4</sup> EVERETT, by wife Hannah, had ch.:—(67) *John*,<sup>5</sup> b. Jan. 3, 1728; m. 1760, Mary Smith;—(68) *Hannah*,<sup>5</sup> b. Nov. 1, 1730; m. Aug. 5, 1760, Nathan Clark, jr.;—(69) *Joseph*,<sup>5</sup> b. Feb. 10, 1732-3; \* m. Keziah Ware of Wrentham;—(70) *James*,<sup>5</sup> b. July 23, 1735; d. unm. probably before 1774, as no mention is made of him or his heirs, in settling the estate;—(71) *Jesse*,<sup>5</sup> b. Aug. 29, 1738; m. Eunice Hartwell of Canton;—(72) *Abigail*,<sup>5</sup> b. Dec. 25, 1740; m. Oct. 9, 1760, Jacob Hewins; d. 1785;—(73) *Catherine*,<sup>5</sup> b. May 20, 1743; m. Aug. 24, 1764, Micah Allen;—(74) *Edward*,<sup>5</sup> b. Oct. 26, 1745;—(75) *Elizabeth*,<sup>5</sup> b. April 8, 1748; m. Isaac Dean of Mansfield, b. May 8, 1734, d. Nov. 22, 1803;—(76) *Oliver*,<sup>5</sup>[†] b. Apr. 11, 1750; m. Sept. 19,† 1773, Susanna Capen; d. July 28, 1827.

34. EBENEZER<sup>4</sup> EVERETT, by wife Joanna, had ch.:—(77) *Ebenezer*,<sup>5</sup> b. Oct. 7, 1734; m. Dec. 16, 1756, Abigail Bacon; d. Oct. 1, 1808;—(78) *John*,<sup>5</sup> b. June 1, 1736, in Foxboro'; m. 1st, Mar. 5, 1761, Abigail Nicholson; m. 2d, Melatiah Metcalf; d. Mar. 25, 1799;—(79) *Asa*,<sup>5</sup> b. June 4, 1738; m. Eleanor Fuller; d. June 4, 1829;—(80) *Andrew*,<sup>5</sup> b.

\* One record says Feb. 1, 1733; another says Feb. 10, 1732.

† One record says Nov. 15, 1773.





June 3, 1741; m. Mary Smith; d. Mar. 25, 1813;—(81) *Joanna*,<sup>s</sup> b. Mar. 4, 1743-44; d. Sept. 1, 1813;—(82) *Phinehas*,<sup>s</sup> b. Sept. 1, 1745; m. ——— Clapp; d. May 27, 1813;—(83) *Aaron*,<sup>s</sup> b. June 5, 1748; m. 1st, Abigail Holbrook; m. 2d, Chloe Holbrook; m. 3d, Eunice Guild; d. Apr. 17, 1824;—(84) *Moses*,<sup>s</sup> b. July 15, 1750; H. U. 1771; m. 1st, Nov. 24, 1774, Lucy Balch, who d. 1778; m. 2d, Joanna Bird, who d. 1783; m. 3d, Dec. 28, 1784, Hannah (Clapp) Gardner; d. Mar. 25, 1813;—(85) *Oliver*,<sup>s</sup>[†] b. June 11, 1752; H. U. 1779; m. Nov. 6, 1787, Lucy, dau. of Alexander S. Hill of Philadelphia; d. Nov. 19, 1802.

**37.** ELEAZER<sup>4</sup> EVERETT, by wife Judith, had ch.:—(86) *Mehitable*,<sup>s</sup> b. May 19, 1736; d. in infancy;—(87) *Judith*,<sup>s</sup> b. June 18, 1738; m. Sept. 16, 1762, Joseph Wight, jr.;—(88) *Eleazer*,<sup>s</sup> b. July 12, 1740; d. June 22, 1759;—(89) *Mehitable*,<sup>s</sup> b. Sept. 28, 1742;—(90) *Lois*,<sup>s</sup> b. Mar. 17, 1744-5; m. ——— Smith;—(91) *Nathaniel*,<sup>s</sup> b. July 19, 1747;—(92) *Melariah*,<sup>s</sup> b. Jan. 22, 1749-50;—m. ——— Fales;—(93) *Sarah*,<sup>s</sup> b. Aug. 5; 1752;—(94) *Abel*,<sup>s</sup> b. Feb. 18, 1756.

By wife Bethiah had child:—(95) *Eleazer*,<sup>s</sup> b. Apl. 25, 1761.

**38.** EDWARD<sup>4</sup> EVERETT, by wife Mary, had ch.:—(96) *Edward*,<sup>s</sup> b. Dec. 9, 1739;—(97) *Mary*,<sup>s</sup> b. Dec. 10, 1739; d. in infancy;—(98) *Mary*,<sup>s</sup> b. June 29, 1741;—(99) *Abigail*,<sup>s</sup> b. Apr. 9, 1743;—(100) *David*,<sup>s</sup> b. Apr. 10, 1745;—(101) *Hannah*,<sup>s</sup> b. Apr. 10, 1745.

**42.** WILLIAM<sup>4</sup> EVERETT, by wife Mary, had ch.:—(102) *William*,<sup>s</sup> b. Dec. 22, 1728; d. in infancy;—(103) *William*,<sup>s</sup> b. Apr. 9, 1730; m. Aug. 30, 1750, Sarah Clap of Walpole;—(104) *Mary*,<sup>s</sup> b. Jan. 25, 1732;—(105) *Josiah*,<sup>s</sup> b. Oct. 17, 1733; m. Oct. 14, 1756, Jane Alexander;—(106) *Elizabeth*,<sup>s</sup> b. Dec. 14, 1735;—(107) *Sybil*,<sup>s</sup> b. Oct. 18, 1737; d. Jan. 15, 1742;—(108) *David*,<sup>s</sup> b. Jan. 15, 1740; d. Jan. 2, 1742;—(109) *Desire*,<sup>s</sup> b. Aug. 12, 1742.

**47.** PETER<sup>4</sup> EVERETT, by wife Abigail, had ch.:—(110) *Abigail*,<sup>s</sup> b. Sept. 4, 1745;—(111) *Peter*,<sup>s</sup> b. Apr. 5, 1747.

**52.** JONATHAN<sup>4</sup> EVERETT, by wife Jemima, had ch.:—(112) *Hannah*,<sup>s</sup>;—(113) *Jemima*,<sup>s</sup>;—(114) *Susanna*,<sup>s</sup> m. George Mann;—(115) *John*,<sup>s</sup> b. Apr. 20, 1754;—(116) *Dr. Abijah*,<sup>s</sup> b. Apr. 29, 1756;—(117) *Eunice*,<sup>s</sup> b. Apl. 15, 1758; d. in infancy;—(118) *Eunice*,<sup>s</sup> b. Aug. 1, 1559; m. S. Bigbee;—(119) *Daniel*,<sup>s</sup> b. June 22, 1761; m. Eunice Hawes;—(120) *Timothy*,<sup>s</sup> b. Nov. 7, 1763;—(121) *Tryphena*,<sup>s</sup> b. Aug. 26, 1764;—(122) *Melariah*,<sup>s</sup> b. Aug. 6, 1767.

**53.** ISRAEL<sup>4</sup> EVERETT, by wife Sarah, had ch.:—(123) *Israel*,<sup>s</sup> b. Oct. 13, 1744;—(124) *Nathaniel*,<sup>s</sup> b. Dec. 1, 1745;—(125) *Ebenezer*,<sup>s</sup> b. Sept. 26, 1747;—(126) *Sarah*,<sup>s</sup> b. July 22, 1751;—(127) *Richard*,<sup>s</sup> b. Apr. 17, 1753;—(128) *Mary*,<sup>s</sup> b. Jan. 9, 1755;—(129) *Joseph*,<sup>s</sup> b. Jan. 7, 1757;—(130) *Aaron*,<sup>s</sup> b. Nov. 18, 1759.

**61.** SAMUEL<sup>4</sup> EVERETT, by wife Margaret, had ch.:—(131) *Margaret*,<sup>s</sup> b. Dec. 31, 1738;—(132) *Samuel*,<sup>s</sup> b. Apr. 3, 1741;—(133) *Mary*,<sup>s</sup> b. May 12, 1744;—(134) *Rebecca*,<sup>s</sup> b. July 26, 1747;—(135) *Sybil*,<sup>s</sup> b. June 5, 1750;—(136) *Isaac*,<sup>s</sup> b. Jan. 11, 1754;—(137) *Elizabeth*,<sup>s</sup> b. Jan. 11, 1754.

**66.** JOSIAH<sup>4</sup> EVERETT, had children:—(138) *Elihu*,<sup>s</sup> b. March 5, O. S., 1741; d. Oct. 25, 1759, unm;—(139) *Mary*,<sup>s</sup> b. Feb. 13, O. S.,



1743; d. Mar. 9, 1760;—(140) *Aaron*,<sup>5</sup> b. Apr. 3, O. S., 1745; d. Dec. 4, 1761;—(141) *Rev. Noble*,<sup>5</sup> b. Mar. 3, O. S., 1747; d. Dec. 30, 1819;—(142) *Josiah*,<sup>5</sup> b. Feb. 27, O. S., 1749; m. 1st, Esther Hinman, who d. childless; m. 2d, Feb. 23, 1785, Nelly Pease, who d. Nov. 2, 1791; m. 3d, Oct. 12, 1794, Hannah Butler; d. Feb. 5, 1829;—(143) *Hannah*,<sup>5</sup> b. Jan. 1, N. S., 1751; d. Aug. 3, 1826;—(144) *Diana*,<sup>5</sup> b. Feb. 14, 1753; d. Dec. 11, 1843;—(145) *Andrew*,<sup>5</sup> b. July 31, 1755; d. Jan. 31, 1835;—(146) *Mabel*,<sup>5</sup> b. July 31, 1755; d. Feb. 24, 1804;—(147) *Amelia*,<sup>5</sup> b. May 14, 1757; d. Oct. 22, 1843.

**76.** OLIVER<sup>5</sup> EVERETT, by wife Susannah, had ch.:—(148) *Hannah*,<sup>6</sup> b. Aug. 11, 1774; m. Nov. 1794, Benjamin Reynolds of Sharon; d. Dec. 3, 1848;—(149) *Oliver*,<sup>6</sup> b. Aug. 19, 1776; m. 1st, Hannah Stover; m. 2d, Widow (Bartlett) Bartol; d. Dec. 21, 1843;—(150) *Otis*,<sup>6</sup> [†] b. Oct. 17, 1778; m. 1st, May 24, 1801, Hannah Ross, who d. Aug. 30, 1804; m. 2d, Feb. 18, 1806, Elizabeth Hurd, who d. May 26, 1822; m. 3d, Jan. 29, 1829, Lucretia Gore, who d. July 23, 1832; m. 4th, Nov. 21, 1843, Widow (Doolittle) Lord; d. Jan. 4, 1849;—(151) *Moses*,<sup>6</sup> b. Dec. 26, 1780; m. Nov. 8, 1810, Elizabeth Gore; d. Mar. 11, 1845;—(152) *Aaron*,<sup>6</sup> b. Jan. 2, 1783, in Sharon; m. Feb. 22, 1807, Sarah M'cKindry of Canton; living (1860) in Boston, Mass.;—(153) *Susan*,<sup>6</sup> b. Feb. 23, 1785; m. 1813, Nathaniel Kimball of Goffstown, N. H.; d. Apr. 16, 1858;—(154) *Elizabeth*,<sup>6</sup> b. Jan. 9, 1788; m. 1, May 9, 1809, Ebenezer Tisdale, who d. Aug. 31, 1811; m. 2, Apr. 16, 1818, Samuel Tolman; living (1860) in Boston, Mass.;—(155) *Joseph*,<sup>6</sup> b. Sept. 14, 1790; d. May 18, 1794.

**85.** OLIVER<sup>5</sup> EVERETT, by wife Lucy, had ch.:—(156) *Oliver*,<sup>6</sup> b. in Boston, 1789; m. Feb. 17, 1811, Anne Vincent, widow of Dr. Joseph Gardner;—(157) *Hon. Alexander Hill*,<sup>6</sup> b. in Boston, Mar. 19, 1791; m. Sept. 1816, Lucretia O. Peabody; d. May 29, 1847;—(158) *Lucy*,<sup>6</sup> [†] b. Oct. 17, 1792; m. Aug. 6, 1811, Francis S. Durivage;—(159) *Hon. Edward*,<sup>6</sup> [†] b. Apr. 11, 1794; m. Feb. 8, 1822, Charlotte Gorham Brooks, [Ante, p. 85];—(160) *Sarah Preston*,<sup>6</sup> [†] b. Sept. 5, 1796; m. Sept. 5, 1816, Hon. Nathan Hale;—(161) *Thomas Huse*,<sup>6</sup> b. Feb. 6, 1798; m. Elizabeth Dowe and Mary Ann Kimball;—(162) *John*,<sup>6</sup> b. 1800; d. Feb. 12, 1826, unm.;—(163) *Enoch Huse*,<sup>6</sup> b. in Boston, 1803; d. 1827, unm.

**150.** OTIS<sup>6</sup> EVERETT, by wife Hannah, had ch.:—(164) *Hannah*,<sup>7</sup> b. July 13, 1804; d. in infancy;—(165) *Otis*,<sup>7</sup> b. June 5, 1803; m. Oct. 25, 1827, Elizabeth L. Blake;—(166) *Hannah Ross*,<sup>7</sup> b. Aug. 18, 1804; d. Sept. 29, 1805.

By wife Elizabeth had ch.:—(167) *Rebecca Lepington*,<sup>7</sup> b. June 13, 1807; m. Dec. 4, 1828, Henry Curtis of Boston;—(168) *Catherine Elizabeth*,<sup>7</sup> b. Aug. 17, 1808; d. May 6, 1809;—(169) *John Hurd*,<sup>7</sup> b. Jan. 16, 1810; unm.;—(170) *Rev. Oliver C.*,<sup>7</sup> [†] b. Aug. 20, 1811; H. U., 1832; m. May 25, 1837, Betsey W. Weld, dau. of Daniel Weld, Esq., of Boston;—(171) *Hannah Elizabeth*,<sup>7</sup> b. Jan. 15, 1813; m. Sept. 11, 1833, John D. Weld of Boston; d. June 22, 1856;—(172) *Mary Russell*,<sup>7</sup> b. Dec. 24, 1814; m. Nov. 21, 1833, Samuel S. Curtis; d. Nov. 18, 1853;—(173) *Susan Capen*,<sup>7</sup> b. Jan. 2, 1817; m. Jan. 2, 1838, John A. Richardson; d. Oct. 4, 1844;—(174) *Anne Foster*,<sup>7</sup> b. Nov. 6, 1820; m. June 9, 1842, Alfred H. Sumner.

By wife Lucretia had:—(175) *Lucretia Gore*,<sup>7</sup> b. July 15, 1832; m. Nov. 13, 1856, Arthur E. French.





**158.** FRANCIS S. DURIVAGE, by wife Lucy,\* had ch.:—(176) *Francis Alexander*, m. Almira Aldworth;—(177) *Oliver Everett*, m. Cordelia Dyke;—(178) *John*;—(179) *Robert*, d. 1856.

**159.** HON. EDWARD<sup>6</sup> EVERETT, by wife, Charlotte G., had ch.:—(180) *Anne Gorham*, d. 1845;—(181) *Charlotte Brooks*, m. Lieut. Henry A. Wise, United States Navy;—(182) *Edward Brooks*, m. Helen Adams;—(183) *Sidney Brooks*;—(184) *William*.

**160.** HON. NATHAN HALE, by wife, Sarah Preston, had ch.:—(185) *Sarah Everett*, d. 1851;—(186) *Nathan*;—(187) *Lucretia Peabody*;—(188) Rev. *Edward Everett*, Pastor of the South Congregational Church, Boston, m. Emily Baldwin Perkins;—(189) *Alexander*, d. 1826;—(190) *Susan*, d. 1833;—(191) *Alexander*, d. 1850;—(192) Hon. *Charles*;—(193) *Susan*;—(194) *Jane*.

**170.** REV. OLIVER C. EVERETT, by wife, Betsey Williams, had ch.:—(195) *Oliver Weld*, d. 1841;—(196) *Edward Franklin*;—(197) *Moses Williams*, d. 1856;—(198) *Oliver Hurd*.

### THE ELIOT TOMB AT ROXBURY.

In Mr. Dillaway's valuable "History of the Grammar School or the Free School of 1645 in Roxbury," recently published, there is a notice of this tomb, which is described as "belonging to the First Church" in Roxbury.\* As this place of sepulture is of considerable historical interest, as it involves somewhat the family history of the APOSTLE ELIOT, the whole history is here given in full, as it appears on the Roxbury Town Records.

It appears that JOHN BOWLES claimed it as the property of "himself and family as the descendants of the Rev. Mr. JOHN ELIOT;" that the Town also claimed it, and that "Depositions had been taken upon both sides, in perpetuam rei memoriam;" and that he proposed a writ of ejectment, or a reference, for a final issue of the matter.

An obituary notice of Mr. Bowles, from the *Boston News Letter* of April 14, 1737, is reprinted in the Register, vol. 2, page 192.

The following is a copy of his proposal:—

#### *The Memorial of Maj'r John Bowles:*

To the Town of Roxbury, at their Anniversary Meeting on March 7th 1725-6. Gentlemen.

Whereas sometime Controversy hath arisen between You the said Town of Roxbury and myself; both at the Anniversary Meeting in March last, as also in divers meetings since, with Reference to ye Right of the Tomb in which my Predecessors are Interred, and Depositions have been taken upon both sides, in perpetuam rei memoriam;—These therefore are earnestly to Request of you that you would please to choose a Committee, as in your Wisdom shall seem fit, either to Prosecute me in the Law by a writt of Ejectment, now while the witnesses on both sides are living, or in any other way that you shall think proper; that so the matter in Con-

\* See also an account of it in Reg. for January, p. 50. On p. 51, George Bowen should read *William*.



troversy may be put upon its right Basis ; or if the Town are desirous that it should not come into the Law that they will at this meeting appoint any three or five Judicious men in any of the neighboring towns to hear the matter and to make a finall Determination of it ; That is to say, Whether the Town or myself and Family, as the Descendants of the Rev. Mr. John Eliot, as we have been at a Considerable Charge both in the Erecting as well as repairing s'd Tomb, I say which, whether the Town or my Family have the most Just right to said Tomb. I will readily comply with the determination of said men, and it shall be a final issue of the matter. I earnestly desire of the Town, since the whole Town are concerned in this affair, that they would not any of them withdraw themselves from the meeting till the short Request I ask of the Town shall be debated ; and in so doing they will oblige him who hath readily served them.

JOHN BOWLES.

The Town responded as follows :—

“ In Answer to the Memorial of Maj'r John Bowles, Directed to the Town of Roxbury at their Annual Meeting on March 7th 1725-6 Concerning a Tomb in Controversy &c. *Voted* That three persons of the Neighboring Towns, Judicious and Indifferent men, be Nominated and Chosen and Desired with Two others of Maj'r Bowles' Choosing of Like Judgement (If he see good to Choose such Persons) to Make a Final Determination On this matter.

*Voted* that Jonathan Remington, Daniel Oliver, Esqrs. and Mr. Oxenbridge Thatcher be the Three Persons Chosen by the Town, and that the Selectmen notify the Gentlemen hereof ; and take Care for their Reception and procure the necessary Papers and Vouchers on the Towns behalf, before the said Gentlemen, to Prove the Towns right to the Tomb.

The above Votes passed in the General Town meeting the First Monday in March 1725-6. Attested pr

WILLIAM DUDLEY, Esq.  
Moderator as on File.”

A part of the evidence before the referees, was recorded and reads thus :—

“ Roxbury, May 10th, 1725. We the subscribers testifie that about thirty-nine years past 'T was Reported in this Town that Mr. William Bowen Brother to Mr. Henery Bowen Late of Roxbury was taken By Turks and it was proposed to ye Congregation met in Roxbury, A Contribution for his Redemption and the people went Generally to the publick box, young and oald, but before ye money Could answer the end for which ye Congregation Intended it, the people of this place were informed that Mr. William Bowen was dead and the money that the town had Given for his Redemption, (or the like sum) was returned To ye Congregation again and put into the hands of Deacon Gyles Person (as we were informed) About the same time Good oald Mrs. Eliot lay at the point of death, it was then Agreed upon by our heads and Leader, with the Consent of others that the aboves'd Contribution money should be Improved to Build a Tomb for the town to inter their Ministers, as occasion should require and that oald Mrs. Eliot, For the grate service she had done for the town should be Put into s'd Tombe, Robert Sharp Certain, and we think Nathaniel Wilson were Employed by the Deacons Person and Garey and *others Concerned* to build s'd Tombe : But before The Tombe was finished the good oald gentlewoman Was dead and the first the town





admitted into s'd Tombe. Some months after Mr. Benjamin Eliot died, he had Preached and Expounded the word of God to us a long time, and the Town admitted him into said Tomb.

"About three or four years after, our Rever'd Father Mr. John Eliot left us [20th May 1690, aged 86] and the Town Layed him in s'd Tombe and the tenth of last January our Rever'd Pastor Mr. Thomas Walter Died and the Town at their own Charge interred him in the Tomb belonging to the Town—we heare there are divers others put into s'd Tomb, but we never knew by what right or order. her

William Heath, Martha ~~×~~ Gary.  
mark

Roxbury, 7th day of June, 1725.

Capt. William Heath made oath to the Truth of the above written document before us the subscribers two of his Majesties Justices of the peace and one of the Quorum—this done in perpetuam rei memoriam.

PAUL DUDLEY,  
SAMUEL SEWALL Jun'r.

"Samuel Weld of about seventy years of age" testified that he remembered that "one Sharp and Wilson Built said Tomb."

Upon this, and other evidence not preserved, the referees made the following report:—

We the subscribers being appointed agreeable to a Vote of the Town of Roxbury dated March 7th, 1725-6, to issue a difference between said Town and Maj'r John Bowles one of the descendants of Mrs. Ann Eliot wife of the Rev. Mr. John Eliot late of Roxbury deceased, Relating to ye Improvement of a Tomb wherein the s'd Mrs. Eliot was Interred:— Having met at Roxbury for that purpose on the Tenth of this Instant May; after a full hearing and examining Evidences on both sides: And finding the Original of this Controversy to be of Ancient date, and no Record appearing to give any light into the affair and the witnesses apparently Contradictory one to another, we find it difficult to determine to whom the Tomb in Right belongs: And inasmuch as it is evident that the greatest part of the Money by which the Tomb was built was raised by a Public Contribution in s'd Town, and designed for a pious use: It is our Opinion that the s'd town of Roxbury have the use of the said Tomb for the Interment of their Ministers only from time to time—and inasmuch as the descendants of the said Mrs. Ann Eliot were at some part of the charge in Building and *have since kept it in repair and always have improved it as they have had occasion for the burying their dead without any molestation*; We are further of opinion that the Descendants of the s'd Eliot have right to improve it in Burying their Dead also, from time to time, as they shall have occasion—and that the Charge arising for the Repairing said Tomb for the future be equally born by the said town of Roxbury and the Descendants of said Mrs. Eliot.

Daniel Oliver,  
Jon'a Remington,  
Oxenbridge Thacher,  
Henry Dering,  
Daniel Henchman.

Boston, May 12th, 1726.

This was "ordered to be put on record, by the selectmen, Sept. 12th, 1726."



When Richard Baxter lay, as he supposed, dying in his bed, he received a copy of Cotton Mather's Life of Eliot. He said, "I knew much of Mr. Eliot's opinions by many letters I had from him. There was no man on earth whom I honored above him. I am now dying, I hope as he did."

The first entry on the record of the 'Marages of the Inhabitation of Roxbury' is that of 'Mr. John Eliot and Hanna Mumford, September 4, 1632.'

Rev. John Danforth wrote a poem 'on the death of Mrs. Anne Eliot, the virtuous consort of Rev. John Eliot, first minister of Roxbury, who exchanged worlds March 24, 1687, in the 84th year of her age.' To which are added 'verses to the memory of Mr. John Eliot, teacher to the church of Christ in Roxbury, and a propagator of the Gospel among the Indians in New England, who rested from his labours May 20, 1690, Æt. 86.' Dr. Cotton Mather thus wrote of her: 'This wife of his youth lived with him until she became to him also the staff of his age; and she left him not until about three or four years before his own departure to those heavenly regions, where they now together see light. She was a woman very eminent, both for holiness and usefulness, and she excelled most of the daughters that have done vertuously. Her name was Anne, and gracious was her nature. God made her a rich blessing, not only to her family, but also to her neighbourhood; and when at last she died, I heard and saw her aged husband, who else very rarely wept, yet now with tears over the coffin, before the good people, a vast confluence of which were come to her funeral, say, *Here lies my dear, faithful, pious, prudent, prayerful wife; I shall go to her, and she not return to me.*'

Mrs. Sigourney's "Examples of Life and Death" contains a sketch of Mrs. Eliot's character and life. \*\*\*

---

"It is nicely taken Notice of, by some of our curious Inquirers, that at Lancaster, there is one Mr. John Sawyer of that Place, who has had by one Wife (at eight single Births, and four double ones) no less than sixteen Children in seventeen Years; one to every two Years, from the time of her being five Years old. By which some of our learned in Arithmetick, may possibly calculate the present Age of this fruitful Mother in our Israel: her four last Children were born within the compass of one Year and ten Months; and if her Faculty continues as long as some have boasted of, she has a considerable Chance of being the Mother of no less than Eight and Twenty more and an half."—*News Letter*, 1742, March 4.

---

"Extract of a Letter dated St. George's, at the Eastward, May 22, 1758.

"This Day at Twelve o'Clock a Whaleboat came up from Maduncock, with the melancholly News of the Indians falling upon the Inhabitants there this Morning half an Hour after Sun-rise; they killed and scalped Mr. Bradford, his Wife, and Mr. Mill's Wife, and kill'd her Child; two of Bradford's Boys they carried off, Prisoners; wounded one of his Daughters, and a Boy of Mills's, dangerously: The People hearing the Indians yell, got out and prevented their killing any more: One Child in the House escaped by crawling under a Bed."—*News Letter*, 1758, June 1.





## RECORDS OF FALMOUTH (NOW PORTLAND) ME.

[Continued from p. 148.]

*Intentions of Marriage, from the Records of the Town of Falmouth.  
Alphabetically arranged.*

Tom. Applewhite with Mary Rofe, servants to Capt. Dom Jordan, Nov. 20, 1737. Joshua Ayers with Mary Cole, both of Falmouth, Feb. 15, 1740-41. Simon Armstrong with Mary Cocks, both of F., Nov. 14, 1745. Samuel Atwood with Mary Randall, both of F., July 17, 1748. John Anderson with Jane Roberts, both of F., Nov. 13, 1748. Thomas Ayer with Bathsheba Small, both of F., Dec. 29, 1749. David Alden of Duxbury with Eliz. Thorndike of F., Nov. 10, 1750. Abm. Anderson of New Marblehead with Anna Cloutman of Gorham, Dec. 30, 1752. Moses Akers of Falmouth with Hannah Bracket Moshir of Gorham, Nov. 15, 1753. John Armstrong with Lucy Cocks, Dec. 23, 1755. Thomas Armstrong with Emma Loveit, widow, July 2, 1756; married by Rev. Clark, Aug. 18. Austin Alden with Salome Lombard, both of Gorham, Sept. 20, 1756. Solomon Avery with Lydia Trott, Dec. 2, 1757. John Atkins, resident in Falmouth, with Ellinor Lamb, Dec. 22, 1758. Edwards Avery with Jane Hows, Oct. 6, 1759. Moses Adams with Susannah Merrill, June 22, 1761. Elijah Allen of Harpswell, with Bethiah Frieze, (married March 4,) Jan. 26, 1762. Zacheus Allen with Patience Carle, married Jan. 19, 1763, Dec. 10, 1762. James Avery with Eliz. Witham, Oct. 27, 1735.

Anthony Bracket with Sarah Knight, Dec. 22, 1733. Barber Hugh with Mary Bean, May, 1736. Samuel Bean of Exeter with Rachel Tuck of Falmouth, July 17, 1736. Penuel Barton of Falmouth with Mary Burnell of North Yarmouth, Oct. 13, 1736. Wm. Bucknam with Ann Pots, Jan. 15, 1736-7. Elisha Baker of N. Yarmouth with Sarah Wilson of Falmouth, Aug. 27, 1737. George Butler with Mary Clark, Oct. 8, 1738. John Boswell with Mary Garland, April 14, 1739. John Baker of Boston with Susannah Bracket of Falmouth, Jan. 20, 1739-40. Zachariah Bracket with Mary Ross, Sept. 16, 1741. John Bayley of Falmouth with Jane Curtill of Gorham, Sept. 27, 1741. Thomas Berry of Brunswick with Bathsheba Atwood of Falmouth, Dec. 13, 1741. Zachariah Bracket with Judith Sawyer, Nov. 7, 1742. Jos. Brown of N. Yarmouth with Sarah Stubbs of Falmouth, Dec. 26, 1742. John Bodge of Falmouth with Rebecca Chute of N. Marblehead, Aug. 7, 1743. Abm. Bracket with Joanna Springer, 1743. Thomas Bracket with Mary Snow, March 11, 1744. Joshua Bracket with Esther Cocks, Dec. 9, 1744. Joseph Binney with Eliz. Pearson, Feb. 16, 1745. Solomon Bragdon of Scarboro' with Deborah Jordan of Falmouth, Feb. 16, 1745. Jonathan Berry with Eleanor Nason, July 20, 1745. John Brown with Abigail Gustin, April 20, 1746. George Bartel of Falmouth with Hannah Allen of N. Yarm., Sept. 27, 1745. Jos. Bayley, Jr. with Mrs. Mercy Cocks, May 22, 1748. Joseph Bayley with Tabitha Moody, (married by J. Fox, Nov. 2,) Oct. 16, 1748. John Bayley with Jane Bradey, June 3, 1749. Joseph Barber with Eliza Goodridge, March 15, 1759. Robert Barton with Ruth Small, Oct. 20, 1759. James Briant with Hannah Stevens, Nov. 4, 1759. Peter Babb with Anna Haskell, Dec. 29, 1759. Jesse Brown with Lydia Smith, Aug. 4, 1760. Josiah Baker with Sunnah[?] Gibbs, Oct. 17, 1760.



Robert Burnell with Hannah Purmery, Nov. 26, 1760. Wm. Bucknam, Jr. with Mary Buxton, July 13, 1761. John Burnham with Abigail Stickney, March 12, 1762. Cornelius Buckston of N. Yarmouth with Lydia Bucknam of Falmouth, April 29, 1762. Theophilus Bradbury with Sarah Jones, June 29, 1762. Thomas Brackett with Jane Hall, Oct. 30, 1762. James Barton with Lydia Ingersoll, Nov. 27, 1762. Wm. Burns of Muscangus with Mary Maxwell of Falmouth, Dec. 13, 1762. Zachariah Harrison Brazier with Sarah Gustine, Dec. 3, 1759. Edward Butler with Abigail Merrill, Jan. 14, 1763. Jona. Brown with Mary Brown of Gloucester, Oct. 6, 1750. Peter Babb with Ann Haskell, married by Mr. Smith, Jan. 24, 1760. Josiah Baker with Susannah Gibbs, m. by Mr. Smith, Nov. 13, 1760. Robert Burnell with Hannah Purmery, m. by Mr. Smith, March 2, 1761. John Burnham with Abigail Stickney, m. by Mr. Smith, April 1, 1762. Theophilus Bradbury with Sarah Jones, m. by Mr. Smith, Aug. 26, 1762. Thomas Brackett with Jane Hall, m. by Mr. Smith, Dec. 9, 1762. John Barbour, Jr. with Susannah Wilson, m. by Mr. Smith, Aug. 18, 1763. Jeremiah Berry with Burdet, June 7, 1764. Patrick Berry with Christiana Strawsin, March 31, 1750. Benjamin Blackstone, Jr. with Eleanor Phipps, Nov. 23, 1750. Aaron Bickford with Abigail Jordan, July 13, 1751. Anthony Brackett, Jr. with Abigail Chapman, Sept. 14, 1751. Barnabas Bangs with Lorahamah Elwell, Sept. 14, 1751. Thomas Bangs of Falmouth with Mehitable Stone of Harwich, Sept. 14, 1751. Abrm. Briant with Susannah Trefeathenie, Dec. 12, 1751. Benjamin Brown with Mary Hunnewell, Oct. 13, 1752. Eben. Buxton with Eliz. Grant, Nov. 24, 1752. George Berry, Jr. with Sarah Stickney, Feb. 3, 1753. John Blake with Dorothy Merrill, May 25, 1753. Moses Bechinah with Sarah Poland, Nov. 9, 1753. Moses Blanchard with Sarah Pain, Sept. 23, 1754. Samuel Bradbury with Abigail Sawyer, Nov. 2, 1754. James Brown with Sarah Mustard, Feb. 1, 1755. John Briant of Biddeford with Hannah Crocket of Falmouth, Jan. 26, 1756. Joshua Bickford, resident in Falmouth, with Abigail Wyman, May 29, 1756. John Burnell of Pearisontown with Eliz. Freeman of Falmouth, Sept. 6, 1756. Anthony Brackett with Keranhappuck Hicks, widow, Nov. 5, 1756. Wm. Bolton of N. Marblehead with Rachel Haskell of Falmouth, Nov. 11, 1756. Robert Bartin with Lydia Brown, Dec. 25, 1756. Moses Blanchard with Mary Barton, April 1, 1758. Mainwaring Beal, Jr. of York with Lydia Welsh of Falmouth, Sept. 22, 1758. Jacob Brown with Eliza Jackson, Oct. 21, 1758. Joshua Boynton with Rachel Pennell, married by Mr. Smith, June 18, 1764. Antho. Brackett, Jr. with Abigail Lunt, m. by Mr. Smith, Aug. 29, 1764. Thomas Bradbury with Hannah Freeman, m. by Mr. Smith, Sept. 18, 1764. Obadiah Berry with Lucy Tory, m. by Mr. Smith, Dec. 6, 1764. Wyman Bradbury with Mary Butman, m. by Mr. Smith, Feb. 27, 1766. Adnah Bangs with Rebecca Mayo, m. by Mr. Smith, July 28, 1766. James Booker with Hannah Cobb, m. by Mr. Smith, Nov. 5, 1766. Josiah Berry with Thankful Butler, m. by Mr. Smith, Dec. 16, 1766. Wm. Brown with Eliz. Hovey, m. by Mr. Smith, Oct. 1767. Wm. Black with Ruth Welch, m. by Mr. Smith, Nov. 28, 1773. Wm. Barr with Eliz. Greely, m. by Mr. Smith, Jan. 5, 1774.

James Cocks with Hannah Champion, April 11, 1754. Timo. Crocker with Hannah Musene, [?] both of Gorham, Nov. 16, 1751. Wm. Cresey with Sarah Moor, Jan. 25, 1755. Lemuel Cox with Martha Stevens, May 24, 1755. Bartholomew Couch with Lydia Ray, Aug. 27, 1755. Rich-





ard Crockett with Eliz. Roberts, Nov. 14, 1755. Phillip Cough with Eliz. Shimmell, (wid. mar. by Rev. Clark, Dec. 28,) Dec. 14, 1756. Nathan Cobb of Falmouth with Hannah Johnson of York, March 27, 1757. Joshua Crockett with Hannah Babb, July 8, 1757. Thomas Curtis with Mary York, May 8, 1758. Richard Codman, resident in Falmouth, with Ann Jones, June 20, 1758. Samuel Cole with Hannah Peabody, July 8, 1758. John Conlay with Hannah Francis, Feb. 15, 1759. Eleazer Chase with Mary Brown, both of N. Marblehead, June 29, 1759. Wm. Cotton, Jr. with Eliza Cobb, July 7, 1759. James Curtis with Rachel Thompson of Brunswick, Nov. 9, 1759. Bartholomew Conant with Hannah Frinks, married March 6, Feb. 15, 1760. John Coffee with Hannah Harley, June 14, 1760. Elisha Cobb with Eliz. March, both of Gorham, Oct. 24, 1760. Dominicus Carman of N. Yarmouth with Eliz. Blackstone of Falmouth, July 11, 1761. Wm. Cotton, Jr. with Lucy Pennell, married Nov. 5, Aug. 15, 1761. John Canley, Jr. with Sarah Swett, Oct. 3, 1761. Thomas Cobb with Sarah Johnson of York, Dec. 10, 1761. Joseph Conant, Jr. with Anna Shackford, married June 10, May 21, 1762. John Crips with Dorothy Grouse, m. Oct. 21, Oct. 2, 1762. John Crandah with Betty Field, m. Oct. 24, Oct. 9, 1762. Smith Woodward Cobb with Abigail Bayley, m. March 6, Jan. 26, 1760. Richard Codman with Sarah Smith, married by Mr. Smith, Feb. 23, 1763. Josiah Cocks with Sarah Cocks, m. by Mr. Smith, Feb. 8, 1765. Benja. Cobb with Mary Tobey, m. by Mr. Smith, Sept. 19, 1765. Ebenr. Cobb with Anna Noyes, m. by Mr. Smith, Sept. 29, 1767. Thomas Child with Mary Freeman, m. by Mr. Smith, Oct. 31, 1772. Benja. Carter with Mary Gooding, m. by Mr. Smith, Sept. 9, 1784. Thomas Cammett with Nabby Snow, m. by Mr. Smith, Nov. 14, 1784. Jacob Clark with Eliz. Barr, m. by Mr. Smith, July 19, 1782. John Clough with Eleanor Selby, m. by Mr. Smith, Nov. 21, 1782. Daniel Cobb with Nabby Manchester, m. by Mr. Smith, July 6, 1783. Dudley Cammett with Eliz. Paine, m. by Mr. Smith, Nov. 11, 1773. Jos. Challice with Jerusha Sawyer, m. by Mr. Smith, Feb. 3, 1764. Wells Coverly with Mary Gordon, m. by Mr. Smith, June 19, 1764.

Robert Dabney of N. Yarmouth with Mary Collier of Falmouth, Aug. 15, 1735. Thomas Doughty with Bial Sibby, Feb. 22, 1736. Reuben Dyer with Mary Stout, Oct. 1, 1737. Ephraim Doan with Dorcas Strout, Sept. 11, 1739. Henry Dyer with Sarah Redily of Truro, Sept. 18, 1739. Jos. Dyer with Hannah Robinson, Feb. 10, 1740. Samuel Dolevor with Mary Mayhew, June 1, 1741. Christopher Dyer with Mary Smalley, July 19, 1741. David Doughty with Sarah Getchell of Bruns., March 14, 1742. Robert Davie of N. Yarmouth with Mary Pittman of Falmouth, June 20, 1742. John Dolevor with Thankful Mayhew, Feb. 11, 1744. Samuel Dyer with Thankful Delano, March 11, 1744. James Doughty with Eliz. Butler, June 2, 1744. James Dyer with Mary Mariner, Nov. 11, 1744. Jos. Driscoe with Mary Small, May 4, 1746. John Dolley with Sarah Goddard, Nov. 8, 1745. Benjamin Doughty with Eliz. Knox, June 12, 1748. Robert Dabney with Bethiah Marchant, Dec. 11, 1748. Micah Dyer with Hannah Mariner, April 8, 1749. Wm. Dyer with Hannah Hagans of Truro, June 26, 1749. Wm. Doliver with Sarah Mayo, Nov. 11, 1749. Jabez Dow with Dorothy Wood, resident at Falmouth, Aug. 11, 1750. Ezra Davis with Hannah Brown, Aug. 18, 1750. Peter Dunbar of Hingham with Rebecca Stubbs of Falm. Sept. 14, 1751. Rowland Davis with Judith Thompson, Oct. 28, 1752. Joseph Dingley



with Mary Jackson, Jan. 4, 1753. Benjamin Davis with Mary Thomas, Feb. 3, 1753. Benjamin Dyer with Abigail Higgins, July 28, 1753. Elisha Douglass, a resident in Falmouth, with Abigail Libby, Oct. 10, 1753. Thomas Dodd with Abigail Blackstone, April 18, 1755. Benjamin Donnell of Narragansett with Eliz. Hodgdon of Gorham, Nov. 1, 1755. Richard Day with Mary Poland, Feb. 6, 1751. Wm. Davis with Jane Proctor, June 22, 1751. John Dolby with Eliz. Hill, (said E. Hill forbid the banns,) July 6, 1757. Samuel Dunn with Sarah Skillings, July 19, 1757. John Dugens with Mary Bayley, Aug. 27, 1757. Jacob Dulmige with Martha Berry, Dec. 3, 1757. Josiah Dunn with Sarah Randall, Jan. 3, 1758. John Dyer with Mary Weeks, Feb. 15, 1758. Isaac Dyer with Jerusha White, Oct. 5, 1758. John Day of N. Yarmouth with Mehitable Blackstone of Falmouth, Nov. 3, 1758. John Duggins with Rose Lynch, Dec. 19, 1758. George Decahe with Mary Woodbury, March 15, 1759. Nathaniel Dunn with Mercy Dyer, July 7, 1759. Reuben Dyer with Mary Thrasher, Sept. 21, 1761. James Dyer with Eliz. Delano, Oct. 16, 1761. John Dyer, Jr. with Dorcas Weeks, Dec. 19, 1761. Wm. Davis with Rebecca Strout, Dec. 29, 1761. Edward Done with Anna Westcott, (married Oct. 21) April 3, 1762. Henry Dyer, Jr. with Betty Simontont Dec. 8, 1762. Archibald Douglass with Mary Knowles, Feb. 19, 1744. Nathaniel Dearing with Dorcas Milk (married by Mr. Smith) Oct. 15, 1764. Rev. Samuel Dean with Eunice Pearson, m. April by Mr. Smith, April 3, 1766. John Dearing with Eunice Milk, married by Mr. Smith, June 8, 1766. Richard Dutton with Eliz. Whitney, married by Mr. Smith, Oct. 8, 1780. James Dwight with Mary Sandford, eldest dau. of T. Sandford, Sept. 20, 1794.

Mr. Stephen Emery with Mrs. Hannah Allen, Oct. 8, 1742. John Elder with Miriam Purington, Oct. 23, 1748. Robert Elder with Ellis Westcott of York, Jan. 25, 1749. Joseph Eaton with Sarah Burnell, Sept. 9, 1751. Wm. Elder with Mary Ackers of Newbury, Sept. 19, 1751. Joshua Eldridge with Rebecca Strout, March 2, 1753. Thomas Edgecomb of Biddeford with Rebecca Robinson of Falmouth, March 21, 1753. Samuel Eldridge with Mary Copson, Nov. 24, 1753. Timothy Eldridge with Abigail Strout, Dec. 25, 1756. Jonathan Elwell with Abigail Horton, Sept. 16, 1760. Isaac Elder with Molly Hunnewell, both of N. Marblehead, Sept. 12, 1761. Stephen Emery with Mehitable Woodbury, Dec. 19, 1761. Isaac Elder with Molly Hunnewell, (married by Mr. Smith,) Oct. 6, 1761.

Ephraim Foster with Mary Melony, July 13, 1735. George Ferguson with Catharine Starrett, Jan. 17, 1736. James Fulton with Mary Ingraham, Feb. 12, 1737. Zachariah Field with Mary Wilson, July 13, 1738. Charles Frost with Hannah Jackson of Kittery, Sept. 17, 1738. Thomas Frank with Bethiah Bosworth, July 17, 1740. John Farrah with Rebecca Chute, both of N. Marblehead, May 3, 1741. John Farrar of N. Marblehead with Hannah Wooster of Falmouth, June 13, 1741. Samuel Fogg of Scarboro' with Rachel Mariner of Falmouth, Dec. 12, 1742. Jonathan Flint with Mary Grant, July 31, 1743. Jabez Fox with Ann Bradbury of York, 1743. Reuben Fogg of Scarboro' with Margaret Elder of Falm. April 8, 1744. Alexander Fosset with Eleanor M'Dudle, Aug. 14, 1748. Wm. Fry with Phebe Suttle, Sept. 4, 1748. Jonathan Fairbanks with Deborah Stout, June 16, 1749. John Fletcher with Hannah Woodsome, Dec. 10, 1749.

(To be Continued.)





## THE HARLOW FAMILY.

[Communicated by THEODORE P. ADAMS, West Newton, Mass.]

Sergt. WILLIAM<sup>1</sup> HARLOW, the ancestor of this family in the United States, was born about 1624; his native place is not known, but as the name of Harlow is undoubtedly English, he was probably born in England, or at least was of English descent.

The first mention of him in this country was in the will of Thomas Hampton, of Sandwich, in March, 1637. He was a witness to this will, and also received property by it; perhaps this Hampton was his relative or guardian, under whose charge he emigrated to America, as he was then but thirteen years of age.

The History of Duxbury mentions him as of Lynn in 1637. If so he remained there but a short time. He first appears at Plymouth in 1638, when he was granted four acres of meadow land, and fined for having three hogs unringed; this is the only time he was fined or brought before a court.

In 1654 he was admitted as a freeman; in 1673 and 1675 he was sent as a deputy from Plymouth to the General Court; and he was a selectman of Plymouth for fifteen years, between 1669 and 1691. He held also various minor town offices, was often on the jury and grand inquest. He appears to have been a respectable, trustworthy man, and during the twenty years immediately preceding his death he was one of the most prominent and public-spirited citizens of Plymouth.

He was a cooper by trade, an occupation which has been followed by many of his descendants to the present time. It is evident that he was a member of the church, from the church records, where he is mentioned several times.

He died Aug. 26, 1691, aged 67 years, and his estate was settled by the county court, as follows:—

"Plymouth, Sept. 18, 1691. At a County court.

In reference to the settlement of the estate of William Harlow late of Plymouth deceased this court do order that his four sons, Samuel, William, Nathaniel, and Benjamin, according to our law shall have all his lands, the eldest to have a double portion thereof saving to his widow her dower or thirds thereof during her life.

And after the debts are paid or allowed for and the widows thirds thereof offered to her all the remainder of the goods and Chattels shall be equally divided amongst his seven daughters having[?] to what she or any of them have already had of their father's estate."

Attest Samuel Sprague clerk.

The inventory of his estate, taken Sept. 12, 1691, amounted to £234, 16s, 11d, was as follows:—

"An inventory of the estate of William Harlow senior late of Plymouth deceased that was taken and appraised by us whose names are here-unto subscribed on the 12th day of September, 1691:

|   | £. | s.   | d.      |
|---|----|------|---------|
| Imprimis: In his wearing apparel, woollen linnen                        | -  | 8.   | 7. 0.   |
| Item: in Arms and Amunition   | -  | 2.   | 18. 4.  |
| Item: in Books  | -  | 0.   | 10. 0.  |
| Item: in Silver money   | -  | 2.   | 4. 10.  |
| Item: in Housing, upland and meadow lands at Plymouth and Middleborough | -  | 110. | 00. 0.  |
| Item: in Neate Cattell, horse flesh, sheep and swine                    | -  | 24.  | 10. 0.  |
| Item: in Bedding and Bedsteads and Table linnen                         | -  | 43.  | 13. 10. |
| Item: in Pewter, Brass, and Iron  | -  | 3.   | 19. 0.  |



|  | £. | s.   | d.      |
|--|----|------|---------|
| Item : in Corn upon the Ground and in housing                              | -  | 6.   | 01. 1.  |
| Item : in New casks and Copers stuff not wrought up                        | -  | 3.   | 13. 0.  |
| Item : in Cooper's tooles  | -  | 2.   | 6. 0.   |
| Item : in molasses   | -  | 1.   | 2. 0.   |
| Item : in Chists, Tables, formes, chaires and two spinning wheelcs         | -  | 3.   | 4. 6.   |
| Item : in sheeps wool & cotton wool & linnen yarn                          | -  | 4.   | 4. 0.   |
| Item : in Cart & wheelcs, Plows and Plow-irons & tacklen belonging to them | -  | 2.   | 15. 0.  |
| Item : in other Iron tooles, pickforks, hoes, sythes, & horse gears        | -  | -    | -       |
| Item : in Wooden vessels & earthern vessels and Glass bottles              | -  | 0.   | 15. 3.  |
| Item : in old Lumber   | -  | 0.   | 11. 9.  |
| Item : in Eight load of fiodder  | -  | 4.   | 0. 0.   |
| Item : more belonging to the Estate  | -  | 7.   | 13. 5.  |
| Item : for Plank at sawmill  | -  | 0.   | 15. 0.  |
| Sum  | -  | 234. | 16. 11. |
| The estate indebted  | -  | 7.   | 1. 4.   |
| more to Isaac Cushman  | -  | 0.   | 15. 0.  |
| Sum  | -  | 7.   | 16. 4.  |
| Jonathan Barnes  |    |      |         |
| John Doten   |    |      |         |
| Thomas Faunce  |    |      |         |

There was some relationship between the families of Harlow and Morton, probably in England, but in what way I have not been able to ascertain; the following extracts from the will of Secretary Morton will prove this :

"Item : I give and bequeath unto my kinsman Nathaniel Harlow [son to the ancestor William] a young cow and calfe &c." Also in the same will : "I doe Earnestly beseech & Intreat my beloved brother Leiu<sup>tt</sup> Ephraim Morton & my loueing kinsman Serjeant William Harlow to be the Supervizors of this my last will and testament &c." From these extracts it is evident that some connection existed between the families and could not have been very distant, and from it I have inferred the two families came from the same locality in the old country.

1. WILLIAM<sup>1</sup> HARLOW, married, 1st, Rebecca, dau. of Robert Bartlett of Plymouth, and grand-daughter of Richard Warren, the Pilgrim; 2d, Mary Faunce, dau. (probably) of John Faunce, and sister of Elder Thomas Faunce. She died Oct. 4, 1664, and he married, 3d, Mary Shelly of Plymouth, who survived him and married, after his death, Lt. Ephraim Morton of Plymouth.

His children by 1st wife, Rebecca, were : (2) *William*,<sup>2</sup> born and died Oct. 1650;—(3) *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> [†] b. Jan. 27, 1612;—(4) *Rebecca*,<sup>2</sup> b. June 12, 1655;—(5) *William*,<sup>2</sup> [†] b. June 2, 1657.

By 2d wife, Mary : (6) *Mary*,<sup>2</sup> b. May 19, 1659, m. Samuel Dunham of Plymouth;—(7) *Repentance*,<sup>2</sup> b. Nov. 22, 1660;—(8) *Benjamin*,<sup>2</sup> b. Oct. 19, 1662; mentioned in Plymouth County Deeds as of Little Compton, in 1701, when he sells land in Plymouth; in 1727 he is in Southhold, Suffolk Co., Long Island, and the last mention of him is in Goshen, Orange Co., N. Y.;—(9) *Nathaniel*,<sup>2</sup> [†] b. Sept. 30, 1664.

By 3d wife, Mary : (10) *Hannah*,<sup>2</sup> b. Oct. 28, 1666;—(11) *Bathsheba*,<sup>2</sup> b. April 21, 1667, m. Richard Sears of Yarmouth, Oct. 21, 1696;—(12) *Joanna*,<sup>2</sup> b. March 24, 1669;—(13) *Mehetabel*,<sup>2</sup> b. Oct. 4, 1672;—(14) *Judith*,<sup>2</sup> b. Aug. 6, 1676, m. Joseph Church of Plymouth, who died in 1707, leaving one child.\*

\* A Judith Church married Stephen Barneby, 1710; perhaps this was her second marriage.





3. SAMUEL<sup>2</sup> HARLOW was a resident of Plymouth, and was admitted as a freeman with his brother William in 1689; he held various minor town offices, and is sometimes called Sergeant. He and his second wife, Hannah, died March 22, 1734; both on the same day.

He had children by 1st wife, Priscilla: (15) *Rebecca*,<sup>3</sup> b. Jan. 27, 1678, m. July 4, 1700, Thomas Tabor.

By 2d wife, Hannah: (16) *John*,<sup>3</sup>[+] b. Dec. 19, 1685;—(17) *Hannah*,<sup>3</sup> b. Nov. 15, 1689;—(18) *Samuel*,<sup>3</sup> b. Aug. 14, 1690, m. Mary Barstow of Scituate, lived some time there, afterwards removed to Hanover, and had Mary,<sup>4</sup> b. June 22, 1717;—(19) *William*,<sup>3</sup>[+] b. July 26, 1692;—(20) *Eleazer*,<sup>3</sup>[+] b. April 18, 1694;—(21) *Priscilla*,<sup>3</sup> b. Oct. 3, 1695.

5. WILLIAM<sup>2</sup> HARLOW m. Lydia, dau. of Elder Thomas Cushman of Plymouth. He died Jan. 28, 1711, aged 54 years. She died Feb. 11, 1718-9, and was in her old age under the charge of her son Thomas. They were both members of the church at Plymouth, and he held a few unimportant town offices. He lived in that part of Plymouth called Manomet Ponds, where most of his descendants lived..

He had children: (22) *Elizabeth*,<sup>3</sup> b. Feb. 3, 1683, m. Thomas Doten of Plymouth;—(23) *Thomas*,<sup>3</sup>[+] b. March 17, 1686;—(24) *A daughter*<sup>3</sup> b. Feb. 5, died March 5, 1687;—(25) *Lydia*,<sup>3</sup> m. Barnabas Churchill of Plymouth, Feb. 4, 1711;—(26) *William*,<sup>3</sup>[+];—(27) *Robert*,<sup>3</sup>[+];—(28) *Mary*,<sup>3</sup> a member of the church, d. unm. Jan. 3, 1715;—(28) *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> d. in 1724, unm.;—(29) *Rebecca*,<sup>3</sup> m. Jabez Holmes of Plymouth, 1730; she d. and he m. Sarah Clarke of Plymouth, 1734.

9. NATHANIEL<sup>2</sup> HARLOW m. Abigail Buck of Plymouth, who d. May 13, 1727. He d. April 19, 1721. They were both buried in Plympton. The following is the inscription on his gravestone, which is the eldest of the name of Harlow I have yet found:

"HEAR LYES Y<sup>e</sup> BODY | OF NATH<sup>LL</sup> HARLOW | DIED APRIL Y<sup>e</sup> 19<sup>th</sup> | IN Y<sup>e</sup> YEAR 1721 | IN Y<sup>e</sup> 58<sup>th</sup> YEAR | OF HIS AGE."

The letters are an inch high, and the words far apart in the original.

At the age of 2½ he was bound out to Secretary Nathaniel Morton, and was brought up in his family; he resided in Plymouth till 1700, or thereabouts, when he removed to Plympton, and was one of the earliest settlers of that town. In the years 1718, 1719 and 1720 he was town treasurer of Plympton.

His children were: (29) *Abigail*,<sup>3</sup> b. Jan. 27, 1693, m. Robert Cook of Plymouth, afterwards of Kingston, and had a large family; was a selectman and assessor of Kingston a number of years;—(30) *Nathaniel*,<sup>3</sup>[+] b. Feb. 27, 1696;—(31) *James*,<sup>3</sup>[+] b. Aug. 1, 1698.

16. JOHN<sup>3</sup> HARLOW m. Martha Delano. He was a cooper, and resided in Plymouth, where he d. Jan. 30, 1771, and was buried on the Burying Hill. His wife Martha d. April 2, 1749. They were both members of the church in Plymouth.

His children were: (32) *John*,<sup>4</sup>[+] b. Jan. 29, 1707;—(33) *Elizabeth*,<sup>4</sup> b. Sept. 1, 1709, d. July 4, 1710;—(34) *Rebecca*,<sup>4</sup> b. July 13, 1711, d. Dec. 24, 1731 or 1736, unm.;—(35) *Martha*,<sup>4</sup> b. July 7, 1715, d. July 7, 1735, unm.;—(36) *Amaziah*,<sup>4</sup> b. Dec. 18, 1721, m. Lois, dau. of Elisha Doten of Plymouth, and had several children born in Plymouth;—(37) *Mary*,<sup>4</sup> b. Dec. 5, 1717, d. Dec. 19, 1717;—(38) *Thankful*,<sup>4</sup> b. Feb. 11, 1724, d. Feb. 22, 1724.



**19.** WILLIAM<sup>3</sup> HARLOW m. Mercy Rider, dau. of John Rider of Plym. She was b. Nov. 14, 1696, and d. suddenly, Jan. 21, 1772. He d. April 11, 1751, aged 58 years. They were both interred on the Burying Hill, and his stone is the oldest of the name on the hill. They were both members of the church.

His children were : (39) *Sarah*,<sup>4</sup> b. Nov. 5, 1715, m. Eleazer Churchill of Plymouth, by whom she had a large family ;—(40) *Benjamin*,<sup>4</sup> [†] b. Nov. 20, 1716, m. Elizabeth, dau. of Edward Stephens, senr. of Plym.;—(41) *William*,<sup>4</sup> [†] b. Oct. 14, 1718 ;—(42) *Hannah*,<sup>4</sup> b. Jan. 14, 1720, m. Ebenezer Sampson of Plymouth ;—(43) *Mercy*,<sup>4</sup> b. Feb. 14, 1722, m. Sylvanus Holmes of Plymouth ;—(44) *Keziah*,<sup>4</sup> b. Nov. 5, 1723, d. Jan. 1725–6 ;—(45) *Samuel*,<sup>4</sup> b. Sept. 7, 1726, d. June 11, 1767, a. 40 yrs.; was a sea captain and resided at Plymouth ; m. 1st, Mercy, dau. of Wm. Bradford, and a descendant of Gov. Bradford of Plymouth ; m. 2d, Wid. Mary Morton of Plymouth, who m. after his death James Hovey, Esq. He had several children by his first wife, and his descendants are quite numerous ;—(46) *Phebe*,<sup>4</sup> b. Oct. 21, 1728, m. Edward Stephens, Jr. of Plymouth, and resided in Carver, where he d. April 9, 1788, a. 65 yrs.;—(47) *Rebecca*,<sup>4</sup> b. April 16, 1732, m. Ebenezer Ransom of Plympton ; she d. at Carver, Aug. 22, 1825, a. 93 yrs.;—(48) *Seth*,<sup>4</sup> [†] b. Sept. 10, 1736, d. June 30, 1802, a. 65 yrs., m. Sarah Warren, was a carpenter, and resided in Plymouth.

**20.** ELEAZER<sup>3</sup> HARLOW m. Hannah, dau. of Dr. Benoni Delano of Duxbury ; m. 2, Hannah Pratt of Plympton. He resided in Plymouth, and died about 1728.

His children by 1st wife, were : (49) *Eliphaz*,<sup>4</sup> b. March 5, 1716, moved into Bristol County, has descendants in Vermont and Maine, among them Dr. Henry M. Harlow, the superintendent and physician of the Maine Insane Hospital, and Hiram Harlow, superintendent of the Vermont States Prison ;—(50) *Lemuel*,<sup>4</sup> b. Nov. 29, 1717, m. Joanna, dau. of Ichabod Paddock of Middleborough, and grand-dau. of Elder Thomas Faunce ; had seven children, b. in Middleborough ;—(51) *Eleazer*,<sup>4</sup> b. Oct. 17, 1719, d. Aug. 15, 1812, aged 92 yrs.; was a doctor, and resided in Duxbury ; m. 1st, Abigail Thomas of Marshfield ; she d. Nov. 24, 1743 ; 2d, Abigail Clarke of Plym. 3d, Widow Dabney of Boston, had Asaph,<sup>5</sup> Thomas,<sup>5</sup> Gideon,<sup>5</sup> Abigail,<sup>5</sup> who was burnt to death Feb. 5, 1765 ; William<sup>5</sup> and Arunah,<sup>5</sup> died young ; descendants in Worcester County, Duxbury and Cambridge.

By 2d wife, Hannah : (52) *Elizabeth*,<sup>4</sup> b. April 21, 1721 ;—(53) *Patience*,<sup>4</sup> b. Oct. 1, 1722, m. Josiah Churchill of Plym.

**23.** Dea. THOMAS<sup>3</sup> HARLOW m. Jedidah, dau. of Eleazer Churchill of Plym. Resided at Manomet Ponds, Plym. Was deacon of the second church there, and one of the most active church members. He d. Nov. 12, 1746.

He had : (54) *Thomas*,<sup>4</sup> b. July 26, 1712, married Patience Tilson of Plympton ;—(55) *Elizabeth*,<sup>4</sup> b. March 14, 1715, d. April 21, 1718 ;—(56) *Jonathan*,<sup>4</sup> b. March 22, 1718, m. Sarah, dau. of Dea. Elisha Holmes of Plym. Lived at Manomet Ponds. Was a farmer, and member of the church. Had Ansel,<sup>5</sup> b. 1743, m. Hannah Barnes, 2d, Thankful Bartlett ; Jonathan,<sup>5</sup> b. 1746, lived in Plym. and Middleboro', m. Betty, dau. of Dea. John Blackmer of Plym.; w. d. in Middleboro', Sept. 9, 1833 ; father of Branch<sup>6</sup> Harlow, Esq., late High Sheriff of Plymouth County ; Sarah,<sup>5</sup> b.





1751, m. Solomon Thomas of Middleboro'; Jedidah,<sup>5</sup> b. 1755, m. Lemuel Barnes of Plym.; Lucy,<sup>5</sup> b. 1758, d. 1842, m. Isaac Barnes of Plymouth; Clarissa,<sup>5</sup> b. 1765, d. 1828, m. Henry Bartlett of Plym.; Mary,<sup>5</sup> b. 1761, m. James Carver of Plym.;—(57) *Lydia*,<sup>4</sup> b. June 4, 1721;—(58) *Eleazer*,<sup>4</sup> b. Dec. 13, 1723, lost at sea, without issue;—(59) *Jedidah*,<sup>4</sup> b. Oct. 3, 1726, m. Abner Sylvester of Plym., who m. 2d, Abigail Washburn;—(60) *Nathaniel*,<sup>4</sup> b. July 22, 1729.

**26.** WILLIAM<sup>3</sup> HARLOW m. Joanna Jackson of Plym. resided in Plym. His children were: (61) *Joanna*,<sup>4</sup> b. Feb. 21, 1714, m. Doct. Daniel Snell of Bridgewater; she d. in 1795, aged 81; he died in 1776, aged 65;—(62) *William*,<sup>4</sup> b. Sept. 27, 1715, m. Hannah Bartlett of Plym., and moved to Middleboro' before 1739; was often moderator of town-meetings, selectman of Middleboro' a great many years, and was on the Committee of Correspondence and Safety in the Revolutionary War; had a numerous progeny;—(63) *Mary*,<sup>4</sup> b. Sept. 22, 1717;—(64) *Hannah*,<sup>4</sup> b. Nov. 20, 1721, m. 1st, Dr. Stoughton Willis; 2d, John Snow, both of Bridgewater;—(65) *Lydia*,<sup>4</sup> b. Feb. 25, 1724;—(66) *Isaac*,<sup>4</sup> b. April 21, 1726;—(67) *Sarah*,<sup>4</sup> b. July 21, 1728.

**27.** Dea. ROBERT<sup>3</sup> HARLOW m. 1st, Susanna Cole of Plympton; 2d, Remember Witherhead of Plym.; resided at Manomet Ponds, and at Plympton a short time, where his eldest child was born. He was a Deacon of the second church at Plym.

His children by 1st wife were: (68) *Ebenezer*,<sup>4</sup> b. at Plympton, April 16, 1719, d. at Plym. Oct. 5, 1777, m. Meriah Morey of Plym.; resided there; has descendants in Maine;—(69) *Benjamin*,<sup>4</sup> b. Sept. 12, 1723;—(70) *Isaac*,<sup>4</sup> b. Aug. 3, 1725, m. Jerusha, dau. of Robert Finney of Plym.; resided at Manomet Ponds;—(71) *Robert*,<sup>4</sup> b. Jan. 30, 1728, m. Jean, dau. of Silas West of Plym.;—(72) *Reuben*,<sup>4</sup> b. April 5, 1730;—(73) *James*,<sup>4</sup> b. Dec. 7, 1732, m. Jerusha Holmes of Plym.;—(74) *Mary*,<sup>4</sup> b. May 5, 1739;—(75) *Elizabeth*,<sup>4</sup> b. April 1, 1743;—(76) *Submit*,<sup>4</sup> b. June 7, 1745.

By 2d wife, Remember: (77) *Susanna*,<sup>4</sup> b. Nov. 10, 1750, m. Wm. King of Plym.;—(78) *Lydia*,<sup>4</sup> b. July 10, 1752, and several others that died young.

**30.** NATHANIEL<sup>3</sup> HARLOW m. Patience, dau. of Samuel Lucas of Plym. 1717. She was member of the church in Plympton. He d. Nov. 28, 1756.

His children (born in Plympton) were: (79) *Nathaniel*,<sup>4</sup> b. March 15, 1726, m. Sarah, dau. of Isaac Bonney of Plympton; she m. 2d. Ephr. Soule of Plympton; resided in that town, where he d. Aug. 9, 1795; wife d. in Halifax, April 12, 1819, aged 87 yrs.;—(80) *Ephraim*,<sup>4</sup> d. young;—(81) *Susanna*,<sup>4</sup> m. Noah Sturtevant of Plympton.

**31.** JAMES<sup>3</sup> HARLOW m. 1st, Hannah, dau. of Lt. Jonathan Shaw of Plym.; she d. Oct. 27, 1747; 2d, Wid. Mehetabel Finney, dau. of Dea. Samuel Churchill of Plympton; she d. May 25, 1797. He resided in Plympton, and d. there Feb. 10, 1759.

His children, by 1st wife, were: (82) *Mary*,<sup>4</sup> b. Aug. 7, 1720, m. 1st, Lemuel Vaughan of Plympton; 2d, Jacob Staple;—(83) *Abigail*,<sup>4</sup> b. Aug. 9, 1722, d. April 15, 1755, m. Amos Fuller of Plympton, b. Feb. 12, 1719, d. Dec. 31, 1790;—(84) *Hannah*,<sup>4</sup> b. Jan. 27, 1723, d. July, 1792, m. Theophilus Rickard of Plympton, b. Jan. 26, 1726, d. March 1,



1779 ;—(85) *James*,<sup>4</sup> b. June 2, 1725, d. young ;—(86) *Jonathan*,<sup>4</sup> b. Sept. 2, 1726, d. young ;—(87) *Persis*,<sup>4</sup> b. Feb. 8, 1728, m. 1st, Isaac Shaw ; 2d, Lemuel Rickard ; 3d, Capt. Perez Churchill, all of Plympton ;—(88) *James*,<sup>4</sup> b. April 12, 1730, d. in Plympton, Sept. 23, 1802, m. 1st, Mercy, dau. of Robert Cushman of Kingston ; w. d. Jan. 19, 1770 ; m. 2d, Widow Sarah Bryant, dau. of Edward Sears of Halifax, who survived him, and d. Oct. 19, 1825, aged 90 yrs. ; was a Captain of a military company in Plympton, and served a short time as such in the Revolutionary Army ; was father of Rev. William<sup>5</sup> Harlow, a clergyman, settled in Barnstable and Falmouth ;—(89) *Abner*,<sup>4</sup> b. June 10, 1733, m. Rachel, dau. of Samuel Rickard of Plympton ;—(90) *William*,<sup>4</sup> b. Jan. 11, 1734 ;—(91) *Sarah*,<sup>4</sup> b. Jan. 5, 1736, d. Nov. 13, 1808 ; was 2d wife of Dea. Benjamin Bryant of Plympton, a very pious, exemplary man, and Deacon of the church in Plympton for a number of years, who died May 2, 1824, aged 89 years.

By 2d wife, Mehetabel : (92) *Barnabas*,<sup>4</sup> b. Nov. 5, 1750, m. Mary, dau. of Peter West of Kingston.

**32.** JOHN<sup>4</sup> HARLOW m. Mary Rider of Plym. He resided in Plym., where he d. March 10, 1780. His wife, Mary, d. April 2, 1779, aged 63 yrs. He was a member of the church, and was a man of great piety ; resided in Plym.

His children were : (93) *Jabez*,<sup>5</sup> b. Nov. 19, 1732, d. May 8, 1773, m. Experience, dau. of Nathaniel Churchill of Plym. ; has descendants in Bangor, Me., among whom is Bradford<sup>6</sup> Harlow, Esq., late mayor of Bangor ;—(94) *John*,<sup>5</sup> b. March 10, 1733, m. Rebecca Howes of Plym. ;—(95) *Ebenezer*,<sup>5</sup> b. Nov. 5, 1735, m. Rebecca Bartlett ;—(96) *Sylvanus*,<sup>5</sup> b. June 7, 1738, d. Aug. 11, 1799, was town treasurer many years, and a prominent citizen of Plym., m. Desire, dau. of Noah Sampson of Plym. ; had several children, among them the late Ephraim Harlow of Plym., a most exemplary and useful man, who d. there Dec. 15, 1859, aged 90 yrs. ;—(97) *Jesse*,<sup>5</sup> b. Jan. 31, 1739, m. 1st, Elizabeth, dau. of Noah Sampson of Plym. ; 2d, Sarah, dau. of Rev. John Cotton. He resided in Plymouth, was a selectman of that town, and was otherwise engaged in public affairs. He had one child, Elizabeth, wife of Col. John Torrey ;—(98) *Ezra*,<sup>5</sup> b. Aug. 28, 1741, d. April, 1826, m. Susanna, dau. of Dea. Nathaniel Warren of Plym. Has descendants in Eelriver, (Plym.) ;—(99) *Martha*,<sup>5</sup> b. Jan. 8, 1743, m. Ebenezer Cobb of Plym. ;—(100) *Mary*,<sup>5</sup> b. Oct. 27, 1747, d. July 8, 1748 ;—(101) *Lydia*,<sup>5</sup> b. June 9, 1748, m. William Davis of Plym. ;—(102) *Zacheus*,<sup>5</sup> b. May 27, 1753, m. Hannah, dau. of Jos. Barnes of Plym., and d. in Dec. 1819 ;—(103) *Mary*,<sup>5</sup> b. March 18, 1750, m. Joshua Bartlett of Plym. ;—(104) *Lazarus*,<sup>5</sup> b. Aug. 11, 1755, m. 1st, Sarah, dau. of Jona. Darling of Plym. ; 2d, widow Lucy Bradford ; had three children ; descendants in Portland, Me. and Plym.

**40.** BENJAMIN<sup>4</sup> HARLOW, m. Elizabeth Stephens, who was b. April 30, 1719. His will was dated May 15, 1779, in which he mentions his wife, but no children ; they had probably died. In later life he resided in Middleboro', but his children were born in Plym. Some verses were written on his death by Nehemiah Cobb, Esq. of Carver, which are in a quaint style, and begin as follows :

"Behold this man drew near to death,  
Expecting soon to lose his breath,





His pain was great, he had no ease,  
 Caused by a mortal sore disease,  
 My eyes beheld the dismal place,  
 The cancer had consumed his face,  
 And yet his senses did remain,  
 Although his head was racked with pain."

He had: (105) *Keziah*,<sup>s</sup> m. John Atwood of Plympton;—(106) *Stephen*,<sup>s</sup>;—(107) *Elizabeth*,<sup>s</sup> d. young;—(108) *Elizabeth*.<sup>s</sup>

41. WILLIAM<sup>4</sup> HARLOW m. Hannah, dau. of Henry Littlejohn of Plym., and resided in Plym. His wife Hannah died in Bridgewater, Nov. 1803.

His children were: (109) *Sarah*,<sup>s</sup> b. Jan. 7, 1742, m. Isaac Mackie of Plym.;—(110) *William*,<sup>s</sup> b. July 22, 1744, m. Sarah Holmes of Plym., and removed to Lunenburg, Mass., where he died Oct. 10, 1812;—(111) *Isaac*,<sup>s</sup> b. July 1, 1746, m. Martha Swinton; was a sea-captain and resident of Plym. till 1796, when he removed to Bridgewater, and there resided till his death, March 22, 1827;—(112) *Zephaniah*,<sup>s</sup> b. May 25, 1748, d. in Bath, Me., m. Patience, dau. of Josiah Johnson of Plym., and served a little while in the Revolutionary War; was grandfather to the Hon. Freeman H.<sup>7</sup> Morse, member of Congress from Bath;—(113) *Hannah*,<sup>s</sup> b. March 25, 1750, m. ——— Corbins, removed to Woodstock, Vt.;—(114) *Simeon*,<sup>s</sup> b. Jan. 1, 1754, m. Susanna Churchill of Plym.; had 2 daughts.;—(115) *Mercy*,<sup>s</sup> b. May, 1756, m. ——— Corbins, and removed to Woodstock, Vt.;—(116) *James*,<sup>s</sup> b. July 28, 1760, m. Hannah, dau. of Benj. Bagnell of Plym. He served three or four years in the war of the Revolution, and was lost at sea in 1795.

48. SETH<sup>4</sup> HARLOW was a carpenter, and resided at Plymouth. He m. Sarah, dau. of Dea. Nathaniel Warren, of Plymouth, and had ch.:—(117) *Benjamin*,<sup>s</sup> died young;—(118) *Seth*,<sup>s</sup> b. 1766, m. Priscilla Nelson of Plymouth;—(119) *Benjamin*,<sup>s</sup> b. 1782, died in 1816, m. Elizabeth Vaughan of Carver; she m. 2d, his brother Nathaniel;—(120) *Elizabeth*,<sup>s</sup> m. 1st, George Churchill of Plym.; 2d, Ephraim Leonard of Middleboro';—(121) *Sarah*,<sup>s</sup> m. Oliver Kempton of Plym.;—(122) *Nathaniel*,<sup>s</sup> m. 1st, Sarah Holmes; 2d, Elizabeth, widow of Benjamin Harlow;—(123) *Mercy*,<sup>s</sup> died 1837, unmarried.

---

BILL.—Boston, [Thursday] April 27, 1727.—On Monday last, Mrs. Sarah Bill, (the consort of Mr. Richard Bill, Merchant, & only surviving Daughter of the late Major Benjamin Davis) died in the sorrows, (or rather Sickness) of Child-bed. She was visibly adorned with those Ornaments which are in the sight of God of great Price; which made her much valued in her Life, and lamented in her Death, by all that knew her. 1 Tim. 2. 9, 10.—*Boston News Letter*, 1727, No. 17.

---

TABLET OF REV. DR. MATHER BYLES, JR.—“Sacred | to the Memory of the | Rev<sup>d</sup> Mather Byles, D. D. | Rector of this Parish | and | Chaplain to the garrison, | Twenty five years; | died on the 12<sup>th</sup> of March, | 1814 | in his 80<sup>th</sup> year. | Father into thy hands I commend my Spirit. | St Luke, c. 23<sup>d</sup> v. 46<sup>th</sup>. | This monument is erected | by his affectionate wife, | S. Byles.” [From the tablet in Trinity Church, St. John, N. B. Copied Sept. 10, 1857.



## JOURNAL OF REV. MANASSEH CUTLER, LL.D., 1788.

[Communicated by S. P. HILDRETH, M. D., Marietta, Ohio.]

[Continued from page 106.]

*Thursday, Aug. 7.*—Rose early this morning; foggy; set out just after sunrise. Judge Symmes' wagons were nearly ready to start when we left the house. A company of soldiers encamped one and a half miles out of town, but had moved off the ground before we got up; about sixty; they took the Pittsburgh road, four miles from town; we took the "grade road," to the left. This is a fine road to Peter Wart's, where we breakfasted, seven miles; "Buffalo Mountain" on our left; the tavern is in Buffalo valley. Forded two pretty large branches of the Juniata, not very deep. Six miles further on, at a tavern, saw Major White's waggon, (one of the immigrants for Marietta.) Four miles further on is a bit of a tavern, but nothing to be had for man or horse. At the last tavern, by mistake, we left the wagon road, and went on in an old road where some people had just passed untill we were very anxious, apprehending ourselves in a wrong road, but determined to pursue it till we came to some habitation; we passed an old empty cabin, where we found fine feed in the road, clover mid-leg high; here we baited our horses for some time; we then began to ascend the Alleghany mountain, the ascent pretty steep; we travelled eleven miles, before we came to a house. Before we began to descend the mountain we came into the waggon road, which relieved our fears; the descent not steep, but road new and bad; went on to "Black's," in "the glades," twenty-three miles from where we took breakfast, without eating or drinking anything but water; arrived about sunset; fine cool day. From this the waters run westerly. The Alleghany is the dividing line between the easterly and westerly waters; there are two springs within a stone's throw, one of which runs into the Ohio river, the other into the Susquehanna.

*Friday, Aug. 8.*—Went on just after sunrise; at two and a half miles, stopped, and had my horse shod. Two Dutch families, who wish to go to Muskingum. The next stage at Coldpenny's tavern, nine and a half miles, where we took breakfast. A prodigious number of pack-horses at this stage. Went on six miles to the "Laurel Mountains;" the ascent not steep; road tolerably good over the mountain, except muddy and wet; descent very steep; ten miles over the mountain; a poor, french house, six miles on, but nothing to be had; went on three miles to Aufrestas, a dutchman, on "Chestnut-ridge," where we lodged; dark before we arrived; here we dined and supped at the same meal. Travelled to-day twenty-eight miles; cool; rainy afternoon.

*Saturday, Aug. 9.*—Did not set out very early; went on to Mount Pleasant, seven miles, and breakfasted at Knely's. From this we proceeded to Simrel's ferry, thirteen miles; four miles short of the ferry, I stoped to see my son Jervis, at Brown & Burnham's; he was gone to Hannahstown; got Mr. Brown to go after him; went on to Simrel's ferry. Major Coburn and family, with two wagons, came here this evening; we crossed the Youghiogheny river just before we came to Simrel's. Here we found Cap. Bartlett and family, William Dodge, Cushing and Cheever; house very full; not very well accommodated; Col. May arrived from Muskingum; was on his way to Boston. A little rain, but rather cool; much fatigued.





*Sunday, Aug. 10.*—I felt much fatigued this morning, but went out six miles to meeting; excessive bad road; Mr. Finley is the minister; has two congregations under his charge, eight miles apart. The meeting-house is in the woods, with no dwellings near; the congregation was large; suppose not less than three or four hundred horses; made a curious appearance. The people appeared very well. We had half an hour intermission, and I preached in the afternoon.

*Monday, Aug. 11.*—Major Coburn was very sick yesterday; I advised him an emetic of blood-root, which operated kindly both as an emetic and cathartic. The pain in his stomach and side was still severe when I returned from meeting; I therefore opened a vein, which gave him relief, and this morning he set out on his journey. Jarvis came out this morning, and we thought it best for him to continue his school; we set out about eight o'clock, and went on eight miles to the Monongahela river, which we crossed at Devores ferry; a fine river; dined just over it, at Parkinson's; a most excellent road; this is in Nottingham township.\*

*Tuesday, Aug. 12.*—Rose at daybreak, and set out as the sun rose; went on and breakfasted at Washington, which used to be called "Catfish," or "Catfish Camp," after an old Indian by that name. The town is composed of one street of houses, all new, the stumps still in the street; some of the houses are handsome; a court-house and jail in the centre of the little city. This is eleven miles from Parkinson's, and a fine road.† After breakfast went on to Wells', sixteen miles; no stage between, mostly woods, a very good road, no stones nor considerable hills; arrived about 3 o'clock, P. M., and put up. There we found Mr. McFarland and his brother, from Haverhill, Mass., Mr. Sawyer, and Mr. Porter. We were well entertained for this country. Mr. Wells has a fine garden, mills, tannery, &c.

*Wednesday, Aug. 13.*—Before dinner, Capt. Cooper, who came up in the Ohio Company's large boat, came here to inquire for Major Coburn; after dinner we set out for the mouth of Buffalo Creek, in company with Capt. Cooper; went to Charles Wells', Esqr., which is about a mile over the line between Penn. and Virginia. This line is cut about twenty feet wide, through the woods, and makes a singular appearance. At this place we left our horses; it is four miles from Alexander Wells; went on for Buffalo, which is six miles as the road goes, but by attempting to get into another road, lost our way and travelled the whole distance in the woods by a footpath; shocking hills, which made it late at night before we arrived at the house where General Tupper was. Lodged on the

\* Simrell's ferry is the place where the pioneers of the Ohio Company, under General Rufus Putnam, passed the preceding winter in building a large boat, in which to transport themselves and baggage to the mouth of the Muskingum river. There were forty-six able-bodied men in this detachment, a portion of whom were mechanics. The boat was forty-six feet long and twelve feet wide, covered with a tight deck-roof, and modelled like a galley, with raking bows, so that she could be either sailed or rowed up stream. The pioneer company left Simrell's on the first of April, loading their boat with provisions and lumber on the way down, and arrived at the mouth of the Muskingum on the seventh of the month. She was called the Mayflower, after the Plymouth Colony vessel. On their arrival, a company of sixty or seventy friendly Indians, men, women, and children, welcomed them to the shores of the Ohio. This makes the subject of a very interesting historical picture, in my possession.

† Washington has since become the seat of an eminent college and female seminary. It is also the centre of the most productive agricultural region in Western Pennsylvania, especially for the growth of fine woolled sheep, and the improved breed of English cattle. The surface is composed of broad, sloping hills of the richest limestone soil, famous for its crops of wheat.



floor, at Mr. Prather's; people very kind. This place is called "Cox's Fort."

*Thursday, Aug. 14.*—This morning we went down to the Ohio river, about a quarter of a mile, where we had the first sight of this beautiful river. It is now very low. Mr. Prather, where we lodged, went with us; he bid me welcome to his house while I tarried. In the afternoon went to the fort, where we met Major Goodale and others, going down in the boat. This fort is a little stockade for the defence of this neighborhood; there are several log cabins within the pickets. Swearingens is the principal family. It was proposed that a sermon should have been delivered, and the people were notified, but the rain in the afternoon prevented; returned to Mr. Prather's.\*

*Friday, Aug. 15.*—This morning we went pretty early to the boat. General Tupper had mentioned to me a mode for constructing a machine to work in the head or stern of a boat instead of oars. It appeared to me highly probable that it might succeed; I therefore proposed that we should make the experiment. Assisted by a number of the people, we went to work and constructed a machine in the form of a screw, with short blades, and placed it in the stern of the boat, which we turned with a crank. It succeeded to admiration, and I think it a very useful discovery.† Just at night we attended public worship at the fort; Major Coburn arrived.

*Saturday, Aug. 16.*—This morning, Mr. Prather and I went to the boat and began to take on board the wagons. We went down in a boat with General Tupper to sound as far as Buffalo Creek, one mile below our landing, the river being very low, and fallen since yesterday. Went with Mr. Prather to examine the ground where he is going to lay out a town at the mouth of the creek. After dinner got in our stock. The boat would not float; the afternoon was spent in attempting to get her into the channel, which was not accomplished until dark; returned to our lodgings with Mr. Prather; fair day.

*Sunday, Aug. 17.*—This morning rose early; the people got on board about nine o'clock; went past Buffalo Creek before we could get the cattle on board. Took our leave of Mr. Prather's family, who went thus far with us, very cordially; went down the river; it is a most delightful stream; the shores very romantic; seven miles below Buffalo, passed a post on the Federal or Virginia shore, commanded by Capt. McMahan, of the Virginia militia; here are a number of cabins, with men, women, and children. A mile below this, we made a stop at "Short Creek," for four barrels of flour. Below this, passed two or three pretty islands. Went on to Wheeling, eighteen miles; we arrived about five o'clock, P. M.; landed our cattle; lodged with Mr. Esqr. Lane. This place has been fortified, and is a pretty settlement. Opposite to his house is a very rich and fine island of three hundred acres. Lodged on the floor in a bit of a cot. The boat's people cooked food for two days.‡

\* Buffalo was afterwards called Charleston, and now Wellsburgh. It was celebrated for its flour mills in early days.

† This invention seems to have been the original idea of the modern screw steam-boats.

‡ The ground where the town of Wheeling now stands was explored in the year 1769, by Col. Ebenezer Lane and his two brothers, Jonathan and Silas, and permanently settled the following year. They removed here from "the south branch of Potomac," near to where the town of Moorfield now stands. The ancestors of the Lane family came over with William Penn at the first settlement of Philadelphia. Col. Lane





## WILL OF GOV. RICHARD BELLINGHAM.

[Communicated by H. WINSLOW BRYANT, of Boston.]

[Richard Bellingham was bred a lawyer in England, and came to this country in 1634. In August of that year he was admitted to the church at Boston with his wife Elizabeth. In 1635 and in 1640, he was chosen Deputy Governor of Massachusetts; in 1641, Governor; in 1653, and from 1655 to 1665, Deputy Governor; and, in 1665, Governor, which office he held till his death. He died Dec. 7, 1672, at the age of 80.

His singular marriage to Penelope Pelham, in 1641, while he was Governor, is related in Winthrop's Journal, vol. i. p. 43. He performed the marriage ceremony himself.

He is said to have been a brother of Mrs. Ann Hibbins, who was executed for witchcraft in June, 1656.\* The following is a copy of an ancient paper; but all except two notes at the end are to be found in Suffolk Probate Records, as indicated. There is a slight variation between this copy and the will as recorded.]

Richard Bellingham his Will lib: 7 fo: 271.

Among many other undeserved favo<sup>rs</sup> of God toward me, this is none of the least; y<sup>t</sup> so long a time I haue liued under y<sup>e</sup> speciall Govern<sup>t</sup> of Christ in his Church; not without some soul satisfaction through y<sup>e</sup> Gracious presents of Christ, who walkes in y<sup>e</sup> midst of these Churches; which I Judge to haue been constituted according to his minde, y<sup>t</sup> I may testifie y<sup>e</sup> Ingagem<sup>t</sup>: of my heart to the Lord; being of perfect memory, and understanding; DOE dispose my temporall Estate, where with the Lord hath blessed me. By this my Last Will as followeth, viz<sup>t</sup>: I doe Giue to my beloved wife, The Rent of that Farme Nicholas Rice liueth in, to be paid to her after my decease; also my dwelling house, with y<sup>e</sup> yard and feild, adjoyning, dureing her naturall Life. TO my Only SON and His Daughter dureing their naturall Liues, I giue the farme Lt John Smith is Tenant in. The Other two farmes, where John Belcher, and good man Townsend are Tenants, I doe Give the Rents of them towards the Releife of foure daughters of Coll. William Goodrich, so long as they shall haue urgent need, to be paid to their Certaine Attourney here, & by him to be sent to the Eldest Sister to dispose of for their use. And to pay my debts: and other Legacies. All so I doe freely & willingly dispose and giue (after mine & my wifes decease,) the farme she hath during her life, and after y<sup>e</sup> decease of my son and his Daughter my whole Estate in Winnisimmet to be a Annuall Encouragem<sup>t</sup>: to some godly Minist<sup>er</sup> who may be such who shall be by my Trustees judged faithfull to those principles in Church Discipline, which are owned & practized in the first Church of Christ in Boston of which I am a member—A maine one where of is that all Ecclesiasticall Jurisdiction is comitted by Christ to each perticular Organicall Church—from which there is no appeale;

built his first house on an eminence opposite to the island, which spot is now near the centre of the town, and still owned, as well as the island, by his descendants. During the Revolutionary War the settlement suffered severely by the attacks of the Indians, especially in 1777 and 1782. It is now quite a large commercial and manufacturing town of eighteen or twenty thousand inhabitants. A chain or suspension bridge connects it with the island, which is rapidly becoming a part of the corporation. Several railroads connect it with other portions of the country. It is largely interested in the coal trade, the country about it abounding in some of the richest mines of this important mineral.

\* See *Reg.*, vol. vi. p. 283.



visible Saint Ship being the Matter, And Express Covenanting y<sup>e</sup> forme of y<sup>e</sup> Church. For the Regular Disposeing This Estate according to my true Intentions I doe request Constitute and appoynt Mr John Oxenbridge, Mr James Allen, Teaching Officers to the first Church of Christ in Boston, Mr John Russell of Hadley, & Mr Anthony Stoddard Shopkeeper in Boston, to be Feeofees in trus tand Executors, to this my last Will. And their Heires & Execut<sup>rs</sup> for ever: & in case of death, or any other Remoucall, whereby either of them are incapable of acting: (being so judged by the Rest) Power is hereby giuen to the Rest, to Elect one or more in his or their stead: who shall haue the same power, and y<sup>t</sup> three of these consenting shall make any vallid Act. I desire them to observe these following instructions:

1. My Will is, y<sup>t</sup>: a Ministers house, and a Meeting house, be built at Winnisimmet: when sufficient be Recd: out of the Rents.

2. That Lotts for dwellers and Inhabitants be giuen out, and Conueniency of Land to the Ministers House.

3. That foure, or Six, more or less, young Students, be brought up for the Ministry, as the Estate will Beare.

4. That something be allowed yearely to any godly Congregationall Minister who shalbe willing to settle in that place.

5. That my Trustees take Care of my beloved wife, to giue her Counsell, as she needs, and help, as far as they can, in the quiet enioym<sup>t</sup> of her Estate, and Receiueing of her Rents.

6. That the Trustees meet twice a yeare, at the Least, as often Elce, as they can, or is need, and that they be allowed w<sup>t</sup> is meet for each meeting.

7. That they allow annually, as they shall think fitt, to a godly Congregationall Minister, Quallified as aboue, for his further support.

8. That Every Quarter of the Yeare, one Sermon be Preached, to Instruct the People in Boston, in Church Discipline, According to the Word of God. And such a Competent Allowance bee given to Each of them as my Trustees shall Judge fitt or Sufficient.

I Declare this to be my last Will and Testament & hereby Null any other.

RICHARD BELLINGHAM (& a Seale).

Signed & Sealed in the p<sup>r</sup>sence of us. This 25th November Sixteen hundred & seventy two.

Augustine Lyndon. William Killcup.

Edmund Raynger.

At a meeting of John Leverett Esq<sup>r</sup> Deputy Gour, with Edward Tinge Esq<sup>r</sup>, William Stoughton Esq<sup>r</sup>, Assistance. December 19<sup>th</sup>, 1672.

Agustine Lyndon, William Kilcup, and Edmund Raynger, made Oath That they sett their hands as Witnesses, to this Instrument, and Saw the Late Govern<sup>r</sup>: Richard Bellingham, on the day of the date of it, Signe, Seale, and Publish it as his last Will and Testament; and that when he so did he was of a Sound disposing minde, to the best of their understanding, this was then done as Attests.

ISAACK ADDINGTON, Recorder.

This was then done as attest.

Recorded & Compared X<sup>ber</sup> 23: 72.

P<sup>r</sup> ISA ADDINGTON.

NOTA. Mr. Russell one of y<sup>e</sup> Execut<sup>rs</sup> quitted his Trust in y<sup>e</sup> Will because of his Distance (of abroad).





☞ **NOTA?** The Saying of the Rev<sup>d</sup> Mr James Allen, one of these Executors, is as followeth. The Reason the Gour gave me (when he d'd his will to me written with his own hand which was in the yeare 1670, after his son died (by his last wife) Mr John Bellingham whome he designed his Heire) that his Son Samuel had two hundred a yeare of his Estate and fifteen hundred pounds a yeare befall'd him (there being thirteen p'sons liues between him and it, which were all deceased without heires, & he will trust none to take up for him, and never Come to take it, if I leaue it him, besides he will giue it away for a Song, therefore I will dedicate it to God; and benefitt of this Contry. He also told me he was p'swaded he would not suffer his Daughter to marry, so he should haue no posterity of his owne.

---

#### DIARY OF REV. E. PARKMAN OF WESTBORO'.

" July 3, 1744. Br. Hicks & I to Cambridge. On ye Road Mr. Cushing of Shrewsb. & Two of his prs. in Company. I got down so seasonably as to make a Visit over to Town. There was *Mr. Messinger of Wrentham* my old Friend at College—*Sr Williams's* & at ye Buttery.

4. At meeting ye Gratulatory oration was delayd till ye Govern<sup>r</sup> & the *Mohawk* Chiefs came—I dind in ye Hall. ye Mohawks dind there also.

N. B.—Great Disorders (we hear) were lately at *Ipswich* by means of one *Woodbury* who w<sup>th</sup> Mr. Gilman of Durham has sent Letters to many Ministers of y<sup>s</sup> Province as from ye K. of K's. & L. of L's.

N. B. I transcribd a Letter at Mr. *Newmans* Study from Mr C Wainwright of *Ipswich* to Mr Dudley of *Roxbury* respecting ye Ipsw. Disorders in ye last month, horrible to relate. My Br. Sam<sup>l</sup> P—n was present at Ipsw. whilst some of these acts were done.

5. Early in ye Morn<sup>g</sup> I rode to Boston—At Breakfast at Mr. Josiah Quincys with the 4 Mohawks. Their Names Anerek (or Henrick) Thoyennogea: James, Kayea wire gowa; these two were elderly men & Chiefs: Yonathan, Kayea wire gowa, & Joseph, Onondagiwa. [N. B. I copy'd y<sup>er</sup> Names from ye Writing of Yonathan (or Jonathan) Kayea-wiregoa.] Mrs. Kellogg of Suffield being Interpretress. Their Design was to go to ye Eastward to bear a message to ye Eastward Indians also. Thoyennogea was very ready, pleasant & intelligent, and especially gave free Ans<sup>r</sup> to o<sup>r</sup> Enquirys concerning y<sup>er</sup> Sentiments in matters of Religion: We understand y<sup>t</sup> all these 4 are Baptizd: & Submit to the Instruction of an English minister who is settled among y<sup>m</sup> for 2 Towns w<sup>o</sup> are calld Skanactada—ab<sup>t</sup> 12 miles above *Albany*. They tell us the *Cagnawaga's* were afore hand of y<sup>m</sup> in saying y<sup>t</sup> in ye War between France & England they must not meddle. They inform y<sup>t</sup> *Timothy Rice* has been out of health; and y<sup>t</sup> his son has returnd from his Warring with the Flatt Heads."

Rev. E. Parkman's (of Westboro') MS. Diary in the Library of the American Antiquarian Society at Worcester, Mass.

**GRAVES.**—Ipswich, [Friday] Nov. 27, [1730.] On Thursday last, in the Forenoon, died here Mrs Grace Graves, Widow, in the 99th Year of her Age. She was one of the first Female English Children that was Born at Boston in New England; she retained her reason and understanding to a good degree to the last.—*Boston News Letter*, No. 1401.



## CAPT. JOHN BONNER.

The person whose death is recorded in the following extract is no doubt the one whose record is printed in a previous volume of the Register (vol. v. p. 174); as the age of his wife, Mary, on her gravestone at Cambridge \* agrees with the date of baptism of Mary, dau. of Elder Jonas Clark, of Cambridge.† If he was the "Capt. John Bonner" who published the well known map of Boston in 1722, there is an error in his age, either in the notice of his death or in Smith's *fac simile* of the map of 1722; as this year is represented on the map as "*ætatis suæ* 60." If he was born in the latter part of one year, and the map was published in the early part of another, we could make the newspaper and map agree by supposing a 6 to be printed for an 8 in the one case, or an 8 to be engraved for a 6 in the other.‡ That Bonner who published the map was dead in 1733 is probable; since an edition was issued that year with William Price's name substituted for his.§

The Capt. John Bonner who lived in Mackerel Lane, Boston, in 1743, || may have been John, son of the preceding, born 1693.¶

Boston, Feb. 3 [1726]. On the Lord's Day Morning last [Jan. 30th], Died here Capt. *John Bonner*, in the 84th Year of his Age, and was Decently Interred on Teusday following. He was a Gentleman very Skillful and Ingenious in many Arts and Sciences; especially in Navigation, Drawing, Moulding of Ships, &c. One of the best acquainted with the Coasts of North America, of any of his time; of great Knowledge and Judgment in Marine Affairs; was very much consulted, improved and relied upon by the Government as a Principal Pilate, in our Marine Expeditions, and with diligent Care and Faithfulness discharged his Trust. In short, He was brave, hardy, healthy, sober, industrious, honest, good natur'd, as well as Religious; and much beloved by all that knew him. By his 2d Wife, who was a Daughter of the Famous Elder *Clark, of Cambridge*, He had several Children; a Son and a Daughter only Surviving.—*Boston News-Letter*, No. 1149.

\* "Here lyeth Buried y<sup>e</sup> Body of Mary Bonner, y<sup>e</sup> wife of Capt. John Bonner, Aged 32 years, Dec<sup>d</sup> April y<sup>e</sup> 20th, 1697."—*Harris's Cambridge Epitaphs*, p. 25.

† March 12, 1664-5.—*Cambridge Church Gathering*, p. 56.

‡ The Boston Records vary from the newspaper in the day of the month and the age. They state that "John Bonner aged 84, died 20 Jan'y 1725;" that is, 1725-6. The 2 in 20 may be a clerical error for 3. This record adds probability to the 8 in the newspaper.

§ Drake's Boston p. 820.

|| N. E. Hist. & Gen. Reg. vol. v. p. 174.

¶ Capt. John Bonner in 1743 resided in a house "late the estate of Deacon Samuel Marshall" deceased. John Bonner, Jr. in Mr. Hinman's transcript of the elder Bonner's record is stated to have been married by Rev. Mr. Wadsworth to Sarah, dau. of Samuel Marsh. This is probably an error for *Marshall*; as I find on the Boston records a marriage, by the same clergyman and at the same date, (Nov. 17, 1715,) of John Bonner to Sarah Belcher, and two years before, Sept. 3, 1713, the marriage, by Rev. Thomas Bridge, of John Belcher to Sarah Marshall. I find other items on the Boston records relative to the Bonner family, viz.: the birth of John, son of John and Mary Bonner, Jan. 10, 1685; the births of Jonah and Mary, children of the same, as given in the Reg. v. 174, viz.: a July 8, 1687 and Jan. 23, 1688; the marriage of John Bonner and Persis Wanton, Sept. 28, 1699, by Rev. Samuel Willard; and the marriage of John Bonner and Susannah Stilton by Rev. Cotton Mather, June 2, 1709.





# GENEALOGICAL NOTES OF THE KIRTLAND FAMILY IN THE UNITED STATES.

[Communicated by Rev. F. W. CHAPMAN of Ellington, Conn.]

THE Kirtlands of this country are supposed to have descended from NATHANAEL<sup>1</sup> KIRTLAND of Lynn, Mass., who is reputed to have resided previous to his emigration to this country, in Silver Street, London.

He had one son, *John*, who removed to Saybrook, during his minority, and was adopted by Mr. John and Mrs. Susannah Wastall. They having no children made him their sole heir, as appears by a will, dated in 1672. Said John Wastall died Feb. 12, 1682, and his wife Susannah, March 18, 1684.

2. JOHN<sup>2</sup> KIRTLAND, son of Nathanael<sup>1</sup> K., the first settler, m. at Saybrook, Lydia Pratt, the dau. of Lieut. William Pratt, one of the early settlers of that town, Nov. 18, 1679, and had by her ten ch. Said Lydia Pratt was b. Jan. 1, 1659. The respective dates of the decease of Mr. and Mrs. Kirtland have not been found.

Ch.: (3) *John*,<sup>3</sup>[†] b. Jan. 11, 1681;---(4) *Priscilla*,<sup>3</sup> b. Feb. 1, 1682, m. Thomas Jones;---(5) *Lydia*,<sup>3</sup> b. Oct. 11, 1685, m. 1st, Mr. Griffin; m. 2d, in 1740, Mr. Conklin; d. s. p.;---(6) *Elisabeth*,<sup>3</sup>[†] b. June 27, 1688, m. John Shipman;---(7) *Nathanael*,<sup>3</sup>[†] b. Oct. 24, 1690;---(8) *Philip*,<sup>3</sup>[†] b. May 28, 1693;---(9) *Martha*,<sup>3</sup>[†] b. Aug. 11, 1695, m. Rev. Henry Wills;---(10) *Samuel*,<sup>3</sup>[†] b. Jan. 19, 1699;---(11) Rev. *Daniel*,<sup>3</sup>[†] b. June 17, 1701;---(12) *Parnell*,<sup>3</sup>[†] b. Oct. 16, 1704, m. John Tully.

3. JOHN<sup>3</sup> KIRTLAND was twice married. First, to Temperance Buckingham, the daughter of Rev. Thomas Buckingham of Saybrook, as is supposed, about the year 1702. By her he had three children. Second, to Lydia Belden, March 29, 1716, by whom he had nine children. Mrs. Lydia Kirtland d. Nov. 7, 1749. The date of Mr. John Kirtland's decease is not known.

Ch. by the first marriage: (13) *Hester*,<sup>4</sup> b. March 19, 1704, m. 1st, Dea. Jedediah Chapman; m. 2d, Robert Chapman;---(14) *John*,<sup>4</sup>[†] b. July 5, 1708;---(15) *Temperance*,<sup>4</sup>[†] b. Nov. 10, 1710, m. Andrew Southworth.

Ch. by the second marriage: (16) *Elias*,<sup>4</sup> b. Jan. 21, 1718, d. at 3 months;---(17) *Elisha*,<sup>4</sup>[†] b. Aug. 11, 1719;---(18) *Lydia*,<sup>4</sup>[†] b. Oct. 28, 1721, m. Elisha De Wolf;---(19) *Parnell*,<sup>4</sup> b. Jan. 29, 1724;---(20) *Constant*,<sup>4</sup> b. Jan. 24, 1726, d. Feb. 1727;---(21) *Constant*,<sup>4</sup>[†] b. Dec. 24, 1727;---(22) *Ezra*,<sup>4</sup>[†] b. Oct. 11, 1728;---(23) *Elisabeth*,<sup>4</sup> b. Sept. 1, 1732, d. Sept. 1739;---(24) *Dorothea*,<sup>4</sup> b. April 21, 1735, d. 1739.

6. JOHN SHIPMAN m. Elizabeth<sup>3</sup> Kirtland, Jan. 11, 1715, by whom he had one child:---(25) *Elizabeth*,<sup>4</sup> b. June 27, 1688.

7. NATHANAEL<sup>3</sup> KIRTLAND was twice married. First, to Sarah Chapman, by whom he had two children. Mrs. Sarah Kirtland d. Feb. 6, 1716. Second, to Phebe De Wolf, by whom he had ten children. He was, as appears from Saybrook Records, a prominent man in the town of Saybrook. The time of his decease is not known.

Ch. by the first marriage: (26) *Sarah*,<sup>4</sup> b. Sept. 1, 1714;---(27) An infant,<sup>4</sup> b. Feb. 5, 1716, d. Feb. 9, 1716.



Ch. by the second marriage: (28) *Mary*,<sup>4</sup> b. March 11, 1718;—(29) *Nathanael*,<sup>4</sup> b. Dec. 11, 1718;—(30) *Daniel*,<sup>4</sup> b. Dec. 24, 1721;—(31) *Jedediah*,<sup>4</sup> b. March 25, 1724;—(32) *Phebe*,<sup>4</sup> b. April 13, 1726;—(33) *Reynold*,<sup>4</sup> b. Jan. 20, 1728;—(34) *Stephen*,<sup>4</sup> b. May 28, 1732;—(35) *Priscilla*,<sup>4</sup> b. Feb. 12, 1740.

8. PHILIP<sup>3</sup> KIRTLAND m. Lydia Marvin of Lyme, June 16, 1726, by whom he had ten children. The dates of Mr. and Mrs. Kirtland's decease have not been found.

Ch.: (36) *Philip*,<sup>4</sup>[†] b. Dec. 17, 1727;—(37) *Nathan*,<sup>4</sup> b. June 21, 1729, d. Sept. 30, 1744;—(38) *Gideon*,<sup>4</sup>[†] b. May 17, 1731;—(39) *Lydia*,<sup>4</sup> b. Jan. 12, 1733;—(40) *Esther*,<sup>4</sup> b. March 3, 1735;—(41) *Hannah*,<sup>4</sup> b. Feb. 13, 1737;—(42) *Elizabeth*,<sup>4</sup>[†] b. May 23, 1740, m. Eleazer Warner;—(43) *Sarah*,<sup>4</sup> b. Oct. 27, 1742;—(44) *Abner*,<sup>4</sup>[†] b. Dec. 6, 1745;—(45) *Mary*,<sup>4</sup> b. Dec. 12, 1748.

9. Rev. HENRY WILLS m. Oct. 27, 1718, Martha<sup>3</sup> Kirtland, by whom he had nine children. Mr. Wills was ordained the pastor of the Second Church in Norwich, Oct. 8, 1718, and was dismissed in 1750, having retained his office 32 years. Rev. Henry Wills d. Sept. 30, 1758. When Mrs. Martha Wills d. is unknown to us.

Ch.: (46) *John*,<sup>4</sup> b. Sept. 14, 1719;—(47) *Martha*,<sup>4</sup> b. April 20, 1721;—(48) *Parnell*,<sup>4</sup> b. March 14, 1723;—(49) *Lydia*,<sup>4</sup> b. Nov. 25, 1725;—(50) *Henry*,<sup>4</sup> b. Jan. 20, 1728;—(51) *Hannah*,<sup>4</sup> b. July 13, 1730;—(52) *Ruth*,<sup>4</sup> b. Jan. 21, 1733;—(53) *Joshua*,<sup>4</sup> b. Aug. 28, 1735;—(54) *Temperance*,<sup>4</sup> b. May 19, 1738.

10. SAMUEL<sup>3</sup> KIRTLAND m. Martha Whittlesey of Saybrook, March 31, 1731, and had by her six children. Mr. Samuel Kirtland d. in February, 1760, in the 63d year of his age. Mrs. Martha Kirtland d. in August, 1759, in her 59th year.

Ch.: (55) *Samuel*,<sup>4</sup>[†] b. Jan. 10, 1732;—(56) *Martha*,<sup>4</sup> b. Nov. 26, 1733;—(57) *Martin*,<sup>4</sup>[†] b. March 31, 1735;—(58) *Ambrose*,<sup>4</sup> b. Jan. 27, 1737, d. May, 1737;—(59) *Ambrose*,<sup>4</sup>[†] b. March 28, 1738;—(60) *Charles*,<sup>4</sup> b. July 24, 1740.

11. Rev. DANIEL<sup>3</sup> KIRTLAND m. Mary Perkins, July 15, 1723. He graduated at Yale College in the class of 1720; studied Theology, and was ordained Pastor of the Third Church in Norwich (Newent) Dec. 10, 1723, being their first minister. After preaching to that people nearly 30 years he became deranged, and his connection with the church was dissolved, on account of that calamity. He lived to the age of 72; d. very poor, in 1773, and, not having had any monumental stone, the spot which his remains occupy in the burial ground is forgotten and unknown. He was the father of Rev. Samuel Kirtland, the well-known and faithful missionary to the Oneida Indians, for forty years and upwards, and the grandfather of the former President Kirkland of Harvard University. He had ten children.

Ch.: (61) *Mary*,<sup>4</sup> b. July 16, 1724, d. May, 1725;—(62) *Daniel*,<sup>4</sup> b. Oct. 1, 1725;—(63) *Mary*,<sup>4</sup> 2d, b. April 15, 1727, d. Sept. 9, 1739;—(64) *Hannah*,<sup>4</sup> b. July 6, 1729;—(65) *Anne*,<sup>4</sup> b. July 24, 1731;—(66) *Elizabeth*,<sup>4</sup> b. Sept. 5, 1733;—(67) *John*,<sup>4</sup> b. Nov. 15, 1735;—(68) *Jabez*,<sup>4</sup> b. Jan. 5, 1738;—(69) *Lydia*,<sup>4</sup> b. Dec. 14, 1739;—(70) Rev. *Samuel*,<sup>4</sup>[†] b. Nov. 20, 1741.





12. JOHN TULLY of Saybrook m. Feb. 17, 1731, Parnell<sup>3</sup> Kirtland. Mr. Tully was for many years one of the leading men of the town. Several volumes of the Records of Saybrook are in his handwriting, as Clerk.

Ch.: (71) *Parnell*,<sup>4</sup> b. June 28, 1732;—(72) *John*,<sup>4</sup> b. March 12, 1734, d. March 13, 1762;—(73) *Ann*,<sup>4</sup> (74) *Daniel*,<sup>4</sup> twins, b. Nov. 24, 1736; Ann d. Sept. 1, 1739; Daniel d. Sept. 23, 1739;—(75) *Charlotte*,<sup>4</sup> b. April 23, 1739;—(76) *Mary*,<sup>4</sup> b. July 21, 1742;—(77) *Sarah*,<sup>4</sup> b. June 26, 1745.

13. JEDEDIAH CHAPMAN of West Brook, Ct., m. June 6, 1723, Hester<sup>4</sup> Kirtland, by whom he had eight children. Mr. Chapman was for many years the most prominent man in the society of West Brook, where he resided, in civil, military, and religious affairs. He was a Major of Infantry; a lawyer by profession, and chosen deacon of the church in 1732, in which capacity he served until his death. He was distinguished as a Christian gentleman, exhibiting a rare combination of talents in connection with fervent piety and ardent zeal in the cause of Christ. He d. at West Brook, Feb. 10, 1764, in the 61st year of his age. His widow, Mrs. Hester Chapman, after his decease, m. Robert Chapman of East Haddam, April 22, 1766.

Ch.: (78) *Hester*,<sup>5</sup> b. April 30, 1724;—(79) *Jedediah*,<sup>5</sup> b. Dec. 15, 1726;—(80) *Temperance*,<sup>5</sup> b. Feb. 1, 1729;—(81) *Ann*,<sup>5</sup> b. March 22, 1731;—(82) *Reuben*,<sup>5</sup> b. Oct. 29, 1733;—(83) *Charity*,<sup>5</sup> b. March 2, 1736;—(84) *Chloe*,<sup>5</sup> b. 1742;—(85) *Tabitha*.<sup>5</sup>

14. JOHN<sup>4</sup> KIRTLAND m. Lydia Gilbert, at what time is not known. The names of their children have been furnished by one of their descendants, with no dates except the birth of the youngest child. They had seven children.

Ch.: (86) *Lydia*,<sup>5</sup>;—(87) *Temperance*,<sup>5</sup>;—(89) *John*,<sup>5</sup> d. at sea, unmarried;—(90) *William*,<sup>5</sup>;—(91) *Joseph*,<sup>5</sup>;—(92) *Hester*,<sup>5</sup>;—(93) *Asa*,<sup>5</sup> b. Dec. 7, 1746.

15. ANDREW SOUTHWORTH m. Jan. 27, 1732, Temperance<sup>4</sup> Kirtland, and had by him eight children. The dates of Mr. and Mrs. Southworth's decease have not been found.

Ch.: (94) *Andrew*,<sup>5</sup> b. Sept. 22, 1733;—(95) *Nathan*,<sup>5</sup> b. Dec. 1, 1735;—(96) *Temperance*,<sup>5</sup> b. Nov. 7, 1737;—(97) *Otis*,<sup>5</sup> b. March 10, 1741;—(98) *Ann*,<sup>5</sup> b. July 1, 1743;—(99) *Prudence*,<sup>5</sup> b. Jan. 1745;—(100) *Martin*,<sup>5</sup> b. Dec. 1747;—(101) *Gideon*,<sup>5</sup> b. May, 1750.

17. ELISHA<sup>4</sup> KIRTLAND m. Deborah Lay, and had two children, and perhaps others. Nothing very definite in regard to this family has been ascertained.

Ch.: (102) *James*,<sup>5</sup>;—(103) *Elias*.<sup>5</sup>

18. ELISHA DE WOLF, who m. Lydia<sup>4</sup> Kirtland, resided at Horton, Nova Scotia, and is said to have had a large family. The name of but one of the children has been received.

Ch.: (104) *James R.*<sup>5</sup>

21. CONSTANT<sup>4</sup> KIRTLAND m. Rachel Brackett of Wallingford, Ct., April 20, 1753, by whom he had ten children. They resided at Wallingford. Mr. Kirtland d. Feb. 3, 1792, aged 65. Mrs. Kirtland died Feb. 17, 1812, aged 80.



Ch.: (105) *Isaac*,<sup>5</sup> b. March 30, 1754 ;—(106) *Turhand*,<sup>5</sup> b. Nov. 16, 1755, died in Ohio in 1844 ;—(107) *Mary*,<sup>5</sup> b. Dec. 23, 1757 ;—(108) *John*,<sup>5</sup> b. Dec. 20, 1759, died at Whitestown, N. Y. ;—(109) *Billious*,<sup>5</sup> b. June 29, 1762 ; d. Oct. 25, 1805 ; was an eminent physician, to which profession he was born, if one may judge from his singular christian name ;—(110) *Rachel*,<sup>5</sup> b. July 9, 1764 ;—(111) *Jared*,<sup>5</sup> b. Aug. 8, 1766, d. in Ohio in 1832 ;—(112) *George*,<sup>5</sup> b. July 2, 1769, d. April 20, 1793 ;—(113) *Lydia*,<sup>5</sup> b. Feb. 27, 1772 ;—(114) *Sarah*,<sup>5</sup> b. March 19, 1778.

**22.** EZRA<sup>4</sup> KIRTLAND m. Olive Wakeley in the year 1752, by whom he had two sons, and perhaps other children. He removed from Saybrook to Bridgeport, Conn., in 1748, where he resided until his death, which occurred in 1799, when in his 71st year.

Ch.: (115) *Ezra*,<sup>5</sup> b. 1753 ;—(116) *Zebulon*,<sup>5</sup> b. 1755.

**36.** PHILIP<sup>4</sup> KIRTLAND m. Sybil Pratt, Nov. 29, 1757, by whom he had three children. The dates of Mr. and Mrs. Kirtland's decease are not known.

Ch.: (117) *Sybil*,<sup>5</sup> b. Oct. 1, 1758 ;—(118) *Philip*,<sup>5</sup> b. Jan. 3, 1761, d. Jan. 1, 1765 ;—(119) *Nathan*,<sup>5</sup> b. Jan. 14, 1763.

**38.** GIDEON<sup>5</sup> KIRTLAND m. Lydia Wilcox, Dec. 17, 1761, and had by her five children. Nothing farther has been found.

Ch.: (120) *Gideon*,<sup>5</sup> b. April 14, 1763 ;—(121) *Lydia*,<sup>5</sup> b. Oct. 13, 1764 ;—(122) *Sarah*,<sup>5</sup> b. Feb. 13, 1766 ;—(123) *Ruth*,<sup>5</sup> b. April 3, 1768 ;—(124) *Philip*,<sup>5</sup> b. June 17, 1770.

**42.** ELEAZER WARNER m. Jan. 14, 1762, Elizabeth<sup>4</sup> Kirtland, and had by her eight children. Nothing farther has been ascertained.

Ch.: (125) *Andrew*,<sup>5</sup> b. Nov. 15, 1762 ;—(126) *Eleazer*,<sup>5</sup> b. April 2, 1764 ;—(127) *Philip*,<sup>5</sup> b. Feb. 16, 1766 ;—(128) *Sylvester*,<sup>5</sup> b. Feb. 21, 1768 ;—(129) *Kirtland*,<sup>5</sup> b. Feb. 8, 1770 ;—(130) *Nathan*,<sup>5</sup> b. March 23, 1772 ;—(131) *Betty*,<sup>5</sup> b. April 4, 1775 ;—(132) *Lydia*,<sup>5</sup> b. Feb. 14, 1779.

**44.** ABNER<sup>4</sup> KIRTLAND m. Mercy Pratt, dau. of Daniel Pratt, about the year 1770, and had by her eight children. The dates of Mr. and Mrs. Kirtland's decease are not known.

Ch.: (133) *Mercy*,<sup>5</sup> b. July 13, 1771, never married ;—(134) *Mary*,<sup>5</sup> b. Nov. 1773, never married ;—(135) *Abner*,<sup>5</sup> b. April 13, 1776 ;—(136) *Elisha*,<sup>5</sup> b. Jan. 30, 1779 ;—(137) *Daniel*,<sup>5</sup> b. April 1, 1781 ;—(138) *Philip*,<sup>5</sup> b. Jan. 8, 1784 ;—(139) *Lydia*,<sup>5</sup> b. March, 1786 ;—(140) *Deborah M.*<sup>5</sup>

**55.** Dea. SAMUEL<sup>4</sup> KIRTLAND was thrice married. First, to Thankful Bushnell, May 7, 1755. By her he had four children. Second, to Mehetable Lord, Nov. 1, 1786. Third, to Hepsibah Bushnell, May 1, 1804. The dates of their respective deaths are not known to the compiler.

Ch.: (141) *Azubah*,<sup>5</sup> b. Dec. 19, 1756, at Saybrook ;—(142) *Samuel*,<sup>5</sup> b. Aug. 31, 1760, at Saybrook ;—(143) *Lydia*,<sup>5</sup> b. March 23, 1763, at Saybrook ;—(144) *Benjamin*,<sup>5</sup> b. Dec. 18, 1769, at Saybrook.

**57.** MARTIN<sup>4</sup> KIRTLAND m. Sarah Meigs, March 16, 1758, and had by her six children.

Ch.: (145) *Martin*,<sup>5</sup> b. March 29, 1759 ;—(146) *Sarah*,<sup>5</sup> b. Feb. 19, 1761 ;—(147) *Charles*,<sup>5</sup> b. Oct. 27, 1762 ;—(148) *Mary*,<sup>5</sup> b. Aug. 19, 1765 ;—(149) *Eleazer*,<sup>5</sup> b. Oct. 22, 1767 ;—(150) *Clarinda*,<sup>5</sup> b. Sept. 10, 1773.





59. AMBROSE<sup>4</sup> KIRTLAND m. and had one child, and perhaps others. The name of his wife has not been ascertained.

Ch.: (151) *Ambrose*,<sup>5</sup> b. 1760, d. Jan. 7, 1784, aged 23.

70. Rev. SAMUEL<sup>4</sup> KIRKLAND (or KIRTLAND) m. Jerusha, dau. of Jabez Bingham of Salisbury, Conn., in Sept. 1769. He became, previous to his marriage, a pupil in the Indian school, under the care of the Rev. Dr. Wheelock. He afterward went as a Missionary to the Oneida Indians, among whom he labored for more than 40 years. He had six children. He d. March 28, 1808, aged 66. His grandson, Rev. Samuel K. Lothrop, D. D., of Boston, wrote a Biography of him, which was published in Sparks's American Biography.

Ch.: (152) *John Thornton*,<sup>5</sup>\* (153) *George Whitfield*,<sup>5</sup> twins, b. Aug. 17, 1770;—(154) *Jerusha*,<sup>5</sup> m. John H. Lothrop, Esq.;—(155) *Sarah*,<sup>5</sup> m. Francis Amory, Esq.;—(156) *Samuel*,<sup>5</sup> grad. at Harv. Col. 1803;—(157) *Eliza*,<sup>5</sup> who m. Professor Edward Robinson of the New York University.

## DEED OF JOHN WRIGHT TO TRISTRAM COFFIN, 1655.

[Communicated by JOSHUA COFFIN of Newbury.]

Know all men by these p<sup>r</sup>sents that I, John Wright, late of Newbury, & Alice my wife, have bargained & sold unto Tristram Coffin, of Salisbury, eight acres and a halfe of land, lying by bread & cheese tree, on the Northwest side of the [ ] of Newbury aforesaid, & the sd land is bounded with Aquila Chase, his land on the South, with the highway on the North East, with the Common on the Southwest, with Jo. Merrill, with Richard Kent, & Hercules Woodman on the Northwest, the abovesaid eight acres & halfe of land I, the sd John & Alice my wife, doe by these p<sup>r</sup>sents acknowledge the sale of, for the consideration of twenty five pounds, to be pd according to contract, the sd p<sup>r</sup>cell of land, with one freehold, with all the appurtenances thereunto belonging, to the aforesaid land and freehold to be, forever, unto the sd Tristram Coffin, his heires, executors, Administrators or Assignes, free & discharged from all former grants, bargaines, sales & contracts, or any demands whatsoever. I the sd John & Alice bind ourselfe, heires, Executors, & Administrators to the p<sup>r</sup>formance of the p<sup>r</sup>misses, & I have hereunto set to my hand & seale, made at Boston this 18<sup>th</sup> December 1655.

Witnes

Josh.: Scattow

John ~ Foster

mrk of

Mrke of

John (I. W.) Wright [Seal]

Alice (A) Wright [Seal]

This instrument, above written, is acknowledged by John Wright, above named, to be his act & deed, the 18<sup>th</sup> of the Tenth month, before me,

Jo: Endecott Govr.

[John Wright died in Boston in 1658.—J. c.]

\* Late President of Harvard University. For an outline of his life vide Eulogies by Rev. Alexander Young, D. D., Francis Parkman, D. D., and John G. Palfrey, D. D., LL. D.



DOCUMENTS RELATING TO THE PROPOSED COUNTY OF  
HANCOCK, 1775.

[Communicated by J. WINGATE THORNTON of Boston.]

To the Selectmen of Brookline.

Gentlemen,

By desire of several Gentlemen of the County of Suffolk I enclose you a Copy of a Petition to Court for dividing the County, & you are desir'd to lay the same before your Town, & if they agree thereto, they are desir'd to empower one or more to sign the original Petition, which is lodg'd in my hands at Mr Hunt's at Watertown for that purpose, if they do not agree to it, they are desir'd to signify the same to, Gentlemen, your hum<sup>bl</sup> Servt.

J. Palmer.

Watertown Octor 18<sup>th</sup> 1775.

P.S. please to send the Town Votes respecting this matter.

To the Hon<sup>ble</sup>

The Council & House of Representatives of the Colony of the Massachusetts-Bay, in general Court Assembled the day of 1775.

The Petition of the Subscribers, for & in behalf of the Towns & Districts of Hull, Hingham, Cohasset, Weymouth, Braintree, Milton, Stoughton, Stoughtonham, Walpole, Wrentham, Dedham, Dorchester, Roxbury, Brookline, Needham, Medway, Medfield, & Bellingham, humbly Sheweth,

That the County of Suffolk has, for many years past, met with great difficulties in their County Business, by means of the Jurors from the Town of Boston being often inadequate judges of Cases arising from County-Affairs; & the Jurors from the Country being as often inadequate judges of Cases arising from mercantile matters within the Town of Boston; That by means of this inadequacy of Jurors to the Business before the Court, the attendance of Jurors has been extremely long, expensive & burdensome, & has also long embarrassed, not only the Jurors themselves, but also, through them, the Bar & the Bench: And that, considering the present distressed State of the Town of Boston, which cannot now co-operate, as heretofore, in any matters with the rest of the County; & that, when it may again be restored to the free exercise of its ancient rights & liberties, it is probable that many litigations within the same may again arise, of which the Jurors from the Country will not be adequate Judges.

Also considering, That much the greater part of the County Business has generally originated within the Town of Boston, which, being the County-Town, & lying near upon one side thereof, has constantly occasioned long & expensive travel, as well as attendance (often of Women and infirm persons) upon Probate-Business, as well as other County-Affairs, from the most distant parts of the County.

And also considering, That Charlestown, from its vicinity, & similarity of circumstances to those of Boston, may, upon their restoration to liberty, claim a right of being joined with Boston in all County-Business, & that a Separation of those Towns from the Country, in their County-Business, will be to their mutual advantage.

Your Petitioners therefore humbly Pray this Hon<sup>ble</sup> Court, to take the Premises into their wise consideration, & to set off the said Towns & Districts of Hull &c (as above) to be a separate & distinct County, by the Name of *Hancock*, & your Petitioners as in duty bound shall ever Pray &c.





## TOLMAN GENEALOGY.

[Compiled from materials furnished by members of the family.]

THOMAS TOLMAN was born in England in the year 1608 or '9. There is a tradition in the family that he came to Dorchester, Mass., with the first settlers, in the ship "Mary and John," in 1630, and that he owned land extending from the seaside to Dedham line. He was the owner of lands, also, in what is now Canton, Stoughton, and Sharon. The first mention of him, on the Dorchester Town Records, is under date of Oct. 31, 1639, as follows: "It is ordered that Goodman Tolman's house be appointed for the receiving any goods that shall be brought in whereof the owner is not known." His name is appended to the Church Covenant, made in 1636; freeman May 13, 1640. He located near "Pine Neck," now "Port Norfolk," his house having stood within one hundred feet of Pine Neck Creek, on the west side, and on the north side within about two hundred feet, the creek forming there an elbow shape. In 1852, the Old Colony Railroad Corporation removed the most of the cellar once belonging to this house. The land remaining is in possession of one of the branches of the family. The house in which his son Thomas afterwards lived, between what is now Ashmont and Washington Streets, was probably built by him. Some of his descendants now own and reside on land that belonged to him. It has remained ever since in the family. The first wife of Thomas was Sarah; his second wife was Katherine, who d. Nov. 7, 1677. He d. June 8, 1690, in his 82d year. An abstract of his will, commenced May 25, 1688, to which his signature and seal was placed, October 29th of the same year, will be found at the end of this genealogy.

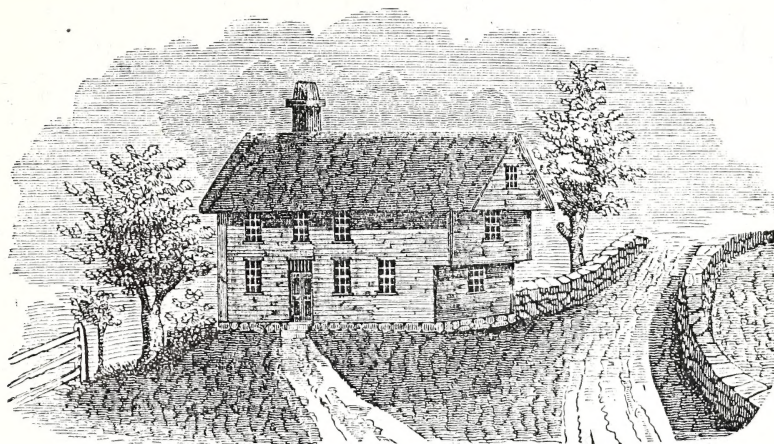
1. THOMAS<sup>1</sup> TOLMAN had ch.:—(2) *Thomas*,<sup>2</sup>[†] b. in 1633, m. Elizabeth, dau. of Richard Johnson, of Lynn, Nov. 4, 1654; was admitted with his wife into the Dorchester ch. May 17, 1674; was made freeman in 1678. His house stood about 100 feet from "Ashmont street" in "Tolman's lane." He d. Sept. 12, 1718, a. 85; she d. Dec. 15, 1726;—(3) *John*,<sup>2</sup> made a freeman in 1678; m. Elizabeth, dau. of John Collins, of Lynn. She was the mother of all his children, nine in number. She d. Oct. 7, 1690. He m. wid. Mary Paul, June 15, 1692, who d. Aug. 25, 1720. He was one of the Selectmen in Dorchester for the years 1693, 1694, and 1695; d. (says Locke) Jan. 1, 1724-5, a. 82;—(4) *Sarah*,<sup>2</sup>[†] m. Henry Leadbetter, March 18, 1659, d. April 20, 1722;—(5) *Rebecca*,<sup>2</sup> m. James Tucker; had Experience, b. Aug. 19, 1676;—(6) *Ruth*,<sup>2</sup>[†] m. Isaac Royal, and d. May 1, 1681. He owned what was called the "Dolbeare place";—(7) *Hannah*,<sup>2</sup> b. 27. 5. 1642, m. George Lyon\*; afterwards William Blake. She d. Aug. 4, 1729, in her 91st year;—(8) *Mary*,<sup>2</sup> m. — Collins, of Lynn.

2. THOMAS<sup>2</sup> TOLMAN, by wife Elizabeth (Johnson) had ch.:—(9) *Mary*,<sup>3</sup> b. 26. 9. 1671, m. Ebenezer Cranc, Dec. 13, 1689;—(10) *Thomas*,<sup>3</sup>[†] b. prob. in Lynn, where he was bap. by virtue of his father's covenant; w. Experience. He d. Dec. 22, 1716;—(11) *Samuel*,<sup>3</sup>[†] b. June 11, 1676, m. Experience, dau. of Desire Clap, Nov. 21, 1704. She

\* Ch. of George and Hannah (Tolman) Lyon:—George, b. 16. 10. 1662; Thomas, b. 10. 1. 1665, w. Johanna, who d. Aug. 18, 1735.



was born Nov. 30, 1683, d. April 9, 1726. He m. Patience Humphreys, March 13, 1727-8; and d. May 18, 1738. About 1695 his father built for him the house, now standing, in Tolman's lane, near Washington street, where he resided till his decease, April 29, 1726. This house descended to his son Aquila, and to his grandson Increase. It is now owned by Miss Abigail Baker. The annexed sketch represents the house



as it appears at the present time;—(12) *Daniel*,<sup>3</sup>[†] b. May 1, 1679, m. Sarah Humphreys, April 16, 1708. He d. April 30, 1761; she d. June 14, 1774, æ. 88. He owned four houses as appears by his inventory. One was at the waterside, on land now owned by heirs of Joseph Tolman. Another given by him to his son Daniel was on the corner of Ashmont street and Dorchester avenue; the old well still remains in front of this house. The third house he gave to his son Jonas. This was situated on land about one hundred feet south of Cheever Newhall's house. The fourth house, given to his son, Ebenezer, is still standing, on what is now Adams street.

3. JOHN<sup>2</sup> TOLMAN, by wife Elizabeth (Collins) had ch.:—(13) *Elizabeth*,<sup>3</sup> b. 14. 10. 1667, m. Moses Heirse, prob. Hewes, Oct. 28, 1692;—(14) *John*,<sup>3</sup>[†] b. 8. 2. 1671, m. Susanna, dau. of John Breck, Feb. 1696-7. She d. Jan. 20, 1712. He m. Elizabeth White, April 1, 1714. She d. June 25, 1768, æ. 89. He d. Oct. 23, 1759, æ. 89;—(15) *Joseph*,<sup>3</sup> b. 6. 7. 1674;—(16) *Benjamin*,<sup>3</sup> b. Dec. 6, 1676, went to Scituate;—(17) *Henry*,<sup>3</sup>[†] b. March 13, 1678-9, m. Hannah —, by whom he had nine children, all born in Dorchester. Mr. Tolman afterward "removed to Attleborough," says Locke, "where he died at an advanced age." His wife, Hannah, d. Nov. 11, 1735;—(18) *Ann*,<sup>3</sup> b. 2 m. 1st d. 1681;—(19) *Ebenezer*,<sup>3</sup> b. March 27, 1683;—(20) *Ruth*,<sup>3</sup> b. July 1, 1685, m. Joseph Burt, Jan. 18, 1711-12;—(21) *William*,<sup>3</sup> b. Sept. 2, 1687.

4. HENRY LEADBETTER, by wife Sarah<sup>2</sup> (Tolman) had ch.:—(22) *Sarah*,<sup>3</sup> b. 20. 11. 1659, m. Henry Withington, May 29, 1684;—(23) *Catherine*,<sup>3</sup> b. 28. 2. 1662, m. Ephraim Payson, June 12, 1684;—(24) *Henry*,<sup>3</sup> b. 16. 8. 1664, m. Relief Foster, March 9, 1692; she d. a widow, July 7, 1743;—(25) *Deliverance*,<sup>3</sup> b. 9. 2. 1667;—(26) *Increase*,<sup>3</sup> b. Jan. 20, 1672, m. Sarah Davenport, Jan. 20, 1701;—(27) *Ebenezer*,<sup>3</sup>





b. May 10, 1676 ;—(28) *Israel*,<sup>3</sup> b. Oct. 10, 1678, m. Mary —, who d. Jan. 28, 1745. He m. Mrs. Ruth Robinson, Jan. 1, 1746, who d. Sept. 4, 1766 ; he d. April 15, 1775, in the 97th year of his age ;—(29) *Ruth*,<sup>3</sup> m. Isaac Humphreys, Oct. 6, 1692.

6. ISAAC ROYAL, by wife Ruth (Tolman) had ch.:—(30) *Ruth*,<sup>3</sup> b. 2. 9. 1668 ;—(31) *Mary*,<sup>3</sup> b. 8. 7. 1670, m. John Bird, 20. 9. 1696 ;—(32) *Samuel*,<sup>3</sup> b. July 21, 1677 ;—(33) *William*,<sup>3</sup> b. March 17, 1680.\*

10. THOMAS<sup>2</sup> TOLMAN, by wife Experience, had ch.:—(34) *Thomas*,<sup>4</sup>[†] had wife Mary, d. Feb. 3, 1725 ;—(35) *Nathaniel*,<sup>4</sup> b. Dec. 22, 1691, went to Needham, where he was a physician—had six children. He d. in 1729 or '30 ;—(36) *Timothy*,<sup>4</sup> b. Jan. 10, 1693-4, m. Elizabeth Wadsworth, of Milton, had John,<sup>5</sup> b. April 28, 1726 ;—(37) *David*,<sup>4</sup> b. Nov. 25, 1695, m. Prudence Rodman, Dec. 8, 1725 ;—(38) *Mary*,<sup>4</sup> b. Oct. 4, 1697, m. William Manley, Dec. 19, 1720 ; (39) *Bliss*,<sup>4</sup> b. April 8, 1704 ;—(40) *Experience*,<sup>4</sup> b. Nov. 28, 1707, m. Silas Crane, Dec. 8, 1725 ;—(41) *Jemima*,<sup>4</sup> b. May 9, 1698, m. Charles Davenport, May 31, 1722.

11. SAMUEL<sup>2</sup> TOLMAN, by wife Experience (Clap) had ch.:—(42) *Aquila*,<sup>4</sup>[†] born October 16, 1705, married Waitstill Leadbetter, Oct. 16, 1734. She was grand-daughter to Sarah<sup>2</sup> (Tolman) Leadbetter(4). In ascending a ladder to a hay-mow, he fell and was killed, Nov. 7, 1771 ; she died June 4, 1784, æ. 76 ;—(43) *Samuel*,<sup>4</sup> born Sept. 20, 1706, d. July 14, 1707 ;—(44) *Samuel*,<sup>4</sup> b. Dec. 14, 1707, d. Feb. 22, 1708 ;—(45) *Sarah*,<sup>4</sup> b. Sept. 3, 1709 ;—(46) *Priscilla*,<sup>4</sup> b. Nov. 20, 1710, d. Jan. 1, 1711 ;—(47) *Desire*,<sup>4</sup> b. April 17, 1712, d. March, 1759 ;—(48) *Elizabeth*,<sup>4</sup> b. June 12, 1714, d. Aug. 31, 1714 ;—(49) *Johnson*,<sup>4</sup>[†] b. April 26, 1716 ;—(50) *Samuel*,<sup>4</sup> b. Oct. 17, 1717. Samuel,<sup>4</sup> m. Patience Humphreys, March 13, 1728. Johnson,<sup>4</sup> at the age of 22, with his younger brother, William,<sup>4</sup> purchased 140 acres of land on the southerly side of Mashapog Pond, in Sharon. Soon after, Johnson disposed of his interest in the land to his brother, and returned to Dorchester. About seven years subsequently, he purchased of his uncle Daniel and others land in Stoughton, about one half a mile square. Most of this, if not all of it, was covered with the primeval forest. It had remained in the family many years having been purchased of the Indians, either by Thomas, the ancestor, or his son Thomas. In the year 1748, at the age of 32, Johnson took possession of his new domain. In 1749, he erected a house, two stories high, which is now standing ; an engraving of it is given on the following page. He married Elizabeth Capen, eldest child of Jonathan Capen, Oct. 31, 1751. She was born in Dorchester, Nov. 22, 1722. Her father was a grandson of John Capen, and gr. grandson of Bernard

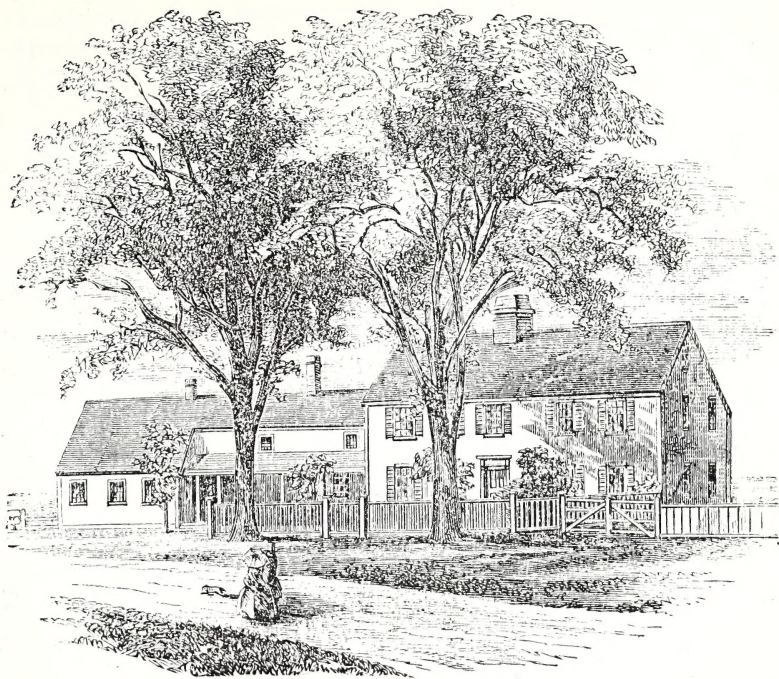
Capen, one of the first settlers of Dorchester. Johnson Tolman died Oct. 30, 1796. Elizabeth, his widow, d. Feb. 14, 1803, a. 81 yrs. and about 3 mos. ;—(52) *William*,<sup>4</sup> b. Aug. 12, 1719, removed to Sharon, where he remained through life, occupying the same farm which was at first owned in part by his brother Johnson, as before stated, now held by his son

*Johnson Tolman*

\* ISAAC ROYAL had children, subsequently, by another wife :—*Isaac*, b. 10. 3. 1682 ; *Jerusha*, b. Jan. 15, 1683 ; *Robert*, b. Jan. 1687 or 1688.



William, nearly 90 years of age ;—(53) *Hopetill*,<sup>4</sup> b. May 12, 1721 ;—(54) *Elizabeth*,<sup>4</sup> b. Jan. 14, 1723, m. Henry Bird, Jr., Jan. 21, 1741.



12. DANIEL<sup>3</sup> TOLMAN, by wife Sarah (Humphreys) had ch. :—(55) *Priscilla*,<sup>4</sup> b. Dec. 27, 1708, d. June 26, 1709 ;—(56) *Jonas*,<sup>4</sup>[†] b. Jan. 16, 1709–10, m. Susannah Bird, Nov. 16, 1732. He d. March 4, 1752. She d. Aug. 18, 1768 ;—(57) *Daniel*,<sup>4</sup>[†] b. Oct. 25, 1712, m. Mary Leeds, Aug. 28, 1735. She d. Oct. 20, 1775. He d. Oct. 17, 1785 ;—(58) *Ebenezer*,<sup>4</sup>[†] b. April 14, 1716, m. Mary Jones (dau. of Ebenezer and Waitstill Jones, and sister of Rev. Thomas Jones, of Woburn), Sept. 13, 1744. He d. Oct. 8, 1793. She taught school in Dorchester forty years. Among her pupils were Mr. John Pierce and his son, the late Rev. John Pierce, D. D., of Brookline. She d. Nov. 9, 1801, a. 88.

14. JOHN<sup>3</sup> TOLMAN, by wife Susannah (Breck) had ch. :—(59) *Hannah*,<sup>4</sup> b. May 4, 1698 ;—(60) *John*,<sup>4</sup>[†] b. April 6, 1700, m. Hannah Clap, Jan. 2, 1735. He was a wheelwright ; d. from the sting of bees, May 29, 1779. She d. March 16, 1799 ;—(61) *Jerusha*,<sup>4</sup> b. Aug. 24, 1702, m. Richard Humphreys, May 21, 1747 ;—(62) *Susanna*,<sup>4</sup> b. May 13, 1705 ;—(63) *Ruth*,<sup>4</sup> b. April 10, 1708 ;—(64) *Josiah*,<sup>4</sup> b. April 19, 1710 ;—(65) *Elijah*,<sup>4</sup>[†] b. Feb. 2, 1710–11. m. Hannah Humphreys, of Needham, Sept. 8, 1736. He d. Feb. 21, 1765, “being drowned as he was coming from Boston over the ice.” She d. Feb. 14, 1747. By wife Elizabeth (White) he had :—(66) *Priscilla*,<sup>4</sup> b. Aug. 31, 1715, m. Ebenezer Bird, Nov. 20, 1733 ;—(67) *Patience*,<sup>4</sup> b. Jan. 1, 1718, m. Thomas Evans, March 9, 1741 ;—(68) *Submit*,<sup>4</sup> b. June 19, 1722 ;—(69) *Mercy*,<sup>4</sup> b. June 27, 1724, d. Sept. 13, 1724.







17. HENRY<sup>3</sup> TOLMAN, by wife Hannah, had ch. :---(70) *Elizabeth*,<sup>4</sup> b. Oct. 2, 1706 ;---(71) *Henry*,<sup>4</sup> b. Feb. 23, 1709, m. Mary, dau. of Dea. Benjamin Slack, of Attleborough. He d. at Attleborough, Dec. 25, 1762. His wid. d. at Fitzwilliam, N. H., Dec. 26, 1785. "His sons," says Locke, "were remarkable for their stature, only one, John, was less than six feet in height." They had ch. :---*Ruth*,<sup>5</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>5</sup> *Henry*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>5</sup> *Anne*,<sup>5</sup> *Ebenezer*,<sup>5</sup> *William*,<sup>5</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>5</sup> *Chloe*,<sup>5</sup> *Benjamin*.<sup>5</sup> See "Book of the Lockes," pp. 142, 322, for further particulars ;---(72) *Hannah*,<sup>4</sup> b. Dec. 6, 1710 ; (73) *Ruth*,<sup>4</sup> b. Sept. 14, 1713 ;---(74) *Jane*,<sup>4</sup> b. Feb. 12, 1715 ;---(75) *Ann*,<sup>4</sup> b. Feb. 4, 1716 ;---(76) *Mary*,<sup>4</sup> b. Dec. 26, 1717 ;---(77) *Jerusha*,<sup>4</sup> b. Nov. 17, 1719 ;---(78) *Deliverance*,<sup>4</sup> b. Jan. 20, 1722, m. Ebenezer Jones, Jr., Dec. 29, 1743.

34. THOMAS<sup>4</sup> TOLMAN, by wife Mary, had ch. :---(79) *Thomas*,<sup>5</sup> b. Aug. 28, 1716, d. Dec. 22, 1716 ;---(80) *Thomas*,<sup>5</sup> b. Dec. 14, 1718 ;---(81) *Isaiah*,<sup>5</sup> b. May 28, 1721 ;---(82) *Mary*,<sup>5</sup> b. Nov. 4, 1724.

42. AQUILA<sup>4</sup> TOLMAN, by Waitstill (Leadbetter) had ch. :---(83) *Patience*,<sup>5</sup> b. July 24, 1735, m. John Langley, Nov. 7, 1751--lived at Nova Scotia ;---(84) *Waitstill*,<sup>5</sup> b. Feb. 5, 1737, m. Samuel Blackman, Sept. 12, 1751 ;---(85) *Samuel*,<sup>5</sup>[†] b. May 9, 1740, m. Elizabeth Tolman, (101), Dec. 13, 1764. He d. Sept. 9, 1805 ; she d. Jan. 26, 1829, a. 90½ years ;---(86) *Thomas*,<sup>5</sup>[†] b. April 21, 1743, m. Mary Houghton, of Milton, 1766. He was drowned in Neponset river, Aug. 21, 1787. She d. May 25, 1793 ;---(87) *Sarah*,<sup>5</sup> b. Aug. 3, 1746, m. Ebenezer Tolman, Jr. (103), April 4, 1771 ;---(88) *Desire*,<sup>5</sup>[†] b. March 19, 1748, m. Sarah Howe, Dec. 1, 1774. She was b. in Dorchester, July 25, 1753, d. Aug. 26, 1822. He was for a long time Deacon of the First Church in Winchendon ; d. Jan. 20, 1834 ;---(89) *Increase*,<sup>5</sup> b. July 30, 1751, d. Oct. 8, 1810.

49. JOHNSON<sup>4</sup> TOLMAN, by wife Elizabeth (Capen), had ch. :---(90) *Elizabeth*,<sup>5</sup> b. Oct. 14, 1752, m. Ebenezer Jones, Dec. 29, 1779 ;---(91) *Samuel*,<sup>5</sup>[†]\* b. Nov. 13, 1754, d. Nov. 30, 1835, m. Elizabeth Hammond, wid. of Nathaniel Hammond, Nov. 12, 1784. She was dau. of Moses Wales, an officer in the old French war ;---(92) *Sarah*,<sup>5</sup> b. July 17, 1756, m. Ambrose Morton, of Stoughton, afterwards of Pompey, N. Y. ;---(93) *Susannah*,<sup>5</sup> b. June 1, 1758, m. Thomas Pierce, March 11, 1784 ;---(94) *Thomas*,<sup>5</sup> b. Dec. 20, 1759, m. 1, Esther Tolman, 2, Sarah Wales, of Randolph, by whom he had ch. : *Thomas* Wales,<sup>6</sup> *James* Penniman,<sup>6</sup> *Johnson*,<sup>6</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>6</sup> ;---(95) *Jane*,<sup>5</sup> b. May 6, 1762, m. Nathan Drake, of Stoughton, June 4, 1786.

56. JONAS<sup>4</sup> TOLMAN, by wife Susannah (Bird), had ch. :---(96) *Sarah*,<sup>5</sup> b. April 9, 1734, d. Feb. 11, 1743 ;---(97) *Susannah*,<sup>5</sup> b. July 13, 1736, m. Ezekiel Leeds, July 31, 1755 ;---(98) *James*,<sup>6</sup> b. July 9, 1742, d. April

\* Among the papers of Mr. Tolman, his administrator found a list of those who attended William Billings's singing school in the year 1774. As a matter of curiosity, their names are here given. The school was kept at the house of Robert Capen, in the town of Stoughton. The same house was subsequently owned by Rev. Drs. Richmond and Park.

Billings was a composer as well as teacher. At the commencement of the present century, and for some time after, his music was in general use in the New England churches and elsewhere. His wife was a daughter of Major Robert Swan, of Stoughton. Mr. Tolman and some of Billings's other pupils named in the list, on the 7th of November, 1786, formed the Stoughton Musical Society, which is now in existence,



16, 1743;—(99) *Jonas*,<sup>5</sup>[†] b. June 9, 1744, m. Mary Pierce, Nov. 20, 1766. She d. May 16, 1811. He d. Feb. 18, 1815.

57. DANIEL<sup>4</sup> TOLMAN, by wife Mary (Leeds), had ch.:—(100) *Ebenezer*,<sup>5</sup> b. July 10, 1736, d. July 18, 1736;—(101) *Elizabeth*,<sup>5</sup> b. June 19, 1738, m. Samuel Tolman, Dec. 13, 1764;—(102) *Lemuel*,<sup>5</sup> b. Nov. 27, 1741, d. April 28, 1748.

58. EBENEZER<sup>4</sup> TOLMAN, by wife Mary (Jones), had ch.:—(103) *Ebenezer*,<sup>5</sup>[†] b. Aug. 26, 1745, m. Sarah Tolman (87), April 4, 1771. She d. May 7, 1801. When

about twelve years of age he commenced keeping a record of all the ministers' names who preached in the first church in Dorchester, each Sabbath, with their texts. This practice he continued for nearly fifty years. He was selectman sixteen years, assessor twenty-three years, and for some time parish clerk. In 1799, he was chosen town clerk, which office he held till 1814, and again from 1816 to 1827, when he resigned. His son, Thomas Jones<sup>6</sup> Tolman, was then chosen, who filled the office twenty years, and then resigned; his son, Ebenezer<sup>7</sup> Tolman, the present clerk, succeeded him in 1846.

Ebenezer<sup>8</sup> Tolman d. Dec. 26, 1833. He was "a man of benevolent affections," says Rev. Dr. Harris, "just principles, intelligent mind, and upright conduct; an humble, devout, and exemplary Christian."

An old barn, now standing on Adams Street, Dorchester, was built by Ebenezer<sup>5</sup> Tolman, the timber of which was the frame of the first meetinghouse in Canton. (104) *Daniel*,<sup>5</sup> b. May 26, 1750, d. July 21, 1750.

60. JOHN<sup>4</sup> TOLMAN, by wife Hannah (Clap), had ch.:—(105) *Hannah*,<sup>5</sup> b. May 11, 1736, m. Dea. Edward Pierce, Nov. 1, 1763;—(106)

and for many years has been known as the "*Old Club*." This is probably the oldest musical association in Massachusetts. A few years since they published a singing book, called the "Stoughton Collection."

*List of Scholars at Wm. Billings's Sacred Music Singing School, at Stoughton, in the year 1774.*

#### SINGERS OF TENOR.

George Monk  
John Wadsworth, Jr.  
Lazarus Pope  
Dr. Peter Adams\*  
Jacob French  
Robert Swan, Jr.  
Joseph Wadsworth  
Andrew Capen  
Ruth Tilden  
Abigail Jones  
Elizabeth Tolman  
Hannah Wadsworth  
Abigail Wadsworth  
Susanna Capen  
Jerusha Dickerman  
Elizabeth Dickerman  
Mehitable Talbot  
Esther Talbot  
and the Fenno Girls  
Lydia Gay.

#### SINGERS OF TREBLE.

Lucy Swan  
Jerusha Pope  
Patience Drake  
Waitstill Capen  
Hannah Holmes  
Bethiah Capen  
Eunice Holmes  
Hannah Capen  
Chloe Bird  
Hannah Briggs  
Keziah Bird  
Mary French  
Mindwell Bird  
Mary French  
Elizabeth Cummings  
Rachel Capen  
Irene Briggs  
Sarah Tolman  
Melatiah Swan.

#### SINGERS OF COUNTER.

David Wadsworth  
Theophilus Capen\*  
Thomas Tolman  
Isaac Morton  
Eliphalet Johnson

#### SINGERS OF BASS.

Jonathan Belcher  
Samuel Tolman  
William Tilden  
George Wadsworth  
John Capen

\* Dr. Peter Adams grad. H. C. 1778, d. in 1832; Theophilus Capen grad. H. C. 1782, d. in 1842. See List. Dorchester, p. 536.





*John*,<sup>s</sup>[†] b. April 13, 1738, m. Elizabeth Baker, April 16, 1761. She d. Nov. 23, 1762, a. 25. His 2d wife was Hannah Hall, m. May 31, 1764. She d. April 22, 1828, a. 82 ;—(107) *Ezekiel*,<sup>s</sup>[†] b. Oct. 24, 1740, m. Sarah Harrington. She d. Oct. 16, 1821, a. 80. He was a selectman four years, representative six years. He d. Dec. 31, 1827 ;—(108) *Jemima*,<sup>s</sup> b. May 28, 1743, d. May 24, 1774 ;—(109) *Ruth*,<sup>s</sup> b. Nov. 5, 1745, d. Jan. 9, 1750 ;—(110) *Susannah*,<sup>s</sup> b. Aug. 16, 1749, d. Jan. 12, 1750 ;—(111) *Nathaniel*,<sup>s</sup> b. March 16, 1752.

**65. ELIJAH**<sup>4</sup> **TOLMAN**, by wife Hannah (Humphreys), had ch. :—(112) *Susannah*,<sup>s</sup> b. Aug. 2, 1737 ;—(113) *Thomas*,<sup>s</sup> b. Oct. 3, 1740 ;—(114) *Elijah*,<sup>s</sup>[†] b. Sept. 4, 1742, m. Experience Tolman, Aug. 18, 1768, who d. July 20, 1804 ;—(115) *Joseph*,<sup>s</sup> b. Dec. 10, 1744, went to Sharon.

**85. SAMUEL**<sup>5</sup> **TOLMAN**, by Elizabeth Tolman (101), had ch. :—(116) *Samuel*,<sup>s</sup> b. July 27, 1766, d. Feb. 12, 1769 ;—(117) *Daniel*,<sup>s</sup> b. Feb. 22, 1768 ;—(118) *Samuel*,<sup>s</sup>[†] b. Nov. 9, 1769, m. Rachel Pratt, July 1, 1794. He d. March 6, 1813 ;—(119) *Mary*,<sup>s</sup> b. Nov. 25, 1771, m. Lemuel Tolman, May 11, 1797 ;—(120) *Elizabeth*,<sup>s</sup> b. Dec. 1773, m. William Tolman, Oct. 14, 1794 ;—(121) *Edward*,<sup>s</sup> b. Nov. 28, 1776, d. May 5, 1782 ;—(122) *Patience*,<sup>s</sup> b. Dec. 6, 1778, m. Ephraim Howard, Nov. 22, 1807 ;—(123) *Ann*,<sup>s</sup> b. Dec. 31, 1780, m. Oliver Jordan, May 15, 1797.

**86. THOMAS**<sup>5</sup> **TOLMAN**, by wife Mary (Houghton), had ch. :—(124) *Lydia*,<sup>s</sup> b. Aug. 4, 1767, d. March 26, 1772 ;—(125) *Sarah*,<sup>s</sup> b. June 7, 1769, d. Sept. 7, 1792 ;—(126) *Ruth*,<sup>s</sup> b. Jan. 25, 1772, d. Jan. 23, 1773 ;—(127) *Lydia*,<sup>s</sup> b. Dec. 21, 1773, m. Jonathan Stratton, July 29, 1798 ;—(128) *Waitstill*,<sup>s</sup> b. April 26, 1776, m. Jonathan Stratton, July 21, 1800 ;—(129) *Thomas*,<sup>s</sup> b. April 16, 1781, m. and had children. He was killed by falling from a ship at Charlestown navy yard.

**88. DESIRE**<sup>5</sup> **TOLMAN**, by wife Sarah (Howe), had ch. :—(130) *William*,<sup>s</sup> b. in Dorchester, Dec. 26, 1775, d. July 25, 1858 ;—(131) *Stephen*,<sup>s</sup> b. in Dor., Feb. 14, 1778, d. Nov. 7, 1742 ;—(132) *Sally*,<sup>s</sup> b. in Dor., Aug. 13, 1779, d. April 22, 1793 ;—(133) *Samuel Howe*,<sup>s</sup>[†] b. in Dor., April 30, 1781, m. Rachel Damon, (b. Feb. 22, 1794,) Oct. 22, 1816. He d. at Atkinson, N. H., April 2, 1851, grad. Dart. Coll. 1806, also at the Medical School in the same place ; studied theology with Dr. John M. Whiton, of Antrim, N. H. ; was ord. at Shirley, Mass., as colleague with Rev. Phineas Whitney, Oct. 25, 1815 ; settled subsequently at Dunstable, and at Merrimack, N. H. ; d. April 2, 1856 ;—(134) *Edward*,<sup>s</sup> b. in Dorchester, Sept. 26, 1783, d. Dec. 13, 1811 ;—(135) *Charles*,<sup>s</sup> b. in Dor., Dec. 16, 1785, d. Jan. 9, 1842 ;—(136) *Elizabeth*,<sup>s</sup> b. in Winchendon, Feb. 7, 1789 ;—(137) *John*,<sup>s</sup> b. in Win., July 12, 1791 ;—(137a) *James*,<sup>s</sup> b. in Win., Dec. 24, 1793 ;—(137b) *Joseph*,<sup>s</sup> b. in Winchendon, March 17, 1796, d. July 13, 1796.

**91. SAMUEL**<sup>5</sup> **TOLMAN**, by wife Elizabeth (Hammond), had ch. :—(138) *Samuel*,<sup>s</sup> and *Thomas*,<sup>s</sup> (twins) b. Aug. 2, 1785 ; *Samuel*,<sup>s</sup> d. Nov. 19, 1786 ; *Thomas*,<sup>s</sup> d. Dec. 9, 1786 ;—(139) *Samuel*,<sup>s</sup>[†] b. May 17, 1787, m. Mrs. Elizabeth Tisdale, daughter of Deacon Oliver Everett, of Sharon ;—(140) *Elizabeth*,<sup>s</sup> born April 30, 1789, died Jan. 22, 1790 ;—



(141) *Thomas*,<sup>6\*</sup> b. Feb. 20, 1791, m. Elizabeth Call, dau. of Col. Jacob Stearns, of Boston; ch.: Elizabeth S., b. April 25, 1851;—(142) *Elizabeth*,<sup>6[†]</sup> b. Feb. 12, 1793, m. Elisha Swan;—(143) *Mary*,<sup>6[†]</sup> b. Sept. 22, 1794, m. Abraham Capen. She d. Sept. 7, 1859, at Weymouth;—(144) *Ebenezer Wales*,<sup>6[†]</sup> m. Mary Alden Vinton,<sup>†</sup> of East Bridgewater.

99. JONAS<sup>5</sup> TOLMAN, by wife Mary (Pierce), had ch.:—(145) *Jonas*<sup>6</sup> and (146) *James*<sup>6[†]</sup> (twins), b. Sept. 27, 1767. Jonas<sup>6</sup> m. Lucy Preston, Jan. 13, 1793. They had one child, Lucy.<sup>7</sup> His 2d wife was Abigail Tucker, dau. of Dea. David Tucker, of Milton. They had eight children, two living. James<sup>6</sup> m. Polly Hall, dau. of Richard Hall, Nov. 12, 1795. He d. Feb. 24, 1835. She d. Nov. 24, 1836, a. 60;—(147) *William*,<sup>6[†]</sup> b. Dec. 14, 1768, m. Elizabeth Tolman (120), Oct. 14, 1794, d. June 27, 1813;—(148) *Mary*,<sup>6</sup> b. Dec. 26, 1770;—(149) *Susannah*,<sup>6</sup> b. Nov. 23, 1776, d. April 30, 1837;—(150) *Joseph*,<sup>6[†]</sup> b. June 17, 1779, m. Hannah Baker, dau. of David Baker, Jan. 1, 1805. She d. May 27, 1806. He m. 2d, Polly Page, dau. of Charles Page, of Stoughton. Mr. T. died March 14, 1846;—(151) *Robert Pierce*,<sup>6[†]</sup> b. in 1781, m. Mary, dau. of William Walker, May 20, 1808. He d. Sept. 7, 1839;—(152) *Patty*.<sup>6</sup>

103. EBENEZER<sup>5</sup> TOLMAN, by wife Sarah, had ch.:—(153) *Ebenezer*,<sup>6[†]</sup> b. Sept.

1, 1772, m. Sally Cox, Oct. 2, 1798.

He was drowned near George's Island, in Boston harbor, May 5, 1808;—(154)

*Thomas Jones*,<sup>6[†]</sup> b. October 18, 1774, m. Hannah Page, dau. of

Charles Page, of Stoughton. She d. April 15, 1836, a. 57.

*Ebenezer Tolman Junr.*

*Thomas J. Tolman*

106. JOHN<sup>5</sup> TOLMAN, by Elizabeth (Baker), had ch.:—(155) *Elizabeth*,<sup>6</sup> b. Nov. 20, 1762, m. Thomas Williams, Jan. 11, 1785. By his 2d wife, Hannah (Hall), had ch.:—(156) *Hannah*,<sup>6</sup> b. May 19, 1765, m. John Preston, June 8, 1786;—(157) *John*,<sup>6[†]</sup> b. Feb. 21, 1768, d. Sept. 22, 1799, m. Ann Capen, Dec. 12, 1792;—(158) *Elisha*,<sup>6</sup> b. Jan. 10, 1771, m. Lucretia Pike, of Dorchester, Sept. 18, 1797. He went to Lincoln, afterward to Concord; was deacon of the first church in Concord; d. May 4, 1858; had Elisha,<sup>7</sup> Albert,<sup>7</sup> lives at Worcester, has been representative from Worcester several years, James,<sup>7</sup> lives in Boston, Lucretia Pike,<sup>7</sup> m. Lysander Bascom, Abby,<sup>7</sup> Benjamin<sup>7</sup>;—(159) *Jemima*,<sup>6</sup> b. Nov. 3, 1774, m. Alexander Glover, July 21, 1794;—(160) *Stephen*,<sup>6[†]</sup> b. Jan. 4, 1777, m. Mary Pierce, dau. of Jona. Pierce, of Dorchester, Oct. 16, 1806. She d. Jan. 15, 1860. He was captain of a company on Fort

\* [He is a Counsellor at Law in Boston. He grad. at B. U. 1811; was ten years a member of the Legislature of Massachusetts; and an Executive Councillor in the years 1849 and 1850, for the District of Suffolk, comprising the cities of Boston and Chelsea, and the towns of North Chelsea and Winthrop.—*Ed.*]

† She was a direct descendant, by her mother's side, from John Alden, one of the Plymouth Pilgrim fathers. See "Vinton Memorial," pp. 250, 294.





Independence in the war of 1812;—(161) *Eunice*,<sup>6</sup> b. Jan. 16, 1782, m. Jonathan Pierce, Dec. 6, 1804.

**107.** *EZEKIEL*<sup>5</sup> *TOLMAN*, by wife Sarah, had ch.:—(162) *Sarah*,<sup>6</sup> b. July 13, 1767, m. Samuel Clap, Jr. 1800;—(163) *Ezekiel*,<sup>6</sup> b. Jan. 22, 1769, removed to Maine, had children;—(164) *Lemuel*,<sup>6</sup>[†] b. Oct. 8, 1770, m. Mary Tolman (119), May 11, 1797. He m. 2d, Lydia Brewer, June 4, 1840, and d. at Roxbury;—(165) *Nathaniel*,<sup>6</sup>[†] b. Aug. 9, 1772, m. Lydia Pratt, Jan. 28, 1796; was drowned in Portland harbor, Oct. 10, 1804;—(166) *Moses*,<sup>6</sup> b. April, 1774; went to Industry, Me.; was a justice of the peace; had children;—(167) *Phineas*,<sup>6</sup>[†] b. Nov. 9, 1775, m. Lydia, wid. of his brother Nathaniel, Dec. 8, 1809;—(168) *Ruth*,<sup>6</sup> b. June 17, 1777, m. John Dickerman, of Stoughton, June 10, 1795;—(169) *John*,<sup>6</sup> b. May 29, 1779, went to Portland, m., left no children;—(170) *Enos*,<sup>6</sup>[†] b. Jan. 19, 1784, m. Esther Treat. She d. Sept. 1859.

**114.** *ELIJAH*<sup>5</sup> *TOLMAN*, by wife Experience, had ch.:—(171) *Susannah*,<sup>6</sup> b. Jan. 1, 1772, d. June 15, 1776;—(172) *Benjamin Dolbeare*,<sup>6</sup>[†] b. June 25, 1770, m. Ruth Holden, Nov. 13, 1794. His second wife was Susannah ——. He d. Aug. 27, 1852;—(173) *Susannah Lewis*,<sup>6</sup> b. June 16, 1776, m. Stephen Holden, Dec. 26, 1799.

**118.** *SAMUEL*<sup>6</sup> *TOLMAN*, by wife Rachel (Pratt) had ch.:—(174) *Edward*,<sup>7</sup> b. Nov. 20, 1795;—(175) *Rachel*,<sup>7</sup> b. Sept. 29, 1796;—(176) *Samuel*,<sup>7</sup> b. Oct. 7, 1801, d. Dec. 4, 1805;—(177) *Joseph Pratt*,<sup>7</sup> b. July 7, 1803;—(178) *Adeline*,<sup>7</sup> b. Dec. 1, 1804;—(179) *Eliza*,<sup>7</sup> b. Oct. 29, 1806, m. C. C. Barney, of Boston;—(180) *Samuel*.<sup>7</sup>

**133.** *SAMUEL HOWE*<sup>6</sup> *TOLMAN*, by wife Rachel (Damon) had ch.:—(181) *Elizabeth Damon*,<sup>7</sup> b. Aug. 14, 1817, d. Aug. 25, 1817;—(182) *Sarah Howe*,<sup>7</sup> b. July 11, 1818, m. Daniel Harriman, Sept. 20, 1837. They have two children, daughters;—(183) *Elizabeth Damon*,<sup>7</sup> b. Aug. 13, 1820, m. Daniel Goodnow, March 29, 1843, no children;—(184) *Samuel Howe*,<sup>7</sup> b. July 28, 1822, d. Sept. 29, 1822;—(185) *Lucy Damon*,<sup>7</sup> b. March 13, 1824, m. David Peabody, Feb. 22, 1859, no chil.;—(186) *Samuel Howe*,<sup>7</sup> b. Aug. 21, 1826, grad. Dart. Coll. 1848, m. Mary Jane Melville, of Nelson, N. H., Sept. 23, 1856; is now a minister in Wilmington, Mass.; children: Mary Melville,<sup>8</sup> b. June 9, 1858; a son,<sup>8</sup> b. April 30, 1860;—(187) *Harriet Maria*,<sup>7</sup> b. April 12, 1829, m. Rev. Charles Seecombe, April 24, 1854; have two children, a son and a daughter.

**139.** *SAMUEL*<sup>6</sup> *TOLMAN*, by wife Elizabeth (Tisdale) had ch.:—(188) *Mary Elizabeth*,<sup>7</sup> b. Nov. 1, d. Nov. 6, 1820;—(189) *Rebecca Everett*,<sup>7</sup> b. Jan. 23, 1822, d. April 4, 1842;—(190) *Mary Capen*,<sup>7</sup> b. July 9, 1826, d. May 15, 1832.

**142.** *ELISHA SWAN*, by wife Elizabeth<sup>6</sup> (Tolman) had ch.:—(191) Thomas Tolman,<sup>7</sup> b. Dec. 31, 1817;—(192) Elizabeth Tolman,<sup>7</sup> b. Dec. 22, 1826.

**143.** *ABRAHAM CAPEN*, by wife Mary (Tolman) had ch.:—(193) *Nathaniel Hammond*,<sup>7</sup> b. July 8, 1816, d. Feb. 13, 1843;—(194) *Mary Tolman*,<sup>7</sup> b. April 23, 1819, d. Feb. 11, 1825;—(195) *Samuel Tolman*,<sup>7</sup> b. Jan. 31, 1825, d. Feb. 1, 1825;—(196) *Mary Tolman*,<sup>7</sup> b. Feb. 29, 1828, m. Francis E. Loud, Sept. 11, 1849.



**144.** EBENEZER WALES<sup>6</sup> TOLMAN, by wife Mary (Alden Vinton) had ch.:—(197) *John Alden*,<sup>7</sup> b. Sept. 24, 1821, d. Nov. 9, 1822;—(198) *Lucius Alden*,<sup>7</sup> b. Oct. 28, 1823;—(199) *Mary Elizabeth*,<sup>7</sup> b. July 3, 1826, d. Oct. 8, 1847;—(200) *Samuel*,<sup>7</sup> b. Aug. 6, 1829, d. June 15, 1832.

**146.** JAMES<sup>6</sup> TOLMAN, by wife Polly (Hall) had ch.:—(201) *Mary Billings*,<sup>7</sup> b. April, 1797, m. Henry Clark, Sept. 20, 1818;—(202) *James*,<sup>7</sup> b. May, 1798, d. Dec. 24, 1798;—(203) *James*,<sup>7</sup> b. July, 1799, is deacon of the Village Church, (Mr. Munger's) Dorchester. His first wife was Mary Shepard, of Charlestown; his second wife was widow Catharine A. Campbell, who d. Oct. 5, 1854; his third wife was Catharine B. Tucker, dau. of William Tucker, m. Sept. 14, 1856;—(204) *Richard*,<sup>7</sup> b. Jan. 25, 1801;—(205) *Lois Hall*,<sup>7</sup> b. 1809.

**147.** WILLIAM<sup>6</sup> TOLMAN, by wife Elizabeth (Tolman) had ch.:—(206) *William*,<sup>7</sup> [†] b. April 1, 1796, m. Mary Hill. He has been for many years selectman, assessor, &c., in Dorchester;—(207) *Elizabeth*,<sup>7</sup> b. July 4, 1797, d. Oct. 1798;—(208) *Elizabeth*,<sup>7</sup> b. June, 1, 1799, m. Stephen Hall, Dec. 19, 1822;—(209) *Maria*,<sup>7</sup> b. April, 1802, d. July 10, 1821;—(210) *Daniel*,<sup>7</sup> b. Aug. 9, 1804, d. Oct. 1805;—(211) *Lucretia R.*,<sup>7</sup> b. 1809, d. Sept. 11, 1810;—(212) *James*,<sup>7</sup>;—(213) *Lucretia Roulstone*,<sup>7</sup> b. Feb. 7, 1813, m. Edward Hill, Nov. 29, 1835; m. second, C. C. Barney, of Boston.

**150.** JOSEPH<sup>6</sup> TOLMAN, by wife Hannah (Baker) had ch.:—(214) *Joseph Albert*,<sup>7</sup> b. May 20, 1806, d. May 30, 1806.

By wife Polly (Page) had ch.:—(215) *Hannah Baker*,<sup>7</sup> b. May 21, 1809;—(216) *Joseph Albert*,<sup>7</sup> b. Feb. 27, 1811, m. Elizabeth Salame of Boston, ch.: Mary Elizabeth,<sup>8</sup> Emily Louisa,<sup>8</sup> Albert Joseph,<sup>8</sup> George Russell<sup>8</sup>;—(217) *Jonas Pierce*,<sup>7</sup> b. Dec. 24, 1815, m. Sarah Wiswall, July 25, 1844, ch.: Joseph William,<sup>8</sup> Jonas Huntington Wilder,<sup>8</sup> Edwin Augustus,<sup>8</sup> Henry Augustus,<sup>8</sup> Henrietta Augusta<sup>8</sup>;—(218) *Lucy Preston*,<sup>7</sup> b. Nov. 20, 1817;—(219) *Charles Page*,<sup>7</sup> b. June 8, 1820, m. Mary Ann Capen, Dec. 25, 1844; ch. Charles Francis<sup>8</sup>;—(220) *Mary Elizabeth*,<sup>7</sup> b. Oct. 19, 1822;—(221) *Sarah Williams*,<sup>7</sup> b. Jan. 5, 1825;—(222) *Susanna Wales*,<sup>7</sup> b. March 30, 1827, m. William Smith, May 8, 1854, d. May 7, 1859.

**151.** ROBERT PIERCE<sup>6</sup> TOLMAN, by wife Mary (Walker) had ch.:—(223) *Mary Elizabeth*,<sup>7</sup> b. April 10, 1809, m. Eleazer Johnson Bispham, May 25, 1834;—(224) *Robert Francis*,<sup>7</sup> b. Jan. 1811, m. Martha A. Hart, Oct. 9, 1844, ch.: Martha Ann,<sup>8</sup> Robert Francis,<sup>8</sup> William Walker,<sup>8</sup> Albert Everett,<sup>8</sup> Mary Elizabeth,<sup>8</sup> Waldo Eugene<sup>8</sup>;—(225) *Carissa*,<sup>7</sup> b. Aug. 1815, m. John L. Fletcher, Sept. 1, 1840.

**153.** EBENEZER<sup>6</sup> TOLMAN, by wife Sally (Cox) had ch.:—(226) *Sally*,<sup>7</sup> b. Feb. 15, 1801, m. Martin Tyler, July 3, 1817;—(227) *Ebenezer*,<sup>7</sup> b. Jan. 9, 1804, d. Sept. 2, 1810;—(228) *Charlotte*,<sup>7</sup> b. July 14, 1806, m. Charles W. Moore, of Boston, February, 1833.

**154.** THOMAS JONES<sup>6</sup> TOLMAN, by wife Hannah (Page) had ch.:—(229) *Mary Wales*,<sup>7</sup> b. Nov. 10, 1806, m. Francis C. Sumner of Stoughton, Oct. 7, 1830;—(230) *Nathaniel*,<sup>7</sup> b. July 3, 1809, m. Elizabeth Sumner, dau. of Captain Rodger Sumner, of Stoughton, Oct. 29, 1835 ch.: Francis Sumner,<sup>8</sup> Elizabeth Zebiah<sup>8</sup>;—(231) *Sarah*,<sup>7</sup> b. July 5





1811;—(232) *Ebenezer*,<sup>7</sup> b. March 24, 1813;—(233) *Elizabeth*,<sup>7</sup> b. May 28, 1815, d. Nov. 26, 1820;—(234) *Thomas*,<sup>7</sup> b. July 12, 1820, d. Sept. 21, 1820.

**157.** JOHN<sup>6</sup> TOLMAN, by wife Ann (Capen) had ch.:—(235) *John*,<sup>7</sup> b. 1793, m. Hannah Clap, Oct. 11, 1820, and d. April 9, 1855; had Abigail Ann,<sup>8</sup> b. Aug. 27, 1821, m. Amasa Davenport, Nov. 16, 1840; John,<sup>8</sup> b. Feb. 14, 1824, d. Jan. 10, 1850; Hannah Clap,<sup>8</sup> b. Jan. 19, 1828, m. John Foster; James Henry,<sup>8</sup> b. April 11, 1831, d. Jan. 8, 1856;—(236) *Barnard*,<sup>7</sup> b. Oct. 1795;—(237) *Ann*,<sup>7</sup> b. Nov. 25, 1796, d. Sept. 30, 1799;—(238) *Ann*,<sup>7</sup> b. June 6, 1800.

**160.** STEPHEN<sup>6</sup> TOLMAN, by wife Mary (Pierce) had ch.:—(239) *Hannah*,<sup>7</sup> b. July 18, 1807, m. Ebenezer Pope, April 5, 1832;—(240) *Mary*,<sup>7</sup> b. Dec. 13, 1808, m. Enos Howe, Dec. 24, 1829;—(241) *Stephen*,<sup>7</sup> b. Jan. 19, 1811, m. 1st, Hannah Foster, Nov. 19, 1840, who d. Jan. 15, 1845, a. 31. He m. 2d, Caroline Sawyer, of Boston, ch.: Stephen Walter,<sup>8</sup> Caroline Sawyer,<sup>8</sup> d. young, Herbert Pierce<sup>8</sup>;—(242) *Rachel*,<sup>7</sup> b. Nov. 5, 1812;—(243) *John*,<sup>7</sup> b. July 14, 1814, d. unm. Sept. 7, 1838;—(244) *Clarissa*,<sup>7</sup> b. Dec. 18, 1815, m. Rev. William Wakefield, Oct. 10, 1845;—(245) Rev. *Richard*,<sup>7</sup> b. Sept. 30, 1817, m. Olivia Sweetser, dau. of Thomas Sweetser, of Reading; ordained pastor of Third Congregational Church in Danvers, Sept. 17, 1845; dis. Nov. 8, 1848; inst. at South Dennis, May 2, 1849; dis. on account of health, and is now settled at Tewksbury; ch.: Olivia,<sup>8</sup> Emily,<sup>8</sup> Richard,<sup>8</sup> d. young, Julia,<sup>8</sup> Elliot,<sup>8</sup> Leonard,<sup>8</sup> d. young;—(246) *Albert*,<sup>7</sup> b. Feb. 13, 1824, grad. Aml. Coll. 1845; tutor, 1848 to 1851; teacher at Pittsfield, and since 1855 at Lanesboro'; m. Sept. 23, 1853, Jane A. Tower, ch.: Carlton Tower,<sup>8</sup> Albert Harris,<sup>8</sup> William<sup>8</sup>;—(247) *Ann*,<sup>7</sup> b. Nov. 24, 1826.

**164.** LEMUEL<sup>6</sup> TOLMAN, by wife Mary (Tolman) had ch.:—(248) *Mary*,<sup>7</sup> b. Aug. 16, 1800, m. Joseph Hunt, of Milton, Oct. 5, 1820;—(249) *Lemuel*,<sup>7</sup> b. March, 1805;—(250) *John*,<sup>7</sup> b. 1807, d. Dec. 8, 1822;—(251) *Hannah*,<sup>7</sup> b. May 20, 1808, m. William Peck, 1831.

**165.** NATHANIEL<sup>6</sup> TOLMAN, by wife Lydia (Pratt) had ch.:—(252) *Stephen Pratt*,<sup>7</sup> b. Oct. 31, 1796;—(253) *Jesse Howes*,<sup>7</sup> b. April 24, 1798;—(254) *Lydia*,<sup>7</sup> b. Jan. 10, 1802, m. Daniel Talbot, Oct. 23, 1822.

**167.** PHINEAS<sup>6</sup> TOLMAN, by wife Lydia (Pratt, Tolman) had ch.:—(255) *Ruth*,<sup>7</sup> b. Dec. 10, 1810, m. Bailey Wood;—(256) *Nathaniel*,<sup>7</sup> b. Oct. 21, 1813, w. Charlotte, ch.: George,<sup>8</sup> died young, Mary Eliza<sup>8</sup>;—(257) *Eliza*,<sup>7</sup> b. Nov. 14, 1816, m. Moses Whitehouse, Dec. 16, 1841.

**170.** ENOS<sup>6</sup> TOLMAN, by wife Esther (Treat) had ch.:—(258) *Sarah Ann*,<sup>7</sup> b. Jan. 18, 1807, m. Benj. Turner, Nov. 29, 1832;—(259) *Hannah Merrill*,<sup>7</sup> b. May 18, 1809, m. Thomas Cook, March 26, 1834;—(260) *Enos*,<sup>7</sup> b. March 21, 1811, w. Irene, ch.: Charles Edwin,<sup>8</sup> George Enos,<sup>8</sup> Elbridge,<sup>8</sup> Harriet Newell,<sup>8</sup> Irene<sup>8</sup>;—(261) *Ezekiel*,<sup>7</sup> b. Sept. 29, 1812, d. young;—(262) *Ezekiel*,<sup>7</sup> b. April 3, 1814;—(263) *Esther*,<sup>7</sup> b. Feb. 9, 1816;—(264) *Harriet Newell*,<sup>7</sup> b. Jan. 17, 1818, m. William B. Pierce;—(265) *Ezekiel James*,<sup>7</sup> b. May 16, 1819;—(266) *John*,<sup>7</sup> b. Dec. 12, 1820;—(267) *Amos David*,<sup>7</sup> b. Jan. 4, 1823;—(268) *Elizabeth*,<sup>7</sup> b. Dec. 5, 1824;—(269) *Charles*,<sup>7</sup> b. Oct. 28, 1827.

**172.** BENJAMIN DOLBEARE<sup>6</sup> TOLMAN, had ch.:—(270) *Elijah*,<sup>7</sup> b. ne 21, 1796, m. Eliza Mary Hunt, who d. April 11, 1836, a. 42, ch.:



Elijah,<sup>8</sup> Mary Elizabeth,<sup>8</sup> Helen Louisa,<sup>8</sup> Helen<sup>8</sup>;—(271) *Susannah*,<sup>7</sup> b. April 11, 1798, m. William R. Simpson, of Belfast, Me., Aug. 29, 1824;—(272) *Benjamin*,<sup>7</sup> b. Feb. 8, 1801;—(273) *William Holden*,<sup>7</sup> b. Sept. 12, 1802, died Oct. 14, 1803;—(274) *Mary*,<sup>7</sup> born 1804;—(275) *William Holden*,<sup>7</sup> b. September, 1806.

207. WILLIAM<sup>7</sup> TOLMAN, by wife Mary (Hill) had ch.:—(276) *Maria*,<sup>8</sup> b. Oct. 8, 1821, m. Rev. Samuel Richards, June 9, 1842; authoress of several books;—(277) *William*,<sup>8</sup> b. Jan. 13, 1828, d. Sept. 6, 1824;—(278) *William Edward*,<sup>8</sup> b. March 15, 1826;—(279) *Mary Ann*,<sup>8</sup> b. June 10, 1828, m. William A. Pease, May 6, 1847;—(280) *Emeline Lucretia*,<sup>8</sup> b. Aug. 15, 1830;—(281) *Elizabeth*,<sup>8</sup> b. Feb. 26, 1832;—(282) *Margaret*,<sup>8</sup> b. Oct. 17, 1839, d. Oct. 31, 1843;—(283) *Samuel Albert*,<sup>8</sup> deceased.

### Abstracts of Wills.

THOMAS TOLMAN, SENIOR.—I, *Thomas Tolman* senior of Dorchester, being now entred into the Eightyeth yeare of my Age, but of good and sound memory, do declare this my last will & Testament. Unto my eldest son, *Thomas Tolman*, I give my present dwelling house & barne, with the half acre of land it stands upon, as all the Land, Meadow & Upland I gave him at his marriage, & that his deeds make mention of. Moreover, that six Acres I bought since his Marriage of *Jonathan Birch*, to him, his heires & Assignes forever, provided that he, my son *Thomas*, his heires Executor<sup>s</sup> administrators, pay to my dau. *Sarah Leadbetter*, £15; to my dau. *Rebekah Tucker*, the like sum. My will is, that my dau. *Rebekah*, be first paid, because she may need it most—that my son pay £15 to the children of my dau. *Ruth Ryall*, deceased, in silver or at money price, if money be not to be had, & to his Sister, *Hannah Lyon*, £6.10 in silver or at silver price—the legacies to my dau. *Ruth Riels* children & to my dau. *Hannah Lyon*, y<sup>e</sup> first paym<sup>t</sup> to be two yeares after my decease, & the other, four yeares after my decease. [All legacies to be paid in 4 yeares, one quarter each year.] I give my son, *Thomas*, my great chub axe; unto my son, *John Tolman*, I give all the Meadow & upland that his deed from me makes mention of, with the buildings thereon, provided *John*, his heires, Executors or Administrators pay, the summer following, unto my dau. *Mary Collins*, £20, to my dau. *Hannah Lyon*, £10, one half in two yeares, the other halfe at the end of four yeares after my decease. My wearing apparel, I give unto my two sons, woollen and linen, equally to be divided between them, but I will that my son, *John*, shall have my Iron hoops & boxes that may be upon my wheels that shall be left, for I have given my son, *Thomas*, a new sett of Iron hoops heretofore, and to my dau. *Hannah Lyon*, I give my best bed I usually lye upon, with the best paire of sheets & the best furniture belonging to it & bedstead; & to my dau. *Rebecca Tucker*, my second best bed with y<sup>e</sup> second best appurtenances thereto belonging. And I will that she, my dau. *Rebecca*, shall have my lesser Kittle of Brass, & *Hannah*, my dau. the biggest. As for my pewter, my will is, that my dau. *Mary* shall have one of the biggest pewter platters, & *Sarah Leadbetter* the other biggest, & *Hannah*, my dau., the third best, & *Rebecca*, my dau., the fourth, & the rest of my moveable household stuff to be lovingly divided between my three dau<sup>s</sup> *Sarah*, *Hannah* & *Rebecca*; & an old brass pott I give my son, *John*, & my part of the Iron, barr or crow. I constitute my two sonnes, *Thomas* & *John*, to be my Executors. My will is, that there be no demanding of any Debt that any of my Children thinke I owe any of them, or if any paper be found for what I have done for them be all quirt, this I write that peace & love may be continued amongst my dear children. Only if I dye before *James Tucker* pay me £10 in money of New England, then my will is that he, the said *Tucker*, shall pay to *Isaac Ryalls* two oldest dau<sup>s</sup> *Ruth* & *Mary* £5 apiece in currant money of New England, if it be to be had, if not then to pay in currant pay at money price as indifferent men shall judge, if you cannot agree amongst yourselves, & my will is y<sup>t</sup> y<sup>e</sup> said *James Tucker* doing thus shall have up his bond of £18 that I lent him, & the remainder of what he borrowed I give to his wife, *Rebecca*, my dau. in part of her portion, beside what I have already specified. I have set to this my hand & seale, 29 Octo. 1688.

Peter Thacher 29:8:88

Thomas Tolman.

& John Danforth 5.9.88

James Blake

Present—The Hon<sup>ble</sup> Simon Bradstreet Esq<sup>r</sup> Gov<sup>r</sup>

Isaac Addington &

John Smith Esqrs Assis<sup>ts</sup>





Will presented for probate by Thomas Tolman Feb. 5, 1690-1. John Tolman the other Executor renounced his executorship, when Messrs. Thacher, Danforth & Blake deposed. (Suffolk Wills, Lib. viii. fol. 41.)

Inventory of the estate taken July 23, 1690, by John Breck, John Minot. Amt £322.15. Mentions 8 Acres of land without the great lots fenced £32; 26 Acres of land within fence £100; 6 acres of salt Marsh £42; dwelling house, barne & orchard, £100.

Feb. 13, 1690-1. Thomas Tolman deposed.

THOMAS<sup>2</sup> TOLMAN.—June 1, 1711.—Unto my son, *Thomas Tolman* or to his heirs, £30, to be paid him by his two Brothers, *Samuel* and *Daniel Tolman*, within three years after my decease; also, I give unto him six score acres of Land lying beyond Punkapog, being the Eleventh Lot, as it is Recorded in the Town Book, besides £35, which he has already received. I give him a share in the Outland that is undivided, that I have in Dorchester. Also, unto my son *Thomas's* seven children, 10<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub> apiece, Excepting only *Thomas*, the Eldest of them, to whom I give 20<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>, to be paid three years after myself and my Wifes decease. I give unto my son, *Samuel Tolman*, my House and Barn and Orchard and Land thereunto adjoining, that is butted and bounded on the East, with a Stone Wall, on the North, with the Land of *Samuel Jones*, Southerly, with Widow *Trotts* Land, on the West and North West, with the Land of *Isaac Royals*. I give unto him, also, nine acres of Land lying in a place called the first Division, which Land was formerly *Cap<sup>t</sup> Forsters*, bounded Easterly, with *Widow Trotts* Land, Westerly, with Land of *Maj<sup>r</sup> Robert Spurs*, Northerly, with Land of *James Trotts*, and Southerly, with Land that was *Nathaniel Wiots*. Also, I give unto him, half that piece of Pasture land lying adjoining to the Stone Wall on the East of my Home lot, already mentioned, on the East, bounded with his brother *Daniels* House, Northerly, with *Samuel Jones's* Land, Southerly, with *Widow Trotts* land. I give unto him four acres of Land, lying in a place called the Great Lots, which Lot was formerly *Burches*, bounded Easterly, with *Thomas Peares* land, Westerly with his Brother *Daniels* Orchard, on the North, with *John Tolmans* land, on the South, with a Fence that stands against his brother *Daniel's* Land. I give unto my son, *Daniel Tolman*, the other half of that Pasture land which belongs to and lyeth with the same that I have given his Brother *Samuel*, bounded with the above said Stone Wall on the North, which Wall is the bounds between the aforesaid *Samuel Jones's* land and my two sons, *Samuel* and *Daniel*, and also the aforesaid *Widow Trotts* Land on the South, and on the East, w<sup>th</sup> the House and Land that I have given to my son *Daniel*, which Pasture Land, *Samuel* and *Daniel*, shall have between them. I give also unto my son, *Daniel*, the Land lying on the East side of his Dwelling House, being bounded on the East with the Town Highway, on the South and part on the North, with the Land of *Thomas Pierce*, and partly on the North, with the Land above mentioned, that I have given to my son, *Samuel*, and on the West, partly with *Widow Trotts* land. I give unto my son, *Daniel*, also, the Orchard that was my *Father Tolmans*, lying partly on the West of the said Land, adjoining to an Orchard also on the North and East, on the West, with the House and Barn and Land which I have given to him already, in a Deed of gift, as aforesaid. I give also unto my two sons, *Samuel* and *Daniel*, ten acres of upland, lying near a Salt Creek and a Neck called Pine Neck and also adjoining to a piece of Salt Meadow on the East, belonging to *Edward Forster* and *Isaac Humphreys* Meadow, on the North, North East, and Westerly, against the Upland of *John Pearce*, on the South, with *Samuel Jones's* meadow, my son *Daniels* Meadow, and *Daniel Allens* Meadow. I give unto *Samuel* and *Daniel*, four acres of Salt Meadow, be it more or less, lying in the Township of Milton, which Meadow I bought of *Anthony Culiver*, bounded Westerly and Southerly, w<sup>th</sup> a Salt Creek, on the North and East, with the Meadow that is partly my son, *Samuels* and partly *Josiah Puffers*, or that was formerly *Crains* meadow. I give unto *Samuel* and *Daniel* four acres of salt meadow in Dorchester, near adjoining to *John Minots* Land, or to a fence that now stands in the South part of it, and *Isaac Hoves* Meadow, on the West, and *Daniel Allins* Meadow on the same; the ten acres of Upland above mentioned, that I have given them already, and the Meadow that was *Mr Stoughtons*, on the East, also, unto my two sons, *Samuel* and *Daniel* a share, with their Brother *Thomas Tolman*, in all the undivided Land I have in or belonging to the Township of Dorchester. Unto my daughter, *Mary Cranes* Children; first, I give unto her Eldest son, 20<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>; and to the Rest of her Children, 10<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub> apiece, which shall be paid them by my sons, *Samuel* and *Daniel*, three years after mine and my Wifes decease, each of them paying two pounds ten shillings apiece in money or Country pay. I give unto my dau., *Mary Crane*, £10, besides the £50 she hath already received, which £10 shall be paid within two years after my decease, paying £5 a year. I give unto my Wife, all my Moveables Estate, viz<sup>t</sup>, my Household Stuff and Cattle and also my Negro Man. My will is, that after my decease, two of my sons, *Samuel* and *Daniel*,



shall see that all the Debts and Legacies above mentioned and also my Funeral Charges or Expences be cleared and discharged. My will is, that if my Wife have not sufficient and comfortable livelihood out of all that I have given her of my moveable estate, she then shall have full power to sell any part of the Land that I have given to my sons, *Samuel* and *Daniel*. My Will is, that the work my sons, *Samuel* and *Daniel* have done about fencing the Land above named, before my decease, shall be acquitted. Also, that my son, *Samuel*, shall repair the house and barn for his mother, if there be need, after my decease. My Will is, that *Samuel* and *Daniel*, shall not hinder each other from a free passage over their Lands with a Cart, in the way y<sup>e</sup> I have been wont to go in. Also, that *Samuel* shall have a free passage to his Lot, commonly called, Burches Lot, with a Cart, if need be; also, they shall carefully shut or put up barrs or gates after them, so that they do not damage to each other. In this will I have Indeavoured, according to my Capacity, to do that which is right among my Children, but and if any of them dislike what I have given them, so far as to make difference and contention among the rest of them, my will is, that either of them that shall so offend shall forfeit one half of all that I have given them, which half shall be equally divided amongst the rest of my children. My will is, that my Wife be sole executrix of this my last will and testament.

Thomas Tolman.

Signed Sealed and Delivered

in presence of us, Samuel Jones, John Pierce, James Trott.

Addition to the above Will.—I, *Thomas Tolman*, bequeath to my beloved wife, *Elizabeth*, my Mansion House and Barn, Gardens & Orchard adjoining, the Meadow Land by the well, four acres of Salt Meadow by *Dan: Ellens*, sufficient pasture for three Cows, and an house in the Pasture by *Thomas Peares*, to her sole use and improvement during her Widowhood. My cattle I intend and comprehend in the Moveables given her, and power to dispose of the same, and of my Man Servant, either by Sale, Testament or Deed of Gift to whom she will. Whereas I have given a Share to my son, *Thomas*, in my Undivided Lands, my Intent is, that it be a Single Share only. Sept. 8, 1718.

Thomas Tolman Sen<sup>r</sup>.

[In presence of witnesses above mentioned.]

(Suffolk Wills, Lib. xxi. fol. 56.)

Inventory of the estate of *Thomas Tolman*, prized May 22, 1725, by *Joseph Hewins*, *John Nixon*, *William Crane*. Amt £497.11.6.

*Mary Tolman* Admin<sup>x</sup> deposited.

JOHN<sup>2</sup> TOLMAN.—Will made Dec. 24, 1722. I give all my Estate that I have not disposed of, both in Lands, bills, bonds and moveables, to be equally divided among my Children and Grand Child hereafter named, that is to say, *Elizabeth* and *Joseph*, *Benjamin* and *Ann*, *Ebenezer* and *Ruth*, and my Grand Child, *Farr Tolman*, son of my son *William*, deceased. And my will is, that my Grand Child shall have his when he comes to the age of one and Twenty years, and if he dies before that, to be equally divided amongst my Children above named. My Will is, that my Grand Childs part shall lye in the hands of my Executors till it is payable by my Will. I have given and did allow to my two sons, *John* and *Henry Tolman*, their Portions in the land I sold to them, that is to say, To my son, *John*, £50, and to my son, *Henry*, £25. My son, *Benj<sup>a</sup> Tolman*, and my son in law, *John Robinson*, executors.

John Tolman.

In presence of us,  
*Joseph Weeks*, *Abigail Withington*,  
*Ebenezer Holmes*.

Inventory of the estate taken by *Ebenezer Holmes*, *Joseph Weeks*, *Samuel Withington*. Amt. £161.3.2. Presented Jan. 18, 1724.

(Suffolk Probate Records, Lib. xxiii., fol. 238-9.)

### Arms.

In Burke's "Encyclopædia of Heraldry," published in London in 1851, the arms of an English family by the name of "Tolman" are thus described: Sa. a martlet ar. between three ducal crowns or. Crest—two arms in armor embowed, wielding a battle-axe all ppr.

The arms of another family by the name of "Toulmin" there given are similar, but not precisely the same. The name of "Talman" does not appear in Burke's Heraldry, but is found in "Rymer's Fœdera," in the year 1551.

It is not known whether the Dorchester family is related to the family bearing these arms or not.





## NOTES ON ANTE-REVOLUTIONARY CURRENCY AND POLITICS.

[Communicated by ANDREW H. WARD of West Newton.]

*Land Bank and Samuel Adams, Sen.—His son reviled by Gov. Hutchinson.—Subscription towards the debt of Mr. Adams.—Anecdote of the Patriots, Samuel Adams and James Otis.—The Silver Scheme.—Copy of one of the Notes.*

IN 1740 an Association of merchants and others, of Boston and vicinity, was formed to furnish a currency for the benefit of trade, and business in general; then greatly depressed by lack of a circulating medium.

The institution created for that purpose was called "the Land Bank, or Manufactory Scheme"—the stock in which was subscribed for by individuals, who received its bills to the amount of their subscriptions upon mortgaging their lands as security for their redemption. It was based wholly upon land, and strenuously opposed by a large portion of the merchants and professional men; and especially by Gov. Belcher, who exerted all his influence and power to suppress it, but without avail, till the mother-country, by invitation, interposed her authority, and annulled it. The Partners and Directors were adjudged accountable to the bill holders for the amount of the bills and interest—consequently many wealthy families were reduced to poverty, and few were they who escaped unharmed. The Legislature took the concerns of the Bank from the Directors and placed them in the hands of Commissioners to be adjusted and brought to a close—nearly thirty years elapsed before that was brought about—a service that many of the Commissioners did not live to complete, and of the termination of which a majority of the original parties in interest died, as supposed, without the sight.

Samuel Adams, Esq. of Boston was a Director of the Land Bank, and died at the age of 58, in 1747, O. S. After his decease, Sheriff Greenleaf, of Suffolk County, advertised his estate, then in possession of his son, Samuel Adams, afterwards Governor of Massachusetts, to be sold at public auction, to pay a Land Bank debt. Gov. Hutchinson, in the 3d volume of his History of Massachusetts, represents, that this son threatened the officer with prosecution, if he proceeded to sell the estate, and also others, who should enter upon it as purchasers—and thus, by intimidating the officer and those persons that intended to purchase, he kept the estate in his own possession. This futile attempt to disparage Mr. Adams in the estimation of the public was no doubt the offspring of political and personal enmity. He was the prime mover of the first organized resistance in the Colony to arbitrary power, and held the highest position among the Patriots of the Revolution to the discomfiture of Gov. Hutchinson, and also of his successor, Gen. Gage. The inference from Hutchinson, and what he seemingly intended his readers should understand, is no other than that this son kept possession of his father's estate *wrongfully*, and *prevented* a creditor of that estate from obtaining his just dues.

His statement does not appear entitled to credit—for there is prima facie evidence that means were raised to pay the creditor, and there can be no doubt he was paid—consequently the estate being relieved from the Bank debt, the son might rightfully keep it in his own possession. Posterity owe it to his memory to protect and defend his character and reputation from false and slanderous imputations, by making public such evidence, when in their power, as will serve to refute them—his eminent



services in behalf of his country, that led to her independence, demand it; for he was eminent in council, fearless for the right, and surpassed by no man for integrity and unadulterated patriotism—his friends extolled him, and his enemy helped to immortalize him, when, in proscribing two of the Revolutionary Patriots, he named him *first*.

A paper, considered worthy of publication for that purpose, but without date,\* I recently found among some old rubbish, and having never seen in any publication that Mr. Adams's friends took any action in his behalf on account of his father's Land Bank debt, I rescued it from the flames, as worthy of publicity, if it were only to do justice to the memory of his benefactors. The following is a copy of that paper, which purports to be a copy, and is presumed to have reference to Mr. Adams's Land Bank debt:—

*"Copy of original list of subscribers towards Mr. Adams's debt."*

|                             |             |                        |              |
|-----------------------------|-------------|------------------------|--------------|
| John Hancock Esq            | £266. 13. 4 | Bro't forward          | £902. 4. 0   |
| Hon John Erving             | 66. 13. 4   | Messrs Malcom & Mackey | 14. — —      |
| Hon James Pitts             | 60. — —     | Capt Tilestone         | 13. 6. 8     |
| Joshua Henshaw Esq          | 30. — —     | Richard Dana Esq       | 15. — —      |
| Mr Moses Gill               | 26. 13. 4   | Capt Matchett          | 7. — —       |
| Dr Joseph Warren            | 13. 6. 8    | Deacon Boynton         | 13. 6. 8     |
| Thomas Dawes Esq            | 13. 6. 8    | Rev Mr Bowen           | 7. — —       |
| Mr John Gray                | 40. — —     | Mr James Pitts         | 3. 12. —     |
| Mr W <sup>m</sup> Greenleaf | 13. 6. 8    | Capt Bradford          | 2. 8. —      |
| Mr Joseph Henderson         | 5. 12. —    | Mr Thomas Walley       | 3. — —       |
| Mr Josiah Quincy            | 7. — —      | Thomas Brattle         | 12. — —      |
| A gentleman of distinction† | 12. — —     | H. C.                  | 7. — —       |
| Mr Benja Austin             | 7. — —      | George Erving Esq      | 12. — —      |
| Mr Saml Austin              | 5. 12. —    | Zach. Johonnot Esq     | 6. 13. 4     |
| Hon. James Bowdoin          | 60. — —     | Harrison Gray          | 20. — —      |
| Hon. Nathl. Sparhawk        | 40. — —     | Isaac Smith            | 9. 12. —     |
| Sundries received           | 216. 8. —   | — Sweetser             | 6. — —       |
| T. C.                       | 7. — —      | — Whitwell             | 3. — —       |
| Mr William Whitwell         | 6. — —      | Hon Saml Dexter        | 7. — —       |
| Mr Lewis Gray               | 5. 12. —    | Hon Isaac Royall       | 1. 8. —      |
|                             |             | Henderson Inches       | 7. — —       |
| Carried forward             | £902. 4. 0  |                        |              |
|                             |             |                        | £1072. 10. 8 |

Mr. Adams was a member of the House of Representatives with James Otis; whose zeal often led him, when in debate on the aggressions of the mother country, to overleap the bounds of prudence in the use of intemperate and vehement language, which, his friends fearing would hasten a conflict before the people should become ripe for it, occasioned them frequently to check him, yet with mildness—but who could restrain the flashing lightning, or control the rolling thunder of a tempest cloud! He appreciated their motives, but resented their conduct; and at length pub-

[\* The date, however, must have been as late as 1766; for Rev. Mr. Bowen was not ordained till that year. He left his charge at Boston in 1772. The subscription must therefore have been made about twenty years after the death of the elder Samuel Adams. This throws doubt upon the conjecture that it was his Land Bank debt and not some debt contracted by the younger Samuel Adams that was intended to be paid. See *Reg.* vii., 43-4; *Hutchinson*, iii., 291.—D.]

† Over the word gentleman Mr. T—c was interlined.





licly declared from his seat, that he would not allow any member of the House to call him to order, save—SAMUEL ADAMS.

Such was the compliment paid by the more eloquent to the more sagacious Patriot. Thereafter Mr. Adams took a seat behind Mr. Otis, which he continued to occupy; and whenever he thought him getting upon too high a key, privately and gently pulled his coat tail, by way of friendly caution, which, like an electric rod, quietly disarmed the rising tempest of its fearful power.

The above anecdote was related to me some fifty years since by Joshua Henshaw, Esq., who was Registrar of Deeds for the county of Suffolk previous to the Revolution—and among whose papers, but not in his handwriting, I found the following poetic effusion, no doubt from a Land Bank sufferer :—

When Major Hawley goes astray,  
And Otis knows not what to say;  
When Gen'ral Ruggles falsehood speaks,  
And Sampson Stoddard silence keeps;  
When Col'nel Cotton wins his wager,  
And Father Witt is made a Major;  
When Col'nel Noyes shall keep his seat,  
Land Banks shall be no more a cheat.

Hutchinson, vol. 2d, page 395, says, "to lessen the temptation to receive the bills of the Land Bank, a company of merchants agreed to issue their notes or bills redeemable in Silver and Gold at distant periods, much like the scheme in 1733, and attended with no better effect."

Four notes engraved, bordered with wreaths, and having an expanded head-piece, now in my possession, are probably of the issues made by the "Company of Merchants," although Hutchinson merely says they *agreed* to do so.\* In a circle, richly embroidered with scroll-work, is the representation of a vessel, under full sail, and coming up the harbor with her streamers flying. Underneath the circle is the motto, *Fiat Justitia*. The notes all bear date, Boston, Aug. 1, 1740; and are signed by certain individuals, jointly and severally, promising to pay Isaac Winslow, or order, the amount expressed therein, in silver and gold, by the 31 Dec. 1755—value received—and are indorsed by Isaac Winslow. One of them, for two shillings and sixpence, (No. 3638) has the signatures of Samuel Welles, Edward Hutchinson, and Samuel Sewall. One, for fifteen shillings, (No. 706) has the signatures of Samuel Welles, James Bowdoin, Sam<sup>l</sup> Sewall, and H. Hall. Another, for fifteen shillings, (No. 3259) the only one numbered with red ink, has the signatures of H. Hall, James Bowdoin, And<sup>o</sup> Oliver, and Ja<sup>s</sup> Boutineau. The paper dimensions of the above notes are about 4 by 5 inches. Of one note for forty shillings, (the dimensions of which are about 4½ by 7 inches,) the following is a copy :—

[\* Rev. Joseph B. Felt, LL.D., in his "Historical Account of the Massachusetts Currency," p. 114, states, that a Committee of the General Court reported, June 30, 1742, in relation to this scheme, which was called the "Silver Scheme;" that the association had emitted £120,000 in notes, and recalled £69,361, 12s. 6d. of them, leaving in circulation £50,638, 7s. 6d. Rev. Dr. Felt gives as the names of the first directors of the silver scheme, when its bills were emitted: James Boutineau, Thomas Oxnard, Edmund Quincy, Andrew Oliver, Samuel Sewall, Joshua Winslow, Hugh Hall, and another, illegible. It would seem, from the bill copied above, that, instead of one other, there were three, viz., Edward Hutchinson, Samuel Welles, and James Bowdoin; and if Isaac Winslow, who endorsed all the bills, was a director, there were four.—p.]









## MRS. SKINNER AND THE MASSACRE AT WYOMING.

[Communicated by D. WILLIAMS PATTERSON, of West Winsted, Ct.]

"Yet another case will be briefly related. It is that of a Mr. Skinner, whose baptismal name has not been preserved. Mrs. Esther Skinner died in Torrington, Connecticut, in the year 1831, aged one hundred years. She had been one of the earliest white residents of Wyoming. In the massacre she lost her husband, two sons, and a brother, all of whom fell beneath the tomahawk,—she herself escaping, with six of her children, as it were by a miracle. Her son-in-law was almost the only man of twenty who threw themselves into the river and attempted to hide themselves beneath the foliage depending from the banks into the water, that escaped. All the others were successively massacred while sustaining themselves in the water by the branches of the trees that dipped into it. He alone was undiscovered. The lone mother travelled back to Torrington, where she led a useful life to its close. She was sometimes cheerful, though a cloud of heaviness, brought on by her sorrows, was never entirely dissipated."—[Stone's Poetry and History of Wyoming, 2d edition, p. 275-6.]

The above account, which was probably taken by Col. Stone, from a newspaper article, published soon after the death of Mrs. Skinner, contains so many errors, that it seems proper to place on record, a version of the story more nearly in accordance with the facts.

The following has been carefully compiled from transcripts of the records of the town of Bolton, Ct., furnished by Charles F. Sumner, M. D.; from transcripts of the records of the church in Bolton, Ct., furnished by Rev. Lavius Hyde; and from the recollections and family records of Jeremiah Spencer, of Torrington, who was in Wyoming, at the time of the battle, and who is still living, hale and active, notwithstanding the fact that the "last survivor of Wyoming massacre" has died about once in three months, for the last five years.

James Spencer, b. in East Hartford, Ct., about 1730, m. in Bolton, Ct., Nov. 21, 1751, Esther Birge, b. in Bolton, Feb. 15, 1732; bap. in Bolt., Feb. 20, 1732, dau. of Cornelius and Sarah (Loomis) Birge. In the winter of 1775-6, they removed to Wyoming, where he d. in the summer of 1776, of small pox. She remained in Wyoming, with her children, till after the massacre, when she returned to Bolton, where she m. (2d) Sept. 7, 1780, Richard Skinner, who d. in Bolton, Oct. 17, 1798, aged 68. In 1804, she went to reside with her son Jeremiah, in Torrington, where she d. May 10, 1831, in the 100th year of her age.

The children of James and Esther (Birge) Spencer, were:—

I. James, b. Bolton, Ct., March 17, 1753, bap. Bolton, March 18, 1753; was killed at Wyoming, July 3, 1778, unmarried.

II. Levi, b. Bolton, May 1, 1755; bap. Bolton, May 4, 1755; was killed at Wyoming, July 3, 1778, unmarried.

III. Esther, b. Bolton, April 3, 1758; bap. April 9, 1758; m. in 1779, (the year after the battle of Wyoming,) John Garrett, Jr., who escaped from the Indians, as shown by Col. Stone. They settled in Oxford, Ct., where she d. Dec. 29, 1813, in the 56th year of her age.

IV. Mary. No record has been found of her birth or baptism. She did not go with her parents to Wyoming, but lived at Northampton, Mass., with her mother's sister, Mrs. Clark.

V. Aaron, bap. Bolton, May 6, 1764; did not go Wyoming, but lived with Capt. Daniel White, of Andover, Ct., and after he became of age, m. and settled in Windsor, Vt.

VI. Abigail, bap. Bolton, Feb. 8, 1767; m. B., Nov. 27, 1789, Elijah Blackman of Bolton. They settled in Weathersfield, Vt.



VII. Jeremiah, b. Bolton, Feb. 5, 1770; bap. B., Feb. 11, 1770, m. March —, 1798, Elishaba Goodman, dau. of Thomas and Elishaba (Caldwell) Goodman, of New Hartford, Ct. She d. Torrington, March 2, 1838, and he m. (2d) May —, 1839, Mrs. Eliza (Dutton) Wilson, wid. of Amos Wilson of Torrington, Ct.

His children are: 1. Marilla, b. Torrington, June 23, 1799; m. Edward Woodruff of Farmington, Ct., and now lives in New Britain, Ct., a widow. 2. Eliza, b. Torrington, Nov. 25, 1802; d. Aug. 21, 1843, unmarried. 3. Emeline, b. Torrington, Feb. 20, 1807; lives with her father, unm.

On the 4th of February, 1860, the evening before he completed his 90th year, Mr. Spencer gave the writer an account of the sufferings of his mother, and her family of four children who were with her, in the journey from Wyoming to Bolton, Ct. He said that they lived about four and a half miles from the battle ground, and were in ignorance of the fate of their friends, until 'midnight, when they were alarmed by the cry, "run for your lives! the Indians are coming!" They lived about half a mile from the river, to which they immediately fled, and with many others, in boats and on rafts, went down the Susquehanna to Harrisburg, where his sister Esther, was taken sick, by which they were delayed about two weeks, before they started east by land. They crossed the Delaware at Easton; the Hudson at Newburgh, and reached the Connecticut, at Higley's Ferry, in Windsor, on the 5th of September, having been two months on the way; his only clothing during the whole time being a shirt and pair of trousers.

VIII. Abner, bap. Bolton, Feb. 14, 1773; d. in Wethersfield, Vt., unm.

Mrs. Spencer had no brother at Wyoming. Her brother, Capt. Jonathan Birge, (the one referred to by Col. Stone,) was bap. in Bolton, Ct., Aug. 18, 1734; m. Priscilla Hammond, dau. of Elijah and Mary (Kingsbury) Hammond. He commanded a company of militia from Bolton, at the battle of White Plains, where he was wounded in the arm, by a musket ball, from the effects of which he died in Stamford, Ct., Nov. —, 1776. His wid. m. (2d) in Bolton, Feb. 6, 1783, Amasa Loomis of Windsor.

#### CERTIFICATE TO ANDREW PETERS.

Andover March 1 1698-9.

This informes any that are Concerned y<sup>t</sup> whereas William Chandler late of Andover deceased, was the Inholder of our Towne, and wee being likely to be vacant. Wee desire Mr Andrew Peeters may be the person for y<sup>e</sup> next Year for y<sup>t</sup> End; he having licence from y<sup>e</sup> Quart Sessions for y<sup>e</sup> same formerly, and behaved himself without offence soe farr as wee know; he is alsoe one of our Select men, And our Towne Treasr.

|                   |     |           |
|-------------------|-----|-----------|
| Dudley Bradstreet | } { | Selectmen |
| John Chandler     |     |           |
| John Abbott       |     |           |
| Samuel Frie       |     |           |

GENEALOGY.—This study "connects itself with physiology at one end, and with politics at the other; but it has equally striking relations to Art. Our novelists hardly dream of the material for fiction which lies buried in county and family histories—books which, except in rare instances, are hopelessly unreadable."—*London Athenaeum*, 1859.





## MASSACHUSETTS STAMP ACT, 1755.

MR. DRAKE, in his History of Boston, page 638, mentions a Stamp Act passed by the General Court of the Massachusetts Colony, which went into effect May 1, 1755, and was to continue in force for two years from that date.

Isaac Story, Esq., of Boston, has copied for us this act, from the "Acts and Laws passed by the Great and General Court or Assembly of His Majesty's Province of the Massachusetts-Bay in New England; Begun and Held at Boston, in the County of Suffolk, upon Wednesday, the twenty-ninth day of May, 1754." We give it below. By the act we find that there were four different stamps ordered, the  $\frac{1}{4}$ d, 2d, 3d, and 4d. Mr. Story has several documents with 2d and 4d stamps upon them. The third volume of the "Ewer MSS.," belonging to the N. E. Historic-Genecalogical Society, also contains several specimens of these two stamps. Mr. Story has as yet only found the 3d stamp on documents on the Suffolk Court files. A *fac-simile* of the half penny stamp used on newspapers will be found in Drake's Boston, page 639. The four stamps are of the same size, namely, one inch and one eighth in diameter. The half penny stamp is printed in ink; the other three are embossed or raised from the surface of the paper.

The *half penny stamp* has, in a circular border, a wide circle, on which "HALF PENNY" is inscribed in white letters at the top, and repeated below; inside of which is the figure of a dove flying. The *fac-simile* given by Mr. Drake was copied from the Boston News Letter for May 1, 1755.

The *two penny stamp* has an outer circle enclosing the words "STAPLE OF THE MASSACHUSETTS," and an inner circle enclosing the figure of a cod-fish, with "II PENCE" under it. We find this stamp on a bond for £44 executed at Marblehead, June 24, 1755; on a bond for £84, at Boston, Nov. 29, 1756; and on a bond of defeasance, at Boston, Dec. 15, 1756.

The *three penny stamp* has an outer circle enclosing the words "PROVINCE OF THE MASSACHUSETTS," and an inner circle enclosing a (so called) pine tree, with the numeral "III" below on one side, and "PENCE" on the other. It was found on an execution dated Sept. 3, 1756.

The *four penny stamp* has within the outer circle the words "STEADY" above, and "STEADY" below. The inner circle encloses the figure of a schooner under sail, with "IV PENCE" under it. We find this stamp on a bill of lading, dated at Boston, May 15, 1755; on a grant of land, Boston, June 28, 1755; on a policy of insurance for £200, Boston, June 29, 1756; and on a fragment of a deed in consideration of £26 13s. 4d., at Marblehead, but without date.

The devices of the last three stamps seem to have an historic significance; the cod-fish is chosen as the "Staple of Massachusetts;"\* the tree is the device used on the ancient coin of the colony; and the schooner was a Massachusetts invention.

Mr. James Russell was chosen by the General Assembly, Jan. 8, 1755, the commissioner under this act; and by vote of April 16, 1756, he was allowed £160 for his services for the first year, and April 23, 1757, £100 for services and expenses the last year.

It appears from the records of the General Assembly of Massachusetts for 1757, page 178, that the amount paid into the treasury by James Russell, Esq., Commissioner of the Stamp Office, was, for the year ending May 26, 1756, £896 18s. 1d.; and for the year ending May 25, 1757, £467 3s. 5d.

Rev. Abiel Holmes, D. D., in his "Annals of America" (vol. ii. p. 98), mentions a stamp act passed by Massachusetts; but he places it under the year 1759. He says that on application from the printers, the duty on newspapers was taken off, "in consideration that they were vehicles of knowledge and necessary information."

## CHAP. VII.

An Act for granting to his Majesty several duties upon Vellum, Parchment and Paper, for two years, towards defraying the charges of this Government.

*We His Majesty's most lawful and dutiful subjects, the Representatives in General Court assembled, from a Sense of the many Occasions which engage this Province in great Expences, for the Defence of the Frontiers, and for the necessary support of the Government, pray that it may be enacted:*

*And be it accordingly enacted by the Governour, Council and House of Representatives, That from and after the thirtieth Day of April next, there shall be throughout this his Majesty's Province, raised, collected and paid*

\* This is perhaps the reason why the well-known Cod Fish is suspended in the hall of the Massachusetts House of Representatives.



unto his Majesty, his Heirs and Successors, during the Term of two Years, and no longer, for the several and respective Things hereafter mentioned, which shall be printed engrossed or written, during the Term aforesaid, the several and respective Rates, Impositions, Duties, Charges and Sums of money hereinafter expressed, in Manner and Form following, *that is to say,*

For every Skin or Piece of Vellum or Parchment, Sheet or Piece of Paper upon which any Capias, Original Summons, or any Writ of Review, or any Writ of Scire Facias, or any Writ of Execution, that shall issue out from the Clerks Office, or pass the Seal of the Superior Court of Judicature, Court of Assize &c. or of any of the Inferior Courts of Common Pleas, within this Province, shall be engrossed or written, the Sum of *Three-pence*.

For every Skin or Piece of Vellum, Parchment, or Sheet or Piece of Paper, on which any Capias, Original Summons, or Execution from any Justice of the Peace, shall be engrossed or written, *Two-pence*.

For every Skin or Piece of Vellum, Parchment, or Sheet or Piece of Paper, upon which any Charter-party, Policy of Assurance or Protest shall be engrossed or written, the Sum of *Four-pence*.

For Every Skin or Piece of Vellum or Parchment, Sheet or Piece of Paper, upon which any Bill of Lading, or Receipt for money, or any kind of Wares or Merchandize, that shall be laden on board any Ship or Vessel, shall be engrossed or written, *Four-pence*.

For every Piece of Vellum or Parchment, Sheet or Piece of Paper, on which any Certificate under the Province Seal, or the Seal of any Notary Publick, shall be engrossed or written, *Four-pence*.

For every Piece of Vellum or Parchment, Sheet or Piece of Paper, on which any Register of a Ship or other Vessel shall be engrossed or written, *Four-pence*.

For every Piece of Vellum or Parchment, Sheet or Piece of Paper, on which any Warrant, Monition or Decree of the Court of Vice-Admiralty shall be engrossed or written, *Four-pence*.

For every Piece of Vellum, Parchment, Sheet or Piece of Paper, on which any Deed or Mortgage of any Real Estate, the consideration whereof shall be *twenty Pounds* or more, shall be engrossed or written, *Four-pence*.

For every Piece of Vellum or Parchment, Sheet or Piece of Paper, on which any Deed or Mortgage of any Real Estate, the Consideration whereof shall be less than *twenty Pounds*, or any Bond or Obligation, (those taken in the Probate Office excepted) or other sealed Instrument, shall be engrossed or written, *Two-pence*.

For every Piece of Vellum, Parchment, Sheet or Piece of Paper, on which any News-Paper shall be printed, *one Half-penny*.

For every Skin or Piece of Vellum or Parchment, and for every Sheet or Piece of Paper, upon which any Bill of Sale for any Ship or Vessel or any part of one shall be written, the Sum of *Four-pence*.

For every Skin or Piece of Vellum or Parchment, and for every Sheet or Piece of Paper, upon which any Bill of Sale for Servants of any Sort shall be written, *Three-pence*.

**And be it further enacted,** That for the better and more effectual levying, collecting and paying the several and respective Duties hereby granted, there shall be chosen and appointed in like Manner as other Civil Officers in this Government are chosen and appointed, one or more suitable Person or Persons to be a Commissioner or Commissioners of the Stamps for the Province, who shall keep an Office in the Town of *Boston*, and shall receive such Allowance for their Service as shall be granted by the General Court, and shall by the Space of *Forty Days* before the said *Thirtieth* day of *April* next, provide Four different Marks or Stamps (that is to say) one Stamp or Mark, with which all Vellum, Parchment or Paper hereinbefore charged with the Payment of *Four-pence* shall be marked or stamped; and one other stamp or Mark with which all Vellum, Parchment or Paper hereinbefore charged with the Payment of *Three-pence* shall be marked or stamped; and one other Stamp or Mark with which all Vellum, Parchment or Paper hereinbefore charged with the Payment of *Two-pence* shall be marked or stamped; and one other Stamp or Mark with which all Vellum, Parchment or Paper hereinbefore charged with the Payment of *one Half-penny* shall be marked or stamped; which said several Marks and Stamps shall be published by Proclamation, to be issued by the Governor with the Advice of the Council, a convenient Time before the said *thirtieth* Day of *April* next, to the End that all Persons may have due Notice thereof: And the said Commissioner or Commissioners in providing the said Marks or Stamps, shall take care they be so contrived that the Impression thereof may be durable, and so as the same may be least liable to be forged or counterfeited.





**And be it further enacted**, that the said Commissioner or Commissioners shall from Time to Time provide, and be sufficiently furnished with Vellum, Parchment and Paper stamped or marked as aforesaid, so as his Majesty's Subjects may have it in their Election, to buy the same, without any Advance made thereon, except the Duty aforesaid, or to bring Vellum, Parchment or Paper to be marked or stamped for the Use of themselves or others; and all Vellum, Parchment or Paper so brought, shall be marked or stamped without any Delay, on Payment of the Rates or Sums charged by this Act.

**And be it further enacted**, That the said Commissioner or Commissioners, before he or they shall be deemed qualified for his or their Office or Offices, shall take the following Oath, *viz.*

*You, A. B. do Swear that you will faithfully execute the Trust reposed in you pursuant to an Act of this Province, intitled, "An Act for granting to his Majesty certain Duties on Vellum, Parchment and Paper, for two Years, towards defraying the Charges of this Government," without Fraud or Concealment, and that you will from Time to Time true Account make of your Doings therein, according to the Directions in said Act. So help you GOD.*

And the said Commissioner or Commissioners shall also give Bond with sufficient Sureties unto the Province Treasurer in the sum of *Ten Thousand Pounds* for his or their faithful Discharge of his or their Trust, and that he or they will pay into the Province Treasury on the first *Monday* of every Month the Sums of Money he or they have received by Virtue of this Act, which Bonds shall not be liable to be chancered; and further, in Case such Officer or Officers be convicted of Unfaithfulness in his or their Office, he or they shall forever after be debarr'd of holding any Post of Honour or Profit in this Government.

**And be it further enacted**, That the said Commissioner or Commissioners shall once in every Year, and oftner when required, render an account of his or their Doings to the General Assembly, and shall pay the Sum or Sums from him or them due.

**And be it further enacted**, That if any Person or Persons whatsoever, shall at any Time or Times hereafter counterfeit or forge any Stamp or Mark to resemble any Stamp or Mark which shall be provided or made in pursuance of this Act, or shall with a fraudulent Design, counterfeit or resemble the Impression of the same, upon any Vellum, Parchment or Paper, or shall utter, vend or sell any Vellum, Parchment or Paper with Mark or Impression thereon, knowing the same to be Counterfeit, then every such Person so offending, and being thereof convicted in due Form of Law at the Superiour Court of Judicature, Court of Assize and General Goal Delivery, shall be fined at the Discretion of the said Court: Also to be set upon the Gallows with a Rope about his Neck, for the Space of an Hour, and shall then be publicly whipped not exceeding twenty stripes, and shall then be committed to the House of Correction (but not to receive the usual Punishment at his or her first Entrance) and be kept to hard Labour for the Space of three Years.

**And be it further enacted**, That if any Person or Persons, shall at any Time or Times, during the two Years aforesaid, engross or write, or cause to be engrossed or written on any Vellum, Parchment or Paper, print or sell any of the Instruments, News-Papers or Writings, charged by the Act, with a fraudulent Intent, before such Vellum, Parchment or Paper be duly stamped or marked, according to the Direction of this Act; every Person so offending and being thereof convicted, in due Form of Law, shall forfeit and pay for each Offence, the sum of *Five Pounds*.

**And be it further enacted**, That the several Courts, Officers and Justices before mentioned, have Power to Tax in Bills of Costs, and the Officers that levy Executions to take the respective Stamp Duties herein before charged, as there shall be Occasion from Time to Time, the Fees already by Law established notwithstanding, without being Subjected to any Penalty for taking said Stamp Duties.

**And be it further enacted**, That the several Fines mentioned in this Act, shall be applied one half to his Majesty, to be paid into the publick Treasury, for the Use of this Government; the other half to him or them that shall inform and sue for the same; or otherwise by Presentment of the Grand Jury, in which Case the whole of such Fines shall be paid into the Treasury aforesaid, for the Use of the Government.

**And be it further enacted**, That none of the several foregoing Writings or Instruments required by the Act to be Stamped or Marked, and which shall not be Stamped or Marked, shall be admitted to be good, useful or available in Law or Equity; nor shall be pleaded, or given in Evidence in any of his Majesty's Courts within this Province.



*And whereas some of the foregoing Instruments charged by this Act may be sometimes printed in Whole or Part:*

*Be it therefore enacted*, That any of said Instruments that may be printed wholly or in part, shall be deemed to be included, comprehended and charged by this Act, to all intents and Purposes, as if the same had been engrossed or in Writing.

*And be it further enacted*, That this Act shall be publicly read in the several Towns and Districts in this Province, at their Anniversary Town or District Meetings in *March* next, by their respective Clerks.

[The foregoing Act was published January 13th, 1755.]

[The following is among the Acts passed by the General Court or Assembly, held upon Wednesday, May 28, 1755:—]

#### CHAP. V.

An Act in Addition to an Act Intituled, *An Act for granting to his Majesty several Duties upon Vellum, Parchment and Paper for two Years towards defraying the Charges of this Government.*

*WHEREAS, in and by an Act Intituled, An Act for granting to his Majesty several Duties upon Vellum, Parchment and Paper for two Years, towards defraying the charges of this Government, made and passed in the present year of his Majesty's Reign; a Duty is laid in the Words following, viz: "For every Piece of Vellum or Parchment, Sheet or Piece of Paper, on which any Deed or Mortgage of any Real Estate, the Consideration whereof shall be less than twenty Pounds, or any Bond or Obligation (those taken in the Probate Office excepted) or other sealed Instruments shall be engrossed or written two Pence. And altho' it was fully intended that no Wills or other Instruments that were to be presented to or transacted in the Probate Office, should be liable to any Duty, and that no Warrants of any Sort should be subjected to any Stamp, yet some doubts have arisen, Whether that Clause in the aforesaid Act (or other sealed instruments) does not make it necessary that all Instruments not particularly mentioned in said Act should be stamped, to render them good and valid:*

*Wherefore for removing such doubts for the future;*

*Be it enacted by the Governour, Council and House of Representatives*, That no Wills or other Instruments that are to be presented to, or that are transacted in the Probate Office, and no Warrants from any Person or Persons that are authorized and empowered by Law to grant the same, shall be liable to be stamped, but that the same shall be held good and available in Law to all Intents and Purposes, without being stamped; any Thing in the aforementioned Act notwithstanding.

*And be it further enacted*, That the Commissioner or Commissioners appointed or to be appointed to receive the Duties mentioned in the aforesaid Act, shall not stamp or cause to be stamped any Capias, Original Summons, or any Writ of Review, Writ of Scire Facias, or Writ of Execution, or any other Writs whatsoever, after the same is filled up, nor any Deed, Bond or other Instrument, after the same is signed or sealed.

---

**CURIOUS NOMENCLATURE.**—They have in Connecticut a nomenclature of places, which we believe is peculiar to that State. It is used, in some instances, when portions of two or more adjacent townships go to make up one locality; say a parish or village. In such a case, the name is formed by a coalescence of syllables, taken from the names of the townships concerned. We give the following examples:—

*Ridgebury* is a locality formed by the union of portions of *Ridgefield* and *Danbury*.

*Stanwich* consists of portions of *Stamford* and *Greenwich*.

*Stratfield* was made up from *Stratford* and *Fairfield*.

*Torrington* is a parish, partly in *Torrington* and partly in *New Hartford*.

*Winsted* is a village, partly in *Winchester* and partly in *Barkhamsted*.

*Wintonbury*, now the town of *Bloomfield*, was a parish composed of portions of *Windsor*, *Farmington*, and *Simsbury*.

*Hadlyme* was a parish, formed from *Haddam* and *Lyme*.

All the places, except the last, are on the west side of Connecticut River. This nomenclature may be worthy of adoption in parts of the country where such names are found as *Skunk River*, *Sunken Hollow*, *Pine Grove*, *Sand Prairie*, &c. It has at least one advantage—that of local memory.





## LIST OF PERSONS IN CAPTIVITY.

[Communicated by THOMAS B. WYMAN, JR., of Charlestown.]

In the Massachusetts State Archives, vol. lxxxiv., Minutes of Council, lib. iv., folio 304-20, is a tabular list of persons in captivity, arranged in four columns, of which the headings are:—1. "Names of persons entering the list;" 2. "Captives;" 3. "Places where taken;" 4. "At what time taken." The substance of this list is here given. The application or entry is by a friend or near kinsman; and the dates are all either September or October, 1758. The names in italics are those of the captives.

TAKEN AT FORT WM. HENRY, AUG. 1757.—*Wells Coverly*, son of John; *Wm. Salter*, husband of Ruth; *Eliphalet Hastings*, son of Joseph; *John Peirce*, son of James; *Joshua Hand, Jr.*, son of Joshua; *Jesse Parker*, son of James, often heard of; *Timothy Merrick*, often heard of; *Benjamin Pettengell*, never heard of; *Amos Atwood*, servant of Nath'l Osborne; *Nath'l Dunbar*, son of Elisha; *Joseph Pike, Jr.*, son of Elizabeth. TAKEN AUG. 9TH.—*Joseph Church*, *Daniel Traues*, *Timothy Peirce*, *Benj. Goodenow*, *Jona. Morrison*, servant of John Ropes, *Francis*, son of Mrs. Green; John Humphrey aplt. for *John Pittee* taken. TAKEN AUGUST.—*John Rint*, brother of Elijah; *James Kettle, Jr.*, son of James, [of Cambridge, W.]; *Jacob Hardy*, of Bradford; *John Rutter*, son of Wm.; *Gershom Morse*, nephew and son of Uriah; *Timo. Pierce*, son of Thomas; *John Steel*, son of Joseph, taken second time, with Capt. Cheever; *John Hutchinson*, *John Parker*, both of New Hampshire; *Enoch Flagg*; *Jabez Hunter*, servant of David Allen; *John Bush*, son of George; *Wm. Forbush*; *Ceasar*, negro svt. of Jacob Bigelow; *Timothy Stimpson*, husband of Mehetable; *Simeon Knight*, son of Benj., first time; *George Freeman*, son of Joshua, first time; *James Foskett*, son of Joshua; *George Miller*, son of Joseph; *Thomas Knight*, son of Jacob; *John Petty*, brother of Benj. Townsend; *Eleazer Thayer, Jr.*, son of Eleazer; *Ebenezer Woodcock*, son of Wm.; *Joseph Hill*, Henry Hill aplt.; *Henry Parker, Jr.*, *Joseph Severance*, with Capt. Cheever; *John Mors*, John Mors aplt.; *Benja. Kidder*; *Jere. Stodder*, Benj. Lincoln aplt.; *Joseph Church*, son of Joshua, 2d time; John Choat aplt. for *John Robens*, *Dan'l Smith, Jr.*, *Thomas Jones*, *Robert Quarls*; *Elisha Bozworth*, Eliza aplt.; Thos. Bowen aplt. for *John Kent*, *David Luther*; Philip Wheeler aplt. for *Nath'l Gough*, *Jona. George* svt. to Aaron Wheeler, *Gideon Brown* svt. to Mr. Turner; *Ballard Smith*, Obd'h Johnson aplt.; Abigail Calef aplt. for husband *James* and son *Samuel*; *Joseph Pratt*, Martin Pratt aplt.; *James Man*; *John Hall*, New Salem, N. H.; *Simeon Knight*, 2d time, John Harwood aplt.; David Marsh aplt. for *Peter Webster*, *Nath'l* and *Avery Sanders*; *John Riford*, Eleanor Shippy aplt. at desire of mother; *Seth Root*, son of Elisha; Sarah Forbush aplt. for husband and son, *Wm.* and *Wm. Jr.*; *Samuel*, son of Widow Martin; *Jonathan Bailey*; *Jess Warner, Junr.*, son of Jess; Silas Brown aplt. for *Francis Finney*, *James Bristol* molato, *Joseph Indn.*, *Nathan Joseph*, Indn., *Cuggo Canada*, negro; *Elijah Butterfield*, Nath'l aplt.; *Thomas Farland, Junr.*, son of Thos.; *James Man*, brother of Wm.; *Jacob Hardy*, son of Sam'l Wood; *Aaron Conkany*, Indian, Dan'l Howard aplt.; Benj. Davis aplt. for *Sam'l Little* of Plasto, N. H., and *John Davis* of Newton, N. H.; *John Jones, Junr.*, son of John; *Zebadiah Bush*, taken July or



Aug., Joseph Bush aptl.; *George Freeman*, son of Joshua; John Bigglo aptl. for *Jacob Lindse* a molato Fellow; *Oliver Harris*, Joseph Harris aptl.; *Silvanus Hall*, bro. of Judah; *Moses Bradbury*, son of Jacob; *Micajah*, son of Joseph Winn; *Elisha Shelden*, son of Eben'r; *Charles Allen*, husband of Elizabeth; *Lyn Jock*, negro of Nath'l Whittemore; *Jonathan Rogers*, son of Margre Rogers; *John Travis*, John Mason, aptl.

TAKEN AT OSWEGO, AUGUST, 1756.—*Samuel Clarke*, son of Samuel; *Thomas Emerson*, son of John, Sergt. in Maj. Claiston's Co., Pepperell's Regt.; *John Sale*, son of Sarah Ryan; *Thos. Nickols*; *James Meriot*, son of Sarah; *Samuel Haynes*, son of John; *Joseph Goodwin*, Benj. Chadbourn aptl.; *William Pelsue*, husband of Susannah; *Josiah Chase*, son of Nathan; *James Dorman*, husband of Dorman; *Ebenezer Cranson*, brother of Amasa; *Henry Smith*, son of Sarah Merry; *George Dunn*, son of John Murray; *Nath'l Clough*, Mary aptl.; *Lazarus Riford*, Elinor Shippy aptl. at desire of mother; *Benj. Freeman*, son of Jeremiah; *Francis Gallot*, Peter aptl.; Sam'l Gott aptl. for *Ezekiel Thurber* and *Viel Frankland*; *Consider May*, Nath'l Witherel aptl.; *Richard Hevel*, Phebe aptl.; *Ephraim Fletcher*, Gershom aptl.; *Edward Hear*, husband of Tabatha; *Valentine Harres*, son of Wm. Herres; *Daniel Corthell*, husband of Hannah; *Amos Poland*, Caleb aptl.; *William Kenny*, husband of Sarah; *Seth Clark*, son of Grace Clark.

TAKEN AT LAKE GEORGE, WITH CAPT. HODGES, SEPT. 19, 1756.—*William Proctor*, son of Mercy; *Isaac Foster*, son of John, and with the salvages last (1757) winter; *John Stacy*, and *Samuel Stacy*, and with the Indians in Sept. 1757; *Joseph Abbott*, son of Thomas, is with the Indians; *Isaiah Lyon*, son of Sarah Carver; *Eben'r Pratt*; *William Bradbury*, son of Jacob; *John Lewis*, son of Hannah; *John Arwin*; *William Merry*, son of Sarah, taken 20th; *Moses Emerson*, bro. of Sam'l; *Benjamin Goshe*; *Henry Partridge*; *Wm. Merry*, 2d time; *Thomas Woodward*; *Daniel Collar*, son of Mercy Hickson, taken in the yr 1756.

TAKEN AT LAKE GEORGE, IN CAPT. ROGERS' FIGHT, JAN. 1757.—*Thomas Brown*, son of Dorcas; *Jacob Eams*, Wm. Lawrence, aptl.; *John Knap*, taken at Lake George, no date; *Samuel Fisk*, taken Jan'y.

TAKEN AT HALF-WAY BROOK, NEAR LAKE GEORGE, JULY 19TH OR 20TH, 1758.—*Caleb*, son of Benjamin Kimball; *Joel Crosby*, Andrew Spalding aptl., taken 20th; *George Townsend*, Sam'l White aptl., taken 28th; *Isaac Little*, svt. to Anna Guild, taken 28th; *Oliver Lakin*, taken July; *Joseph Vickous*, Eliza Vickous aptl., taken at the Narrows, July, 1758; *Nath'l Moulton*, in the summer, 1758; *Joel Crosby*, Andrew Spalding aptl., taken June 20, 1758.

TAKEN IN MAJOR ROGERS' FIGHT, NEAR TICONDEROGA, MARCH 13, 1758. *Joshua Conkey*, son of John; *Aaron Smith, Jr.*, son of Aaron; *Andrew Lovejoy*; *Jacob Bacon*; *Phineas Wheeler*, son of Sam'l; *Boaz Brown*, son of Thomas; *William Prentice*, son of John; *John Hunter, Jr.*, son of John; *Joseph Blanchard* aptl. for *David Wallis*, *John Stewart*, *William Willson*, *Robert Nae*, *Charles McBay*; Sarah Clark aptl. for *Samuel Clarke*, *Leonard Taylor*, Wm. Wilson; *Matthew Spencer*, son of Sarah, taken March; *Wm. Prentice*, 2d time; *Charles McKay*, Peterboro', N. H., aptl. John McKay.

TAKEN AT HINSDALE, JUNE, 1755.—*Abner Howe* aptl. for *Jemimah Howe*, his sister and her children, viz., *Mary Phips*, *Submit Phips*, Wm. Howe, *Moses Howe*, *Squire Howe*, *Caleb Howe*.





TAKEN IN THE FALL, 1756—ALL OF MARBLEHEAD—FISHING.—*Michael Ferguson, Joseph Dod, Edward Roles, Nicholas Grayley, John Clarke, Thos. Dodd, John Laphorn, Thos. Scian, John Rose, Thos. Collier, Benj. Pickworth.*

TAKEN AT MONTINICUS, JUNE, 1757.—*Mary Hall* appt. for *Sarah Green, Peter Hall, Phebe Hall, Tabitha Hall*, her children; *Benja. Megarge.*

SAILED ON A FISHING VOYAGE FROM MARBLEHEAD IN FEB'Y LAST (1758) AND NOT HEARD OF SINCE.—*Abigail Andrews* appt. for *Isaac Collyer, Robert Martin, Samuel Ferwell, Edward Roales, Francis Andrews, Samuel Ballister.*

TAKEN IN Y SCHOONER RAIN BOW ON THE GRAND BANK, APRIL, 1758. *Sam'l Lee* appt. for *John Day, Samuel Downing, Richard Leach, John Linnitt, Josiah Lee, John Lee, Samuel Morgan, John Driver.*

TAKEN AT GEORGETOWN, JUNE 9, 1758.—*Jonathan Pribble* appt. for *Rebecca, Samuel, Mehetabel, Ebenezer, Mary, Wm.*, children of *Eben'r* and *Mary Pribble*; *Sarah Fling*, svt. to *E. Pribble*; *Simon Gurdy*, svt. to *Jona. Pribble.*

TAKEN GOING ON A SCOUT TO SABBATH DAY POINT, JUNE 25, 1758.—*Martin Severance*, in *Maj. Roger's Co.*; *Matthew Severance, Agrippa Wells*, in *Capt. Burbank's Co.*; *Wm. Clarke*; *John Clark* and *Sarah Wells* appts.

TAKEN AT MEDUMCOOK, SEPT. 11, 1758.—*Mary Jameson* appt. for husband *Alexander*, and brother *Samuel*, and for *Samuel Doliver, Wm. Watson, Zat Cushing*; *Joshua* and *Benj. Bradford*, taken May, 1758.

TAKEN IN THEIR PASSAGE TO LOUISBOURG ABOARD THE SLOOP DOLPHIN, AUG. 1758.—*Thomas Clap* appt. for *John Thomson*, master; *James Young*, mate; *James Turner, Cornelius Turner, Thomas Wing*, sailors.

TAKEN FISHING, JUNE OR JULY, 1758.—*Ebenezer Buxton, George Butler, Nath'l Lock, Jr., Jona. Lock, George Cummins.*

MISCELLANEOUS.—*Phebe Pomroy* appt. for *William*, her son, and *Thaddeus*, her grandson, taken at Arrowsick river, May 11, 1758.

*George Mitchell*, husband of *Sarah*, taken at Bay of Fundy in *Mr. Winnet's sloop*, June, 1758. *Mary Nickels* appt. for *John Nickels, Wm. Coffin, Morris Jones*, taken up Sheepscoot or St. George's river while hunting, May, 1758. *Sam'l Hawes*, brother of *Sarah Green*, taken in *Capt. Sanders' boat*, Penobscot bay, Aug. 20, 1758. *Robert Forrest*, husband of *Mary*, taken at Chegnecto abd Ct Mier, May, 1758. *John and Sam'l Fulton*, brothers of *Mary Forrest*, taken on their passage to Halifax in *Capt. Carrol*, March 8, 1758. *Neal McMichael*, husband of *Eliza*, taken aboard *Capt. Carrol*. *Alexander Mayors*, husband of *Abigail*, bound to Annapolis, carried into St. Johns, June 12, 1758. *John Thompson*, son of *Adam*, taken at Penobscot bay in *Capt. Sanders' boat*, Aug. 20, 1758. *Henry Coffin*, bro. of *John*, taken at Chegnecto with *Lt. Dixson*, July, 1757. *Samuel Kilpatrick*, husband of *Mary*, bound to Anapolis, in *Capt. Mayor*, carried into St. John, June 12, 1758. *John Chandler* appt. for *Silvanus* and *Susanna*, children of *Capt. James Johnson*, he with Indians, ransom pd by *Col. Schuyler*, she with *Wm. Jesshall* at *Mt. Real* or *Zeal*, taken Aug. 30, 1754. *Daniel Brooks*, son of *Joshua*, taken at Pisquit, Bay of Fundy, April 26, 1756. *William Morrison*, *Sarah* appt., taken abd *Capt. Mayor*, Bay of Funda, June 12, 1758. *John Chandler* appt. for *Margaret Moore* and her two children, taken at Fort Dummer, March 6, 1758. *Dan'l Witham* appt. for *Samuel Day* and *Rufus Stacy*, taken fishing at Minhegen Island, July 6, 1758. *Humphrey Bray*, taken at Mintin-



icus, July 6, 1758. *Silas Whitmarsh*, son of John, taken at Fort Halifax, Nov. 1754. *Asa Rice*, Sam'l aplt., taken at Charlemont, May or June 11, 1755. *Samuel Ballard*, son of Benj., taken at Ticonderoga, in Lt. Stevens's Co., June 25, 1758. *Benjamin Scott*, bro. of Mary, taken at Island near Fort Edward, March 17, 1758. *Submit Wells*, *Sybal Forster*, taken at Winchester, May, 1756. Jere. Powell aplt. for *Abraham Cross*, taken at N. Yarmouth, April 30, 1756, and for *Mary Tenny* taken at Flu'g Point, N. Yarmouth, May 10, 1756. *Benjamin Twitchell*, husband of Lydia, taken at Upper Ashuelot, June, 1755. Edw'd Grow, aplt. for *Wm. Grow*, *Edw'd Simpson*, *James Grant*, *Abel Bangs*, *Sam'l Adams*, taken in the Bay of Fundy, in sloop Endeavor, Wm. Grow, master, June 1, 1758. *John Casson*, master carpenter at Anapolis Royal, taken at Anapolis river, Dec. 6, 1757. *Richard Gilford*, son of John, taken at Fort Halifax, Nov. 1754. *Henry Merrit*, in Maj. Rogers's Co., taken near Ticonderoga, June 18, 1758. *James McClothern*, bro. of Mary, taken on a scout from Fort Wm. Henry, under Maj. Rogers, June, 1757. *Bartholomew Thorn*, son of Joseph, taken at Gorham town, June, 1754. *Francis* and *Abigail Nennolcomb* taken in Province Land west of Sheffield, July 8, 1758. *Abel Farrar*, son of Jona., taken near Fort Miller, April 9 or 10, 1758. *Jonathan Farwell*, *Susanna aplt.*; *Joseph Tyler*, Eben'r aplt., all taken at New Gloucester, May, 1755. *Samuel Butterfield*, John Alld, aplt. *Charles McCallis*, taken at Merrimaek, winter of 1758. *Daniel Small*, son of John, taken at Madumcook, Sept. 1756. *James Allen*, taken at the westward of Halifax, April, 1758. *Ephraim Bennit*, Abel Willard, aplt., taken at Gen. Johnson's fight, Sept. 1755. *Jonathan Wright, Jun'r*, son of Jona. Wright, taken at Halifax, July, 1757. *Isaac Rice*, *Nathan Stone*, taken at Lake George, June, 1758. *John Mitchell*, John apt., taken, Maj. Rogers, April 12, 1755. *James McGlaughtin*, *Thos. Hogg*, ditto, June, 1757. *Hugh Anderson*, *John Ervine*, *John Richey*, *Arthur Boyd*, under Maj. Rogers, taken Feb. 1758. *John McNear*, taken at Newcastle, June 3, 1758. *Nath'l Broock*, Moses Bascom aplt., taken at Greenfield, Aug. 23, 1756. *Eunice Gassel*, daughter of Benj. Cooley, taken at Hinsdale Fort, June, 1755. *Johnson Young* of York, taken at Bay of Fundy with Capt. Arbuckel, fall of 1757. *Andrew*, *Thomas*, and *James Wilson*, taken Oswego, (?) Aug. 1756. (?) *Boston*, alias *Boston Burn*, negro, Jas. Burn aplt., taken with Maj. Rogers, near Ticonderoga, Feb. 1758. *John McColly*, Sarah Dream aplt., taken as above, June 25, 1758. *James Nason*, son of Joseph, taken between Fort Edward and Fort Wm. Henry, 1756. *Stephen Merrell*, Mary Tenney aplt., taken at Chignecto, summer of 1757. *Thomas Crevath*, son of John, taken aboard Capt. Thompson, bound to Louisburg, August, 1758. *Abraham Cross*, Jere'h Green aplt., taken near Boston, back of No. Yarmo., April, 1756. *Daniel Mitchell*, Benja. aplt., taken at N. Yarmouth, 1751. *Susannah Johnson* aplt. for *Isaac Parker* and *Sarah Stebbins*, taken at Number Four, August, 1758. *Luke* and *Isaac Vanarenem*, aplt. Isaac V., taken at Hoosuck, May 6, 1758. *Joseph*, *Francis* and *Abigail Noble*, aplt. Lazarus N., taken at Swan Island, Sept. 1757. (?) *Abraham Woodw'd*, taken at Fort Edward, Aug. 5, 1758. *Submit*, *Hilkiah*, *Asa* and *Martha Grout*, *Zadock Hawkes* aplt., taken between Fort Dummer and Northfield, June 27, 1755. *John Wilks*, *Wm. Cochran*, *James Carghill* aplt., taken at Sheepscut Ponds, May, 1758. *John McNear*, 2d time, *Wm. Hopkins*, *James Kenny*, taken at Newcastle, June 3, 1758. *Elisha Winslow* and his 3 sons, *Nath'l*, *John* and *Elisha*,





taken at Mintinick, July 6, 1758. *Ebenezer Farnsworth*, Wm. Lawrence aplt., taken at No. Four, Aug. 1754. *Moses Chapin*, Abel aplt., taken with Major Rogers, Jan'y, 1757. *Asa Spafford*, John aplt., taken at Charlestown No. 4, April 19, 1757. *James Drake, Jun'r*, son of James Drake, taken at Bulls Fort between German Flatts and Oswego, abt. the latter end of 1755 or beginning of 1756. *David McCrackin*, John aplt., taken in Rogers' fight, winter, 1758.

### LETTER FROM REV. THOMAS CLAP TO REV. NATHANIEL CLAP OF NEWPORT, R. I.

[The writer of this letter is supposed to be Rev. Thomas<sup>5</sup> Clap, afterwards President of Yale College, who was son of Stephen,<sup>4</sup> (see table.) The person addressed was Nathaniel,<sup>4</sup> son of Nathaniel.<sup>3</sup>]

Reve<sup>d</sup> Sr

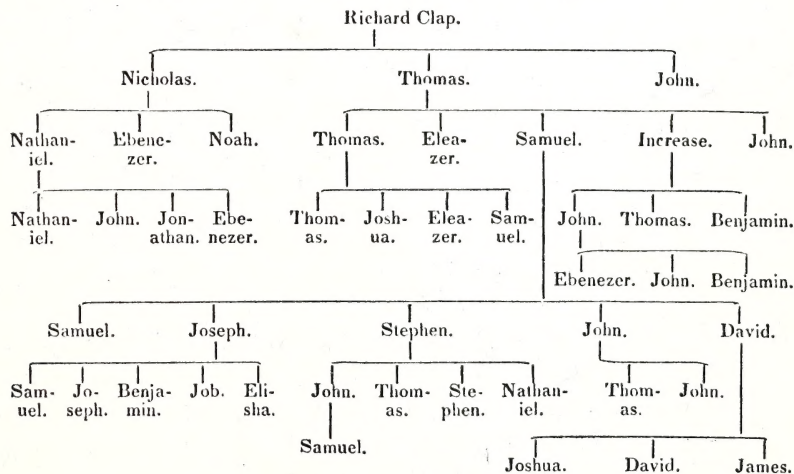
Scituate, Septembr 23, 1725.

According to Your Desire I have here sent You the Genealogy\* of our Family so far as Their Names have come to my Knowledge, and I should have sent it before, but within a day or two after I came Home I was taken with the Fever & Ague which held Me about a Month, but by this Time (Gratias Deo) I have recovered a Considerable Measure of Health and Strength And I am this Day a going to Norwich in Connecticut to Preach. I have had no Opportunity to see any further Concerning Your Books.

I am Sir Your Humble Servant, Thomas Clap.

To the Rev<sup>d</sup> Mr Nathaniel Clap  
Minister of the Gospel  
at Rhoad Island.

\* The Genealogy above referred to is as follows :—



SAMUEL G. DRAKE, ESQ.—In our last number we announced that Mr. Drake, our predecessor in the editorship of the Register, was expected to return soon to his native country. We have now to announce his safe arrival, in the steamer Arabia, which left Liverpool, Eng., Saturday, May 19th, and arrived at Boston, Mass., Tuesday evening, May 29, 1860. We understand he has succeeded fully to his satisfaction in collecting materials for the several historical works upon which, as is well known, he has been long engaged.



## BOOK NOTICES.

*Genealogies of the Families and Descendants of the Early Settlers of Watertown, Massachusetts, including Waltham and Weston; to which is appended the Early History of the Town. With Illustrations, Maps, and Notes.* By HENRY BOND, M. D. Second Edition. With a Memoir of the Author, by HORATIO GATES JONES, A. M. Two volumes in one. Boston: Published by the New England Historic-Genealogical Society, for the benefit of the "Bond Fund." 1860. 8vo. pp. 1094.

Bond's Watertown is too well known to our readers to need any praise from us; but we take the opportunity presented by the appearance of the second edition, prefaced by a life of the author by Horatio G. Jones, Esq., to recall the efforts which he made to advance our favorite science.

Educated as a physician, and highly appreciated for his professional ability in Philadelphia, whither he had removed in early manhood, there seemed no reason why he, of all the sons of Watertown, should have assumed the task of perpetuating her records.

The biography to which we have referred gives us the assurance that the great work commenced in a small undertaking. Beginning with the idea of a simple history of his own family, his interest grew with his increasing collections of materials, and at last his plan, like its result, embraced the pedigrees of the whole body of early settlers. His enthusiasm was not daunted by any considerations of labor or expense, and far from limiting his field to the town annals, he traced the family ramifications to a degree of completeness which few of the most extended family histories attain. His work when issued attracted much attention, not only here but in England, and it will long remain without a rival. It has been of service to almost every writer since its appearance; for so connected are the ramifications of our pedigrees, that this information, collected for one object, has benefited nearly all.

Dr. Bond pursued his labors with a remarkable modesty, withholding the knowledge of them even from his most intimate friends, but the welcome his book received must have repaid him for his previous self-denial. We can hardly hope to see the example followed, but even if often imitated his credit as the pioneer will remain.

Of his generous donation to our Society we have spoken elsewhere, and it will not rank among the least of his claims to the gratitude of New England genealogists.

*A Genealogical Dictionary of the First Settlers of New England, showing Three Generations of those who came before May, 1692, on the basis of Farmer's Register.* By JAMES SAVAGE, former President of the Massachusetts Historical Society, and Editor of Winthrop's History of New England. In four volumes. Boston: Little, Brown & Co. 1860. Vols. 1 and 2. pp. 516 and 599.

We have not been able, from our personal recollection, to verify the statement of our learned author that he has been engaged upon this work for fifteen years; but we do know that for a very respectable portion of that period it has been the constant inquiry of genealogists, "Is not Mr. Savage's book nearly ready?" This anxiety was caused not only by the comparative brevity of the only existing authority, John Farmer's Genealogical Register, but by the knowledge that the author had enjoyed unusual advantages in acquiring information; and the extracts from his MSS., which he had so kindly and frequently furnished to inquirers, tended to show that his book, when issued, would be of the highest value. Its appearance has now enabled us to judge of the causes of his long preparation, and affords us an opportunity to see how far he has fulfilled our expectations.

When we consider how few town histories and genealogies had appeared previous to 1845, when his labors commenced, and compare the amount with our present lists, we can appreciate the immense boon which he would have conferred had he been the sole repository of the information which they contain, and the immense labor requisite to obtain it. Yet much of this ground he must have traversed before these other works were made public; or as he states, "much of what is now within every one's reach had been furnished in MS." to him, and placed on his record. It is evident that even were





he to commence now to prepare this Dictionary, the labor of assorting and arranging alphabetically the results of these publications, would require so many years, that the time he has expended seems certainly to have been diligently occupied.

Before judging the results of his work, we will state the plan he adopted, and the reasons of its adoption. He intended to take every immigrant here previous to 1692, without regard to his age at his arrival, and trace his descendants, giving dates of his marriage and death, of the birth, marriage and death of his children, and the birth of his grandchildren, thus recording the commencement of the third generation. As most persons now living are in the seventh or eighth generation, and most can trace back to their grandfathers, this leaves but one or two generations to be filled. His limit of the number of generations was of necessity; as one more would, in mathematical ratio, have extended his volumes to six, and another in addition would have required ten volumes. As for his limit of date,—the arrival of the new charter in 1692,—it is arbitrary; but justifiable perfectly on his supposition, in which we concur, “that nineteen-twentieths of the people of New England, in 1775, were descendants of those found here at that time.” It is safe to say that his plan embraces the parent stock of that New England race which has exerted so great an influence upon our growth and position as a nation; and, as a limit must be fixed, we think our readers will agree that the author made a wise decision.

Some may inquire whether or no the author has exhausted the subject, and left nothing to be investigated even within his chosen field of three generations. To this we at once reply that he has by no means harvested the field so thoroughly that no future gleaner can gather a sheaf. Even were it possible for him to have examined every town, county, or state record, so much information remains in the hands of individuals in the shape of old books, letters, and family records, that he could never hope to make his work complete. We need only refer to our own pages to show how great an amount of genealogical matter has been brought to light since the commencement of his work, to prove that the future must inevitably cause us to amend his results.

What, then, we may well ask, has been the benefit conferred upon all interested in genealogy by this publication? We can essay an answer as follows.

This book presents us with the outline of American genealogy, and one that is nearly complete. We have herein the names of a great proportion of the settlers previous to 1692. Prior to this publication, we had no guide as to the extent of existing information; now we have an excellent one. When we wish to trace any given name, Mr. Savage's Dictionary will be our first resource, and if wanting there, one other authority remains to be appealed to, after which all but the most enthusiastic will rest assured that the family is of recent origin, and will take other well-known methods to trace it.

Of course we do not presume he has embodied all the printed information extant, but we should despair of finding another who, on the whole, would execute better the task.

One other prominent excellence of his work remains to be stated; as he has embraced all New England in his plan of investigation, he has been able to collect the different settlers of the same name all over that territory into one field of vision. Many of our genealogies now attempt to trace all the branches of a family from its primal root here; a branch early disappears and no clue points whither, but this book will probably show its locality if in New England, and give information which otherwise would be absolutely unattainable.

We may conclude, then, that Mr. Savage has conferred upon every genealogist a boon which can be estimated when we state that no public library, perhaps no private one, possesses all printed works from which he has gathered information; and an exploration of his manuscript authorities is a task for which few can afford the time or expense.

We heartily congratulate the author upon the appearance of this first moiety of his investigations. It is most welcome to his many beneficiaries, as affording them a chance to express their admiration and gratitude for his zeal and public spirit, and it will remain an enduring monument to his name so long as New Englanders are proud of their birthplace.

*Memorials of Elder John White, one of the First Settlers of Hartford, Conn., and of his Descendants.* By ALLYN S. KELLOGG. Hartford: Printed for the Family, by Case, Lockwood & Co. 1860. 8vo. pp. 321.

We shall state at the commencement that this work belongs to the first class of genealogies, being very comprehensive and well digested. Its special merits deserve



farther notice. Availing himself of the labors of Norman White, Henry White, and Ebenezer White, who had separately devoted much time to tracing different branches of the family, the compiler has visited the original sources of information,—the town, county, and court records,—and has thus added that element of reliability to his statements which is too often wanting. His aim seems to have been to depend as little upon tradition or MS. copies as possible.

A praiseworthy diligence has been shown in collecting those personal memoranda which are so interesting to descendants; but few names are dismissed without some particulars concerning the life and character of the man, whilst of many a very complete biography has been compiled. Much attention has been given to the descendants of the female branches, a point which will render the book valuable to many for reference.

An interesting note at the end of the volume informs us that a clue having been found to the English origin of the family, researches are now being made to investigate it; and we cannot too highly praise the judgment which the author has displayed in separating this unproved portion of the pedigree, however probable it may appear, from the known and authentic part.

As Mr. Savage deems that some twenty early N. E. settlers of the name of White became heads of distinct families, of course only a portion of the bearers of the name can here find their ancestry. We must congratulate those who are thus benefited upon the zeal and talent of their informant, and upon the liberality of their relative, Mr. Norman White, who has generously borne so large a portion of the cost of the undertaking.

A full index, summaries, and extracts from English records of persons of the name *not* connected with this branch, show a laudable desire to assist those interested specially in the name, as well as those who, like ourselves, feel an interest and pride in every work of the high standard of the present, as an honor and encouragement to American genealogy.

*The Washingtons: A Tale of a Country Parish in the Seventeenth Century.* By JOHN NASSAU SIMPKINSON, Rector of Brington, Northants. London: Longmans. 1860. 8vo. pp. 326 and 89.

The author states, in his preface, that the last English ancestor of George Washington being buried in the church of which he is rector, he felt an interest in collecting the records relative to the family; and some MSS. found at Earl Spencer's mansion, at Althorpe, contained many interesting items on the same subject, all of which notes he has wrought into a historical novel, more successful in its treatment than such are wont to be. The historical information may be summed up thus.

It has been known before that the Washingtons were of Sulgrave—Lawrence Washington, of Warton, co. Lancaster, having obtained a grant of that manor formerly belonging to the monastery of St. Andrew's, at Northampton. His property had been acquired in the wool business, in which he had been aided probably by his uncle, Sir Thomas Kitson. His grandson, Lawrence, became unable to hold the property, and settled at Brington, near Althorpe Park, in a house belonging to Lord Spencer, whose mother was a daughter of Sir Thomas Kitson, and thus related by ties of blood. There was another connection, as William Pargiter, of Gresworth, a cousin of the Washingtons, had married Abigail Willoughby, sister of Lord Spencer's wife. Lawrence Washington is supposed to have removed to London, and his brother Robert took the house at Brington. Both brothers were buried at Brington,—Lawrence who died Dec. 13, 1616, having had, as his epitaph says, by his wife Margaret, eldest daughter of William Butler, of Tees, co. Sussex, eight sons and nine daughters.

The identification of these Washingtons with those mentioned on Lord Spencer's household books, as frequent and honored guests, is found in the coincidence of names. Elizabeth, wife of Francis Mewce, was a sister of the emigrant, and their names often occur on these books, as does that of a Mr. Pill, undoubtedly Francis Pill, who married another sister. Amy, a third sister, married at Brington, Aug. 8, 1620, Philip Curtis, a frequent visitor at Althorpe, as were also William, John, and Lawrence Washington, the former being always termed Sir William, which we know to have been the rank of the elder brother of the emigrant. This Sir William had married Ann Villiers, half-sister of the famous Duke of Buckingham, and through his brother-in-law's advancement, had attained a high social position; and it is presumed that his brother John obtained a place at court, and that another brother was a page to Prince Charles, and died at Madrid. Sir Henry, eldest son of Sir William Washington, distinguished himself highly in the civil wars, leading the storming party at Bristol in 1643, and defend-





ing Worcester, of which city he was governor, in 1646. His contempt of danger passed into the proverb, "Away with it, quoth Washington."

To return to the direct line. John and Lawrence Washington emigrated to Virginia, and the former was the progenitor of our world-famous George. The author of this book finds strong evidence that John was knighted, since, though termed *Mr. John* in the Althorp books until January, 1622-3, after the following March he is styled *Sir John*. This conclusion leads our author to another, that he was the husband of the Dame Mary Washington (formerly Mary Curtis, sister of Sir John's brother-in-law), to whom a mural tablet was erected in Islip church, stating that she had at her death, January 1, 1624, three sons—Mordaunt, John, and Philip. As the Althorp Sir John had a son Mordaunt, this epitaph seems to render the circumstantial evidence very strong. The author presumes, from various records, that one or more of these sons left issue; and he further surmises that Sir John, who must have been born about 1600, was a widower when he went to Virginia, and that his son John, then about thirty years old or more, was the one employed as general against the Indians, married Ann Pope, and did other things which have hitherto been ascribed to the father.

We have read the book with much interest, and we trust it will lead other English local antiquaries to examine their records for the emigrants to this country, and thus to earn a deserved reputation here by doing us a service which we are constrained to seek of them, or leave undone.

W. H. W.

*Major-General Israel Putnam. A Correspondence on this subject with the Editor of "The Hartford Daily Post,"* by "SELAH," of that city, and HENRY B. DAWSON, of White Plains, N. Y. Morrisania: 1860. Royal 8vo. pp. 169.

The present volume, which forms the sixth Part of Mr. Dawson's "Gleanings from the Harvest-fields of American History," is printed, "as manuscript, for private circulation," on the finest of paper and in the most beautiful manner.

The correspondence discusses questions that have often been the subject of controversy, namely, the merits of General Putnam and the command at the battle of Bunker Hill. In regard to the merits of Putnam, "Selah" (A. Clifford Griswold, Esq.) takes the ground that the general was a courageous and efficient officer, and a patriot without stain; while Mr. Dawson considers him cowardly and inefficient, and even goes so far as to call him a traitor. As to the command at Bunker Hill, "Selah," of course, is in favor of Putnam, but Mr. Dawson gives the command to Prescott.

The controversy was begun by a criticism, by "Selah," in the Hartford Daily Post, Jan. 27, 1859, of Mr. Dawson's treatment of General Putnam in his "Battles of the United States," which criticism was replied to by Mr. Dawson in that paper, Feb. 14, following. Three letters were published on each side, the last being by Mr. Dawson, which ran through ten papers in August last.

We have not space to give even the main points of the discussion, and must content ourselves with saying that Mr. Dawson appears to be more familiar with the subject than his opponent, and evidently has the advantage of him. Still, we do not think he has furnished sufficient evidence for us to doubt the patriotism or the courage of Putnam.

*A Vindication of the Government of the New England Churches; and The Churches' Quarrel Espoused, or a Reply to certain Proposals.* By JOHN WISE, A. M., Pastor of a Church in Ipswich. Fourth Edition. Boston: Congregational Board of Publication. 1860. 12mo. pp. 245.

The board which has reprinted these works could not have done a better service for the cause which it is its aim to further. It is now nearly ninety years since the last edition was printed; and, though the Vindication is considered a standard authority among Congregationalists, very few who wished to study it were able to obtain copies. The present edition is enriched with an historical introduction by Rev. J. S. Clark, D.D.

Of the two works here reprinted, *The Churches' Quarrel Espoused* was issued first, namely, in 1710. It was written as a reply to sixteen Proposals drawn up by a committee of the Boston Association of Ministers, which, at a meeting of that body, Nov. 5, 1705, were "read and assented to," and put forth for the consideration and assent of "the several associated ministers in the several parts of the country." Cotton Mather is the reputed author of the Proposals. Mr. Wise, who had suffered in the



cause of liberty under Andros, thought he saw an arbitrary spirit in these Proposals, and denounced them in a vein of satire. His views were endorsed by the majority of the Congregational churches in that day.

The Vindication of the Government of the New England Churches was first printed in 1717. Dr. Clark says it is "unquestionably the clearest and most convincing demonstration of the Congregational polity ever put forth in the same number of pages." Mr. Wise was an advocate for political as well as religious liberty, maintaining, "as a fundamental principle relating to government, that (under God) all power is originally in the people." In 1772, when the disaffection between the mother country and our own was at its height, an edition of Mr. Wise's two works was printed in a duodecimo volume, to which a large list of subscribers was obtained; and the work is supposed to have then influenced the politics, as it had previously influenced the church government, of New England. This list of subscribers is reprinted in the present edition.

*Rosier's Narrative of Waymouth's Voyage to the Coasts of Maine, in 1605. Complete. With Remarks by* GEORGE PRINCE, *showing the River explored to have been the Georges River. Together with a Map of the same and the adjacent Islands. Bath: Eastern Times Press. 1860. 8vo. pp. 45.*

There has been considerable discussion for the last few years as to the forty-mile river entered by Waymouth in 1605. This recent discussion was begun in 1857 by John McKeen, Esq., who contended that it was not the Penobscot, as was then generally admitted, but the Kennebec. This opinion was adopted by Rev. R. K. Sewall and others, and opposed by Hon. William Willis, J. L. Locke, Esq., and others, who favored the Penobscot. Mr. Prince became convinced, in 1858, that it was the Georges; and, in August of that year, published his views in a newspaper at Thomaston, Me. In January, 1859, he read a paper on the subject before the Maine Historical Society, at Augusta, which paper was printed in the sixth volume of the Collections of that society, noticed in our last. He has now reprinted Rosier's Narrative, with notes, giving his own views in relation to this matter, and a map of Georges River with the neighboring islands.

Mr. Prince's theory seems the most plausible of the three.

*Report and Collections of the State Historical Society of Wisconsin, for the years 1857 and 1858. Vol. IV. Madison, Wis.: James Ross, State Printer, 1859. 8vo. pp. 508.*

We are very glad to greet the fourth volume of the Collections of the Wisconsin Historical Society; for, like all the other volumes, it is full of good matter. Our friends in Wisconsin seem to be wide-awake, and their Historical Society is an honor to their state and to the country. One thing to be specially noticed about the publications of this Society is the fact that all the articles are written not only for the day but for the ages, and invoke the gratitude not only of the present but of the future.

Long may our sister Society live and bear fruit, and ever possess the same number of live members, gifted scholars, real historians. And may all the future volumes of this Society prove as rich in material as the one before us, and search as closely as this does into History, Biography, Astronomy, Geology, Chronology, and Trade. B.

*Historical Sketches of the Town of Leicester, Mass., during the First Century from its Settlement. By* EMORY WASHBURN. *Boston: Printed by John Wilson & Son. 1860. 8vo. pp. 464.*

We wish our limits would permit us to give an extended account of Ex-Governor Washburn's book, as it seems to us to be one of the best local histories which we have ever examined. The grant of land for the township was made in 1713, confirming the Indian title. Prominent among the grantees were Jere. Dummer, Paul Dudley, Addington Davenport, and other magnates, not one of whom of course ever settled in the town; but there was no lack of sturdy emigrants to occupy the land. In 1724, a deed was made to the settlers, fifty in number, among whom we notice Daniel Denny, and James and Richard Southgate, who had left their native village of Coombs, co. Suffolk, Eng., to follow their beloved pastor, Thomas Prince. As we shall see, this new shoot from the old stock bore noble fruit. The Sargents, Livermores, and





Henshaws were also of standing in the new settlement, whilst Washburns have a double claim upon our regard in the persons of the historian and his grandfather Col. Seth Washburn, who bore a conspicuous part in our complement of the Continental Army.

Our author has given us information on every point of the history of the town, on which we could desire information; and he has conveyed it in a manner which attracts the attention of those who feel no peculiar interest in the subject. His biographies are numerous and entertaining; and he seems to have been very fortunate in having characters and scenes to delineate, which, though perhaps occurring in many other towns, yet to us possess an agreeable freshness. Had his book been drier, our criticism would have been more adequate, for we plead guilty to having spent too much of our allotted time in reading the book, a practice unpardonable in a reviewer.

We can only add that considerable space is given to genealogies of the early settlers, to which we trust again to refer.

*The History of the Wars of New England with the Eastern Indians, or a Narrative of their continued Perfidy and Cruelty, from the 10th of August, 1703, to the Peace renewed, 13th of July, 1713; and from the 25th of July, 1722, to their submission, 15 of December, 1725, which was ratified August 5th, 1726.* By SAMUEL PENHALLOW, Esq. Cincinnati: Reprinted from the Boston Edition of 1726, with a Memoir and Notes, for W. Dodge, by J. Harpell. 1859. Small 4to. pp. 129.

This is a reprint of a rare and valuable work, and we are glad to see it issued in so neat a style. Penhallow's work was first printed in Boston in 1726, by T. Fleet, for S. Gerrish and D. Henchman; it was reprinted in 1824, in the first volume of the New Hampshire Historical Collections, with a Memoir of the Author, by Nathaniel Adams, and Illustrative Notes. The Memoir and Notes in the present edition are from the New Hampshire Historical Collections.

*Proceedings of the Massachusetts Historical Society. Selected from the Records.* 2 Vols. 1855-58, and 1858-60. Boston: Printed for the Society. 1859-60. 8vo. pp. 412 and 465.

In a previous notice of the first volume of this work we remarked, that though we felt obliged to explain the position of our Society, in a controversy one side of which was therein given, yet we trusted that we should find time to notice other portions of the book, to whose merits we were not insensible.

Many interesting papers are here given to the world, some of personal interest, as the Description of the Dowse Donation, and some, like Mr. Deane's Notice of Hutchinson's Publications, are contributions of high rank to American history.

Eulogies on Dr. Kane, Gov. Washburn's History of the Extinction of Slavery in Massachusetts, Reminiscences of Braddock's Defeat, and the Belknap Donation, are a few of the longer articles.

The first volume contains also portraits of Samuel Appleton, Thomas Dowse, Jeremy Belknap, Edward Everett (by Stuart,) and George Washington; the latter from a portrait taken in 1789, by Gullager, which was purchased by subscription, and raffled for, the fortunate winner being Daniel Sargent, Jr., who presented it to Dr. Belknap. It is now in the possession of his grandson, Edward Belknap, of New York.

The second volume contains the Record of the Meetings from April, 1858, to April, 1860, and is embellished by a portrait of Sir Richard Saltounstall, and one of Prescott, the historian. We notice many interesting papers in the Collection, and we may cite Mr. Winthrop's Note on the Knight of the Golden Melice, Mr. Paige's Reminiscences of the Vassall Family, and Mr. Everett's Account of his Exertions in Aid of the Mount Vernon Fund, as evidences of the widely-spread field of the operations of the Society, and we may add, of the ability of the members. Mr. Ticknor's Review of "Wilson's New History of the Conquest of Mexico" is one of the most courteous specimens of critical demolition of an author which we have recently seen, and as a tribute to the veracity of the great historian it derives an additional interest. We are at once reminded of the sessions of the Society, herein recorded, which are worthy of mention, as affording the opportunity to several of their members to pronounce eulogies on Prescott, Macaulay, Hallam, and Irving. We are proud to call attention to such tributes by the citizens of our city.

Our readers will examine with interest the Report of the Meeting of July 14, 1859,



when a letter was read from Dr. Blagden and others of the Old South Church, reclaiming that portion of the Prince Library which had been loaned to the Society in 1814, a claim which of course was duly acceded to. As the Library has been transferred to rooms in the Chapel, fitted for its reception, and a catalogue prepared, we trust that those interested in historical studies will be able to avail themselves of the fruits of the zeal and judgment of the collector of these works.

Many interesting articles will be found in these volumes relative to the History of the Revolution, and other periods of our history, and the entire collection must greatly raise the reputation of the Society, not only for the talent of its members, but for their praiseworthy efforts to increase our stock of historical information.

*A Historical Discourse, delivered in Norwich, Conn., Sept. 7, 1859, at the Bi-centennial Celebration of the Settlement of the Town.* By DANIEL COIT GILMAN, Librarian of Yale College. 2d Edition, with Additional Notes. Boston: G. C. Rand & Avery. 1859. 8vo. pp. 128.

This interesting address has been published before in the "Norwich Jubilee," but we are glad to see it in its present neat form, with its valuable notes.

As the town had already found its historian in Miss F. M. Caulkins, the orator had chiefly to interest his auditors in the results already obtained by the student, and we should judge from the animated style of his address that none of his hearers could have failed to feel a renewed interest in the scenes so vividly described. Strictly historical in its nature, the speaker has enlivened his somewhat uninteresting subject by summoning the inhabitants of the past to tell their own story, and by interweaving in his own narrative those personal anecdotes which give the listener the truest picture of former events.

Fortunate is the town which can summon to its aid on such occasions, sons like Donald G. Mitchell, and Daniel C. Gilman.

*A History of Newgate of Connecticut, at Simsbury, now East Granby; its Insurrections and Massacres, the Imprisonment of the Tories in the Revolution, and the Working of its Mines. Also, some Account of the State Prison at Wethersfield.* By RICHARD H. PHELPS. Albany, N. Y.: J. Munsell. 1860. Small quarto. pp. 151.

This book contains a sketch of the great prison of Connecticut, named from its famous model at London, Newgate. First used about 1774, it was soon set apart for the punishment of Tories; some thirty of whom having been collected, they broke jail by killing their guard. Three times in nine years the prison was burnt down, and more than half of the prisoners committed, escaped. A very spicy sermon from a Tory Divine, Simeon Baxter, is reprinted, wherein he abuses Washington and the rebel chiefs, proposing assassination as a justifiable way of quelling the revolution. The prison grounds embraced the Granby mines, which have been worked for copper at different times since 1707. In 1737 and 1739 a Mr. Hegley made coin from this copper, an engraving of which adorns this volume. At a recent sale one of these coins, of which there were five issues of different devices, brought some sixty dollars, as only four were known to be extant. This contribution to our local history will no doubt be welcome to our friends of the sister State.

*Reminiscences of Troy, from its Settlement in 1790 to 1807, with Remarks on its Commerce, Enterprise, Improvements, State of Political Parties, and Sketches of Individual Character. Written at the Request of several Gentlemen of Troy,* by JOHN WOODWORTH. Second Edition, with Notes, Explanatory, Biographical, Historical and Antiquarian. Albany, N. Y.: J. Munsell. 1859. Sm. 4to. pp. 112.

The title-page of this volume gives so full a description of its scope that little remains for us to say. It was written in 1853, when the author was eighty-five years old, but Mr. Munsell, a well-informed witness, assures us the dates are given with remarkable accuracy. Many curious and valuable notes have been added to it, and it is at once an entertaining and instructive record of the early days of one of our large cities. As usual Mr. Munsell has left nothing to be desired in the typographical execution, and we trust he will soon have the pleasure of issuing a full history of the city, from a competent annalist.





*Catalogue of Printed Books in the Library of the New York Historical Society.* New York: Printed for the Society. 1859. 8vo. pp. 653.

As we have no bibliomania here to devote the requisite time and money to inform us of the works of authors in the different departments of American literature, we are pleased to have a learned Society like this one, give us the titles of their collections, mainly illustrative of one branch. The history of their own state is most fully represented, but there are many works of interest to New Englanders, especially under the head of theology. We notice with pleasure that another volume will contain the list of the Society's Collection of Manuscripts, Maps and Charts, &c., in which it is reputed to be rich; and a list of Newspapers is also promised.

*Manual of the Corporation of the City of New York for 1860.* By D. T. VALENTINE. New York: 1860. 12mo. pp. 630.

We have in former numbers of the Register given our opinion of the great value of the historical matter contained in the yearly volumes which for a number of years past have been printed for the use of the Common Council of New York. These volumes have been prepared by the able clerk of that body, David T. Valentine, Esq., a gentleman possessing in a rare degree the qualifications necessary for such a work.

The present volume shows the same industry, judgment and historic knowledge that have characterized the former ones. We trust the city authorities of New York will long have the wisdom to continue this publication, and that Mr. Valentine may long be spared to preside over it.

*Collections of the Ulster Historical Society.* Vol. I. Part I. Kingston: Hommel & Lounsbery. 1860. 8vo. pp. 76.

The abovenamed Society has but just entered on the second year of its existence, having been organized at New Paltz in Ulster County, N. Y., on the 10th of May, 1859; and already it has issued a first instalment of its Collections. The part before us contains the Constitution and Proceedings of the Society, besides several historical documents, chiefly relating to Ulster County. We congratulate the members upon the enterprise which they have shown, and wish them success in their useful undertaking.

THE REGISTER AND THE SOCIETY.—The Boston "Evening Transcript," Dec. 14, 1859, thus noticed our publication and the society under whose direction it has been issued:—

"Fourteen years ago, March 17th, 1845, the New England Historic-Genealogical Society was incorporated by the legislature of Massachusetts.

That the institution was a necessity, and the judgment of its founders correct, is amply vindicated by its unparalleled success, and demonstrated by the thirteen noble volumes of its quarterly already published.

Though the retrospect challenges admiration, we forbear any comparison, lest it might be deemed invidious. The commanding position now held by the Society requires, that with its increase of means, of books and manuscripts, of archaeological zeal and active talent, it shall yield its annual harvest of historical and biographical lore.

The influence of this Society, directly and through its Register, is manifested by the numerous and constantly increasing publications of family histories and genealogies, of town histories, and by many kindred local associations. Even in England a similar organization has been formed on the plan of this Society. The citations of the Register in the late works on American history and antiquities, show its wide circulation and high appreciation.

But this work will possess also another and very important interest. We venture the prediction, that the mass of minute and accurate details, here furnished by the genealogist—of individual lives, of the rise and decay of families, as affected by locality and occupation; by intermarriage and education; by physical comforts, dwellings, clothing, food, and locomotion; by sparse and compact communities, and all the incidents which make the sum of outer life—will furnish the most valuable materials to the man of science who shall wish to analyze American civilization, and to detect the laws of its development; or to him who seeks for the laws of vitality, of production, of industry, or the like investigations."



## MARRIAGES AND DEATHS.

## MARRIAGES.

**BOLTWOOD=WILLIAMS.**—In Derry, N. H., June 6, Hon. Lucius M. Boltwood, of Amherst, Mass., to Miss Clara B., dau. of Hinckley Williams, of Goshen.

**EMERSON=THAYER.**—In Boston, May 8, by Rev. Caleb Davis Bradlee, of Cambridge, And Emerson to Miss Catharine P. Thayer, both of Boston.

## DEATHS.

**ALLEN, Samuel Clesson, East Boston, April 7, æ. 67.** He was son of the late Hon. Samuel C. Allen, of Northfield; was b. at Bernardston, Sept. 11, 1793; and m. 1st, Elizabeth Halsey of Elizabethtown, N. J., who d. at Louisville, Ky., leaving one child, James B. Allen. After the death of his first wife he removed to Northfield, where he m. Sept. 1835, Mrs. Submit, widow of Samuel Hunt, who survives him. He was postmaster at Northfield, 1836-45, except a short interval; a representative in the General Court from Northfield, 1837-43; commissioner to locate grants of lands, &c., in Maine, 1843-5; an officer in the Boston Custom House, 1845-54; postmaster at East Boston, 1854, till his death. In the latter office he was preceded by his son, James B. Allen, who d. in 1854. He was a man of strongly marked character, and performed with fidelity the minor as well as the larger duties of his station. He left no children, and but one grandchild.—*Abridged from an obituary notice, by Hon. H. W. Cushman, in the Greenfield Democrat, April 13, 1860.*

**ALLEN, Hon. Phineas, Pittsfield, May 8, a. 84.** He was the senior editor of the Pittsfield Sun, which he founded in the year 1800.

**AMES, Mrs. Hannah, Greenfield, April 8, a. 90.**

**ATWATER, Rev. Jason, West Haven, Ct. April 1, a. 59; grad. Y. C. 1825.**

**AVERY, George D., Oxford, Chenango Co. N. Y., æ. 97.** He was born at Groton, Ct., Aug. 19, 1763; witnessed the burning of New London by the British, in the revolutionary war; was a pupil of Nathan Daboll, author of a popular arithmetic, who d. at Groton, N. Y., March 9, 1818, a. 68. On the 8th of Aug. 1796, Mr. Avery took up his residence at Belleville, on the Ohio River, in the State of Virginia, after a toilsome journey of 800 miles. He there undertook the arduous task of early settlement. He was familiar with the romantic incidents in the life of Blennerhasset, and his

island paradise in the Ohio, and the strange adventures of Aaron Burr connected therewith, of which he was personally cognizant. Through the kindness of Benjamin Butler, deceased, who married his sister, he was induced to remove to Oxford, where he has since resided. Mr. Avery was twice married, but had long survived his children.—*New York Century, May 12.*

**BARBER, Zachariah, Ogdensburg, N. Y., March 30, æ. 96;** a soldier of the revolution. He was a native of Medway, Norfolk Co., Mass. He entered the army at the early age of sixteen years, and received his discharge at West Point at the close of the war.

**BARNARD, Dea. Triston, Lowell, April 11, a. 93.**

**BATES, Nehemiah, Cummington, Feb. 25, a. 96.**

**BEMIS, Capt. Silas, Barre, April 9, a. 90.**

**BIGELOW, Hon. Abijah, Worcester, April 4, æ. 85.** He was the son of Elisha and Sarah Bigelow; was b. at Westminster, Mass., Dec. 5, 1775, grad. D. C. 1795, and subsequently commenced practice in Leominster. He was elected to Congress in 1810, and again in 1812. After removing to Worcester, he was for seventeen years clerk of the county.

**BRADLEE, Caroline Lydia, Boston, April 22, a. 32 years, 10 mos. 27 days;** only dau. of Samuel and Elizabeth Davis Bradlee.

**BROWN, John, March 18, at Kensington, N. H., born July 12, 1779.** For forty years familiarly known as "Deacon John;" grandfather of Asa W. Brown, East Rockport, O.; descendant of John, an early settler of Newbury.

**CLAP, Deacon Ebenezer, Dorchester, Mar. 6, a. 88 years, 6 mos. 11 days.** He was the eldest male inhabitant of Dorchester. Born Aug. 25, 1771, he was of the fourth generation only of those who were born in the town since its early settlement. His father, Noah Clap, b. July 25, 1718; grad. Har. College, 1735, was long and intimately connected with the affairs of that town. His grandfather, Deacon Jonathan Clap, b. Aug. 31, 1673, was brother to Rev. Nathaniel, the famous minister of Newport, R. I. His great-grandfather was Nathaniel, b. at Dorchester, Sept. 15, 1640, who was son of Nicholas, one of the early settlers of the town, who was b. at Dorchester, Eng. in 1612. (See pedigree, p. 275.)

Deacon Clap was for many years in the constant employment of the town, having charge of its various affairs as selectman, overseer of the poor, and





member of the school committee, in all which he received the cordial approbation of his fellow-citizens for his correct judgment, his fidelity and his cheerful and undivided devotion to the welfare of his native town. He was often called to act in the capacity of administrator upon estates and as guardian to widows and the fatherless, whose interest was always sure to be well cared for under his judicious and conscientious administration.

He possessed a remarkably retentive and at the same time an unusually ready memory. A most engaging feature of his conversation was the review of the events of his early life. It may be noted here that the earliest point to which his memory referred was the burning of Charlestown in 1775, which he witnessed from "Jones's Hill," at a short distance from his father's house. The memory of the songs and stories of the Revolution afforded him great delight, while his rehearsal of them imparted a lively interest to the social hour. The geniality and hospitality of Dea. Clap rendered his house a place of great resort for old and young.

He was a member of the church in Dorchester for more than 60 years, and for more than half a century a deacon of the same, being the *eighth* of his own family name who have sustained that position in the said church.

Deacon C. was the last survivor of the company who enlisted from Dorchester for the suppression of the rebellion of Daniel Shays, being at that period but 15½ years old. He was naturally very cautious, yet firm as a rock, knowing no fear.

He m. 1st, Eunice, dau. of John and Sarah (Blake) Pierce, of Dorchester, (b. July 1, 1778, d. Nov. 23, 1849;) by whom he had 13 children, 8 of whom are living; 2d, Patty Holden, wid. of Ezekiel Holden. Her first husband was Samuel Glover. She was a dau. of Dr. Phineas Holden, and was b. in Dorchester, Nov. 28, 1776. —See "Blake Family," p. 65.

He died as he had lived, in full trust God, and in perfect charity with all mankind.

E. H.

CLAP, Capt. Wm., Dorchester, Feb. 29, æ. 81. He was b. Mar. 3, 1779; was the son of Capt. Lemuel and Rebecca (Dexter) Clap, (see note, p. 205.) and grandson of Ebenezer, who was brother to Deacon Jonathan, son of Nathaniel, son of Nicholas, as mentioned in the preceding article. Capt. Clap was admitted a member of the first church in Dorchester, in April, 1800;—fulfilled his duty faithfully in various offices of trust in town and parish—was of the board of assessors in 1829, representative to General Court in 1839 and in 1841. He m. Elizabeth

Humphreys, dau. of Dea. James and Elizabeth (Capen) Humphreys, Dec. 15, 1806; have had 9 children, 6 sons, and 3 daughters; 3 sons, with their mother survive. He was not hasty in his conclusions; was stedfast in his convictions; an honest, upright, conscientious man. He was buried on the 81st anniversary of his birth.

COE, Rev. Harvey, Hudson, Ohio, March 9, æ. 75. He was b. in Granville, Mass., Oct. 6, 1785, grad. at Williams College, Sept. 1811, ord. as an evangelist by the Hampden Association, May 19, 1813, and emigrated the same year to the Connecticut Western Reserve; was installed April 14, 1814, as pastor of the united congregations of Hartford, Vernon and Kinsman, Trumbull County, and was for several years the only settled pastor in the County, which office he resigned in 1820, on account of impaired health. He was one of the founders of the Western Reserve College.

COOLEY, Content, East Granville, April 29, aged 84; widow of Rev. Timothy Mather Cooley, D. D., whom she m. May 14, 1797. She was dau. of Isaac and Ruth (Robinson) Chapman; was b. April 29, 1776. See "Chapman Family," pp. 45 and 53. Her father died of camp fever, at Ticonderoga, in 1776, at the age of 28, while she was an infant. Her mother, subsequently, married Col. Jacob Bates, father of Hon. Isaac C. Bates, United States Senator, late of Northampton.

COOLIDGE, Jonas, Boston, May 11, æ. 87. COWELL, Hon. Benjamin, Providence, R. I., May 6, æ. 78; b. in Wrentham, Mass., in Nov. 1781; grad. B. U. 1803.

CUMMINGS, Dea. Joseph, Ware, April 3, æ. 76; b. March 5, 1784. He was great-grandson of Jacob Cummings, one of the first settlers of Ware. He spent his days where his ancestors had lived and died before him; was chosen deacon of the First Church in Ware, at the age of 31; had been a Representative to the General Court, was a member of the last Constitutional Convention, Senator from Hampshire County, and for eighteen years County Commissioner.

CURTIS, Susanna Wallis, Chelsea, Mass., May 4, æ. 77 yrs. 3 mos. 2 dys.; wid. of Lieut. Lebbeus Curtis. A worthy Christian woman. Daughter of William and Mary (Leathers) Frothingham, Cambridge, Mass.; of William and Hannah (Hewson) F. from Charlestown. Grand-dau. of William and Ruth (Richardson) Leathers, Charlestown; of William and Susanna (Myrick, Brett) Leathers, from Dover, N. H.

Lieut. Curtis was native of Hanover, Mass. (See Barry's Hist. of Hanover, p. 279); officer in 3d Reg. United States



Artillery, stationed at Stony Creek, near Oswego, and at Henderson Harbor, near Naples, N. Y., in May, 1813; headquarters of the troops being at French Mills in Jan. 1814. During furlough of Capt. McIntyre, Lieut. Curtis had been in command. Government awarded a Land Warrant to Mrs. C., May 11, 1855.

**DAMRELL**, Hon. William S., Dedham, May 17, a. 50 yrs. 6 mos. He was b. in Portsmouth, N. H., Nov. 20, 1809; was a printer by trade, and was widely known as the senior member of the firm of Damrell, Moore & Co. He was a member of the 34th and 35th Congress, and attended to his duties under infirmities that would have induced a person of less resolute will to quit public life.—*Transcript*, May 18.

**DAVENPORT**, William, Brooklyn, N. Y., Jan. 16, a. 78. He was b. at Stamford, Ct., March 25, 1781, and was the son of Dea. John Davenport of S., who was the great-grandson of Rev. John Davenport, the third pastor of that town, who was the grandson of Rev. John Davenport, the first pastor of the New Haven Church, in 1639. (See Reg. vol. ix, p. 148.) All his direct ancestors for seven generations bore the name of John—were all members of the Church of Christ, and, like the deceased, sustained their profession of the Christian faith by lives of exemplary and consistent piety.

**DAVIS**, Elizabeth, Auburn, Fond du Lac Co., Wis., Feb. 28, a. 96. She was b. in South Brimfield, (now Wales) Mass. In her 19th year she m. Elisha Davis, a soldier of the revolutionary war, and shortly after they settled in Enfield, Ct., where they resided about thirteen years. In 1807 they moved to Trenton, Oneida Co., N. Y., where they lived over 40 years. Her husband died in 1848, five years after which she removed to Wisconsin. She died at the residence of her son, Porter Davis.

**DIMMICK**, Rev. Luther F., D. D., Newburyport, May 16, a. 69. He was a native of Shaftsbury, Vt.; grad. Hamilton College, 1816, studied theology at Andover, was settled in Newburyport, Dec. 8, 1819. He recently preached an interesting historical discourse on the 40th anniversary of his ordination. This sermon has just been issued from the press.

Dr. Dimmick was taken suddenly ill while conducting religious services in his church, Sabbath morning, the 13th. He sank upon his seat, helpless, and was borne from the pulpit, to return no more.

**EMERSON**, Rev. Reuben, South Reading, March 11, a. 88 yrs. 5 mos., the senior pastor of the Congregational Church in that town. He was b. in Ashby, Mass., Aug. 12, 1771, grad. Dart. Coll., 1798; studied divinity with Rev. Messrs. Page of Hancock, N. H., and Farrar of New

Ipswich, N. H.; was ordained at Westminster, Vt., 1800; dismissed in 1804, and installed at South Reading, Oct. 17, of the same year.

**FERRIS**, Hannah, Wilmington, Del., May 3, a. 67, wife of Benjamin Ferris.

**FRENCH**, Hon. Benjamin Vinton, Dorchester, April 11, a. 68. He was the eldest son of Moses and Eunice (Vinton) French, and was born at Braintree, July 29, 1791. In 1812 he came to Boston, where, in 1816, he opened a grocery store, and continued in the business for twenty years, during which he acquired a competence. For many years he has been distinguished as a scientific agriculturist. In 1818, he began to take an interest in agricultural affairs; and, while residing at Boston, he cultivated a farm at Braintree, whither, on relinquishing business in Boston, in 1836, he removed. His estate comprised, at one time, about 200 acres, the larger portion of which was under cultivation. Perhaps no man in the community had a more extensive and thorough knowledge of agriculture. Like many other public benefactors he sustained a reverse of fortune late in life, and was compelled to surrender his estate; but he retained the respect and esteem of all who knew him.

He was a member of the New England Historic-Genealogical Society, from 1845, and a life-member from 1857. Though generally avoiding offices, he served the city of Boston as an assistant assessor, overseer of the poor, and director of the House of Reformation for Juvenile Delinquents. He was, besides, a director of banks and insurance offices. In his native town he was often placed on important committees. He was a member of the Massachusetts Executive Council, in 1843, under Gov. Morton. Of the Norfolk County Agricultural Society, the Massachusetts Agricultural Society, the United States Agric. Society, and the United States Horticultural Society, he was one of the founders. Of the Massachusetts Board of Agriculture he was a member from the beginning.

He m. 1st, Sept. 22, 1817, his cousin, Caroline French, b. July 29, 1798, d. Sept. 4, 1843, a. 45; m. 2d, Oct. 12, 1848, Harriet Alice Seger, b. Dec. 27, 1817, dau. of Wm. Seger, now deceased, a native of London, long resident in New York, by wife Blandina Newkirk, whose father was a cousin to De Witt Clinton. His last wife survives him. He left no children. A Memoir and Portrait will be found in the "Vinton Memorial," p. 193.

**GOODRICH**, Prof. Chauncey Allen, New Haven, Ct., Feb. 25, a. 70. He was b. in New Haven, Oct. 23, 1790, grad. Y. C. 1810; from 1812 to 1814, was tutor in the College; in 1816 and 1817, pastor of the First Church in Middletown, Ct.;







Professor of Rhetoric and Oratory at Yale, in 1817. In 1839, he was elected Professor of the pastoral charge in the Theological Seminary, which office he filled till his death. In 1814, he prepared a Greek Grammar; in 1827, superintended the *Abridgment of Webster's Quarto Dictionary*; in 1829, established the *Quarterly Christian Spectator*, which he edited for nearly ten years; prepared a series of Latin Lessons, and a like series of Greek Lessons; subsequent to this, came out his revised editions of Webster's Dictionary, unabridged and abridged, and the University edition of the same work. In 1859, appeared the *Pictorial Edition of the Dictionary*, with his Appendix of ten thousand new words and new definitions, with a very full and Complete Dictionary of Synonyms. In 1852, he published his work on *British Eloquence*, which is claimed to be a book of superior worth. It is evident from the above enumeration, that the Professor was a person of great industry. In his various relations in life, as instructor, minister and man, he was conspicuous for his nobility and excellence of character.

GOODRICH, Samuel Griswold, New York, May 8, a. 67. He was b. at Ridgefield, Ct., Aug. 19, 1793; engaged in the publishing business, first in Hartford, afterwards in Boston. In 1828, he edited an entertaining annual, called "*The Token*," for which he wrote several striking stories and poems. This was continued 14 years. But his greatest reputation proceeded from the juvenile books which he published under the name of "*Peter Parley*." In 1841, he established a periodical called *Merry's Museum*, based upon the same general plan, which he continued till 1854. In 1857, he published two volumes of "*Recollections*," containing an immense amount of interesting memoranda concerning men and events in Connecticut. He served in the Massachusetts Legislature; was appointed United States Consul at Paris, and while there published several works. On his return he prepared an elaborate illustrated "*History of the Animal Kingdom*," which was issued last year in two large and elegant volumes. He was the author and editor of about 170 volumes—116 bearing the name of "*Peter Parley*." Of all these, it is said, near seven millions of volumes have been sold, and their annual sale now reaches three hundred thousand.—*See an elaborate Notice of Mr. Goodrich in Allibone's Dictionary of Authors.*

GREEN, Benjamin, Bernardston, March 11, a. 68. He was son of Samuel Green, an early settler of Bernardston, and one of the founders of the Baptist Church there.

He was a member of the Baptist Church; and in politics was a democrat. From the day of its commencement in April, 1840, till his death, a period of nearly 20 years, he was a subscriber to the *Franklin Democrat*. Mr. Green was a kind neighbor, a reliable friend, a conscientious man, and an humble servant of his Lord and Master.—*Abridged from an Obituary Notice by Hon. H. W. Cushman, in the Franklin Democrat, March 19, 1860.*

GREENWOOD, Holmes, Providence, R. I., April 9, a. 95, a revolutionary patriot.

HENSHAW, Horatio Gates, Leicester, Mass., May 7, a. 71; son of Wm. Henshaw. The subject of this notice was the author of many valuable papers, among which was a *Series of Reminiscences of Local Revolutionary History*, which have been published in the "*Worcester Spy*." He was for 20 years Cashier of the Leicester Bank, resigning that post on account of ill health, in 1845. He was for more than 30 years a justice of the peace.

HOLBROOK, Mrs. Mary (Wellington), East Lexington, Mass., May 15, a. 61 yrs. 3 mos. 4 ds.; dau. of Wm. Wellington.

HOLDEN, Samuel, New Ipswich, N. H., March 4, a. 91.

HOLT, Col. Zeba, Delphi, Carrol Co., Ia., May 6, a. 91. He was b. in Hampton, Ct., Aug. 25, 1769; went to New York when 25 years of age, and to Kentucky in 1800, performing the journey with three companions in a sleigh and a flat boat. He settled in that state, opposite the town of Madison, Indiana, and for many years was a backwoods blacksmith. In 1814, he was Captain in the Kentucky militia, and fought in the battle of New Orleans.

HOWLAND, Phebe T., Conway, April 13, a. 69; wife of Dea. Asa Howland.

HUNT, John Warren, M. D., Madison, Wis., Dec. 12, a. 33. He was the 2d son of Dr. Samuel Hunt of Upper Lisle, Broome Co., N. Y., at which place he was b. Feb. 28, 1826. He studied medicine with his father, and afterwards with Prof. Ezra S. Carr, then of Castleton, Vt., now of the Wisconsin State University. He left Vermont before completing his course, but afterwards received the degree of M. D. from Castleton Medical College. He settled in Delafield, Wis., in 1849, as a physician; but in Jan. 1851, being appointed Assistant Secretary of State he removed to Madison, where he resided till his death. With the exception of a part of Col. Robinson's secretaryship, he was Assistant Secretary of State till 1857, a period of five years. During the first four years of his residence in Wisconsin he was an active member of the Sons of Temperance, and for a time edited the "*Old Oaken Bucket*," a neat quarto, which was the organ of the order.



He afterwards became interested in Masonry, and filled many of its prominent offices. At his death he was High Priest of the Royal Arch Chapter of Madison. He published *Wisconsin Gazetteer*, 1853, 8vo, pp. 256; *Wisconsin Almanac* and *Annual Register*, pp. 96; besides articles in the newspapers, under the signature of "Kewassa." For the past six years he has been Recording Secretary of the State Historical Society of Wisconsin. At a special meeting of the Executive Committee of that society appropriate resolutions were passed, and tributes to his worth paid by Prof. E. S. Carr and Judge Atwood. He left a wife and one child.

**JENNISON**, Samuel, Worcester, March 11, a. 72. He was the second son of Samuel and Sally (Fiske) Jennison, and was b. at Brookfield, Mass., Feb. 24, 1788. His father, Samuel, b. 1759, was son of William, b. 1731, son of Rev. William, b. 1707, son of Samuel, b. 1673, son of Ens. Samuel, b. 1645, son of Robert Jennison, an early settler of Watertown.—(See Bond's Watertown, p. 307, and pp. 801-3.)

At the age of 12 he went to Worcester to reside with his uncle, Hon. Oliver Fiske, a physician at that place, who also engaged in trade, and employed his nephew in his store till April, 1810, when the latter became a teller in the Worcester Bank. Of this institution, in Aug. 1812, he was chosen cashier, and held the office till his resignation, Sept. 1846. He was also treasurer of the Worcester County Institution of Savings, from 1828 to 1853, and held besides various offices from the city and State.

He was one of the early members of the American Antiquarian Society; was its first librarian, 1814-25; was corresponding secretary, 1823-26; treasurer, 1829-43, and 1846, to his death; member of the publishing committee, 1820-31; and counsellor, 1820 to his death, a period of forty years. He had been for many years, and was at his decease, a resident member of the New England Historical-Geological Society.

He m. in 1815, Mary G. Ellery, and had 5 children, all of whom, with their mother, are living.—See Reg., vol. viii, p. 320, for their names.

Mr. Jennison was a man of refined and solid learning, chiefly in his mother tongue. He was especially familiar with the history and biography of his native land.

**JESUP**, Major General Thomas Sidney, Washington, D. C., June 10, from paralysis.

He was born in Virginia, in 1788, and entered the army May 3, 1808, as a Second Lieutenant in the Seventh Regiment of Infantry. He took an active

part in the war of 1812, '13, '14, and participated in the battles of Queenstown, Chippewa, Niagara and Lundy's Lane, and was cotemporary with Generals Scott and Wool in those memorable engagements. General Jesup, at the battle of Chippewa, held the rank of Major, but for his gallant services he was promoted to the rank of Lieutenant Colonel by the President of the United States. In May, 1818, he was promoted to a Brigadier Generalship, and in ten years after, viz., 1828, he was breveted Major General.

During the Creek war in Georgia and Alabama, in 1836, General Jesup was actively engaged.

As Quartermaster General, the name of General Jesup necessarily does not appear largely in our military annals, but it was to the efficiency and good management of this important department, that the success of our army in the field was due. Gen. Jesup's surviving family consists of three daughters and two sons.

**JOHNSON**, Charlotte, Sharon, March 29, a. 95; wife of Benjamin Johnson, and dau. of Joseph Morse. She has still living, a sister older than herself, and has buried three brothers, all of whom were upwards of 84.

**JUDD**, Sylvester, Northampton, of paralysis, April 18, æ. 70. His descent from Dea. Thomas Judd of Cambridge, Hartford, Farmington, and Northampton, was as follows:—

Dea. *Thomas<sup>1</sup> Judd* came from England in 1633 or 1634, and settled in Cambridge, was adm. freeman, May 25, 1636, rem. same year to Hartford, and thence, about 1644, to Farmington, where he was an influential man, a deacon in the church, and for nineteen sessions a deputy to the General Court. About 1679 he removed to Northampton, and there d. Nov. 12, 1688. His first wife died about 1678, and he m. 2d, Dec. 2, 1679, Mrs. Clemence Mason, wid. of Thomas, of Northampton. She died November 22, 1696.

*William<sup>2</sup> Judd*, eldest son of Thomas, d. in Farmington, in 1690; m. March 30, 1658, Mary Steele, dau. of John, of Farmington. She died October 27, 1718.

*Thomas<sup>3</sup> Judd*, eldest son of William, bp. Oct. 13, 1662, settled in Waterbury, Ct., where he was an influential man, deacon, Town Clerk, Deputy to General Court. He d. Jan. 4, 1748; m. Feb. 9, 1688, Sarah Freeman, dau. of Stephen, of Milford, Ct., and Newark, N. J. She d. Sept. 8, 1738, æ. 69.

*William<sup>4</sup> Judd*, eldest son of Thomas, b. May 7, 1689, resided in Farmington, Waterbury, and Watertown, Ct.; was a Captain in the militia and a Representative to the General Court, and d. Jan. 29, 1772, a. 82; m., 1st, Jan. 21, 1713, Mary Root, daughter of Stephen, of Far-







mington. She d. Dec. 10, 1751. Married, 2d, Mrs. Hope Lee.

Rev. *Jonathan<sup>5</sup> Judd*, third son of William, b. Oct. 4, 1719, grad. at Yale Coll. 1741; was ord. first pastor of the (Cong.) Church in Southampton, June 8, 1743, and there d. July 28, 1803, a. 83; m. 1st, Nov. 28, 1743, Silence Sheldon, dau. of Jonathan, of Suffield, Ct., who d. Oct. 25, 1783; m. 2d, Sept. 14, 1790, Mrs. Ruth Bidwell, daughter of Mr. Kent of Suffield, and widow of Rev. Adonijah Bidwell of Tyringham. She died in Suffield, Dec. 1815, æ. 86.

*Sylvester<sup>6</sup> Judd*, second son of Rev. Jonathan, b. Dec. 1, 1758, resided in Westhampton, where he was a farmer, merchant, Justice of the Peace, and for many years a Representative to the General Court. He d. Sept. 19, 1832, a. 79; m. Sept. 1, 1774, Hannah Burt, b. April 2, 1754, dau. of Samuel, of Southampton. She d. Jan. 27, 1821, æ. 66.

*Sylvester<sup>7</sup> Judd*, (the subject of this notice) the sixth son of Sylvester, was b. in Westhampton, April 23, 1789. At the age of thirteen, in the capacity of a clerk, he entered his father's store, where he remained most of the time until he became of age. From his youth, he seems to have had a great fondness for books, devoting to reading and study all his leisure moments. Availing himself of the instructions of his pastor, Rev. Enoch Hale, he obtained a good knowledge, not only of history, politics, polite literature and the higher mathematics, but also of the French, Spanish, Latin and Greek languages. About the year 1810, he associated himself in mercantile business with William Hooker, Jr. & H. T. Hooker, and after the partnership had expired, continued the same in his own name until 1822. He then purchased the Hampshire Gazette, published at Northampton, removed to that place and, until 1835, remained sole proprietor of the paper. For the last twenty-five years he has continued to reside at Northampton, devoting himself mainly to historical and genealogical pursuits. As a genealogist he had no superior in the land. In such matters his authority was law. As the result of his investigations, he left seventy-five closely-written volumes of manuscript, particularly rich in the history and genealogy of the settlers of the Connecticut valley. His facilities for gathering such information were greatly increased from the fact that the greater part of several years was, under Executive authority, devoted by him to the arrangement and indexing of the valuable documents in the offices of the Secretaries of Massachusetts and Connecticut. In 1856, he printed a pamphlet of 112 octavo pages, entitled "Thomas Judd and his Descend-

ants," and the next year commenced printing a History of the Town of Hadley, about two thirds of which was completed at the time of his death. A modest, sincere, upright, simple-hearted man, he was greatly beloved, and will be deeply mourned, not by his immediate relatives only, but also by all who knew him. On Thursday, the 19th of April, his funeral was attended at the Edwards Church by a large concourse of people, who were pleased thus to testify of their estimation of his many virtues. His remains were deposited in the cemetery of the town of his adoption, not far from the grave of Deacon Thomas Judd, the patriarch of his race in the new world.

L. M. B.

KELLY, Elizabeth, Plaistow, N. H., April 2, a. 93; wid. of Dea. Simeon Kelly.

KIMBALL, Capt. Richard, Lebanon, N. H., Feb. 12, a. 91. The New York Post says, that when De Witt Clinton, at the commencement of the construction of the Erie and Champlain Canals, was seeking for men having practical knowledge on the subject, he was referred by some gentlemen in Massachusetts to the deceased, as the man who had been principally engaged in constructing the Middlesex Canal, the first canal made in this country. Mr. Clinton paid Mr. Kimball a visit, and induced him to undertake the superintendence and construction of the most difficult portions of the Erie and Champlain Canals. As an evidence of the confidence placed by the former in the good judgment of Capt. Kimball, it is said that on one occasion, at a meeting of the Canal Commissioners, it was insisted by some that it was impossible to construct the Champlain Canal through Ding's Swamp, in Washington County. Gov. Clinton said: "It can be done; I have consulted Mr. Kimball, and he says it is practicable." Mr. K. undertook the work himself, and it was finished satisfactorily.

LELAND, Capt. Moses, Templeton, March 25, a. 76. He was born in Sherborn, Mass., and in early life took up his abode on a farm in Templeton, upon which he ever after resided. He m. Oct. 25, 1807, Patience Babcock of Sherborn, who now survives him. Their "golden wedding" was observed in 1857.

LORING, Rev. Bailey, North Andover, May 5, a. 73; b. in Duxbury, Mass., Dec. 15, 1786; son of Wm. Loring. His mother, Alathen Alden, was descended in the 4th gen. from John Alden, one of the Plymouth Pilgrims. She inherited all the gentleness of spirit and talent and "comeliness," which are bestowed by tradition upon her ancestor. She determined to give her son an education in college, and he was accordingly placed under the



preparatory tuition of Rev. John Allyn, of Duxbury; grad. Brown Univ. in 1807, and returned to the house of Dr. Allyn, to pursue his studies in theology. He was ord at Andover, First Church, Sept. 10, 1810; m. Feb. 20, 1816, Sally Pickman, dau. of Isaac Osgood, Esq. of Andover, by whom he had four sons. She d. July 18, 1835. Mr. Loring was one of the earliest advocates of Unitarianism in this country. For half a century, his career was marked by great purity of life, piety and devotion to his calling.

LYON, Nehemiah W., Easton, Conn., April 19, a. 100; a revolutionary pensioner.

MAYHEW, William Edwards, Baltimore, Md., April 10, aged 75. He was the eldest son of Frebun and Hannah (Skiff) Mayhew, and was b. at Williamsburg, Mass., Sept. 27, 1784. He began business as a merchant in Charlemon, thence removed to Boston, and finally to Baltimore. As a merchant he was prudent, sagacious and upright; and, being very successful in business, acquired a large fortune. He was a wise philanthropist, a prudent counsellor, an exemplary parent, a loving husband, and an honorable and honored man.

MONTAGUE, Joseph, Granby, April 13, a. 64. He was son of John<sup>9</sup> Montague; and was b. Oct. 2, 1795, m. 1st, Sophia Kellogg, and m. 2d, Sovia Pease. He left no children.

He was the 10th gen. from *William<sup>1</sup> Montague*, of England, who left a will, dated 1500, and who, by w. Jane, had *Robert<sup>2</sup>*; who, by w. Margaret Cotton, had *William<sup>3</sup>*; who, by w. Margaret Maultus, had *Peter<sup>4</sup>*; who, by w. Helen Allen, had *Richard<sup>5</sup>*, who emigrated from Buckinghamshire to New England, and is ancestor of nearly all of the name in N. E., and of many in other states.

*Richard<sup>5</sup> Montague* settled at Wells, Me.; thence rem. to Boston, Mass.; thence to Wethersfield, Ct.; and finally, in 1659, to Hadley, Mass. Of the latter place he was one of the 59 original proprietors. He m. Abigail Downing, by whom he had *John<sup>6</sup>*; who, by w. Hannah Smith, had *William<sup>7</sup>*; who, by w. Sarah Eastman, had *Joseph<sup>8</sup>*; who by w. Sarah Henry, had *John<sup>9</sup>*; who, by w. Melinda Chapin, had *Joseph<sup>10</sup>*. The last named, the subject of this notice, lived upon land inherited, through successive generations, from *Richard<sup>5</sup> Montague*, the immigrant. His father, *John<sup>9</sup>*, gave, in 1821, three acres of land to the town of Granby for the site of a meeting-house and for a common; and he, himself, in 1845, gave two and a half acres for enlarging the common. Many of the descendants of *Richard<sup>5</sup>* live upon land which they have inherited from him.

W. H. M.

MUZZEY, Mary, Worcester, March 25, a. 93, widow of Nathan Muzzey.

PARKER, Rev. Theodore, Florence, Italy, May 10, a. 50; a native of Lexington, Mass. His father, John Parker, was a millwright and pumpmaker, a man of robust habits and sturdy sense, a great reader, well acquainted with mathematics, an independent thinker, and possessing remarkable powers of expression and argument. His mother, Hannah Stearns, was a highly cultivated woman for that day. From his parents Theodore inherited an earnest and thoughtful mind. He began the study of Latin when ten years old, Greek a year later, and metaphysics a year later still, from which pursuit he did not desist to the last year of his life. His memory was so retentive that he could repeat whole volumes of poetry, and would often learn by heart a poem of four or five hundred lines from a single reading. He began to write poetry at the age of eight. Before the age of ten, he knew all the shrubs and trees of Massachusetts, and had made catalogues of all the vegetable productions on his father's farm. In 1827, he studied for a term at the Lexington Academy, and taught school in the winter of 1827-8; entered Harvard College in 1830, but did not graduate; taught school in Boston in 1831, and in 1832 in Watertown; in 1834, he entered the Divinity School at Cambridge; was settled over the Unitarian Society in West Roxbury in 1837; received the honorary degree of M. A. at Harvard College in 1840. In 1841, in his sermon at the ordination of Rev. C. C. Shackford of South Boston, he first uttered those sentiments which led to the theological controversies that marked the active years of his life. In 1843, he visited Europe, returned in 1844, was invited to preach in Boston in 1845, and became minister of the Twenty-eighth Congregational Society in Boston, Feb. 16, 1846. From that time his career has been prominently before the public.

He published, in 1852, "Sermons on Theism, Atheism, and Popular Theology." His "Ten Sermons on Religion," and his "Speeches, Addresses, and Occasional Sermons," form several volumes, and are remarkable specimens of vigor of mind, fearlessness of thought and nervous composition. He was plain, outspoken, and uncompromising in the utterance of his convictions, but in the intercourse of private life he exhibited an almost feminine gentleness and affectionateness, inspiring perpetual admiration by the affluence of his conversation, his colloquial eloquence and wit, and the incredible extent and precision of his knowledge.

Hon. Charles Hudson, of Lexington,







has furnished us the following pedigree:

*Thomas<sup>1</sup> Parker*, of Lynn; freeman 1637, moved to Reading, then Lynn Village. He had four sons, among whom was *Hananiah<sup>2</sup>* b. 1638, d. 1724. He m., 1663, Elizabeth Brown; she d., and he m. Mrs. Mary Bright, wid. of Dea. John, of Watertown. He had seven ch. *John<sup>3</sup>*, his eldest son, who was born of his first wife, Aug. 3, 1664, married Deliverance —, moved to Lexington, 1712, and settled in the south part of the town on a farm now in possession of the family. *John<sup>3</sup>* d. Jan. 22, 1741. He had two sons, who married and had families in Lexington. *Josiah<sup>4</sup>* b. in Reading, April 11, 1694, m. Dec. 8, 1718, Anna Stone, dau. of Dea. John and Rachel (Shepherd) Stone, of Lexington. Lieut. Josiah Parker filled almost every office in the gift of the town. He was Town Clerk 4 years, an Assessor about 20 years, and Selectman 7 years. He d. Oct. 9, 1756, æ. 63. He had 8 ch., 4 sons and 4 daughters. *John<sup>5</sup>*, his second son, b. July 13, 1729, m. May 22, 1755, Lydia Moore, dau. of Thomas and Mary Moore of Lexington. He d. Sept. 17, 1775, and his wid. m. Nov. 5, 1778, Ephraim Pierce, of Waltham. He commanded the company of Minute Men at Lexington on the 19th of April, 1775, when they were fired upon by the British troops under the command of Col. Smith. He had 7 ch., 4 dau. and 3 sons: *John<sup>6</sup>* b. Feb. 7, 1761, Isaac<sup>6</sup> b. May 11, 1763, and Robert<sup>6</sup> b. April 15, 1771. *John<sup>6</sup>* m. Feb. 7, 1784, Hannah, dau. of Benjamin and Hannah (Segur) Stearns. (See Bond's Watertown, pp. 559 and 524.) They had 11 ch., 7 dau. and 4 sons, viz.: *John<sup>7</sup>* b. Oct. 12, 1786, Isaac<sup>7</sup> b. Nov. 5, 1798, Hiram S.<sup>7</sup> b. Jan. 16, 1803, and Rev. *Theodore<sup>7</sup>* b. Aug. 24, 1810. Isaac<sup>7</sup> is the only male member of the family now living in Lexington. *Theodore<sup>7</sup>* was the youngest of the family.

Post, Maria, at her late residence, about two miles from Paterson, N. J., May 27, a. 106. She was born in that neighborhood in 1754, and, at the age of 22, married Capt. Post, an officer in the American army, with whom she lived till 1847, when he died, a. 97. Forty of her descendants, including several great-grandchildren, and a daughter 81 years old, attended Mrs. Post's funeral. For the last 50 years, during which the family occupied their present residence, it is said that the deceased was never absent more than a dozen times, two hours together. She had a good degree of health, until within a few days of her decease, with eyesight unimpaired, and her mental faculties were in a great measure retained.

PRESTON, Hon. William C., Columbia, S. C., May 23, æ. 66. He was born in Philadelphia, Dec. 27, 1794, while his father, then a member from Virginia, was attending Congress in that city. He was, on his maternal side, descended from Patrick Henry. In 1812, he grad. at the University of S. C., and, returning to Richmond, entered the office of William Wirt, with whom he studied law. He removed to Columbia, S. C., in 1822, and in 1824, was elected to Congress. In 1832, he was elected to the U. S. Senate, as the colleague of Mr. Calhoun. He resigned his place in the senate in 1842, and returned to his practice in South Carolina. He became President of the University of the State in 1845, and continued in that position till 1851, when ill health compelled him to resign. Mr. Preston was a very eloquent man, and his influence over a popular assemblage was truly electrical.

RICE, Capt. John, Dover, N. H., Feb. 6, at midnight, a. 87 yrs. 3 mos. 10 days. Eight hours later, on the morning of the 7th, Elizabeth Rice, his wife, died, at the age of 91 years, that day being the anniversary of her birth. Both the deceased were born in Worcester county, from which place they removed to Dover, forty-six years ago. They were the last of eleven brothers and sisters, and had lived in the marriage state nearly seventy years.

ROBINSON, Hon. John Staniford, Charleston, S. C., April 25, a. 55. He was b. at Bennington, Vt., Nov. 10, 1804. His mother was Jerusha Staniford, dau. of John Staniford, of Windham, Ct. His father was a son of Hon. Moses<sup>2</sup> Robinson. The latter (who was the first Chief Justice of Vt., elected Oct. 1778; governor 1788-90; and one of the first two U. S. Senators from that State, 1791) was third son of Capt. Samuel<sup>1</sup> R., one of the earliest friends and settlers of Vt., and the first magistrate who held office in her territory.

Hon. John S.<sup>4</sup> Robinson grad. Wms. Coll. 1824, and soon after commenced reading law with his uncle, Capt. David<sup>3</sup> R., Jr., at Bennington, where he was admitted to practice, and soon acquired and has since held a high position as a lawyer. In 1853, he was chosen governor of Vt., and is the only member of the democratic party that has held that office during the past thirty years. At the time of his death, he was acting as a delegate to the Charleston Convention for the nomination of democratic candidates for president and vice-president of the United States.—*Abridged from an obituary notice in the Bellows Falls (Vt.) Argus*, May 3, 1860.

SANGER, Rev. Ralph, D. D., Cambridge,





May 6, a. 73. He was the fourth son of Rev. Zedekiah and Irene (Freeman) Sanger, and was b. at Duxbury, June 22, 1786. He grad. at H. C. in 1808, with the highest honors of his class. After leaving college, he studied divinity with his father, and in 1811 was appointed tutor at Harvard College. On the 16th of Sept. 1812, he was ord. at Dover, Mass., as the successor of Rev. Benjamin Caryl, who had d. Nov. 13, 1811, a. 79. Here he labored with great fidelity until his death, a period of nearly fifty years, residing, however, for a few years past, with his son-in-law at Cambridge. He was sole pastor till about a year since, when Rev. Edward G. Barker was ord. as his colleague. He was elected as a State representative from Dover in 1837, 1845, 1847, 1851, and 1854. In 1858, the honorary degree of D. D. was conferred upon him by Harvard College. His amiable disposition and spotless integrity made him universally respected. For the promotion of agriculture, of temperance, of social elevation and improvement in every way, his labors were modestly yet earnestly employed. He had quite a taste for historical subjects, and was a resident member of the N. E. Hist. Gen. Society.

He m. in 1817, Charlotte Kingman, of East Bridgewater, by whom he had six children, one of whom is Hon. George Partridge Sanger, a lawyer of Boston, formerly one of the Judges of the C. C. P.

**SERGEANT, Hon. Thomas, Philadelphia,** May 5, a. 78. He was son of Jonathan Dickinson Sergeant, the first Attorney-General of Pennsylvania after the declaration of independence; and was b. at Philadelphia, Jan. 14, 1782. He grad. at Princeton Coll. in 1798. On leaving the college, he entered the office of Jared Ingersoll (father of Hon. Charles J. and Joseph R. I.), at that time one of the most eminent lawyers in Pennsylvania. On the death of his elder brother, William, Mr. Sergeant was appointed, by Gov. Thomas McKean, to succeed him as clerk of the Mayor's Court. He represented Philadelphia in the State legislature in 1812-14, his brother-in-law, Hon. William J. Duane, being one of his colleagues. From 1814 to 1817, he was judge of the district court; from 1817 to 1819, was secretary of the Commonwealth; and from 1819 to 1820, attorney-general. During the presidency of John Quincy Adams, he was appointed postmaster of Philadelphia, and held the office till 1832. On the 3d of Feb. 1834, he was appointed to succeed Judge Ross on the bench of the supreme court of Pa., and remained an associate justice till his resignation, in 1846.

In connection with the late William Rawle, he reported the decisions of the

supreme court from 1814 to 1828. He also published treatises on the land law of Pa., on constitutional law, and on attachment.

He was long president of the Historical Society of Pennsylvania; was a member of the American Philosophical Society; an honorary member of the N. E. Hist. Gen. Society; and, for a number of years, a trustee of the Uni. of Pa.; besides being connected with other useful public institutions.

He m. Sarah Bacho (gr. dau. of Benjamin Franklin—see *Reg.* vol. viii. p. 374), who survives him. He has also left two children, a son and a dau. He was familiar with cotemporary literature, as well as with that which had been handed down from the past. In the department of history his knowledge was extensive and accurate. As a judge he was remarkable for the terse and pointed character of his decisions, and for their admirable brevity and conciseness.

**SEWALL, Martha, Burlington, March 26,** a. 76 yrs. 5 mos.; wife of Rev. Samuel Sewall, and dau. of Rev. John Marritt, the predecessor of Rev. Mr. Sewall. It is worthy of notice that Mrs. S. and her mother were both born and brought up in the same house; both occupied it all their days and there died; at the death of the daughter the term of their residence in it was above a century; also, that the grandfather of Mrs. Sewall, her father and her husband, were successively ministers of the same parish in Burlington.

**SMITH, William, Brooklyn, N. Y., May 6,** a. 73. He was born at Barre, Mass., May 7, 1787. In 1808, he emigrated to Oneida Co., and a few years afterward removed to the western part of the State, was appointed surrogate by Gov. Clinton, in 1820, which office he held till 1839; went subsequently to Michigan, but returned to New York State in 1852, and made his home at Buffalo.

**STEARNS, Hon. Charles, Northampton,** April 11, a. 71. He was son of Eli<sup>5</sup> and Mary (Whitney) Stearns, and was born at Lancaster, Mass. Nov. 15, 1788. He was the 6th gen. from Isaac<sup>1</sup> Stearns (who came to New England in 1630, and settled in Watertown, Mass.), through Isaac,<sup>2</sup> Samuel,<sup>3</sup> Benjamin,<sup>4</sup> and Eli.<sup>5</sup> (See Bond's Watertown, pp. 451-494.) He learned the trade of a mason in Boston, and, in 1812, settled in Springfield, where for many years he was the only master mason. At an early period in his business career he became an operator in real estate, and probably no man had lived in the town who had built and owned so many houses as he. He was always a ready and willing worker in every public enterprise. He was very





active in procuring the experimental surveys for the Western Railroad, and in getting subscriptions to the stock. In fact, there was hardly a man upon the line to whose energy and enterprise the great work was more indebted for its inception and completion. He also was the originator of the Springfield Aqueduct Company. Indeed, it would be impossible to recall all the matters into which he entered as an active power. Nor were his business talent, sound sense, and untiring industry unappreciated by his fellow-citizens. He was elected a State Representative from Springfield in 1834 and 1836, and a Senator from Hampden County in 1845. He was a resident member of the N. E. Hist. Gen. Society. Before his last sickness, he had nearly completed a History of Springfield, of which we have before given the plan. (See Reg. xiii. 187.)

He m. Dec. 30, 1816, Julia Ann Woodward, dau. of Rev. Aaron W., of Wilbraham, and gr. dau. of Rev. Benjamin Trumbull, the historian. She d. Jan. 28, 1833, and he m. 2d, May 6, 1834, Mrs. Amanda (Brown) Norcross, who d. April 7, 1836. He m. 3d, Jan. 10, 1838, Mary, dau. of Festus Stebbins. He had 2 ch.: 1. *Charles Woodward*, b. Sept. 24, 1817; grad. Y. C. 1837; rec. degree of M. D. from Univ. of Pa. 1840; adm. to Medical Staff of U. S. Army, 1842, served one campaign in Florida, and at the end of the war was discharged; in 1845-6, made the tour of Europe; and is now in business in New York. 2. *William Augustus*, b. Feb. 7, 1844, d. Oct. 3, 1845.

**STIMSON, John Jones**, Providence, R. I., Jan. 20, æ. 62. He was son of Jeremy Stimson, of Hopkinton, Mass., b. Oct. 13, 1751, by wife Anna Jones, b. June 24, 1756. He was b. at Hopkinton, June 11, 1798. He had lived in Providence over forty years, having gone there in 1816, when a very young man. In the spring of 1823, he commenced business in partnership with Almon D. Hodges, Esq., now President of the Washington Bank, Boston, which partnership existed till Feb. 1845, when Mr. Hodges removed to Boston. He was afterwards in business with Geo. F. Paige, which partnership continued about five years, when he retired from active business. He was a member of the Common Council of Providence, and for a number of years was President of the same. He had also held other offices of honor and trust. In 1853, he visited Europe with his family, and again in 1859, returning to this country in October last. He was a man very much respected and beloved by all who knew him, and was ever ready to lend a helping hand to all who were in need.

He m. Oct. 23, 1828, Abby Morton Clarke, dau. of Rev. Pitt Clarke, of Norton, by whom he had two sons and two daughters. Of these only the widow and youngest dau. survive.

**STONE, Abram, LeClaire**, Iowa, Jan. 6, a. 90; and on the 23d, Eunice Stone, his relict, a. 87. They were born in Connecticut, lived forty years in Moriah, Essex Co., N. Y., and removed to Iowa in 1850. They died, surrounded by their children, and their children's children to the fifth generation. Mr. Stone gave his first vote for George Washington.

**STORER, Mrs. Priscilla (Cutts)**, Prospect Hill, Fairfax Co., Virginia, Feb. 14, a. 86, near the residence of her late brother, Charles Cutts, U. S. Senator from N. H. She was widow of Joseph Storer, Esq. of Kennebunk, who d. in 1832, aged 76, son of Col. Joseph Storer, who d. at Albany in 1777, commander of a regiment in the army of the Revolution. Mrs. Storer's father, Hon. Edward Cutts, a distinguished merchant of Portsmouth, N. H., was of the ancient family of that name of Portsmouth and Kittery. He was son of Hon. Samuel Cutts, and of Anna, dau. of President Holyoke, and nephew of Hon. Thomas Cutts of Saco. Mrs. Storer was distinguished for the grace and elegance of her manners. President Monroe and General Lafayette honored her with calls, while on their tours to the East. She left no descendants, and so close the records and fortunes of a family.

**STOWELL, Nathaniel**, Worcester, April 27, a. 90 yrs. 8 days. He was born upon the spot where he died; was one of the board of selectmen from 1816 to 1821; representative to general court one term; was a justice of the peace, and deacon of the First Baptist Church in Worcester.

**TAPPAN, Elizabeth Bowdoin Temple**, Augusta, Me., March 9, a. 73; wife of Rev. Benjamin Tappan, D. D., and eldest dau. of the late Hon. Thomas L. Winthrop, of Boston. She was born May 14, 1787.

**THAYER, Dr. Elisha**, Braintree, June 9, a. 74 yrs. 8 mos. 25 days. He was born in Braintree, Sept. 15, 1785; studied medicine with Dr. Jonathan Wales, of Randolph, Mass.; began the practice of his profession in Bethel, Vt. In the autumn of 1815, he removed to Dedham, Mass., and continued his profession; was then appointed postmaster, and retained the office, to the general acceptance of the public, through successive administrations, about twenty-three years, until, from the infirmities of age, he resigned, in the year 1856, and removed to his native town, where he died, from a paralysis of the heart. He was the author of the "Family Memorial," containing genealogies of the Thayer and thirteen



other families of the early settlers of New England. He was one of the pioneers of that branch of history which has now become so popular. No work except "Farmer's" has been more generally consulted. Dr. Thayer was a corresponding member of the N. E. Hist. Gen. Society.

G. H. T.

Vose, Frank, Baton Rouge, La., was shot through the head, Feb. 12th, about 7, P. M., while walking quietly through the streets. He lived twelve days, being perfectly conscious most of the time. He had no quarrel, and supposed, himself, that he was shot by mistake. He was the son of Charles Vose (clerk of the court of Kennebec Co., Me., who afterwards assumed the name of Robert Charles Vose) and Caroline Gage; was born in Augusta, Me., Oct. 13, 1826; studied at Bowdoin College, but wishing to enter into active life did not finish his course at that institution. He resided in Louisiana since 1847; was a corresponding member of the N. E. Hist. Gen. Society. He was a descendant, in the eighth generation, from Robert<sup>1</sup> and Abigail Vose, of Dorchester and Milton, thus:—Thomas,<sup>2</sup> b. 1641, d. April 23, 1708, m. Waitstill Wyatt, who d. Aug. 8, 1727, a. 84; Lieut. Henry<sup>3</sup> Vose, b. April 9, 1663, m. Elizabeth Babcock, and d. March 26, 1752; Robert<sup>4</sup> Vose, b. Oct. 25, 1693, m. Abigail Sumner, Sept. 14, 1721; Robert<sup>5</sup> Vose, b. Oct. 15, 1723, m. Merriam Vose, 1746, and d. at Stoughton, 1773; Samuel<sup>6</sup> Vose, b. May 16, 1756, m. Merriam Billings, 1782, d. Oct. 10, 1823; Charles<sup>7</sup> Vose, the father of the subject of this notice, b. June 14, 1783, m. Caroline Gage, of Augusta, above mentioned. A sister to Charles,<sup>7</sup> Lydia Billings<sup>7</sup> Vose, b. May 11, 1792, m. — Hoogland. Another sister, Mary Davenport<sup>7</sup> Vose, b. Jan. 22, 1794, m. Eliphalet Thayer, of Dorchester.

WARD, Rev. John, Lexington, Ky., May 2, a. 80. He was a native of Litchfield, Conn.; was one of the oldest clergymen of the Protestant Episcopal Church in the United States, having been ordained deacon about 1801. Mr Ward was rector of Christ Church, Lexington, for many years subsequent to 1813.

WASHBURN, Rev. Cephas, Little Rock, Arkansas, April 17, a. 68. He was born in Randolph? Vt.; studied theology in Andover Theological Seminary; was ordained as a missionary for the Cherokee Indians. He first went to Georgia, where he remained only a short time. He afterwards

removed to Arkansas, where the Indians located. In 1820, the American Board commenced a mission among them at their own request, at a place called Dwight, in grateful remembrance of Dr. Dwight, a distinguished friend of missions. This town is located in what is now called Pope county. The principal missionaries were Alfred Finney and Cephas Washburn. "It is worthy of note," says the Boston Recorder, "that Mr. Washburn preached the first sermon that was ever delivered in Little Rock, and he was a passenger on the first steamboat that ever came above the post of Arkansas."

WHITING, Hannah Conant, Concord, Mass., Nov. 19, 1859, a. 71; wife of Col. William Whiting. She was b. Oct. 20, 1788, *on the same day and hour* with her husband, who survives to mourn her loss. They were the parents of Wm. Whiting, Esq., former President of the N. E. Hist. Gen. Society.

She was lineally descended, in the fifth generation, from Roger Conant, who came over to this country in 1623. Roger was grandson of John Conant, of Gittis-ham, near Honiton, England, where the family had been settled for many generations. According to Mr. Thornton's publication, "The Landing at Cape Anne," Roger Conant was the first governor of the first permanent colony settled on the territory of the Massachusetts Bay Company. He lived at Cape Ann a few years, but subsequently, to avoid controversy with Capt. Miles Standish and the Plymouth Colony, he established himself at Salem, which city was founded by him. He built the first house there, which he subsequently ceded to Governor Endicott. This old house still remains in good preservation. Roger Conant was thirty-two years old when he came over. He died in 1679, aged 88 years. His grandson, Lot, was born in 1677 and died in 1767, aged 90 years. His grandson, Lot, was born prior to 1767, and was the father of Mrs. Whiting. Thus it appears that *the span of two lives covers the whole period which has intervened between the time of the first settlers of this country and the present generation!* Mrs. Whiting was a lady of great energy and decision of character, of spotless purity, and of self-sacrificing generosity. Though for many years an invalid, and mingling but little in society, yet she was widely respected and beloved.

STATE HISTORICAL SOCIETY OF WISCONSIN.—This society, whose fourth volume of Collections is noticed in the present number, has made arrangements so that packages of books, manuscripts, &c., left at the rooms of the New England Historic-Genalogical Society, 13 Bromfield Street, Boston, will be forwarded to it at Madison free of expense to the donor.







## HISTORICAL INTELLIGENCE.

**MILITARY HISTORY OF AMERICA.**—Henry B. Dawson, of Morrisania, N. Y.—whose valuable work, "The Battles of the United States by Sea and Land," previously noticed in the Register (*Ante*, vol. xiii., pp. 81 and 366) will probably be completed before this number is issued—desiring to extend the subject of his inquiries, proposes to prepare a complete "Military History of America," embracing not merely a description of the battles, but a complete descriptive and documentary history of the several military and naval movements of the various armies and squadrons, which, either wholly or in part, have been employed in the wars in which the United States have been engaged. He solicits co-operation and assistance in the collection of materials for that purpose. What he particularly desires, is, first, to be informed where he can find (and, if possible, obtain carefully executed copies of) any original journals, returns, order-books, maps, correspondence, or narratives, by those who participated in any of the military or naval movements referred to; second, to be informed where he can find (and, if possible, obtain photographic copies of) any portraits of officers who were prominently engaged therein; third, to be informed where he can find, and have the use of, any sketches, views, drawings, or plans of scenery, fortifications, ships, arms, &c., and of any rare tract, pamphlet, work, or engraving, connected therewith, or any local history, anniversary address, funeral sermon, or similar work, which may contain any information concerning the movements or the actors—this does not refer, however, to any of the ordinary general histories, with which he is supplied; and, last, to obtain special and minute statements (the more minute the better) from those who have participated, and are still among us.

We understand that he has secured the use of the unpublished papers of many of the prominent actors in the Revolutionary war, the war of 1812, and the Mexican war.

**THE PIONEERS OF THE WEST.**—It may be interesting for the readers of the Register to learn, that Lyman C. Draper, the editor of the publications of the Historical Society of Wisconsin, who is also the corresponding secretary of that association, has been twenty-five years engaged in gathering materials for a series of works on the leading pioneers of the west, such as Boone, Brady, Clark, Kenton, Levier, Robertson, Shelby, the Weizels, and others, and has amassed a very rich collection of original materials. Mr. D. has associated with him the well-known historian, Benson J. Lossing, in the preparation and illustration of these works; and the work on Boone, which will prove a very different affair from anything extant, is nearly ready for publication, and will soon appear. We commend this work to the favorable notice of all historical students.

**RECORDS OF THE COLONY OF RHODE ISLAND** (see vol. xi., p. 83; vol. xiii., p. 376).—The fifth volume of this work—which has from the beginning of its publication been ably edited by Hon. John R. Bartlett, the R. I. Secretary of State—was issued in March last. It comprises the Colony Records from 1741 to 1756. Our previous notices have shown our estimate of this work, and it is only necessary here to state that this volume sustains the reputation of the previous ones.

**NEW ISSUE OF THE HISTORY OF IPSWICH, ESSEX, AND HAMILTON, MASS.**—The author of this valuable work, originally published in 1834, after an interval of a quarter of a century, added to it, in September last, an appendix of 48 pages and an index of 25 pages. The appendix contains the corrections and some of the most important additions to the work which the author has discovered since its publication. The index is full, and will make available the many historical items scattered through the pages of the history. The old title page is retained, and a portrait of Rev. John Rogers added.

**CATALOGUE OF THE LIBRARY OF THE MASSACHUSETTS HISTORICAL SOCIETY,** (*Ante*, p. 182).—As intimated in our April number, the second and last volume of this work was issued in the spring. The character of the work is ably sustained.

**NEW ENGLAND HISTORIC-GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY.**—The P. O. address of Rev. Caleb Davis Bradlee, the Recording Secretary of this Society, will be, until further notice, No. 35 Hollis Street, Boston, Mass.

**TOWN HISTORY IN PREPARATION—Dunbarton, N. H.**—A history of this place, by Caleb Stark, is in press, to be issued soon. The Life and Writings of General Stark, by the same author, is just published.

**GENEALOGIES PUBLISHED—Kellogg and Perkins.**—The articles on these families in the Register for April, 1860, have been reprinted in pamphlet form, each containing eight pages, octavo.

**GENEALOGIES IN PREPARATION—Redfield.**—John H. Redfield, of New York, is preparing a new genealogy of the Redfield family in the United States. It is of course based upon the genealogical tables compiled and published in 1839 by William C.



Redfield, of New York, but goes back two generations further, and will be an entire revision of that work, extending the descent to the present period. Any information or suggestions will be thankfully received.

*Holt*.—D. S. Durrie, Librarian of the State Historical Society of Wisconsin, is engaged in collecting genealogical information of the different families of Holt in the United States, with a view to publication, and is desirous of opening a correspondence with such members of those families as have not already sent him their family statistics. His address is at Madison, Wis.

*Spooner*.—Thomas Spooner, of Reading, Hamilton County, Ohio, is compiling a genealogy of the Spooners of this country, and requests those having facts relating to this family to communicate them to him.

*Gay*.—D. Williams Patterson, of West Winsted, Conn., is preparing a genealogy of the descendants of John Gay, one of the first settlers of Dedham, Mass., and will be thankful for any records of the name which may be sent to him.

SALEM WITCHCRAFT.—Messrs. H. P. Ives and A. A. Smith, of Salem, Mass., announce a republication of the "Wonders of the Invisible World," by Cotton Mather, and "More Wonders of the Invisible World," by Robert Calef; with biographical and explanatory notes by Samuel P. Fowler, of Danvers. Dr. Mather's work is extremely rare, and Calef's has long been out of print. Mr. Fowler, the editor, has given much attention to the history of the Salem witchcraft, and his notes will add greatly to the value of the work. It will be printed in a 12mo. volume, at \$1.25 a copy.

THE EARLY TOWN RECORDS OF BOSTON.—A petition from Winslow Lewis, M. D., Hon. Charles G. Loring, Hon. Amos A. Lawrence, Rev. Henry A. Miles, D. D., and J. Gardner White, a Committee of the New England Historic-Genaealogical Society, for the publication of the Town Records of Boston, previous to 1700, was presented to the Board of Aldermen, on Monday, June 11th. The Journal, in noticing the petition, remarks:—"The publication will be of great value, and we hope that no mistaken economy will prevent such an important work. A great mass of interesting historic matter is buried up in these records."

---

### NOTES AND QUERIES.

STANTON.—Who did Capt. John Stanton (son of Thomas S. the interpreter) marry? It is said that Joseph Stanton, brother of Capt. John, m. a Prentice for his 3d wife. Who were her parents?

RICHARD A. WHEELER, *Stonington, Conn.*

DEA. DANIEL KELLOGG (*Ante*, p. 127).—If Dea. Daniel<sup>2</sup> Kellogg (No. 107) died, as represented, Jan. 11, 1756, he could not have accompanied the expedition, under Gen. Wolfe, against Quebec.

NORTON (vol. xiii., p. 229).—We are indebted to Hon. Solomon Lincoln, of Hingham, for the following corrections of statements in the Norton pedigree, in the Register for July, 1859:—

Capt. John Norton (son of Rev. John, of Hingham) m. Elizabeth, dau. of Col. Samuel Thaxter, not of Col. John, as we stated. She was born in 1692; m., Jan. 12, 1715-16, Capt. Norton, then 'Ensign,' who d. Aug. 5, 1721; and she re-married Col. Benjamin Lincoln, Oct. 21, 1723, and became the mother of Benjamin Lincoln, afterwards so prominent in the army of the Revolution. Her father was a colonel, captain of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company, and commissioner to settle the R. I. boundary. Her second husband was also colonel, and a councillor for many years.

The title *Rev.* was prefixed to William Norton, father of Bonus N., inadvertently. This mistake was corrected in the Errata to the last volume, p. 378. w. H. W.

SPENCER.—Any information concerning John, William, Thomas, Gerard, and Michael Spencer, will be valued by Clifford S. Sims, of Philadelphia. Address P. O. box 459.

Farmer has notes of all of them as being of Cambridge, except John, who settled at Ipswich, and was a representative in 1635.

ANCESTRY OF DAVID BALL.—I wish to ascertain who were the parents of David Ball, who lived at Dartmouth in 1753, and married in that year Sarah, daughter of Col. George Badcock. He lived in Dartmouth till 1781, when he moved to Wilmington, Windham Co., Vt. He is supposed to have been born about 1728, and is said to have had a brother James. Can you aid me in this inquiry?

L. CHANDLER BALL, *Hoosick Falls, N. Y.*

---

ERRATA.—Page 187, l. 36, for *Litchfield, Ct.*, read *Hardwick, Mass.*; page 195, l. 1 and 2, and page 196, l. 1, for *of*, read *to*; page 200, l. 16, for *springs*, read *spring*s.





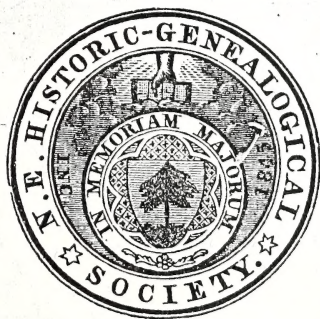
WHOLE NUMBER, 56.

Vol. XIV.

OCTOBER, 1860.

No. 4.

THE  
NEW ENGLAND  
Historical & Genealogical Register,  
AND  
ANTIQUARIAN JOURNAL:  
PUBLISHED QUARTERLY,  
UNDER THE DIRECTION OF THE  
NEW ENGLAND HISTORIC-GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY.



BOSTON:  
PUBLISHED BY SAMUEL G. DRAKE,  
17 TREMONT ST. (UP STAIRS.)

LONDON: JOHN RUSSELL SMITH, 36 SOHO SQUARE.

1860.



**REMOVAL.**—Hereafter the Register will be published at No. 17 Tremont Street, opposite the North end of the BOSTON MUSEUM, at which place all business connected with the work will be transacted.

**DRAKE'S HISTORY OF BOSTON.**—The original proprietor of this work (L. Stevens) having deceased, it has passed, entire, by purchase, into the Author's possession; and, wishing to make sale of the remainder of the edition, so as to enable him to proceed with the continuation, he has reduced the price to \$5, and \$4, according to the style of binding.

## CONTENTS.

|  |     |
|--|-----|
| The Founders of New England, communicated by Samuel G. Drake, A. M.                                    | 297 |
| Passengers between Dec. 25, 1631, and Dec. 25, 1632,   | 300 |
| “ “ Dec. 25, 1634, and Dec. 25, 1635,  | 301 |
| “ “ March 28, 1637, and Sept. 29, 1637,  | 324 |
| “ from Ipswich, April, 1634,   | 329 |
| “ from Southampton, April, 1635, April and May, 1638,  | 333 |
| Orders for five vessels to go to New England, Jan. 17, 1639,   | 337 |
| Passengers for St. Christopher between Feb. 1633, and Feb. 1634,                                       | 339 |
| “ for Virginia (no date),  | 342 |
| Commission for the government of New England, 1634,  | 343 |
| Commission to Gorges as Governor of New England, 1637,   | 345 |
| Passengers to St. Christopher, &c., communicated by H. G. Somerby,                                     | 347 |
| Passengers to St. Christopher, Barbadoes, and Providence Island, from Dec. 25, 1634, to Dec. 25, 1635, | 347 |
| Passengers to New England, Virginia, and Flushing, 1635,   | 359 |
| Adams Genealogy, by Aaron Sargent,   | 360 |
| Letter of Josiah Franklin, communicated by Joshua Coffin, A. M.  | 363 |
| Journal of Rev. Manasseh Cutler, LL.D., communicated by S. P. Hildreth, M. D.                          | 364 |
| Marriages and Deaths,  | 370 |

**NOTES AND QUERIES.**—*Notes.*—Harlakenden pedigree, 319; Inscription on the gravestone of Rev. Samuel Treat, 359; Epitaph on Rev. John Clark, of Exeter, N. H., 363; The Boston Ministers, a ballad, 369; Oldest Inscriptions at Salisbury, Mass., 369; Burial place of Benjamin Hichborn, 377; Rev. John Rogers, of Dedham, England, 378.

*Queries.*—Denslow, 377; Parentage of Nathan Hancock, 378; Marriage of Thomas Fox, 378; Prince, p. 4 of cover.

*Replies.*—Standish, Wheelock, and Kirkland, 376; Origin of the Kellogg family, 377; Parsons, 377.

**BOOK NOTICES.**—Wingfield's Virginia, edited by Deane, 367; Dillaway's History of Roxbury Grammar School, 367; Memoir of Gen. John Stark, 367; Rev. Dr. Felt's Address at Atkinson, N. H., and Memoir of Mrs. Abigail Adams Felt, 367; Rush's Occasional Productions, 367; Russell's Pilgrim Memorials, 368; Rev. Dr. Kingsbury's Memorial Day, 368; Poor's Historical and Genealogical Researches, 368; Descendants of Thomas Flint, of Salem, 368; Morse's Brigham Genealogy, 368; Connecticut Historical Collections, 369.

**HISTORICAL INTELLIGENCE.**—*Family Meetings*—Hobart, Weeks, and Andrews, 374. *College Necrologies*—Harvard and Yale, 375. *Books in preparation*—Whitmore's Handbook of American Genealogy, 375; Durrie's Bibliography of American Family History, 375; Shea's Early Voyages up and down the Mississippi, 376; Crocker's History of Taunton, 376; Norton's History of the Norton family, 376. *Books published*—Vermont Quarterly Register for July, 1860, 375; Weeks's History of Salisbury, Vt., 375; Chipman's History of Harwinton, Ct., 375; Proceedings at the Centennial Celebration at Princeton, Mass., 375; Loyal Verses of Stansbury and Odel, 376; Babson's History of Gloucester, Mass., 376; Records of the Commissioners of the New England Colonies, edited by Pulsifer, 376; Rochester Historical Society, 375.

**REGISTER.**—Payments, 378; Errata, 378.

The Publishing Committee, in their Address to the Readers of the Register for January, 1859, announced their design of confining genealogical articles to the first four generations in this country, except occasionally bringing down a few lines to the present time. Some families, however, have expressed a wish to have later generations preserved in detail in the Register. The Committee are willing to do this by adding additional pages to the Register, if correspondents, or their friends, will pay the expense of the same. Our subscribers cannot complain of a want of the usual variety, if this course is pursued.

THE HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL REGISTER is issued Quarterly, in January, April, July, and October; each Number containing about ninety-six pages, octavo; making annually a volume of about four hundred pages.

The price to Subscribers will be TWO DOLLARS a year, payable on issuing the first Number of each Volume. Any person obtaining subscribers and becoming responsible for six copies of the work, shall be entitled to the seventh copy gratis.

ROOMS OF THE SOCIETY, No. 13, Bromfield Street. Regular monthly meetings of the Society, on the first Wednesday of each month.





## NEW ENGLAND

### HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL REGISTER.

---

VOL. XIV.

OCTOBER, 1860.

No. 4.

---

#### THE FOUNDERS OF NEW ENGLAND.

THIS designation is not intended to convey the idea that all the names of the founders of New England are contained in the following collection; while all such as emigrated with a view to a permanent residence during the first years of settlement, or previous to King Philip's war, well deserve to be numbered among the FOUNDERS OF NEW ENGLAND; and this, it is thought, sufficiently justifies the designation.

Nearly the whole of the following work was prepared during a residence in the British Metropolis, in the years 1858, 1859, and 1860. This statement is made that the reader may understand certain expressions; as, in speaking of New England, *that* country is mentioned, and of England, as *this* country, &c. In all other respects it is presumed that the necessary explanations will be found in foot notes, or within brackets.

I had intended to accompany the work with some *indications* to antiquaries and genealogists, as to certain localities and means most likely to aid them in their investigations in England. But such a labor would require the compass of a work itself.

Such a work would not interfere at all with the valuable publication of Mr. Sims, of the British Museum, for what I had intended to do was to indicate the English localities of as many of our early New England emigrants as my collection of materials would enable me. So that, for example, a given name might be sought in a locality where it was known to have existed at the period of emigration. The importance of such a work will readily be perceived, but its accomplishment cannot be so readily performed. I shall therefore close these introductory observations with a few desultory remarks concerning researches, records, &c.

Whoever goes to England expecting to find the genealogy of any particular English family settled in New England at an early day, is pretty sure, in at least nine cases out of ten, to meet with disappointment. He will, if he looks for the names of Smith, Brown, Jones, &c., find enough of them; but, to connect an ancestor bearing one of these names, with the ancestor of a New England family of the same surname, is a desideratum of much uncertainty. The reason of this uncertainty is easily explained. In the first place, persons who emigrate are not often possessors of real estate, and hence deeds and wills seldom furnish indications referable to them. They leave no deeds or wills in the father land by which they can be traced. In the next place, very few emigrants from England were landholders, for the reason that for ages little or no land



has been for sale in quantities within the reach of persons of moderate estates. William the Conqueror parcelled out all England to, comparatively, a few of his followers, and the dependents of those followers improved the vast domains by a sort of tenure, which in time grew into the leasing system, by which system, probably, above seven eighths of the present inhabitants of that country hold their places of residence and business.

As though the estates thus awarded were not sufficiently extensive, it not unfrequently happened that an estate, and sometimes several estates, reverted to the crown by confiscation; and such were conferred on some favorite already in possession of extensive domains; while the crown was careful to serve itself plentifully in the first place. The revenue to the sovereign from the crown lands, even to this day, are by no means inconsiderable.

It sometimes fell out that persons came into possession of lands by heirship, where the prospect originally appeared so small as to be scarcely worthy of attention. But such cases were always rare.

Hence, for the descendant of a New England emigrant to find his ancestor among the nobility or landed gentry of the period of the emigration, is about as certain as it would be to find him among those classes of the present day!

As the great body of emigrants to New England took no pains to transmit to their descendants any account of their ancestors, or even the places whence they came, it is pretty evident they had nothing to expect from the one, or any special regard for the other. Where parish registers have been preserved, some data are often found and made available in New England pedigrees. But they seldom indicate any connection with the so called higher classes.

Classes were and are very distinct in England. The class of servants, the class of tradespeople, the class of mechanics, &c., have continued for a long period of time. They mixed very little with those above them. Few of these ever became landholders, and few ever thought of a pedigree. Pedigrees may be said to have originated with the immediate descendants of the possessors of landed estates. They grew out of a necessity. Thus Genealogy became a *science*, and the learned pursued it as a useful and necessary branch of knowledge; and as such it is generally pursued in this country, especially in New England. There are those who pursue it with a notion that they are heirs to a great estate in England, left by some unknown ancestor. They may thus add something to the science of genealogy, and enlarge their own knowledge, while they will find no necessity to enlarge their pockets.

An exceedingly amusing article might be written upon the efforts of numerous families and individuals to obtain property left by their ancestors in England, at some remote period, as they imagine. And it may be pretty safely asserted, that the majority of such fortune hunters cannot trace their own line to their emigrant ancestor! Indeed, some have started for England to obtain, as descendants, the property of an individual who never had any descendants; and this knowledge was within the reach of everybody on this side of the Atlantic! But to take up space with these remarks may be considered unnecessary by the intelligent readers of the Register.

The sources of information in England have been greatly improved within the present century. Many restrictions upon the public records





have been thrown off, and an immense amount of original papers, public and private, have found, and are daily finding, their way into that vast and well arranged and well conducted repository—the British Museum. And though it may be said that much remains to be done, in laying open, collecting, and arranging the records of England, at the same time it may be observed, that the extent and magnitude of what has already been done, could it be fully stated, would surpass belief.

It is high time the British government placed the ancient wills of the realm in a position to be consulted and used; especially those in the keeping of the Prerogative Court of Canterbury. This is the most extensive collection in the kingdom, and ought to be free for all genealogical and other literary uses. Yet the keepers of this repository are obliged to subject all applicants to heavy fees. In the beginning of 1859, an attempt was made to open Doctors' Commons to literary inquirers. A petition to Parliament was drawn up, ably setting forth the advantages which would accrue to the literary public by making that depository as free as the British Museum. This was headed by Lord Macaulay and other eminent gentlemen; but Parliament thought the time had not come for such liberality in Doctors' Commons, and thus the matter rests, and may possibly rest till another Sir Nicholas Harris Nicolas shall appear.

And here I may be pardoned for referring to that preëminent antiquary, who was cut off in the prime of life, while successfully advocating the cause of a free use of the public records, "whenever it could be done consistent with their safety." Few Americans who visit England to examine those records learn how much they are indebted to that gentleman; because he had by his perseverance rendered himself unpopular among some influential officials, who considered his course an infringement upon their interest. Sir Harris Nicolas, as he was familiarly called, possessed those rare qualities of mind which seemed to endow him with an intuitive knowledge, to that wonderful extent to which few eminent men have attained through a long life. This naturally subjected him to the envy of some and the jealousy of others. And hence his enlightened views, put forth with regard to the public records, were combated from different quarters, and with some success. And yet the entering wedge, which he so powerfully drove into the heavy doors of the public archives, not only retains its place, but is pretty sure eventually to accomplish the great and beneficent object of forcing them entirely open. That Sir Harris had co-workers is true, but they can take care of themselves. These remarks are made, because it is thought that not many Americans appreciate the labors of that gentleman, as, most likely, they are unacquainted with them. The majority of his publications are now obtainable; but it is highly probable that when antiquarian and historical societies are *advanced* enough to attempt to collect them, they will find them difficult to be had. The last place of residence of Sir Harris in London, was No. 55 Torrington Square, to which the devoted American antiquary will not fail to make a pilgrimage when he may visit the Metropolis of the British empire; or, rather, the Metropolis of the world.

It is not very surprising that the progress of collecting, arranging, and laying open to the public the muniments of the realm has been slow, if the magnitude of these muniments is but partially comprehended. Some idea may be formed on this head, by a comparison of our own records with those of England. This can be done only by a comparison of the length



of time the two countries or governments have been in existence. A little reflection on this point may warrant the averment, that, if all the records of the United States were collected together, they would not occupy a space equal to that occupied by the British State Paper Office alone: to say nothing of the magnitude of those in the Tower of London, in the Rolls Chapel, the Chapter House, Remembrancer's Office, Treasuries of the King's Bench and Common Pleas Remembrance Office, Augmentation Office, British Museum, &c., &c.

S. G. D.

### FOUNDERS OF NEW ENGLAND.

In a large volume bound in vellum, now in the Rolls Office, Chancery Lane, London, are records of a few of the early emigrants to New England. On the cover of the volume containing the earliest of such records yet discovered, is this inscription:—

“A Booke of Entrie for Pafsengers by ye Comifsion, and Souldiers according to the Statut<sup>e</sup> pafsing beyond the Seas, begun at Chriftnas, 1631. and ending at Chriftnas, 1632.”

In it were originally about two quires of paper, all of which is filled with the records indicated on the cover. The front of the book appears to have been intended for the entry of names of soldiers. The other end for emigrants, travellers, traders, &c. The part containing these entries is entire. The volume is not paged,\* but the dates follow in order, which is ample for reference. The first entry of names of persons for New England which I can find is on leaf 6th, and is as follows:

vij Marcij 1631.—The names of such Men as are to be transported to New England to be resident there vpon a plantacon, have tendred and taken the oath of allegiance according to the statute, vizt.

|                     |                  |                  |
|---------------------|------------------|------------------|
| Thomas Thomas       | Walter Harris    | Thomas Haeward   |
| Thomas Woodford     | Joseph Mannering | Edmond Wynsloe † |
| John Smallie        | John Levins      | John Hart        |
| John Whetston       | Thomas Olliver   | Willm Norton     |
| W <sup>m</sup> Hill | John Olliver     | Robert Gamlin    |
| Willm Perkins       |                  |                  |

xij<sup>o</sup> Aprilis, 1632.—The names of such Men women and children wch are to passe to New England to be resident there vpon a Plantacon, have tendred and taken the oath of allegiance according to ye Statute

|                 |                     |                                |
|-----------------|---------------------|--------------------------------|
| John Barcrofte  | John Greene         | Abigall Greene                 |
| Jane Barcrofte  | Perseverance Greene | Sara Johnes <i>made servt.</i> |
| Hugh Moier      | John Greene         | Joseph Greene                  |
| Henrie Sherborn | Jacob Greene        |                                |

xxij<sup>o</sup> Junij 1632.—The names of such Men transported to New England to the Plantacon there p'r Cert. from Capten Mason have tendred and taken the oath of allegiance according to the Statute

|                   |                |                |
|-------------------|----------------|----------------|
| William Wadsworth | Joseph Roberts | John Watson    |
| John Talleott     | John Coksall   | Robert Shelley |

\* Nor are any of these volumes paged; hence referring to pages would be referring to what does not exist.

† June 5th, 1632, the ship William and Francis arrived at Boston. Among the passengers was Mr. Edward Winslow. Prince, in *Hist. and Antiqs. Boston*, 140.





|                 |                        |                      |
|-----------------|------------------------|----------------------|
| Willm̄ Heath    | Tobie Willet           | John White           |
| Richard Allis   | William Curtis         | James Olmstedd       |
| Thomas Vffett   | Nic <sup>o</sup> Clark | William Lewes        |
| Isack Murrill   | Daniell Brewer*        | Zeth Graunt          |
| John Witchfield | Jo: Benjamin           | Nathaniell Richardes |
| Jonathan Wade   | Richard Benjamin       | Edward Ellmer        |
| Robert Bartlett | William James          | Edward Holmar        |
| Jo: Browne      | Thomas Carrington      | Jo: Totman           |
| John Churchman  | William Goodwynn       | Charles Glower       |

[I have looked through the volume and can find no others for New England.]

The next volume, containing records of persons emigrating to New England, is also in the Rolls Office. It was formerly among the records and documents at Carlton Ride.† I should not say it was *found* there, for I am not aware that it was ever *lost*, but, like thousands of other papers and books of records, it was deposited there for safe keeping. But, during the two hundred and twenty-four years which have elapsed since the volume was made, it has, during some part of that period, not been very *safely* kept, for near a third of it has been damaged by laying long in water or a damp place; yet this damage does not extend but two or three inches from the foot of the first pages, and nearly the whole of it can be read.

The volume contains about three quires of foolscap paper, and is bound in vellum. The first entry in it is “xxix<sup>th</sup> Decēbr: 1634,” recording, that “Wm Conasley, aged 22 yeres,” might “pass to Dort on his affairs.”

The next entry (apparently made at the same time with the first) under the same date, is “Samuell Sharpe aged 55 years dwellen in London.”

Several pages onward, date V<sup>o</sup> ffebr: [1634–5] is “Samvel Sharp 54 yeres old, dwelling in Layden.”

About a third of the volume is taken up with recording the names of persons going to some part of the Low Countries,—Holland and Flanders,—some to reside and some to return. The last entry is of date 24th December, 1635.

The passengers for New England, Virginia, American islands, &c., are entered at the other end of the book. The first date there is “Vltiō Decembris, 1634,” which is followed by a list of twenty-eight soldiers for “Gutturembeck.” The list is prefaced thus: “Post festum Natalis Christi 1634. Vsq̄ ad festum Na: Christi 1635.”

On the vellum wrapper or cover is this inscription:

“The Register of the names  
of all y<sup>e</sup> Passinger[s] wch  
Passed from y<sup>e</sup> Port of  
London for an whole  
yeare ending at  
Xmas 1635.”

[The various companies “desirous” of leaving England are entered in the order of their application, or nearly so, and hence those for different parts are so mixed up that a close inspection of the whole is indispensable, in making out a list for any one destination. My search was

\* MS. perfectly plain.

† On the northerly side of St. James Park, now (1859) being demolished.



only for those who went for New England, and I feel quite confident none have escaped me. And the readers of the Register may rest assured, that, though critical antiquaries may not fully agree as to what every name in these lists is, the following is a *full* and perfect copy of all the lists yet discovered.

For the examining reader's benefit, I have underscored the occupations, and some other words or sentences, believing that by that method some relief would be afforded to the eye. I have intended to keep to the old orthography and use of capital letters, presuming that the descendants of those emigrants will ever desire to know how the exact record stands, as it is an indication of the state of literature, at least among educated clerks, of that age.

The notes being all my own, throughout, this announcement is to avoid signing each of them, or otherwise advertising the reader. Quotation marks, too, are generally omitted, as the beginning and ending of the record is sufficiently apparent without them. Clerical abbreviations are printed to accommodate modern type.]

xj<sup>o</sup> Marcij 1634. Theise vnder written names are to be transported to New England, having brought Certificate from the Justices of the peace and Minister of the p<sup>i</sup>sh, the p<sup>t</sup>ie hath taken the oathe of Allegiance and Supremacie *de p<sup>o</sup>chia St. Egiddij Cripplegate*.\*

Peter Howson xxxi yerest and *his wife* Ellin Howson 39 yeres old.

Turris London Theise vnder written names are to be transported to New England having brought attestacon and Certificate from the Justices of peace and Minister of the p<sup>i</sup>sh according to the LLs of the Councells ord<sup>r</sup> the p<sup>t</sup>ie hath taken the oaths of Allegiance and Supremacie.

Thomas Stares 31 yeres

Suzan Johnson 12 "

16 Marcij 1634. Theis vnder written names are to be transported to New England imbarqued in y<sup>e</sup> Christian de Lo. Job White M<sup>r</sup> bound thither, the men have taken y<sup>e</sup> oath [of] Allegiance & Supremacie.

*Mildred Bredstret*.†

|                 |    |                         |    |
|-----------------|----|-------------------------|----|
| ffrancis Stiles | 35 | Edward Preston          | 13 |
| Tho: Bassett    | 37 | Jo: Cribb               | 30 |
| Tho: Stiles     | 20 | George Chappell         | 20 |
| Tho: Barber     | 21 | Robert Robinson         | 41 |
| Jo: Dyer        | 28 | Edward Patteson         | 33 |
| Jo: Harris      | 28 | ffrancis Marshall       | 30 |
| James Horwood   | 30 | Ric <sup>e</sup> Heylei | 22 |
| Jo: Reeves      | 19 | Tho: Halford            | 20 |
| Tho ffoulfoot   | 22 | Tho: Haukeworth         | 23 |
| James Busket    | 28 | Jo: Stiles              | 35 |
| Tho Coop§       | 18 | Henrie Stiles           | 40 |

\* What I have underscored is in the margin, and is according to the MS.

† I have omitted to repeat the word "yeres" over the column of ages as entirely superfluous.

‡ In the margin of this list. St. Mildred's was destroyed in the great fire of 1666, and was rebuilt by St Chr. Wren.

§ Probably Cooper, but the MS. is as above, without abbreviation mark.

|| The MS. appears to me plain.





|              |    |                |       |
|--------------|----|----------------|-------|
| Jane Morden  | 30 | Jo: Stiles     | 9 no. |
| Joan Stiles  | 35 | Rachell Stiles | 8     |
| Henry Stiles | 3  |                |       |

22<sup>o</sup> Marcij 1634. Theis vnder written names are to be imbarqued in y<sup>e</sup> Planter Nic<sup>o</sup> Trarice Mr bound for New England p<sup>r</sup> Certificat fro Stepney p<sup>ish</sup>,\* and Attestacon from Sr Tho: Jay, Mr Simon Muske. Justices of the Peace. The men have taken the oathe of Supremacie and Allegiance.

|                            |    |                                |    |
|----------------------------|----|--------------------------------|----|
| Nicholas davies            | 40 | James Lannin <i>A Glover</i>   | 26 |
| Sara davies                | 48 | Robert Stevens <i>A Sawyer</i> | 22 |
| Joseph davies              | 13 | John More <i>A labourer</i>    | 24 |
| W <sup>m</sup> Locke       | 6  | James Haieward                 | 22 |
| Jo: Maddox <i>A Sawyer</i> | 43 | Judith Phippin                 | 16 |

Primo Aprill 1635. In the Hopewell of London m<sup>r</sup> W<sup>m</sup> Bundocke vrst New England.

|                         |  |  |
|-------------------------|--|--|
| Joh Cooper              | 41 yeres                               | } of oney in Buckinghamsher theis have taken the othe of Alleg. and Supremacie |
| Edmond ffarrington      | 47                                     |  |
| W <sup>m</sup> Parryer§ | 36                                     |  |
| Geo: Griggs             | 42 of Landen†                          | } in Buckinghamsher.   |
| Phillip Kyrtland        | 21 of Sherington                       |  |
| nath: Kyrtland          | 19 of Sherington                       |  |
| Wibroe                  | 42 yrs wife of Joh Cooper              |  |
| Eliza:                  | 49 yeis wife of Edmond ffarrington     |  |
| Alyce                   | 37 yeis wife of W <sup>m</sup> Purryer |  |
| Tho: Griggs             | 15 yeres                               | } Children of Geo: Griggs aforsaid.  |
| W <sup>m</sup> : Griggs | 14 "                                   |  |
| Eliza: Griggs           | 10 "                                   |  |
| Mary Griggs             | 6 "                                    |  |
| James Griggs            | 2 "                                    |  |
| Alyce Griggs            | 32 wife of Geo: Griggs                 |  |
| Mary Cooper             | 13                                     | } Children of Joh: Cooper aforsaid   |
| Joh: Cooper             | 10                                     |  |
| Tho Cooper              | 7                                      |  |
| Martha Cooper           | 5                                      |  |
| Phillip Phillip         | 15 yers sert to Joh: Cooper            |  |
| Sarra ffarrington       | 14                                     | } Children of Edw. ffarrington   |
| Mathew§ ffarrington     | 12                                     |  |
| Joh: ffarrington        | 11                                     |  |
| Eliza ffarrington       | 8                                      |  |
| Mary Purryer§           | 7                                      | } Children of W <sup>m</sup> Purryer   |
| Sarra Purryer           | 5                                      |  |
| Katheren Purryer        | 18 mo                                  |  |

2<sup>o</sup> Aprilis, 1635.—Theis vnder written names are to be transported to New England imbarqued in the Planter Nic<sup>o</sup>: Trarice Mr bound thither the p<sup>t</sup>ies have brought Certificate from the Minister of St Albons|| in

\* Uniformly used for *parish*.

† Abbreviation of *versum* or *versus*. For, towards.

‡ I do not find *Landen* in most minutely written topographical works, but I find *Landon* in Buckinghamshire.

§ I need not apprise the reader that I aim to preserve the exact spelling of names.

|| Now St. Albans.



Hertfordshire, and Attestaci from the Justices of peace according to the Lords Order.

|   |       |  |    |
|---|-------|--|----|
| Jo: Tuttell <i>A Mercer</i>             | 39    | Mary Chittwood                               | 24 |
| Joan Tuttell                            | 42    | Tho: Olney <i>Shoemaker</i>                  | 35 |
| John Lawrence                           | 17    | Marie Olney                                  | 30 |
| W <sup>m</sup> Lawrence                 | 12    | Tho Olney                                    | 3  |
| Marie Lawrence                          | 9     | Etenetus Olney                               |    |
| Abigall Tuttell                         | 6     | Geo: Giddins <i>Husbandman</i>               | 25 |
| Symon Tuttell                           | 4     | Jane Giddins                                 | 20 |
| Sara Tuttell                            | 2     | Tho: Savage <i>Taylor</i>                    | 27 |
| Jo: Tuttell                             | 1     | Richard Harvie <i>A Taylor</i>               | 22 |
| - Joan Antrobuss                        | 65    | frances Pebody <i>Husbandman</i>             | 21 |
| Marie Wrast                             | 24    | W <sup>m</sup> Wilcockson <i>Lynen wever</i> | 34 |
| Tho: Greene                             | 15    | Margaret Wilcockson                          | 24 |
| Nathan Haford <i>servant to</i>         | } 16  | Jo: Wilcockson                               | 2  |
| Jo: Tutell                              |       | Ann Harvie                                   | 22 |
| W <sup>m</sup> Beardsley <i>A Mason</i> | 30    | Willm ffelloe <i>Shoemaker</i>               | 24 |
| Marie Beadsley                          | 26    | francis Baker <i>A Taylor</i>                | 24 |
| Marie Beadsley                          | 4     | Tho: Carter                                  | 25 |
| John Beadsley                           | 2     | Michell Willmson                             | 30 |
| Joseph Beadsley                         | 6 mo: | Elizabeth Morrison                           | 12 |
| Allen Perley <i>Husbandman</i>          | 27    | } to Geo: Giddins<br>pred.                   |    |

3 Aprill 1635.

James weauer *Statinor* 23

Edmond weauer *Husbandman* 28 dwelling in Anckstrey\* in Herefordsher & his wife Margarett aged 30 yers

Theis vnder written names are to be transported to New England imbarqued in y<sup>e</sup> Hopewell M<sup>r</sup> W<sup>m</sup> Bundick. The p<sup>t</sup>ies have brought Certificates from the Minister & Justices of peace that they are no Subsedy † men they have taken the oath of alleg: and Supremacee.

|   |      |  |      |
|---|------|--|------|
| Job: Astwood <i>Husbandman</i>            | 26   | Nazing in Essex.                             |      |
| Jo: Ruggells                              | 10   | Jo: Ruggells <i>Shoemaker</i>                | 44   |
| Martha Carter                             | 27   | Barbarie Ruggells <i>uxor</i>                | 30   |
| Marie Elliott                             | 13   | Jo: Ruggells                                 | 2    |
|   |      | Elizabeth Elliot                             | 8    |
| p <sup>r</sup> Cert: from Stanstede Abbey |      | Giles Payson                                 | 26   |
| in com Hert.                              |      | Isack Morris                                 | 9    |
| Laurence Whittimor <i>Husbandman</i>      | } 63 | Jo: Peat <i>Husbandman of</i>                | } 38 |
| Elizabeth Whittimor                       |      | Duffill ‡ p <sup>r</sup> ish in Derbie-shere |      |
| Elizabeth Turner                          | 20   | Edward keele                                 | 14   |
| Sara Elliott                              | 6    | Jo: Goadby                                   | 16   |
| Robert Day                                | 30   | Jo: Bill                                     | 13   |
| W <sup>m</sup> Peacock                    | 12   | Tho: Greene                                  | 15   |

\* The only name in Herefordshire bearing any affinity to this is *Akenbury*, which is in Greytree Hundred.

† Always so written in the original. And so "Allegeance." The serious difficulties between Charles I. and his Parliament about raising money, gave rise to this matter of subsidy. The reader of English history does not require even this intimation, perhaps.

‡ Probably *Duffield*, in Appletree Hundred.





|                                  |  |   |    |
|----------------------------------|--|---|----|
| Isacke Desbrough <i>Husband-</i> |  | Of St. Katherins                            |    |
| man, of Ell-Tissey in            | 18                                     | Robert Titus <i>Husbandman</i>              | 35 |
| com Cambridge                    |  | Hanna Titus <i>wxor</i>                     | 21 |
| Eliz: Elliott                    | 30                                     | Jo: Titus                                   | 8  |
| Lyddia Elliott                   | 4                                      | Edmond Titus                                | 5  |
| Phelip Elliot                    | 2                                      |   |    |
| Geo: Woodward <i>ffis nonger</i> | 35                                     | p'r Certi: from Sr Geo: Whitmor &           |    |
| Sr Nic° Raynton                  | vo                                     | Justices of ye Peace in London and from Jo: |    |
| Thorp Minister o                 | ye p'ish of St Buttolphs Billingsgate. |   |    |

vjth Aprilis 1635.

Theis p'ties heerev'er mencioned are to be transported to New England: imbarqued in the Planter Nic° Trarice Mr bound thether: they have brought Certificates from the Justices of Peace and Ministers of ye p'ish that they are conformable to the orders of ye Church of England and are no Subsedy men: they haue taken the oath of Supremacie & Allegiance Die et An° pred.

|                                  |         |                               |         |
|----------------------------------|---------|-------------------------------|---------|
| Martin Saunders <i>A Currier</i> | 40      | ffrancis Newcom <i>Husb:</i>  | 30      |
| Rachel Saunders <i>wxor</i>      | 40      | Rachell Newcom                | 20      |
| Lea Saunders                     |         | Rachell Newcom                | 2½      |
| Judith Saunders                  | 3 chil- | Jo: Newcom 9 moneths          | 2 chil- |
| Martin Saunders                  | dren {  | Ant° Stannion <i>A Glover</i> | 24      |
| Marie ffuller                    |         | Daniell Hanbury               | 29      |
| Richard Smith                    | 3 Ser-  | ffrancis Dexter               | 13      |
| Rich Ridley                      | vants { | Willm Dawes                   | 15      |
|                                  |         | Marie Saunders                | 15      |

Theis p'ties imbarqued in the Eliz: Mr Wm Staggs bound for New England p'r Cert from the Justices and Ministers of ye p'ish.

|                               |    |                                |    |
|-------------------------------|----|--------------------------------|----|
| Clement Bates <i>A Taylor</i> | 40 | Jo: Wynchester                 | 19 |
| Ann Bates                     | 40 | Service Gold <i>Servantes*</i> | 30 |
| James Bates                   | 14 |                                |    |
| Clement Bates                 | 12 |                                |    |
| Rachell Bates                 | 8  |                                |    |
| Joseph Bates                  | 5  |                                |    |
| Ben: Bates                    | 2  |                                |    |

More for the Planter.

|                                   |              |                                 |       |
|-----------------------------------|--------------|---------------------------------|-------|
| Richard Tuttell <i>Husbandman</i> | 42           | Tho: Tuttell                    | 3 mo. |
| Ann Tuttell                       | 41           | Sycillie Clark                  | 16    |
| Anna Tuttell                      | 12           | Marie Bill                      | 11    |
| Jo: Tuttell                       | 10           | Phillipp Atwood                 | 12    |
| Rabecca Tuttell                   | 6            | Barthol: ffaldoe                | 16    |
| Isbell Tuttell                    | 70           | ffrancis Bushnell <i>A Car-</i> |       |
| Marie Wolhouston                  | 30           | penter                          | 26    |
| Willm Tuttell <i>Husbandman</i>   | 26           | Marie Bushnell                  | 26    |
| Elizabeth Tuttell                 | 23           | Martha Bushnell                 | 1     |
| Jo: Tuttell                       | 3½           | Willm Lea                       | 16    |
| Elizabeth Swayne                  | 20           | Marie Smith                     | 18    |
| Margaret Leach                    | 15           | Hanna Smith                     | 18    |
| Ann Tuttell                       | 2 a qr. [2¼] | Ann Wells                       | 15    |

\* The scribe made a brace against Jo: Wynchester, and began to write servant against that name, but stopped when he had written se and wrote servants against Service Gold.



|   |    |                               |    |
|---|----|-------------------------------|----|
| In the Hopewell Willm Bundock M <sup>r</sup> bound for New England, &c. |    |                               |    |
| James Burgis  | 14 | Marie Abbott                  | 16 |
| Alexander Thwaites  | 20 | Marie Coke                    | 14 |
| Jo: Abbott  | 16 | Marie Peake                   | 15 |
| Jo: Bellowes  | 12 | Tho: Pell <i>A Taylor</i>     | 22 |
| Jo: Johnes  | 18 | Jo: Bushnell <i>A Glazier</i> | 21 |

In the Rabeca of London M<sup>r</sup> Hodges for New England.

|                  |                     |    |
|------------------|---------------------|----|
| Peter Vnderwood  | <i>A Husbandman</i> | 22 |
| Isabell Craddock |                     | 30 |

vij<sup>th</sup> Aprilis 1635. This p<sup>t</sup>ie vnder mencioned is to be imbarqued in the Planter bound for New England p<sup>r</sup> Cert: from Alderman ffenn of his conformitie he hath taken the oath of Allegiance & Supremacie.

Richard ffenn 27

8 Aprilis, 1635. Theis p<sup>t</sup>ies herevnder mencioned are to be transported to New England: imbarqued in the Elizabeth of London W<sup>m</sup> Staggs M<sup>r</sup> bound thither: they haue taken the oath of Allegiance and Supremacie p<sup>r</sup> Cert: from the p<sup>r</sup>ish of St. Alphage Cripple gate the Minister there.

|                                      |    |                 |    |
|--------------------------------------|----|-----------------|----|
| W <sup>m</sup> Holdred <i>Tanner</i> | 25 | Daniell Brodley | 20 |
| Roger Preston <i>Tanner</i>          | 21 | Isack Studman   | 30 |

That theis 3 p<sup>t</sup>ies p<sup>r</sup>rd. are no Subsedie men: wee whose names herevnto are written belonging to Blackwell Hall, do averr they are none.

Robte ffarronds  
Thomas Smith

Theis p<sup>t</sup>ies herevnder written are to be transported in the Planter: p<sup>r</sup>rd. p<sup>r</sup> Cert: from the minister of Kingston vpon Thames in the County of Surrey of their conformitie and y<sup>t</sup> they are no Subsedie men.

|                          |                  |    |
|--------------------------|------------------|----|
| Palmer Tingley           | <i>A Miller</i>  | 21 |
| W <sup>m</sup> Butterick | <i>An ostler</i> | 20 |
| Tho: Jernell             | <i>A Miller</i>  | 27 |

ix<sup>th</sup> Aprilis 1635. In the Elizabeth de London p<sup>r</sup>rd M<sup>r</sup> Willm Staggs bound for New England: Theis vnder written names have brought Cert: from y<sup>e</sup> Minister of Hauckust† in Kent: and Attestation from two Justices of Peace being conformable to the Church of England and that they are no Subsedie men:

|               |                   |                       |              |    |
|---------------|-------------------|-----------------------|--------------|----|
| James Hosmer  | <i>A Clothier</i> | 28                    | John Ston    | 40 |
| Ann Hosmer    | <i>vxor</i>       | 27                    | Edward Gold  | 28 |
| Marie Hosmer  | 2                 | } <i>two children</i> | Geo: Russell | 19 |
| Ann Hosmer    | 3                 |                       | Jo: Mussell  | 15 |
| Marie Dounard | 24                | } <i>two servants</i> |              |    |
| Marie Martin  | 19                |                       |              |    |

Nono die Aprilis 1635. In the Rabeca M<sup>r</sup> Jo Hodges, bound for New England.

|               |                   |    |
|---------------|-------------------|----|
| Jacob Welsh   | <i>husbandman</i> | 32 |
| Geo: Woodward |                   | 35 |

\* I have no question as to this name, though the *T* is imperfectly made.

† *Hawkeurst* then, now Hawkhurst.





Theis vnder written names are to be transported to New England imbarqued in the Rabbecca p<sup>r</sup>d.

|                    |    |                       |         |
|--------------------|----|-----------------------|---------|
| Elizabeth Winchell | 52 | W <sup>m</sup> Swayne | aged 16 |
| Jo: Winchell       | 13 | francis Swayne        | 14      |

17th Aprill 1635. In the Eliza and Ane M<sup>r</sup> Ro. Cowper\* to New England.

Thomas Hedsall 47 yeres.

In the Encrease of London, M<sup>r</sup> Robert Lea vrs New England.

|                  |                               |              |                                |
|------------------|-------------------------------|--------------|--------------------------------|
| Geo: Bacon†      | 43 yers                       | Eliza: Ward  | a maid servant 38              |
| Samuell 12       | } children of the<br>[Bacon.] | Rebecca 18   | } Children of the<br>said Tho: |
| Joh: 8           |                               | Dorothy 11   |                                |
| Susan 10         |                               | Nathaniell 8 |                                |
| Tho: Jostlin‡    | Husbandman 43                 | Eliza 6      | Jostlin                        |
| Rebecca his wife | 43                            | Mary 1       |                                |

x<sup>o</sup> Aprilis, 1635. Theis vnder written names are to be transported in the Planter p<sup>r</sup>d. Nic<sup>o</sup> Trarice M<sup>r</sup> bound for New England p<sup>r</sup> Cert. of the Minister of Sudburie in Suffolk and from the Maior of the Towne of his conformitie to the orders and discipline of the Church of England and that he is no Subsedey man; he hath taken the oath of Alleg: & Suprem:

|                 |            |                |    |
|-----------------|------------|----------------|----|
| Richard Haffell | Currier 54 | Alice Smith    | 40 |
| Martha vxor     | 42         | Elizabeth Coop | 24 |
| Marie Haffell   | 17         | Jo: Smith      | 13 |
| Sara Haffell    | 14         | Job Hawkins    | 15 |
| Martha Haffell  | 8          | } 5 daughters  |    |
| Rachell Haffell | 6          |                |    |
| Ruth Haffell    | 3          |                |    |

In the Planter p<sup>r</sup>d: Theis vnder names are to be transported to New England:

|                  |               |                  |    |
|------------------|---------------|------------------|----|
| Eglin Hanford    | 46            | Rodolphus Elmes§ | 15 |
| Margaret Hanford | } 2 daughters | Tho: Stansley    | 16 |
| Eliz: Hanford    |               |                  |    |

In the Elizabeth of London: W<sup>m</sup> Stagg M<sup>r</sup> bound for New England.  
Willm Wild 30 Peter Thorne 20 Alice Wild 40

xj<sup>o</sup> die Aprilis, 1635. In the Eliz: pred. w<sup>m</sup> Stagg M<sup>r</sup> bound for New England: the p<sup>r</sup>ties vnder written have brought Certificate according to order.

|                                      |    |                 |    |
|--------------------------------------|----|-----------------|----|
| W <sup>m</sup> Whitteredd, carpenter | 36 | Jo: Wild        | 17 |
| Elizabeth vxor                       | 30 | Samuel Haieward | 22 |
| Tho: whittredd sonn                  | 10 | Jo: Duke        | 20 |
| Jo: Cluffe                           | 22 |                 |    |

\* Cooper elsewhere, but here it is Cowper.

† First written *Mason*, and afterwards erased and *Bacon* substituted; but the clerk omitted to do the same for the children.

‡ See pedigree of Joselyne, in Register, vol. xiv. pp. 15, 16.

§ Settled in Scituate. See Deane's *History of Scituate*. His wife was Catharine, dau. of John Whitecomb, whom he married in 1644. Their ninth child, Rodolphus, b. 1668, settled in Middleborough, had wife Bethiah —, and son Elkanah. This son had nine children.



In the Planter p<sup>rd</sup>: Theis vnder written names are to be transported to New England p<sup>r</sup> Certificate according to order.

|                 |    |                 |    |
|-----------------|----|-----------------|----|
| Sara Pittnei    | 22 | Margaret Pitnei | 22 |
| Sara Pittnei    | 7  | Rachell Deane   | 31 |
| Samvell Pittney | 1½ | } 2 Childn      |    |

xiii<sup>o</sup> Aprilis 1635. In the Elizabeth and Ann M<sup>r</sup> Roger Coop bound for New England per Cert: from the Maior of Evesham in com Worr and from the Minister of y<sup>e</sup> p<sup>r</sup>ish of their Conformitie

|                    |    |
|--------------------|----|
| Margerie Washborn  | 49 |
| Jo: Washborne      | 14 |
| Phillipp Washborne | 11 |
| } sons {           |    |

In the Elizabeth de Lo.\* W<sup>m</sup> Stagge M<sup>r</sup> prd. theis vnder written names brought Cert: from the Minister of St. Saviors Southwark of their conformitie

|                   |    |               |    |
|-------------------|----|---------------|----|
| Tho: Millet       | 30 | Joshua Wheat  | 17 |
| Maria Millet vxor | 29 | Jo: Smith     | 12 |
| Versula Greenoway | 32 | Ralph Chapman | 20 |
| Henrie Bull       | 19 | Tho Millet    | 2  |

The vnder written named is to be imbarqued in y<sup>e</sup> Increase Robert Lea M<sup>r</sup> bound for New England p<sup>r</sup> Cert: from Billerecay in Essex from the Minister of y<sup>e</sup> p<sup>r</sup>ish that he is no Subsedy man.

|                                 |    |                      |   |
|---------------------------------|----|----------------------|---|
| W <sup>m</sup> Rusco husbandman | 41 | Sara Rusco           | 9 |
| et vxor Rebecca                 | 40 | Marie Rusco          | 7 |
|                                 |    | Samvel Rusco         | 5 |
|                                 |    | W <sup>m</sup> Rusco | 1 |
|                                 |    | } 4 children         |   |

In the Increase, prd. Theis vnder written names are to be transported to New England: p<sup>r</sup> Cert: from All Sts Staynings,† Mark Lane of their Conformitie to the Church of England

|                     |    |                |    |        |
|---------------------|----|----------------|----|--------|
| Tho: Page A Taylor  | 29 | Edward Spurkes | 22 | 2 ser- |
| Elizabeth Page vxor | 28 | Kat: Taylor    | 24 | vants  |
| Tho: Page           | 2  |                |    |        |
| Katherin Page       | 1  | } 2 children   |    |        |

The Elizabeth and Ann Roger Coop M<sup>r</sup>. Theis p<sup>r</sup>ties herevnder expressed are to be imbarqued for New England having taken the oaths of Allegiance and Supremacie and likewise brought Certificate both from the Ministers and Justices where their abidinges were latlie, of their conformitie to the discipline and orders of the Church of England and y<sup>t</sup> they are no Subsedy Men.

|                       |    |                          |    |
|-----------------------|----|--------------------------|----|
| Robert Hawkynns husb. | 25 | Richard Whitney          | 9  |
| Jo: Whitney           | 35 | Nathaniell Whitney       | 8  |
| Jo: Palmerley         | 20 | Tho: Whitney             | 6  |
| Richard Martin        | 12 | Jonathan Whitney         | 1  |
| Jo: Whitney           | 11 | Nic <sup>o</sup> Sension | 13 |

\* de Lo. of London. London is often abbreviated so, and sometimes Lon: Loñ., &c.

† Allhallows Stayning, probably. It escaped the great fire of 1666. In 1630 it was repaired and beautified, but not long after the fire, "it fell all down suddenly." *Strype's Stow's London*. It was anciently called the stone church; hence stane or stayning. *Ibid*.





|                        |    |                  |    |
|------------------------|----|------------------|----|
| Henry Jackson          | 29 | Sara Cartrack    | 24 |
| W <sup>m</sup> Hubbard | 35 | Jane Damand      | 9  |
| Tho: Hubbard           | 10 | Mary Eaton       | 4  |
| Tho: Eaton             | 1  | Marie Broomer    | 10 |
| Marie Hawkynns         | 24 | Mildred Cartrack | 2  |
| Ellen Whitney          | 30 | Joseph Alsopp    | 14 |
| Abigall Eaton          | 35 |                  |    |

In the Suzan and Ellin, Edward Payne Mr. for New England. Theis p'ties herevnder expressed have brought Certificate from the Minister and Justices of their Conformitie and that they are no Subtedy men.

|                              |    |                                  |          |
|------------------------------|----|----------------------------------|----------|
| John Procter <i>husb:</i>    | 40 | Richard Saltonstall <i>husb:</i> | 23       |
| Martha Procter               | 28 | Merriall Saltonstall             | 22       |
| John Procter                 | 3  | Merriall Saltonstall             | 9 months |
| Marie Procter                | 1  | Tho: Wells                       | 30       |
| Alice Street                 | 28 | Peter Coop                       | 28       |
| Walter Thornton <i>husb:</i> | 36 | W <sup>m</sup> Lambart           | 26       |
| Joanna Thornton              | 44 | Sam <sup>l</sup> Podd            | 25       |
| John North                   | 20 | Jeremy Belcher                   | 22       |
| Mary Pynder                  | 53 | Marie Clifford                   | 25       |
| francis Pynder               | 20 | Jane Coe                         | 30       |
| Marie Pynder                 | 17 | Marie Riddlesden                 | 17       |
| Joanna Pinder                | 14 | Jo: Pellam                       | 20       |
| Anna Pynder                  | 12 | Mathew Hitchcock                 | 25       |
| Katherin Pinder              | 10 | Elizabeth Nicholls               | 25       |
| Jo: Pynder                   | 8  | Tomazin Carpenter                | 35       |
| Richard Skosfield            | 22 | Ann ffowle                       | 25       |
| Edward Weeden                | 22 | Edmond Gorden                    | 18       |
| George Wilby                 | 16 | Tho: Sydlie                      | 22       |
| Richard Hawkins              | 15 | Margaret Leach                   | 22       |
| Tho: Parker                  | 30 | Marie Smith                      | 21       |
| Symon Burd                   | 20 | Elizabeth Swayne                 | 16       |
| Jo: Mansfield                | 34 | Grace Bewlie                     | 30       |
| Clement Cole                 | 30 | Ann Wells                        | 20       |
| Jo: Jones                    | 20 | Dyonis Tayler                    | 48       |
| W <sup>m</sup> Burrow        | 19 | Hanna Smith                      | 30       |
| Phillip Atwood               | 13 | Jo: Buckley                      | 15       |
| W <sup>m</sup> Snowe         | 18 | W <sup>m</sup> Buttrick          | 18       |
| Edward Lumus                 | 24 |                                  |          |

15 May 1635. Penelopy Pellam 16 yers to passe to her brothers plantacō.

xiii<sup>o</sup> Aprilis 1635. In the Increase of London Mr Robte Lea bounde for New England. Theis haue taken the oathes of Allegiance and Supremacye, and haue brought Certificat of their conformity w<sup>ch</sup> are this day filed.

|                 |    |   |
|-----------------|----|---|
| Samuell Andrews | 37 | } Robert Cordell Gouldsmith in<br>Limbert* street sent them a<br>Way. |
| Robte Naney     | 22 |   |
| Robte Sankey    | 30 |   |
| James Gibbins   | 21 |   |

\* So the MS.; no doubt *Lombard St.*, noted for jewellers.



|  |    |
|--|----|
| Also Jane the wife of the bouesaid Saml Andrewes | 30 |
| Ellyn Lougie her Seruante aged                   | 20 |
| Jane Andrewes her daughter aged                  | 3  |
| Elizabeth Andrewes her daughter                  | 2  |
| All for new land in the Increase aforesaid.      |    |

xv<sup>th</sup> Aprill, 1635. In the Eliza. de Loñd. W<sup>m</sup> Stagg vrs New England. Theis p'tis haue taken oathe of Allegiance and of Supremacy before Sr W<sup>m</sup> Whitmor\* Sr Nich<sup>o</sup> Ranton.

|                        |    |              |    |
|------------------------|----|--------------|----|
| Rich. Walker           | 24 | Tho Lettyne  | 23 |
| Joh Beamond            | 23 | Joh: Johnson | 23 |
| W <sup>m</sup> Beamond | 27 | Willm Walker | 15 |

15 Aprill, 1635. In the Eliza: and Anne de Lond. Roger Cooper vrs New England.

Percy Kinge, 24 yers, a maid seruant to Mr Ro: Crowley.

In the Eliza: de Lond. W<sup>m</sup> Stagg vers New England James Walker 15 yers and Sarra Walker 17 yers serute to Jn<sup>o</sup> Browne Baker and to on W<sup>m</sup> Bracey linnen drap in Cheapside Lond. p'r cert. of their Conformitie.

vij<sup>o</sup> Aprilis 1635. Theis vnder written names are to be transported to New England imbarqued in the Increase de Lo. Robert Lea Mr. The p'te pred having brought Certificates from the minister Justices of ye Peace of his conformitie to the Church of England.

|                      |    |                 |    |           |
|----------------------|----|-----------------|----|-----------|
| Tho: Bloggett Glover | 30 | Daniell Blogget | 4  | } 2 chil- |
| Suzun Bloggett vxor  | 37 | Samvell Blogget | 1½ |           |

In the Increase p'rd. The p'tie vnder written hath brought Certificate from the Minister of Wapping and from two Justices of peace of his Conformitie to ye Church of England to passe in ye said ship for New England.

|                          |      |                   |    |              |
|--------------------------|------|-------------------|----|--------------|
| Tho: Chittingden Lynnen  | } 51 | Isack Chittingden | 10 | } 2 Children |
| wever                    |      | Hen: Chittingden  | 6  |              |
| Rabecca Chittingden vxor | 40   |                   |    |              |

Theis vnder written names are to. be transported to New England imbarqued in the Suzan and Ellin Edward Payne Mr. The p'ties have brought Certificates from ye Ministers and Justices of the peace of they are no Subsedy men: and are conformable to ye orders and discipline of the Church of England.

|                      |             |                 |                 |    |
|----------------------|-------------|-----------------|-----------------|----|
| Ralph Hudson A drap. | 42          | Ben: Thwing     | } Ser. vants. { | 16 |
| Marie Hudson vxor    | 42          | Ann Gilsont     |                 | 34 |
| Hanna Hudson         | } 3 Chil- { | Judith Kirk     |                 | 18 |
| Eliz: Hudson         |             | Jo: More        |                 | 41 |
| Jo: Hudson           |             | Henry Knowles   |                 | 25 |
| Tho: Briggham        | 32          | Geo: Richardson |                 | 30 |

\* Easily taken for *Whitmore*, as the last *i* is not dotted; nor are half of that letter dotted in the whole MS.

† If this name is *Gilston* (and I know it is not) we should transcribe *Hudston*, *Atherston*, &c.





|                               |         |                                   |                       |
|-------------------------------|---------|-----------------------------------|-----------------------|
| Ben: Thomlins                 | 18      | Edmond Rowton <i>child</i>        | 6                     |
| Edward Tomlins                | 30      | Percivall Greene <i>Husbandm:</i> | 32                    |
| Barbara Fford                 | 16      | Ellin Green <i>vxor</i>           | 32                    |
| Joan Broomer                  | 13      | Jo: Trane                         | } 2 <i>Servants</i> { |
| Richard Brooke                | 24      | Margaret Dix                      |                       |
| Tho: Brooke                   | 18      | Jo: Atherson                      | 24                    |
| Symon Crosby <i>Husbandm:</i> | 26      | Ann Blason                        | 27                    |
| Ann Crosby <i>vxor</i>        | 25      | Ben: Buckley                      | 11                    |
| Tho: Crosby <i>child</i>      | 8 weeks | Daniell Buckley                   | 9                     |
| Rich: Rowton <i>Husbandm:</i> | 36      | Jo: Corrington                    | 33                    |
| Ann Rowton <i>vxor</i>        | 36      | Mary Corrington                   | 33                    |

xv<sup>o</sup> Aprilis, 1635. Theis p'ties hereafter expressed are to be transported to New England in y<sup>e</sup> Increase Robert Lea M<sup>r</sup>: having taken the oathes of Allegiance and Supremacie: As also being conformable to the Government and discipline of the Church of England whereof they brought testimony p'r Cert. from y<sup>e</sup> Justices and ministers where there abodes have latlie been. (viz.)

|  |         |                               |                     |
|--|---------|-------------------------------|---------------------|
| Samvell Morse <i>Husbm:</i>            | 50      | James Bitton                  | 27                  |
| Elizabeth Morse <i>vxor</i>            | 48      | W <sup>m</sup> Potter         | 25                  |
| Joseph Morse                           | 20      | Elizabeth Wood                | 38                  |
| Elizabeth Daniell                      | 2       | Elizabeth Beardes             | 24                  |
| Philemon Dalton <i>A Lynnen</i>        |         | Suzan Payne                   | 11                  |
| <i>weauer</i>                          | 45      | Aymes Gladwell                | 16                  |
| Hanna Dalton <i>vxor</i>               | 35      | Phobe Perce                   | 18                  |
| Samvel Dalton                          | 5½      | Henry Crosse <i>Carpenter</i> | 20                  |
| W <sup>m</sup> White                   | 14      | Tho: Kilborne <i>Husb:</i>    | 55                  |
| Marthaw Marvyn <i>Husbandm:</i>        | 35      | ffrancis Kilborne <i>vxor</i> | 50                  |
| Elizabeth Marvynn <i>vxor</i>          | 31      | Margaret Kilborne             | 23                  |
| Elizabeth Marvinn                      | 31      | Lyddia Kilborne               | 22                  |
| Mathew Marvynn                         | 8       | Marie Kilborne                | 16                  |
| Marie Marvynn                          | 6       | ffrancis Kilborne             | 12                  |
| Sara Marvynn                           | 3       | Jo: Kilborne                  | 10                  |
| Hanna Marvynn                          | ½       | James Roger                   | 20                  |
| Jo: Warner                             | 20      | Richard Nunn                  | 19                  |
| Isack More                             | 13      | Tho Barret                    | 16                  |
| Samvell Ireland <i>Carpenter</i>       | 32      | Jo: Hackwell                  | 18                  |
| Marie Ireland <i>vxor</i>              | 30      | Symon Ayres <i>Chirurgion</i> | 48                  |
| Martha Ireland                         | 1½      | Dorothy Ayres                 | 38                  |
| W <sup>m</sup> Buck <i>Plowrite</i>    | 50      | Marie Ayres                   | 15                  |
| Roger Buck                             | 18      | Tho: Ayres                    | 13                  |
| Jo: Davies <i>A Joyner</i>             | 29      | Symon Ayres                   | 11                  |
| Abram fleming <i>Husband:</i>          | 40      | Rabecca Ayres                 | 9                   |
| Jo: ffokar <i>Husb:</i>                | 21      | Jane Rawlin                   | 30                  |
| Tho: Parish <i>Clothier</i>            | 22      | Symon Stone <i>Husbm:</i>     | 50                  |
| John Owdie                             | 17      | Joan Stone <i>vxor</i>        | 38                  |
| W <sup>m</sup> Houghton <i>Butcher</i> | 22      | ffrancis Stone                | } 16                |
| Willm Payne <i>Husb:</i>               | 37      | Ann Stone                     |                     |
| Anna Payne                             | 40      | Symon Stone                   | } <i>Children</i> { |
| W <sup>m</sup> Payne                   | 10      | Marie Stone                   |                     |
| Anna Payne                             | 5       | Jo: Stone                     | } 5 <i>weeks</i> {  |
| Jo: Payne                              | 3       | Christian Ayres               |                     |
| Daniell Payne                          | 8 weeks | Anna Ayres                    | 7                   |



|                              |          |                    |                 |    |
|------------------------------|----------|--------------------|-----------------|----|
| Benjamin Ayres               | 3        | Isack Worden       | } Ser- vants. } | 18 |
| Sara Ayres                   | 3 months | Nathaniell Wood    |                 | 12 |
| Steven Vpson <i>A Lawyer</i> | 23       | Elizabeth Streaton |                 | 19 |
| Jo: Wyndell*                 | 16       | Marie Toller       |                 | 16 |

17 Aprilis 1635. Theis p'ties herevnder expressed are to be transported to New England imbarqued in ye Elizabeth W<sup>m</sup> Staggs Mr. Cert. from the Minister and Justices of the Peace of their Conformitie to the Church of England, they have taken the oaths of Allegiance and Supremacie.

|                             |    |                         |    |
|-----------------------------|----|-------------------------|----|
| James Bate <i>Husb:</i>     | 53 | Mary Smith <i>filia</i> | 15 |
| Alice Bate                  | 52 | Peter Gardner           | 18 |
| Lyddia Bate                 | 20 | W <sup>m</sup> Hubbard  | 35 |
| Marie Bate                  | 17 | Rachell Bigg            | 6  |
| Margaret Bate               | 12 | Patience ffoster        | 40 |
| James Bate                  | 9  | Hopestill ffoster       | 14 |
| Edward Bullock <i>Husb:</i> | 32 | francis White           | 24 |
| Elizabeth Stedman           | 26 | Joan Sellin             | 50 |
| Nathaniell Stedman          | 5  | Ann Sellin              | 7  |
| Isack Stedman               | 1  | Edward Loomis           | 27 |
| Robert Thornton             | 11 | Jo: Hubbard             | 10 |
| Margaret Davies             | 32 | Jo: Davies              | 9  |
| Elizabeth Davies            | 1  | Marie Davies            | 4  |
| Dorothy Smith               | 45 | Jo: Browne              | 40 |

The p'tie herevnder named with his wife and children is to be transported to New England imbarqued in the Elizabeth and Ann, Willm Cooper Mr. bound thither the p'tie hath brought testimonie from the minister of his conformitie to the orders and discipline of the Church of England and from the two Justices of peace y<sup>t</sup> he hath taken the oaths of Allegiance and Supremacie.

|                             |    |                       |    |
|-----------------------------|----|-----------------------|----|
| Alexander Baker             | 28 | Christian Baker       | 1  |
| Elizabeth Baker <i>wxor</i> | 23 | Clement Chaplin       | 48 |
| Elizabeth Baker             | 3  | W <sup>m</sup> Swayne | 50 |

27 Aprilis, 1635. Theis vnder written names are to be transported to New England Roger Cooper Mr. bound thither in the Elizabeth and Ann. The p'ties have brought Certificates from the Minister at Westminster and the Justices of the Peace, of his Conformitie; the p'tie hath taken the oaths of Allegiance and Supremacie.

|                                   |    |                 |    |
|-----------------------------------|----|-----------------|----|
| Richard Brocke <i>A Carpenter</i> | 31 | Daniell Preston | 13 |
| Edward Sall                       | 24 |                 |    |

29 Aprilis, 1635. These vnder written names are to be transported to New England imbarqued in the Elizabeth and Ann, Roger Coop<sup>r</sup>, Mr. The p'ties have brought Certificate from the Minister of the p'ish and Justice of Peace of their conformitie to the orders and discipline of the Church of England and y<sup>t</sup> they are no Subsedy men.

|             |    |                          |    |
|-------------|----|--------------------------|----|
| Rich Goard† | 17 | Tho: Lord <i>A Smith</i> | 50 |
|-------------|----|--------------------------|----|

\* Possibly *Wendell*, but the MS. is perfectly plain *Wyndell*.

† May as well be read Goare as Goard; for the terminal letter is *e* or *d*, and those letters are made exactly alike. The *d* is usually made a little taller than the *e*; but when used at the end of a word, and neither *d* nor *e* before occurring in the same word or name, it is not always possible to say which it is.





|                          |    |                                   |    |
|--------------------------|----|-----------------------------------|----|
| Dorothy Lord <i>vzor</i> | 46 | Aymie Lord                        | 6  |
| James Cobbett            | 23 | Dorothy Lord                      | 4  |
| Thomas Lord              | 16 | W <sup>m</sup> Samond             | 19 |
| Ann Lord                 | 14 | Josias Cobbett                    | 21 |
| W <sup>m</sup> Lord      | 12 | Jo: Holloway                      | 21 |
| John Lord                | 10 | Jane Bennet                       | 16 |
| Joseph flaber            | 26 | W <sup>m</sup> Reeve              | 22 |
| Tho: Ponnd*              | 21 | Christopher Stanley <i>Taylor</i> | 32 |
| Robert Lord              | 9  | Suzanna Stanley <i>vzor</i>       | 31 |

4<sup>o</sup> Maij, 1635. Theis vnder written names are to be transported to New England imbarqued in the Eliz: and Ann p<sup>rd</sup>. The p<sup>t</sup>ies have brought Certificate from the Minister and Justices of the Peace of their conformitie and that they are no Subsedy Men.

|   |    |
|---|----|
| Hen: Wilkinson <i>A Tallow Chandler</i> | 25 |
| Robert Haus <i>A Soape boyler</i>       | 19 |

Theis vnder written names are to be transported to New England: imbarqued in the Abigall, Richard Hackwell M<sup>r</sup>. The p<sup>t</sup>ies have brought Certificate from ye Minister and Justices of their conformitie to the orders and discipline of the Church of England.

|                          |    |                  |    |
|--------------------------|----|------------------|----|
| Tho: Buttolph            | 32 | Nathaniel Tyllly | 32 |
| Ann Buttolph <i>vzor</i> | 24 | Peter Kettell    | 10 |
| W <sup>m</sup> fuller    | 25 | Tho: Steevens    | 12 |
| Jo: fuller               | 15 | Eliz: Harding    | 12 |

6 Maij, 1635. Theis vnder written names are to be transported to New England, imbarqued in the Elizabeth and Ann, Roger Coop' Mr. The p<sup>t</sup>ies have brought Cert: from the Ministers where their abodes were and from the Justices of Peace of their conformitie to the orders and discipline of the Church of England and y<sup>t</sup> they are no Subsedy men: they have taken the oaths of Allegiance and Supremacie.

|                        |    |                      |    |
|------------------------|----|----------------------|----|
| Samvell Hull†          | 25 | Rich Goard           | 17 |
| W <sup>m</sup> Swynden | 20 | W <sup>m</sup> Adams | 15 |
| †Jo: Halsey†           | 24 | †Henry Curtist†      | 27 |
| Vyncent Potter         | 21 |                      |    |

vij<sup>o</sup> Maij, 1635. In the Elizabeth and Ann p<sup>rd</sup>. Roger Coop' Mr. Theis vnder written names are to be transported to New England imbarqued in the said shipp: They brought Cert: of their Conformitie to the Church of England and y<sup>t</sup> they are no Subsedy men.

|                   |    |                  |    |
|-------------------|----|------------------|----|
| John Wylie        | 25 | George Orris     | 21 |
| Jo: Thomson       | 22 | Jo: Jackson      | 27 |
| Edmond Weston     | 30 | Elizabeth flabin | 16 |
| Gamaliell Beomont | 12 | Grace Bulkley    | 33 |
| Awdry Whitton     | 45 |                  |    |

Nono die Maij, 1635. Theis vnder written names are to be transported to New England, imbarqued in y<sup>e</sup> Suzan and Ellin, Edward Payne M<sup>r</sup>.

\* The MS. is undoubtedly *Ponnt*; that being the name understood by the clerk. It is nothing uncommon to find *d* and *t* thus confounded.

† Certainly *Hull* in the original

‡ So marked in the original MS.†



The p'ties haue brought Certificates from the minister of the p'ish of their conformitie to the Church of England, and that they are no Subtedy men: The p'ties haue taken the oaths of Allegiance and Supremacie.

|                 |    |                  |    |
|-----------------|----|------------------|----|
| Peter Bulkley   | 50 | Richard Brooke   | 24 |
| Tho: Brooke     | 20 | Elizabeth Taylor | 10 |
| Precilla Jarman | 10 | Ann Lieford      | 13 |

In the Elizabeth and Ann p'rd. Roger Coop' Mr. bound for New England.

|                              |    |                             |                       |
|------------------------------|----|-----------------------------|-----------------------|
| Robert Jeofferies            | 30 | Suzan Browne                | 21                    |
| Marie Jeofferies <i>vxor</i> | 27 | Robert Carr <i>a Tayler</i> | 21                    |
| Tho: Jefferies               | 7  | Calebb Carr                 | 11                    |
| Elizabeth Jefferies          | 6  | Rich. White                 | } <i>Carpenters</i> { |
| Mary Jefferies               | 3  | Tho: Dane                   |                       |
| Hanna Day                    | 20 | W <sup>m</sup> Hilliard     |                       |

xj<sup>o</sup> Maij, 1635. Theis vnder written names are to be transported to New England imbarqued in the Eliz. and Ann p'rd. The p'ties have brought Certificate from the Minister and Justices of Peace of their conformitie to y<sup>e</sup> orders and discipline of the Church of England, and y<sup>t</sup> they are no Subtedy men.

|                                  |    |
|----------------------------------|----|
| Willm Courser <i>A Shoemaker</i> | 26 |
| Geo: Wylde <i>A Husbandman</i>   | 37 |
| Geo: Parker <i>A Carpenter</i>   | 23 |

xij<sup>o</sup> Maij, 1635. In the Elizabeth and Ann, Roger Cooper, Mr. bound to New England: Theis vnder written names are to be transported p'r Certificate from y<sup>e</sup> Minister of Bennandin\* in Kent of their Conformitie to y<sup>e</sup> orders and discipline of y<sup>e</sup> Church of England.

|                           |    |                |    |
|---------------------------|----|----------------|----|
| John Borden               | 28 | Jeremy Whitton | 8  |
| Joan Borden <i>vxor</i>   | 23 | Mathew Borden  | 5  |
| Nic <sup>o</sup> Morecock | 14 | Eliz: Borden   | 3  |
| Bennet Morecock           | 16 | Thomas Whitton | 36 |
| Marie Morecock            | 10 | Samvell Baker  | 30 |

14 Maij, 1635. Theis vnder written are to be transported to New England, imbarqued in the Elizabeth and Ann, Roger Cooper Mr. The p'ties haue brought Certificatt from the Minister of the p'ish of their Conformitie to the orders and discipline of the Church of England.

|                                 |    |             |    |
|---------------------------------|----|-------------|----|
| Richard Sampson <i>A Tayler</i> | 28 | John Oldham | 12 |
| Tho: Alsopp                     | 20 | Tho: Oldham | 10 |
| Robt. Standy                    | 22 |             |    |

xv<sup>o</sup> Junij, 1635. Theis vnder written names are to be transported to New England: imbarqued in the Abigall de Lo: Mr H. Hackwell: The p'tie having brought Certificate from the minister of Thisselworth† of his conformitie to the orders and discipline of the Church of England. He hath taken the oaths of Allegiance and Supremacie.

\* Benenden, in the Lathe of Scray, Rolverden Hundred.

† *Thisselton* may be found mentioned in the Topographies of that time, but no *Thistleworth* or *Thesselworth*. *Thisselton* then, and *Thistleton* now, exist in Rutlandshire. But *Isleworth* in Middlesex was sometimes called *Thistleworth*.





|                             |                     |               |    |
|-----------------------------|---------------------|---------------|----|
| Dennis Geere                | 30                  | Anne Pancrust | 16 |
| Elizabeth Geere <i>wxor</i> | 22                  | Eliz: Tusolie | 55 |
| Elizabeth Geere             | } <i>Children</i> { | Constant Wood | 12 |
| Sara Geere                  |                     |               |    |

19 Junij, 1635. Theis vnder written names are to be transported to New England imbarqued in y<sup>e</sup> Abigall: Hackwell Mr the p'ties having brought Certificate from the minister of the p'ish of the little Minories of his conformitie and opinion of the descepline of the Church of England.

|                      |    |               |    |
|----------------------|----|---------------|----|
| W <sup>m</sup> Tilly | 28 | Charles Jones | 21 |
| Robert Whiteman      | 20 | Liddia Browne | 16 |

Abord the James, Jo: May for N. England.

|                         |    |                  |    |
|-------------------------|----|------------------|----|
| Tho: Ewer <i>Taylor</i> | 40 | Sara Beale       | 28 |
| Sara Ewer               | 28 | Elizabeth Newman | 24 |
| Elizabeth Ewer          | 4  | Jo: Skudder      | 16 |
| Tho: Ewer               | 1½ |                  |    |

xx<sup>th</sup> June, 1635. Theis vnder written names are to be imbarqued in the Abbigaill de Lo. M<sup>r</sup> Hackwell, and boñd to New England, haue taken oathe of Allegance and Supremacie and Conformitie to y<sup>e</sup> Ch<sup>h</sup> as p'adit from Two Justices of Peace and minister of St. Lawrence in Essex:

|                                  |    |                |                     |   |
|----------------------------------|----|----------------|---------------------|---|
| Henry Bullocke <i>husbandman</i> | 40 | Henry Bullocke | } <i>Children</i> { | 8 |
| Susan Bullocke <i>his wife</i>   | 42 | Mary Bullocke  |                     | 6 |
|                                  |    | Tho: Bullocke  |                     | 2 |

More xx<sup>th</sup> 1635. In the Desire de Lond. Pearce, and boñd for New Eng. p'r Cert. frō ij Justices of Peace and minister of All Saintes\* lionian in Northapton.

|                                     |    |                |                       |   |
|-------------------------------------|----|----------------|-----------------------|---|
| W <sup>m</sup> Hoeman <i>husbm:</i> | 40 | Hanna Hoeman   | } 5 <i>Children</i> { | 8 |
| Winifred Hoeman <i>his wife</i>     | 35 | Jeremy Hoeman  |                       | 6 |
| Alice Ashbey <i>maid Servant</i>    | 20 | Mary Hoeman    |                       | 4 |
|                                     |    | Sarah Hoeman   |                       | 2 |
|                                     |    | Abraham Hoeman |                       | ¼ |

xx<sup>th</sup> June, 1635. In the Abbigall de Lond. Hackwell bñd for New England p'r Cert. frō of his Conformitie from Justices of Peace and minister Eaton Bray† in Com. Bedford.

Joh: Houghton 4 yers old

7 July, 1635. In the Defence de Loñd: M<sup>r</sup> Edmond Bostocke vrs. New England p'r Cert. frō ij Justices of Peace and ministers frō Dunstable in Com Bedfordshire:

|                              |    |         |                     |    |
|------------------------------|----|---------|---------------------|----|
| Robert Longe <i>Inholder</i> | 45 | Anne    | } <i>Children</i> { | 10 |
| Eliza: Longe <i>his wife</i> | 30 | Mary    |                     | 9  |
| Luce Mercer <i>A servant</i> | 18 | Rebecca |                     | 8  |
| Michell                      | 20 | Joh:    |                     | 8  |
| Sarra                        | 18 | Zachary |                     | 4  |
| Robert                       | 16 | Joshua  |                     | 4  |
| Eliza                        | 12 |         |                     |    |

\* There were numerous churches in Northamptonshire called All Saints, but none at any place bearing a name approaching to *Lionian*; and I am not able to make the record other than I have transcribed it.

† Near, and to the west of Dunstable.



xx<sup>th</sup> June, 1635. In the Defence de Loñd. Mr Pearce vers New England p'r Cert. frō two Justices of Peace and minister of Towcester in Com<sup>n</sup> Northampton :

|                              |    |                             |    |
|------------------------------|----|-----------------------------|----|
| Joh: Gould <i>husbandman</i> | 25 | Grace Gould <i>his wife</i> | 25 |
|------------------------------|----|-----------------------------|----|

xxij June, 1635. In the Abbigall de Loñd. Hackwell vers New England p'r Cert. frō minister of Craiebroke in Kent.

|                              |                     |                            |    |
|------------------------------|---------------------|----------------------------|----|
| Edw: White <i>husbm:</i>     | 42                  | Joh: Allen <i>husbm:</i>   | 30 |
| Martha White <i>his wife</i> | 39                  | Anne Allen <i>his wife</i> | 30 |
| Martha White                 | } <i>Children</i> { | Cert. Herrnhill* in Kent.  |    |
| Mary White                   |                     |                            |    |
|                              |                     |                            | 8  |

In the Abigall, p'r Cert. from Justice peace and minister of Stepney :—

|                               |                  |                                   |    |
|-------------------------------|------------------|-----------------------------------|----|
| Geo: Hadborne <i>Glover</i>   | 43               | Joseph Borebancke                 | 24 |
| Anne Hadborne <i>his wife</i> | 46               | Joane Jorden                      | 16 |
| Rebecca Hadborne              | } <i>Chil-</i> { | <i>Servants to Geo: Hadborne.</i> |    |
| Anna Hadborne                 |                  |                                   |    |
|                               |                  |                                   | 4  |

22<sup>th</sup>. In the Desire de Lond Edw: Boswell vrs New England p'r Cert. from S<sup>r</sup> Henry Mildmaye and minister of Baddow in Essex :

|                           |                     |            |    |
|---------------------------|---------------------|------------|----|
| Joh: Browne <i>Taylor</i> | 27                  | Anne Leake | 19 |
| Tho: Hart                 | } <i>his ser-</i> { |            |    |
| Mary Denny                |                     |            |    |
|                           |                     |            | 24 |

26 Junij, 1635. In the Abigall, Robert Hackwell Mr to New England p'r Cert. from Northton Tho: Martin, maior, and 2 Justices.

|                              |    |                                   |    |
|------------------------------|----|-----------------------------------|----|
| Jo: Harbert <i>shoemaker</i> | 23 | 4 <sup>th</sup> July Henry Somner | 15 |
| Richard Adams                | 29 | Eliza: Somner                     | 18 |
| Suzan Adams                  | 26 |                                   |    |

17 Junij, 1635. Theis vnder written names are to be transported to New England, imbarqued in the Abigall, Robert Hackwell Mr p'r Cert. from the minister and Justices of Peace of their Conformitie, being no Subsedey men. They haue taken the oaths of Alleg: and Supremacy being all Husbandmen :

|                          |    |                        |    |
|--------------------------|----|------------------------|----|
| Ralph Wallis             | 40 | John Holliock          | 28 |
| Ralph Roote              | 50 | George Wallis          | 15 |
| Jn <sup>o</sup> ffreeman | 35 | Rebecca Price          | 14 |
| Walter Gutsall           | 34 | Marie ffreeman         | 50 |
| Richard Graves           | 23 | Elizabeth Mere         | 30 |
| Robert Mere              | 43 | Jo: ffreeman           | 9  |
| Samvell Mere             | 3  | Sycillie ffreeman      | 4  |
| Edmund Mañing            | 40 | Jo: West               | 11 |
| Tho: Jones               | 40 | Mary Moninges          | 30 |
| Geo: Drewrie             | 19 | Mary Monnings          | 9  |
| W <sup>m</sup> Marshall  | 40 | Anna Monnings          | 6  |
| Thomas Knore             | 33 | Michelaliell† Moñinges | 3  |

\* Am not quite sure I have spelled this name as the Clerk intended to spell it, but I am quite sure that he meant *Hearnehill*, as it should have been written in those days. But in these *degenerate* days it is written *Hernhill*—thus farther departing from what it took its name from originally.

† Notwithstanding the strangeness of this name the MS. is perfectly plain. See another version of it in *Reg. i*, 132. See also *Reg. vii*, 273; *viii*, 75; *x*, 176.





|                 |       |                      |       |
|-----------------|-------|----------------------|-------|
| Elizabeth Ellis | 16    | Joan Wall            | 19    |
| Ellin Jones     | 36    | W <sup>m</sup> Payne | 15    |
| Isacke Jones    | 8     | Noel* Knore          | 29    |
| Hester Jones    | 6     | Sara Knore           | 7     |
| Tho: Jones      | 3     | Robt Driver          | 8     |
| Sara Jones      | 3 mo. | John Mere            | 3 mo. |
| Cesara Covell   | 15    |                      |       |

In the Abigall p<sup>r</sup>ed: p<sup>r</sup> Cert: from the minister of their Conformitie and from the Justices that they are no Subsedy men:

|                            |             |                        |    |
|----------------------------|-------------|------------------------|----|
| Christopher ffoster        | 32          | John Rookeman          | 45 |
| francis ffoster <i>wor</i> | 25          | Elizabeth Rookman      | 31 |
| Rebecca ffoster            | } childn: { | Jo: Rookman            | 9  |
| Nathaniell ffoster         |             | Hugh Burt              | 35 |
| Jo: ffoster                |             | Ann Burt               | 32 |
| Edward Ireson              | 32          | W <sup>m</sup> Bassett | 9  |
| W <sup>m</sup> Almond      | 34          | Edward Burt            | 8  |
| Mary Jones                 | 30          | Tho: ffreeman          | 24 |
| Awdry Almond               | 32          | W <sup>m</sup> Yates   | 14 |
| Annis Almy                 | 8           | Elizabeth Ireson       | 27 |
| Chri: Almie                | 3           | Jo: ffox               | 35 |
| John Strowde               | 15          | Richard ffox           | 15 |
| Edward Rainsford           | 26          | Jo: Payne              | 14 |
| Robt Sharp                 | 20          | Edmond ffreeman        | 45 |

Theis vnder written names are to be transported to New England imbarqued in the Blessing Jo: Leicester Mr. the p<sup>t</sup>ies having brought Cert. from the minister and Justices of their conformitie being no Subsedy men, tooke ye oaths of Alleg: and Supremacie:

|                       |    |                    |    |
|-----------------------|----|--------------------|----|
| Willm Cope            | 26 | Sara Robinson      | 1½ |
| Richard Cope          | 24 | Nico: Robertson    | 30 |
| Thomas King           | 21 | Jo: Mory           | 19 |
| Jo: Stockbridge       | 27 | Charles Stucbridge | 1  |
| Robert Saiewell       | 30 | James Saiewell     | 1  |
| W <sup>m</sup> Brooke | 20 | Jo: Robinson       | 5  |
| Gilbert Brooke        | 14 | Ann Stockbridge    | 21 |
| Nathaniell Byham      | 14 | Suzan Saiewell     | 25 |
| Jo: Wassell           | 10 | Ann Vassall        | 42 |
| W. Vassall            | 42 | Suzan King         | 30 |
| Rich: More            | 20 | Judith Vassall     | 16 |
| Robert Turner         | 24 | Sara Tynkler       | 15 |
| Eliza: Holly          | 30 | ffra: Vassall      | 12 |
| Ann Vassall           | 6  | Thomazin Munsont†  | 14 |
| Margaret Vassall      | 2  | Kat: Robinson      | 12 |
| Mary Vassall          | 1  | Mary Robinson      | 7  |
| Elizabeth Robinson    | 32 | Robt Onyon         | 26 |

29 Junij, 1635. Aboard the Abigall, Robt. Hackwell, Mr. for New England:

\* This christian name I read *Noel*; but it is impossible to be certain what it is. It may be the nick-name for Oliver. If so it is the earliest occurrence of its use known to me. The last letter was reformed, which is the cause of the indistinctness.

† Plainly as I have transcribed it.



|                             |    |               |               |
|-----------------------------|----|---------------|---------------|
| Joseph fludd <i>A Baker</i> | 45 | Joseph fludd  | $\frac{1}{2}$ |
| Jane fludd <i>wxor</i>      | 35 | Edward Martin | 19            |
| Elizabeth fludd             | 9  | Suzan Hathway | 34            |
| Obediah fludd               | 4  |               |               |

vlti<sup>o</sup> Junii, 1635. Abourd the Abigall, Robert Hackwell Mr p'r Cert from the minister of Stepney p'ish of their conformitie: and that they are no Subsedy men.

|                                   |                     |                 |                     |    |
|-----------------------------------|---------------------|-----------------|---------------------|----|
| Henry Collins <i>starch maker</i> | 29                  | Joshua Griffith | } <i>Servants</i> { | 25 |
| Ann Collins <i>wxor</i>           | 30                  | Hugh Alley      |                     | 27 |
| Henry Collins                     | } <i>children</i> { | Mary Roote      |                     | 15 |
| Jo: Collins                       |                     | Jo Coke         |                     | 27 |
| Margery                           |                     | Geo: Burdin     |                     | 24 |

In the Abigall p'rd p'r Cert from the minister and Justices according to order.

|                   |    |                               |    |
|-------------------|----|-------------------------------|----|
| Edward ffountaine | 28 | Thankes Sheppard <i>wxor</i>  | 23 |
| Ralph Sheppard    | 29 | Sara Shepperd <i>daughter</i> | 2  |

Primo die Julij, 1635. In the Abigall p'rd.

|                                |                 |                               |    |
|--------------------------------|-----------------|-------------------------------|----|
| Ann Gillam                     | 28              | John Cooke <i>servant</i>     | 17 |
| Ben: Gillam <i>sonn</i>        | 1               | Edward Belcher <i>servant</i> | 8  |
| Thomas Brane <i>husbandm:</i>  | 40              | Ann Williams                  | 10 |
| Tho: Launder                   | 22              | Philip Drinker                | 39 |
| William Potter <i>husb:</i>    | 27              | Elizabeth Drinker <i>wxor</i> | 32 |
| francis Potter <i>wxor</i>     | 26              | Edward Drinker                | 13 |
| Joseph Potter                  | <i>weeks</i> 20 | Jo: Drinker                   | 8  |
| Rich Carr                      | 29              | Margt: Tucker                 | 23 |
| W <sup>m</sup> King            | 28              | Ellner Hillman                | 33 |
| George Rum*                    | 25              | Jo: Terry                     | 32 |
| Jo: Stantley                   | 34              | Jo: Emerson                   | 20 |
| James Dodd                     | 16              | Rich Woodman                  | 9  |
| Mathew Abdy                    | 15              | Elizab: ffreeman              | 12 |
| Edward ffreeman <i>husb</i>    | 34              | Alice ffreeman                | 17 |
| Elizabeth ffreeman <i>wxor</i> | 35              | Hugh Burt                     | 15 |
| Edward ffreeman                | 15              | Annis Alcock                  | 18 |
| John ffreeman                  | 8               | Tho: Thomson                  | 18 |
| Jo: Jones                      | 15              |                               |    |

Secundo die Julij. In the Abigall p'rd p'r Certificate from y<sup>e</sup> minister of Shoreditch p'ish and Stepney p'ish bound to New England.

|               |    |                  |    |
|---------------|----|------------------|----|
| John Deyking  | 28 | Alice Steeuens   | 22 |
| Jesper Arnold | 40 | Magaret Devocion | 9  |
| Alice Deyking | 30 | Ruth Bushell     | 23 |
| Ann Arnold    | 39 |                  |    |

Theis vnder written names are to be transported to New England imbarqued in the Defence, Tho: Bostock Mr the p'tie hath brought testimony from the Justices of Peace and ministers in Cambridge of his conformitie to the orders and discipline of the Church of England: He hath taken y<sup>e</sup> oaths of Alleg: and Suprem:





|                             |      |                |              |    |
|-----------------------------|------|----------------|--------------|----|
| Adam Mott <i>A Taylor</i>   | 39   | Jo: Mott       | } children { | 14 |
| Sarah Mott <i>wxor</i>      | 31   | Adam Mott      |              | 12 |
| Henry Steevens <i>mason</i> | 24   | Jonathan Mott  |              | 9  |
| John Sheppard <i>Husbm.</i> | 36   | Elizabeth Mott |              | 6  |
| Margaret Sheppard           | 31   | Mary Mott      |              | 4  |
| Tho: Sheppard               | mo 3 |                |              |    |

In the Defence p<sup>r</sup>d Tho: Bostock Mr for New England p<sup>r</sup> Cert: from the minister of flenchurche of his conformitie, &c.

Tho: Boylson\* 20

4th July, 1635. In the Abbigall de Lo: p<sup>r</sup> Cert. from the minister and Justices of peace of St Ollives Southwark:

|                            |    |               |              |   |
|----------------------------|----|---------------|--------------|---|
| Ralph Mason <i>Joyner</i>  | 35 | Richard Mason | } children { | 5 |
| Anne Mason <i>his wife</i> | 35 | Samuell Mason |              | 3 |
|                            |    | Susan Mason   |              | 1 |

In the Defence p<sup>r</sup>d.

|                   |    |                  |      |
|-------------------|----|------------------|------|
| Elizabeth ffrench | 30 | ffrancis ffrench | 10   |
| Elizabeth ffrench | 6  | Jo: ffrench      | mo 5 |
| Marie ffrench     | 2½ |                  |      |

iiij July, 1635. In the Defence de Loñd. Mr Thomas Bostocke, vrs New England p<sup>r</sup> Cert: from the minister and Justices of peace of his Conformitie to y<sup>e</sup> Govmt. of Church of Engl<sup>d</sup> and no Subsedy man.

|                                   |    |   |                                  |
|-----------------------------------|----|---|----------------------------------|
| Roger Harlakend†                  | 23 | toke oathe of Allegance and Supremacie.                         |                                  |
| Eliza Harlakenden <i>his wife</i> | 18 | Mable Harlakenden <i>his sister</i>                             | 21                               |
| Anne Wood                         | 23 | } <i>Servants to y<sup>e</sup> aforesaid Roger Harlakenden.</i> | W <sup>m</sup> ffrench 30        |
| Samuell Shepherd                  | 22 |   | Eliza ffrench <i>his wife</i> 32 |
| Joseph Cocke                      | 27 |   | Robert <i>a man servant</i>      |
| Geo: Cocke                        | 25 |   | Sarra Simes 30                   |

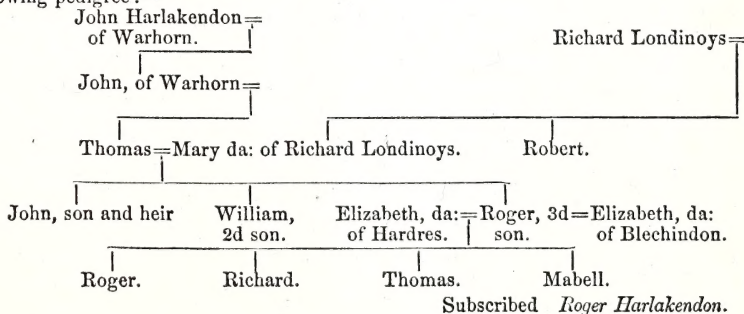
6th July. In the Defence de Loñd Mr Tho: Bostocke vrs. New England.

Joh: Jackson *wholesale man in Burchen Lane* 30

P<sup>r</sup> Cert. from Sr Geo: Whitmore† and minister of y<sup>e</sup> p<sup>r</sup>ish.

\* There will be found a pedigree of Boylston in the Hist. and Antiqs. of Boston, p. 726.

† In the *Visitation of Kent*, 1574, *Additional MSS. (B. M.) Vol. 5532, p. 58 b*, is the following pedigree:—



† The same spelt *Whittimor* in a previous page.



x<sup>o</sup> July, 1635. In the Abigall, Richard Hackwell M<sup>r</sup> p<sup>r</sup> Cert: from the minister and Justice of Peace of his conformitie to the Church of England and that he is no Subsedy man.

|                    |    |                |    |
|--------------------|----|----------------|----|
| John Wyntropp      | 27 | Tho: Goad      | 15 |
| Elizabeth Winthrop | 19 | Elizabeth Epps | 13 |
| Deane Winthrop     | 11 | Mary Lyne      | 6  |

In the Defence p<sup>rd</sup> p<sup>r</sup> Cert from the Justices and minister of his conformitie in the Church of England :

|                             |    |                           |    |
|-----------------------------|----|---------------------------|----|
| James fitch <i>A Taylor</i> | 30 | Abigall fitch <i>wxor</i> | 24 |
|-----------------------------|----|---------------------------|----|

xj<sup>o</sup> Die July, 1635. Theis vnder written names are to be transported to New England imbarqued in the Defence of London, Edward Bostock M<sup>r</sup> p<sup>r</sup> certificate of his conformitie in Religion and that he is no Subsedy man.

|                              |    |                |   |
|------------------------------|----|----------------|---|
| Richard Perk <i>a miller</i> | 33 | Isabell Perk   | 7 |
| Margery Perk                 | 40 | Elizabeth Perk | 4 |
| Henry Duhurst                | 35 |                |   |

14 July, 1635. In the Defence de Loñd. Mr Edmond Bostocke vrs New England p<sup>r</sup> Cert. from the minister :

|   |    |
|---|----|
| Robert Hill <i>servant to M<sup>r</sup> Craddocke</i> | 20 |
|---|----|

xvij<sup>o</sup> July, 1635. Theis vnderwritten names to be transported to New England in the Pide Cowe p<sup>r</sup> Cert: from the minister of his conformitie and from Sr Edward Spencer resident neere Branford that he is no Subsedy man : hath taken the oathes of Alleg: and Suprem.

|                         |    |                       |   |
|-------------------------|----|-----------------------|---|
| William Harrison        | 55 | W <sup>m</sup> Baldin | 9 |
| Joh <sup>l</sup> Baldin | 13 |                       |   |

Theis vnder written names are to be transported to N. England imbarqued in the defence p<sup>red</sup>. p<sup>r</sup> Cert: from the ministers and Justices of their conformitie and y<sup>t</sup> they are no Subsedy men :

|                         |        |                           |    |
|-------------------------|--------|---------------------------|----|
| Sara Jones              | 34     | Dorothie Knight           | 30 |
| Sara Jones              | 15     | Nathaniell Hubbard        | 6  |
| Jo: Jones               | 11     | Richard Hubbard           | 4  |
| Ruth Jones              | 7      | Martha Hubbard            | 22 |
| Theophilus Jones        | 3      | Mary Hubbard              | 20 |
| Rabecca Jones           | 2      | Robert Colburne           | 28 |
| Eliz: Jones             | 4      | Edward Colborne           | 17 |
| Tho: Donn               | 25     | Dorothie Adams            | 24 |
| Suzanna ffarebrother    | 25     | francis Nutbrowne         | 16 |
| Eliza ffennick          | 25     | W <sup>m</sup> Williamson | 25 |
| W <sup>m</sup> Sawkynn  | 25     | Marie Willmson            | 23 |
| W. Hubbard <i>Husb:</i> | 40     | Luce Mercer               | 19 |
| Judith Hubbard          | 25     | Jo: fitch                 | 14 |
| John Hubbard            | 15     | Penelope Darno            | 29 |
| W <sup>m</sup> Hubbard  | 13     | Martha Banes              | 20 |
| W <sup>m</sup> Read     | 48     | Jasper Gonn               | 29 |
| Mabell Read             | 30     | Ann Gonn                  | 25 |
| George Read             | 6      | ffebe Maulder             | 7  |
| Ralph Read              | 5      | Sym: Roger                | 20 |
| Justice Read            | mo. 18 | Jo: Jenkynn               | 26 |





|              |    |              |    |
|--------------|----|--------------|----|
| Robert Keyne | 40 | Ben: Keyne   | 16 |
| Eliz. Steere | 18 | Jo: Burtes   | 29 |
| Sarah Knight | 50 | Mary Bentley | 20 |
| Ann Keyne    | 38 |              |    |

13 July, 1635. Theis vnder written names are to be transported to N. England imbarqued in the James, Jn<sup>o</sup> May Mr for N: E: p'r Cert: from the minister of their conformity in Religion and that they are no Subsedy men.

|   |    |                                 |              |
|---|----|---------------------------------|--------------|
| W <sup>m</sup> Ballard <i>husb:</i>     | 32 | Nic <sup>o</sup> Buttry         | 33           |
| Elizabeth Ballard                       | 26 | Martha Buttry                   | 28           |
| Hester Ballard                          | 2  | Grace Buttry                    | 1            |
| Jo: Ballard                             | 1  | Jo: Hart <i>shoemaker</i>       | 40           |
| Alice Jones                             | 26 | Mary Hart                       | 31           |
| Eliza Goffe                             | 26 | Henry Tybbot <i>shoemaker</i>   | 39           |
| Edmond Bridges*                         | 23 | Elizabeth Tybbott               | 39           |
| Michell Milner                          | 23 | Jeremy Tybbott                  | 4            |
| Tho: Terry                              | 28 | Samvell Tybbot                  | 2            |
| Robert Terry                            | 25 | Remembrance Tybbott             | 28           |
| Rich. Terry                             | 17 | Nic. Goodhue <i>clothworker</i> | 60           |
| Tho: Marshall                           | 22 | Jane Goodhue                    | 58           |
| W <sup>m</sup> Hooper                   | 18 | John Johnson                    | 26           |
| Edmond Johnson                          | 23 | Suzan Johnson                   | 24           |
| Samvel Bennet                           | 24 | Eliza: Johnson                  | 2            |
| Rich Palmer                             | 29 | Tho: Johnson                    | 18 <i>mo</i> |
| Anto Bessy                              | 26 | Ralph ffarman <i>Barber</i>     | 32           |
| Edw: Gardner                            | 25 | Alice ffarman                   | 28           |
| W <sup>m</sup> Colbron                  | 16 | Mary ffarman                    | 7            |
| Henry Bull                              | 25 | Tho ffarman                     | 4            |
| Salomon Martin                          | 16 | Ralph ffarman                   | 2            |
| W <sup>m</sup> Hill <i>wheele write</i> | 70 |                                 |              |

Theis vnder written names are to be transported to N. England imbarqued in the Blessing, John Lester Mr. the p'ties have brought Cert: from the ministers and Justices of their conformitie in Religion and that they are no Subsedy men.

|                              |    |                             |    |
|------------------------------|----|-----------------------------|----|
| Jo: Jackson <i>Fisherman</i> | 40 | Richard Sexton              | 14 |
| Margaret Jackson             | 36 | Mary Hubbard                | 24 |
| John Jackson                 | 2  | Mary Sprall                 | 20 |
| Jo: Manifold                 | 17 | Rich. Hallingworth          | 40 |
| John Burules                 | 26 | Suzan Hallingworth          | 30 |
| Jo: fitch                    | 14 | Christian Hunter            | 20 |
| Nic <sup>o</sup> Long        | 19 | Eliz: Hunter                | 18 |
| Christian Buck               | 26 | Tho: Hunter                 | 14 |
| Barnabie Davies              | 36 | W <sup>m</sup> Hunter       | 11 |
| Suzan Daues                  | 16 | W <sup>m</sup> Hollingworth | 7  |
| Robert Lewes                 | 28 | Rich Hallingworth           | 4  |
| Eliz: Lewes                  | 22 | Suzan Hallingworth          | 2  |
| Edward Ingram                | 18 | Eliz: Hallingworth          | 3  |
| Henry Beck                   | 18 | Tho: Trentum                | 14 |
| Jo: Hathoway                 | 18 | Tho: Bigges                 | 13 |

\* See Pedigree in New England Hist. and Gen. Register, viii, 252.



|              |    |              |    |
|--------------|----|--------------|----|
| Jo: Briggs   | 20 | Eliz: Lewes* | 22 |
| Robt. Lewes* | 28 |              |    |

Theis vnder written names are to be transported to New England imbarqued in the Love, Joseph Young Mr.

|                             |    |                               |    |
|-----------------------------|----|-------------------------------|----|
| Willm Cherrall <i>Baker</i> | 26 | Sara Harman                   | 10 |
| Vrsula Cherrall             | 40 | Walter Parker                 | 18 |
| Jo: Harman                  | 12 | Willm Browne <i>Fisherman</i> | 26 |
| Francis Harman              | 43 | Mary Browne                   | 26 |

23 July. Theis vnder written name is to be transportd to New England imbarqued in the Pide Cowe Mr Ashley the p'ty hath brought Certificate of his conformitie in Religion and Attestacon from the Justices that he is no Subsedy man:

Robert Bills *Husb:* 32

28 July, 1635. Theis p'sons herevnder expressed are to be transported to New England imbarqued in the Hopewell of London, Tho: Babb, Mr p'r Certificate from the minister of St Giles, Cripplegate, that they are conformable to the Church of England. The men have taken the oaths of Allegiance and Supremacie.

|                                |    |               |    |
|--------------------------------|----|---------------|----|
| Thomas Tredwell <i>A Smith</i> | 30 | Tho: Blackly  | 20 |
| Mary Tredwell                  | 30 | Tho: Tredwell | 1  |

xj<sup>th</sup> Aug<sup>a</sup> 1635. In the Batcheler de Lo: M<sup>r</sup> Tho: Webb vers New England:

|                              |    |                                       |    |
|------------------------------|----|---------------------------------------|----|
| Lyon Gardner                 | 36 | Eliza: Colest <i>their maid sert.</i> | 23 |
| Mary Gardner <i>his wife</i> | 34 | W <sup>m</sup> Jope                   | 40 |

Who are to passe to new England, haue brought Cert: of their Conformitie.

21 Aug<sup>a</sup> 1635. In the Hopewell de Lo: M<sup>r</sup> Babb vrs New England:

Henry Maudsley 24

Hath brought Cert. from the minister of his Conformitie hath taken the oathe of Allegiance.

xj<sup>o</sup> Sept: 1635. Theis vnder written names are to be transported to New England imbarqued in the Hopewell p'r Cert: from the ministers and Justices of their conformitie in Religion to o<sup>r</sup> Church of England: and y<sup>t</sup> they are no Subsedy men. They have taken y<sup>e</sup> oaths of Alleg: and Suprem:

|                                  |    |                          |    |
|----------------------------------|----|--------------------------|----|
| W <sup>m</sup> Wood <i>Husb:</i> | 27 | Isack Robinson           | 15 |
| Elizabeth Wood                   | 24 | Ann Williamson           | 18 |
| Jo: Wood                         | 46 | Jo: Weekes <i>Tanner</i> | 26 |
| Robert Chambers                  | 13 | Marie Weekes             | 28 |
| Tho Jn <sup>o</sup> son          | 25 | Anna Weekes              | 1  |
| Marie Hubbard                    | 24 | Suzan Withie             | 18 |
| Jo: Kerbie                       | 12 | Robert Baylie            | 23 |
| Jo: Thomas                       | 14 | Marie Withie             | 16 |

\* It is not probable that there were two Lewises named *Robert*, and two named *Eliz:* of ages 28 and 22 respectively, but such is the Record.

† The MS. cannot be mistaken.





|                                 |    |                   |    |
|---------------------------------|----|-------------------|----|
| Samvel Younglove                | 30 | Jo: Marshall      | 14 |
| Margaret Younglove              | 28 | Joan Grave        | 30 |
| Samvel Younglove                | 1  | Mary Grave        | 26 |
| Andrew Hulls                    | 29 | Joan Clevin       | 18 |
| Anthony freeman                 | 22 | Edmond Chippfield | 20 |
| Twiford West                    | 19 | Marg With         | 62 |
| Roger Toothaker                 | 23 | Tho: Bull         | 25 |
| Margaret Toothaker              | 28 | Joseph Miller     | 15 |
| Roger Toothaker                 | 1  | Jo: Prier         | 15 |
| Robert Withie                   | 20 | Richard Hutley    | 15 |
| Henrie Ticknall                 | 15 | Daniell Pryer     | 13 |
| Isack Heath <i>Harms* maker</i> | 50 | Robert Edwardes   | 22 |
| Elizabeth Heath                 | 40 | Robert Edye       | 25 |
| Elizabeth Heath                 | 5  | Walter LLoyd      | 27 |
| Martha Heath                    | 30 | Ellin Leaves      | 17 |
| W <sup>m</sup> Lyon             | 14 | Alice Alboñ       | 25 |
| Grace Stokes                    | 20 | Barbary Rôfe      | 20 |
| Katherin Hull                   | 23 | Jo: fforten       | 14 |
| Mary Clark                      | 16 | Gabriell Reldt    | 18 |

xix Sept. 1635. Theis vnder written names are to be transported to New England imbarqued in the Truelove, Jo: Gibbs, M<sup>r</sup> the men have taken the oathes of Alleg: and Suprem:

|                                 |              |                            |             |
|---------------------------------|--------------|----------------------------|-------------|
| Thomas Burcherd <i>laboring</i> |              | Rabecca ffenner            | 25          |
| <i>man</i>                      | 40           | Tho: Tibbaldes             | 20          |
| Mary Burchard                   | 38           | Thomas Sterte              | 15          |
| Elizabeth Burchard              | 13           | Jo: Streme                 | 14          |
| Marie Burchard                  | 12           | Ralph Tomkins <i>Husb:</i> | 50          |
| Sara Burchard                   | 9            | Kat: Tomkins <i>wxor</i>   | 58          |
| Suzan Burchard                  | 8            | Elizabeth Tomkins          | 18          |
| Jo: Burchard                    | 7            | Marie Tomkins              | 14          |
| Ann Burchard                    | <i>mo</i> 18 | Samvel Tomkins             | 22          |
| Peter Place                     | 20           | Richard Hawes              | 29          |
| W <sup>m</sup> Beeresto         | 23           | Ann Hawes                  | 26          |
| Geo: Beeresto                   | 21           | Anna Hawes                 | 21          |
| Edward Howe <i>husbandm:</i>    | 60           | Obediah Hawes              | <i>mo</i> 6 |
| Elizabeth Howe                  | 50           | Ralph Ellwood              | 28          |
| Jeremie Howe                    | 21           | Geo: Tayler                | 31          |
| Sara Howe                       | 12           | Elizabeth Jenkins          | 27          |
| Ephraim Howe                    | 9            | W <sup>m</sup> Preston     | 44          |
| Isacke Howe                     | 7            | Marie Preston              | 34          |
| W <sup>m</sup> Howe             | 6            | W <sup>m</sup> Bentley     | 47          |
| Jo: Sedgwick                    | 24           | Alice Bentley              | 15          |
| Jeremy Blackwell                | 18           | Margaret Killinghall       | 20          |
| Lester Gunter                   | 13           | Jo: Bentley                | 17          |
| Zacharia Whitman                | 40           | Tho: Stockton              | 21          |
| Sara Whitman                    | 25           | Geo: Morrey                | 23          |
| Zacha: Whitman                  | 21           | Richard Swayne             | 34          |

\* Probably *arms maker*. The MS. is clear as I have copied it. It was not uncommon in those days for English people to add the *h* to such words in writing, as many do yet in talking, as *hit* for *it*, &c.

<sup>a</sup> Possibly Rele. If so the final *e* is rather tall.



|                      |    |                  |    |
|----------------------|----|------------------|----|
| Sarah Haile          | 11 | Edward Jefferies | 24 |
| Samvel Grover        | 16 | John Done        | 16 |
| Eliz: Preston        | 11 | Roger Broome     | 17 |
| Sara Preston         | 8  | Dorothie Lowe    | 13 |
| Marie Preston        | 6  | Jo: Simpson      | 30 |
| Jo: Preston          | 3  | Tho: Brighton    | 31 |
| W <sup>m</sup> Joes* | 28 | Tho: Rumball     | 22 |
| Robert Browne        | 24 | Edward Parrie    | 24 |
| Tho: Blower          | 50 | Jane Walston     | 19 |

A small parchment volume (also in the Rolls Office) labelled on the cover "T G 27.979 A A D 1637—13 Car. I" is occupied with a record of persons "desirous to pass beyond seas." Its upper right hand corner has been destroyed, by which much of the record is gone. It consists of but sixteen written leaves, and much the greatest portion of them is taken up with the names of persons going into Holland. It was originally a beautiful document, all in a splendid hand. What is not destroyed of the title of the volume is

"A Register of the - - - - -  
of such persons a - - - - -  
and vpwards and haue - - - - -  
to passe into forraigne partes - - - - -  
March 1637 to the 29<sup>th</sup> day of Septe -  
by vertu of a commission granted to  
Mr Thomas Mayhew gentleman."

The above extract will convey some notion of the extent of the injury which the book has received, from fire, acid or rats; probably acid.

The first entry is as follows:—

"March 28, 1637. The Examenation of Edmund Knappe: borne in great Killingham and there dewling, gent. aged 25 yeares, is desirous to passe into holland to sarue the States."

I will note only a few others not going to New England.

WRIGHT.—Isacke, to go to layden in holland, there to inhabit. He was of Norwich in Norfolk, was born there, but his age the acid has destroyed. He was a single man.

PAGE.—Anne, wife of Robart Page to go to holland to see her friends and to return.

ROBENSON.—John, of Rye in Suffolk, aged 22, tayler, to pass to Rotterdam to seek of his trade and to retorne.

BROWNE.—John, borne in Norwich, gent. aged 55 traules into the Lowe Cuntres as Post for Letters and other wyes and retornes as his byssenes p'mts.

About four pages are filled with similar entries, and then comes the following:—

"These people went to New England with William Andrews of Ipswich, Mr of the John and Dorethay of Ipswich, and with William Andrewes his Sone Mr of the Rose of Yarmouth.

"Aprill 8<sup>th</sup> 1637. The examinacion of John Baker borne in Norwich in Norffolcke, Grocar aged 39 yeres, and Elizabeth his wife aged 31 yeares with 3 Children, Elizabeth, John and Thomas, and 4 Saruants, Marey Alxarson, aged 24 yeares, Anne Alxarson, aged 20 yeares, Bridgett





Boulle aged 32 yeares and Samuell Arres<sup>†</sup> aged 14 yeares ar all desiroues to goe for Charles Towne in New England ther to inhabitt and remaine.

"Aprill 8<sup>th</sup> 1637. The examinacion of Nicho: Busbie of Norwich in Norff. weauer, aged 50 yeares and Bridgett his wife aged 53 yeares with 4 children, Nicho: John: Abraham: and Sarath: are desirous to goe to boston in New England to inhabit.

"Aprill 8<sup>th</sup> 1637. The examinacion of Michill Metcalfe of Norwich, Dornix,\* weauear, aged 45 yeares and Sarrath his wif, aged 39 yeares with 8 Children, Michill: Thomas: Marey: Sarrah: Elizabeth: Martha: Joane: and Rebeca: and his Saruant Thomas Comerbach, aged 16 yeares, are desirous to passe to boston in New England to inhabit.

"Aprill 8<sup>th</sup> 1637. The examinacion of John Pers of Norwich in Norff. weauear aged 49 yeares and Elizabeth his wife aged 36 yeares with 4 children, John: Barbre: Elizabeth and Judeth, and one seruant, John Gedney, aged 19 yeres, are desirous to passe to boston in New England to inhabit.

"Aprill 8<sup>th</sup> 1637. The examinacion of William Ludken of Norwich in Norff. Locksmith, ther borne, aged 33 yeares, and Elizabeth his wife aged 34 yeares, with one child and one Seruant, Thomas Homes, are desirous to goe to Bostone in Newe England, there to inhabit and remaine."

The two next entries are partly gone.

" - - - - of Norwich in Norff. cordwaynar, aged 28 years and  
 - - - - with 4 children, Samuel, John, Elizabeth, and Debra,  
 - - - - aged 18 yeres, and Anne Williams, aged 15 yeres  
 - - - - England to Inhabitt.

" - ncis Lawes, born in Norwich in Norff. and thar liuing, weauer, aged  
 - - - idda his wife aged 49 yeares with one child Marey and 2 seruants,  
 Samuell Lincorne aged 18 yeares and Anne Smith, aged 19 yeares ar  
 desirous to passe for New England to inhabit.

" - - - The examinacion of William Nickerson of Norwich in  
 Norff. weauear aged 33 yeares and Anne his wife aged 28 yeares with 4  
 children, Nicho, Robartt, Elizabeth and Anne; ar desirous to goe to  
 Bostone in New England ther to Inhabitt.

Aprill the 8<sup>th</sup> 1637. The examinacion of Samuell Dix of Norwich in  
 Norff. Joynar aged 43 yeares and loane his wife aged 38 yeares with 2  
 children Presella and Abegell, and 2 Saruantes William Storey and  
 Daniell Linsey, the one aged 23 the other 18 yeares; ar all desirous to  
 pass to Boston in New England there to Inhabitt.

Aprill the 11<sup>th</sup> 1637. The examinacion of Henry Skerry of Great  
 Yarmouth in the County of Norff. Cordwaynar, aged 31 yeares, and  
 Elizabeth his wife aged 25 yeares, with one child Henry, and one  
 Aprentice, Edmund Towne aged 18 yeares, ar desirous to passe for New  
 England to inhabit.

Aprill the 11<sup>th</sup> 1637. The examinacion of John Moulton of Ormsby†  
 in Norf. husbandman, aged 38 yeares and Anne his wife, aged 38 yeares,  
 with 5 children, Henry, Merrey, Anne, Jane and Bridgett, and 2 Saruants,  
 Adam Gooddens, aged 20 yeres, and Allis Eden aged 18 yers; ar all  
 desirous to passe to New England, there to inhabit, and abide.

\* *Dornick*, a kind of stuff used for curtains, carpets and hangings, so called from *Doornick*, or *Tournay*, a city in Flanders, where it was first made.—PHILLIPS AND KERSEY.—*Dornix*.—BAILEY.—*Dornock*.—OGILVIE.

† In the vicinity of Norwich.



Aprill the 11<sup>th</sup> 1637. The examinacton of Marey Moulton of Ormsby in Norff. Wydow aged 30 yeares and 2 Saruants; John Maston, aged 20 yeares and Merrean Moulton aged 23 yeares are desirous to go to New England to inhabitt and dwell.

Aprill the 11<sup>th</sup> 1637. The examinacton of Richard Caruear of Skratby\* in the County of Norff. husbandman, aged 60 yeares, and Grace his wife aged 40 yeares, with 2 children, Elizabeth, aged 18 yeares and Susanna aged 18 yeares, being twynes, mor 3 Saruants, Isacke Hartt, aged 22 yeares, and Thomas Flege aged 21 yeares, and one Marable Vnderwood a mayd seruant, aged 20 yeares, goes all for New England to Inhabett and Remyne.

Aprill the 11<sup>th</sup> 1637. The examinacton of Ruth Moulton of Ormsby in Norff. Singlewoman aged 20 yeares, is desirous to passe for New England there to Inhabitt and dwell.

Aprill the 11<sup>th</sup> 1637. The examinacton of Robertt Page of Ormsby in Norff. husbandman, aged 33 yeares and Lucea his wife aged 30 yeares, with 3 children, Frances, Margrett, and Susanna, and 2 Saruants, William Moulton and Anne Wadd; the one aged 20 yeares the other 15 yeares, and are all desirous to passe for New England to inhabitt and Remaine.

Aprill the 11<sup>th</sup> 1637. The examinacton of Henrey Dowe of Ormsby in Norff. husbandman aged 29 yeares, and Joane his wife aged 30 yeares, with 4 children and one Saruant Anne Maning, aged 17 yeares, are desirous to passe into New England to inhabitt.

Aprill the 11<sup>th</sup> 1637. The examinacton of Robertt - - - - - Singleman, is desirous to passe - - - - -

Aprill the 11<sup>th</sup> 1637. The examinacton of Ellin Robenson of - - - desirous to passe into New England ther to - - - - -

Aprill the 11<sup>th</sup> 1637. The examinacton of William Williames of great Yarmouth - - - - - 40 yeares and Alles his wife aged 38 yeares with 2 children - - - - - ar desirous to goe for New England to inhabitt.

Aprill the 11<sup>th</sup> 1637: The examinacton of Elizabeth Williames of Yarmouth in Norff. Single woman aged 31 yeares, is desirous to passe into New England ther to inhabitt and Remaine.

Aprill the 12<sup>th</sup> 1637. The examinacton of Kathren Rabey of Yarmouth, a Wattermans wydow, aged 68 yeares, is desirous to passe into New England there to remain with her Sone.

Aprill the 12<sup>th</sup> 1637. The examinacton of Richard Leeds of great Yarmouth, marrinar, aged 32 yeares, and Joane his wife aged 23 yeares with one child are desirous to passe for New England and there to inhabitt and dwell.

Aprill the 12<sup>th</sup> 1637. The examinacton of Henry Smith of Newbucknam† husbandman, aged 30 yeares, and Elizabeth his wife aged 34 yeares with 2 children, John and Sethe ar desirous to passe into New England to inhabitt.

Aprill 13<sup>th</sup> 1637. The examinacton of John Ropear of New Bucknam, Carpentar aged 26 yeares and Alles his wife aged 23 yeares, with 2 children, Alles and Elizabeth, are desirous to goe for New England, there to Remaine.

[Then William Lambard and Samuell Clarke wanted to go to Holland, and so a large number of others; the record of which occupies some

\* Probably *Scrattley*, now *Scratley*, a part of Ormsby.

† This name will be found in late Topographical works under *Buckingham New*.





eight pages. John Eyre of Norwich, grocar aged 40 wanted only to go and see the country and if he liked, to stay; otherwise he would come back in 3 months. Simond Sewell of Carlton Rod in Norf. aged 30, wanted to go to Holland only to see his friends, and to return in 3 months. Thomas Browne of Carlton in Suff. aged 18, to go to Layden to see an "onckell" and to return in three months. Robertt Chapman of Norwich "weauear" aged 37, to go to Holland to see the country, &c. &c.]

These people went to New England with William Goose, Mr of the Marey Anne of Yarmouth.

[*Date gone.*] The examination of Thomas Paine\* of Wrentom in Suffolcke weauear ageed 50 yeares, and Elizabeth his wife ageed 53 yeares with 6 children, Thomas, John, Marey, Elizabeth, Dorethey and Sarah are desirous to goe for Salem in New England to inhabitt.

May the 10<sup>th</sup> 1637. The examination of Margrett Neaue of great Yarmouth in Norff. wydow, aged 58 yeres, and Rachell Dixon—her grand child is desirous to passe into New England to inhabitt.

May the 10<sup>th</sup> 1637. The examination of Beniemen Cooper of Bramton in Suffolck husbandman ageed 50 yeares, and Elizabeth his wife ageed 48 yeares with 5 children, Lawrence, Marey, Rebecca, Beniemen and Francies Fillingham his sone in Lawe ageed 32 yeares, allso his sister aged 48 yeares, and 2 seruants, John Kilin and ffeleaman Dickerson, are all desirous to goe for Salem in New England and there to inhabitt.

May the 10<sup>th</sup> 1637. The examination of Abraham Toppan of Yarmouth Cooper, ageed 31 yeares and Susanna his wife ageed 30 yeares with 2 children, Petter and Elizabeth, and one mayd saruant, Anne Goodin aged 18 yeares are desirous to passe to New England to inhabitt.

May the 10<sup>th</sup> 1637. The examination of William Thomas of Great Comberton in Worcestershire, husbandman, Singleman, aged 26 yeares is desirous to passe to Exerden in New England to inhabitt.

May the 10<sup>th</sup> 1637. The examination of John Thurston of Wrentom in Suff. Carpenter, ageed 30 yeares and Margrett his wife ageed 32 yeares, with 2 children, Thomas, and John, ar desirous to passe to New England to inhabett.

May the 10<sup>th</sup> 1637. The examination of Luce Poyett of Norwich, spinster, ageed 23 yeares is desirous to pass into new England and there to Remaine.

May the 10<sup>th</sup> 1637. The examination of John Borowe of Yarmouth, Cooper, ageed 28 yeares, and Anne his wife ageed 40 yeares is desirous to passe to Salam in new England, there to inhabitt.

May the 11<sup>th</sup> 1637. The examination of William Gault of Yarmouth, Cordwaynar, Singleman, ageed 29 yeares, is desirous to passe to new England and there to remayne.

May the 11<sup>th</sup> 1637. The examination of Joane Ames of Yarmouth, Wydow, ageed 50 years, with 3 children, Ruth, ageed 18 yeares, William and John; are desirous to passe for new England and there to inhabitt and Remaine.

May the 11<sup>th</sup> 1637. The examination of Augusten C . . . . .  
Alles his wife ageed 40 yeares . . . . .  
desirous to goe to Salam in New E . . . . .

May the 11<sup>th</sup> 1637. The examination of John Darrell of . . . . .  
passe into Salam in New England and there . . . . .

\* See N. Eng. Hist. and Gen. Reg., vol. v, p. 331.



May the 11<sup>th</sup> 1637. The examinacion of John Gedney of Norwich in Norff. . . . . to passe for New England with his wife Sarah aged 25 yeares . . . . . Lediah, Hanah and John; mor 2 Seruants; William Walker aged . . . . . Burges aged 26 yeares are desirous to passe for Salam.

May the 11<sup>th</sup> 1637. The examinacion of Samuell Aiers\* of Norwch an apintes, aged 15 yeares ar desirous to passe into New England to his Mr John Baker, as he had apointed him.

The examinacion of John Yonge of St Margretts, Suff. minister, aged 35 yeares and Joan his wife aged 34 yeares with 6 children, John, Tho: Anne, Rachell, Marey, and Josueph, ar desirous to passe for Salam in New England to inhabitt.

[*Against the above entry, in the place of the date is written:—*] This man was forbyden passage by the Commisionrs and went not from Yarmouth.

May the 12<sup>th</sup> 1637. The examinacion of Samuell Grenfield of Norwich, weaucar, aged 27 yeares and Barbrey his wife aged 35 yeares with two children; Marey, and Barbrey, and John Teed, his seruant, aged 19 yeares, ar all desirous to passe into New England to inhabitt.

May the 12<sup>th</sup> 1637. The examinacion of Thomas Joanes of Elzing in Norff. Buchar, Singleman, aged 25 yeres, is desirous to passe into New England and there to Remaine.

May the 13<sup>th</sup> 1637. The examinacion of Thomas Olliuer of Norwich Calinder, aged 36 yeares and Marey his wife aged 34 yeares, with 2 children, Tho: and John, and 2 seruants, Thomas Doged, aged 30 yeares, and Marey Sape, aged 12 yeares, ar desirous to passe for New England to inhabett.

May the 15<sup>th</sup> 1637. The examinacion of William Cockram, of Southould in Suff. marinar, aged 28 yeers, and Christen his wife, aged 26 yeares, with 2 children and 2 Seruantes desirous to passe to new england to inhabitt.

[Then succeeds a list for Holland, &c. Thomas Welter of Norwich, Cordwaynar, aged 30, to go to Rotterdam to see some friends, to be gone 3 months. Anne Thompson and her dau. Bridgett, to go to Holland to see friends, for 2 months. Anne Thompson was the wife of John, and of the age of 60. They were of Yarmouth. Geo: Bartton of Wollerbe in Lincolnshire was allowed 2 months, to go to Holland "to parfett some accounts." His age 41. "Joseph Hayward of Norwich, dorinx weaucar, aged 29," his wf. Sussanna, 26, and servant, Ester Brown, 21, to go to Rotterdam to inhabet. Elizabeth Fowlsom, wf. of Tho. Fowlsome, of Norwich, aged 27, to go to Newport in Flanders, and Bombake" to "seeck menes whych is left[?] her by a kinsman. Henry Ward of Wortwell in Norff. aged 19, to goe ouer Sarue the Statutes." Christopher Hatton of Norwich a pot sellers of earthen Vessells borne in Bradish in Norff. aged about 36 yeares" to pass to Holland to buy commodities, and to return in a month. 17 May, 1623. John Checklie, aged xx yeeres, intending to passe over to Rotterdam to serve as a souldier hath tendred and taken the oath of allegiance, &c. &c. At the end of the entries is the Signature "Henry Hill Deputy for Mr Thomas Mayhew, Gentleman."]

---

\* Nearly obliterated in the original, but I feel quite sure it is *Aiers*.





[The following Lists of New England Emigrants are from Her Majesty's State Paper Office. They cannot be referred to by volumes at present, as the papers, among which they are, are undergoing a re-arrangement; a condition which usually precludes examinations. But through the kindness of Mr. SAINSBURY, under whose supervision they are being arranged and calendered, I have been indulged with the privilege of examinations, and allowed to make copies.]

IPSWICH.—A note of the names and ages of all the Passengers which tooke shipping in the Elizabeth of Ipswich Mr Williā Andrews bound for new Eng Land the last of Aprill, 1634.

|                                      |                |                                       |    |
|--------------------------------------|----------------|---------------------------------------|----|
| John Sherman                         | aged yeeres 20 | Robert Sherin                         | 32 |
| Joseph Mosse                         | 24             | Humphry Bradstreet                    | 40 |
| Richard Woodward                     | 45             | <u>Bridgett [Bradstreet] his wife</u> | 30 |
| Rose [Woodward]* <i>his wife</i>     | 50             | Henery Glouer                         | 24 |
| Edmond Lewis                         | 33             | William Blomfield                     | 30 |
| Mary [Lewis] <i>his wife</i>         | 32             | Sarah [Blomfield] <i>his wife</i>     | 25 |
| John Spring                          | 45             | Robert Day                            | 30 |
| Elinor [Spring] <i>his wife</i>      | 46             | Mary [Day] <i>his wife</i>            | 28 |
| Thurston Raynor                      | 40             | Sarah Reynolds                        | 20 |
| Elizabeth [Raynor] <i>his wife</i>   | 36             | Robert Goodall                        | 30 |
| Thomas Skott                         | 40             | Katherin [Goodall] <i>his wife</i>    | 28 |
| <u>Elizabeth [Skott] his wife</u>    | 40             | Samuell Smithe                        | 32 |
| <u>Henery Kemball</u>                | 44             | Elizabeth [Smithe] <i>his wife</i>    | 32 |
| <u>Susan [Kemball] his wife</u>      | 35             | Thomas Hastings                       | 29 |
| <u>Richard Kemball</u>               | 39             | Susan [Hastings] <i>his wife</i>      | 34 |
| <u>Vrsula [Kemball] his wife</u>     |                | Susan Munson                          | 25 |
| Isaacke Mixer                        | 31             | Martin Vnderwood                      | 38 |
| Sarah [Mixer] <i>his wife</i>        | 33             | Martha [Vnderwood] <i>his wife</i>    | 31 |
| Martha Scott                         | 60             | Henery Gouldson                       | 43 |
| George Munninge                      | 37             | Anne [Gouldson] <i>his wife</i>       | 45 |
| Elizabeth [Munninge] <i>his wife</i> | 41             | Anne Gouldston                        | 18 |
| John Bernard                         | 30             | William Cutting                       | 26 |
| Phebe [Bernard] <i>his wife</i>      | 27             | John Palmer                           | 24 |
| Thomas Kilborne                      | 24             | Danyell Pierce                        | 23 |
| Elizabeth [Kilborne] <i>his wife</i> | 20             | John Clearke                          | 22 |
| John Crosse                          | 50             | John firmin                           | 46 |
| Anne [Crosse] <i>his wife</i>        | 38             | Rebecca Isaacke                       | 36 |
|                                      |                | Anne Dorifall                         | 24 |

These p'sons aboue named tooke the Oath of Allegiance and Supremacy, at his Ma'ts Custome house in Ipswich before vs his Ma'ties Officers according to the order of the Lords and others of his Ma'ts most Hon<sup>ble</sup> Priuy Councell: This xij<sup>th</sup> of Nouember 1634.

Ipswich Custome House  
Phil. Browne  
p'r Custor.

Tho Clere, Sec  
Edw: Man  
Compt.

IPSWICH.—A Note of all the names and ages of all those which did not take the Oath of Allegiance or Supremacy being vnder age shipped in or Port. In the Elizabeth of Ipswich Mr Williā Andrewes bound for new England the last of Aprill 1634.

\* For the sake of uniformity I have added the surnames of wives. I may have omitted the brackets in some cases. If so, it can lead to no error.



|                   |                     |               |
|-------------------|---------------------|---------------|
| Ed: Lewis         | { John Lewis        | aged 3 yeeres |
|                   | { Thomas Lewis      | 3 quarters    |
| Rich: Woodward    | { George Woodward   | 13            |
|                   | { John Woodward     | 13            |
| John Spring       | { Mary Spring       | 11            |
|                   | { Henry Spring      | 6             |
|                   | { John Spring       | 4             |
|                   | { William Spring    | 3 quarters    |
|                   | { Thurston Rayner   | 13            |
| Thurston Raynor   | { Joseph Raynor     | 11            |
|                   | { Elizabeth Raynor  | 9             |
|                   | { Sarah Raynor      | 7             |
|                   | { Lidia Raynor      | 1             |
|                   | { Edward Raynor     | 10            |
| Tho: Scott        | { Elizabeth Kemball | 13            |
|                   | { Elizabeth Scott   | 9             |
|                   | { Abigail Scott     | 7             |
|                   | { Thomas Scott      | 6             |
|                   | { Isaac Mixer       | 4             |
| Hen: Kemball      | { Elizabeth Kemball | 4             |
|                   | { Susan Kemball     | 1 and halfe   |
|                   | { Richard Cutting   | 11            |
|                   | { Henry Kemball     | 15            |
| Rich: Kemball     | { Richard Kemball   | 11            |
|                   | { Mary Kemball      | 9             |
|                   | { Martha Kemball    | 5             |
|                   | { John Kemball      | 3             |
|                   | { Thomas Kemball    | 1             |
| Geo: Munnings     | { John Lauericke    | 15            |
|                   | { Eliz: Munnings    | 12            |
|                   | { Abigail Munnings  | 7             |
| Jno: Bernard      | { John Bernard      | 2             |
|                   | { Samuell Bernard   | 1             |
|                   | { Tho: King         | 15            |
| Humph: Bradstreet | { Anna Bradstreet   | 9             |
|                   | { John Bradstreet   | 3             |
|                   | { Martha Bradstreet | 2             |
|                   | { Mary Bradstreet   | 1             |
| Willi: Blomfield  | { Sarah Bloomfield  | 1             |
|                   | { Samuell Smith     | 9             |
| Sam: Smith        | { Mary Smith        | 4             |
|                   | { Eliz: Smith       | 7             |
|                   | { Phillip Smith     | 1             |
|                   | { Mary Goodale      | 4             |
| Robt: Goodale     | { Abraham Goodale   | 2             |
|                   | { Isaacke Goodale   | half a yeere  |
| Hen: Gouldson     | Mary Gouldson       | 15            |

Ipswich Customehouse this xij<sup>th</sup> of Nouember 1634.

Phil: Browne  
p'r Custor.

Edw: Man  
Compt.

Tho: Clere, Sec.





IPSWICH.—A Note of the names and ages of all the Passengers which tooke shipping In the ffancis of Ipswich, Mr John Cutting bound for new England the last of Aprill, 1634.

|                                      |           |                                  |    |
|--------------------------------------|-----------|----------------------------------|----|
| John Beetes aged                     | yeeres 40 | Robert Pease                     | 27 |
| William Haulton                      | 23        | Hugh Mason                       | 28 |
| Nicholas Jennings                    | 22        | Hester [Mason] <i>his wife</i>   | 22 |
| William Westwoode                    | 28        | Rowland Stebing                  | 40 |
| Bridgett [Westwoode] <i>his wife</i> | 32        | Sarah [Stebing] <i>his wife</i>  | 43 |
| Cleare Drap                          | 30        | Thomas Sherwood                  | 48 |
| Robert Rose                          | 40        | Alice [Sherwood] <i>his wife</i> | 47 |
| Margery [Rose] <i>his wife</i>       | 40        | Thomas King                      | 19 |
| John Bernard                         | 36        | John Mapes                       | 21 |
| Mary [Bernard] <i>his wife</i>       | 38        | Mary Blossse                     | 40 |
| William ffrebourne                   | 40        | Robert Cooe                      | 38 |
| Mary [ffrebourne] <i>his wife</i>    | 33        | Anna [Cooe] <i>his wife</i>      | 43 |
| Anthony White                        | 27        | Mary Onge                        | 27 |
| Edward Bugbye                        | 40        | Thomas Boyden                    | 21 |
| Rebecca [Bugbye] <i>his wife</i>     | 32        | Richard Wattlin                  | 28 |
| Abraham Newell                       | 50        | John Lyuermore                   | 28 |
| ffancis [Newell] <i>his wife</i>     | 40        | Richard Pepy                     | 27 |
| Just Houlding                        | 23        | Mary [Pepy]                      | 30 |
| John Pease                           | 27        | Richard Houlding                 | 25 |
| Robert Winge                         | 60        | Judeth Garnett                   | 26 |
| Judith [Winge] <i>his wife</i>       | 43        | Eliz: Hamond                     | 47 |
| John Greene                          | 27        | Thurston Clearke                 | 44 |

These p'sons above named tooke the Oath of Allegance and Supremacy at his Ma'ties Custome house in Ips<sup>wch</sup> before vs his Ma'ties Officers according to the order of the Lords and others of his Ma'ties most hono<sup>ble</sup> Priuy Councell the xij<sup>th</sup> of Nouember 1634.

Ipswich Custome house

Tho: Clere, Sec.

Phil: Browne

Edw: Mann Compt.

p'r Custr.

IPSWICH.—A Note of all the names and ages of all those which Did not take the Oath of Allegiance or Supremacy being vnder age shipped in our Port In the ffancis of Ipswich Mr John Cutting: bound for new England the last of Aprill, 1634.

|                           |                     |    |
|---------------------------|---------------------|----|
| Will: Westwood            | { John Lea          | 13 |
|                           | { Grace Newell      | 13 |
|                           | { John Rose         | 15 |
|                           | { Robert Rose       | 15 |
|                           | { Eliz: Rose        | 13 |
| Robt: Rose                | { Mary Rose         | 11 |
|                           | { Samuell Rose      | 9  |
|                           | { Sarah Rose        | 7  |
|                           | { Danyell Rose      | 3  |
|                           | { Darcas Rose       | 2  |
| Will: ffreebourn          | { Mary ffreebourne  | 7  |
|                           | { Sarah ffreebourne | 2  |
|                           | { John Aldburgh     | 14 |
| Jn <sup>o</sup> : Bernard | { ffayth Newell     | 14 |
|                           | { Henry Haward      | 7  |



|                 |                    |            |
|-----------------|--------------------|------------|
| Abraha: Newell  | { Abraham Newell   | 8          |
|                 | { John Newell      | 5          |
|                 | { Isaacke Newell   | 2          |
| Edward Bugby    | Sarah Bugbye       | 4          |
|                 | { flayth Clearke   | 15         |
| John Pease      | { Robert Pease     | 3          |
|                 | { Darcas Greene    | 15         |
|                 | { Thomas Stebing   | 14         |
| Rowland Stebing | { Sarah Stebing    | 11         |
|                 | { Eliz: Stebing    | 6          |
|                 | { John Stebing     | 8          |
| Mary Blossie    | { Mary Winche      | 15         |
|                 | { Richard Blossie  | 11         |
| Tho: Sherwood   | { Anna Sherwood    | 14         |
|                 | { Rose Sherwood    | 11         |
|                 | { Thomas Sherwood  | 10         |
|                 | { Rebecca Sherwood | 9          |
| Robt: Cooe      | { John Cooe        | 8          |
|                 | { Robert Cooe      | 7          |
|                 | { Beniamin Cooe    | 5          |
| Rich: Pepper    | { Mary Pepy        | 3 and half |
|                 | { Stephen Beckett  | 11         |
| Eliz: Hamond    | { Eliz: Hamond     | 15         |
|                 | { Sarah Hamond     | 10         |
|                 | { John Hamond      | 7          |

Ipswich Customehouse this xij<sup>th</sup> of Nouember 1634.

Phil: Browne      Edw Mann\* Compt.

p'r Custr.

[The preceding lists are accompanied by a paper bearing the following record :—]

To the right houno<sup>ble</sup> the Lords and others of his ma<sup>ties</sup> moste honno<sup>ble</sup> privie Councell.

The humble peticon and Certificates of John Cuttinge M<sup>r</sup> of the shipp called the ffancis, and William Andrewes Ma<sup>r</sup> of the Elizabeth, both of Ipsw<sup>ch</sup>.

Right houno<sup>ble</sup> accordinge to yo<sup>r</sup> Lo<sup>ps</sup> order wee heere<sup>wth</sup> presente vnto yo<sup>r</sup> Lo<sup>ps</sup> the names of all the Passengers that wente for newe England in the said shippes the Tenth daye of Aprill laste paste.

Humble intreatinge yo<sup>r</sup> Lo<sup>ps</sup> (they havinge p<sup>r</sup>formed yo<sup>r</sup> honno<sup>r</sup> order) that the bondes in that behalfe given may bee delivered back to yo<sup>r</sup> peticon<sup>rs</sup>.

And they as in dutie bound will daylie praye for yo<sup>r</sup> houno<sup>r</sup>s healthes and happynes.

SOUTH<sup>ON</sup>.—A List of names of suche Passeng<sup>rs</sup> as shipt themselues at the towne of Hampton, in the James of London of iij<sup>c</sup> tonnes William Coop<sup>r</sup> M<sup>r</sup> v<sup>rs</sup> New-England, in and aboute the v<sup>t</sup> of Aprill, 1635.

Augustine Clem<sup>t</sup>, sometime of Readinge† *Paynter*

\* An evidence that the same *Mann* did not always spell his own name alike.

† In Berkshire.





Thomas Wheeler *his servant*

Thomas Browne, of Malford,\*  
*weav<sup>r</sup>*

Hercules Woodman, of the same,  
*merc<sup>r</sup>*

|                 |                  |   |
|-----------------|------------------|---|
| John Euered     | } alias<br>Webbt | } of<br>Marlbo-<br>rough†<br>laborers<br>or hus-<br>bandmen |
| Stephen Euered  |                  |   |
| Gyles Butler    |                  |   |
| George Coussens |                  |   |
| Thomas Colman   |                  |   |
| Thomas Goddard  |                  |   |
| John Pithouse   |                  |   |

|               |                  |
|---------------|------------------|
| Anthony Morse | } of Marlborough |
| William Morse |                  |

|   |                              |
|---|------------------------------|
| John Hide, <i>Tayler</i> ,                            | } late of<br>Marl-<br>brough |
| John Parker, <i>Car-<br/>penter</i>                   |                              |
| Richard Walker,<br><i>shomaker</i>                    |                              |
| Maudit Ingles,§<br><i>ffuller</i>                     |                              |
| Thomas Davyes,<br><i>Sawyer</i>                       |                              |
| Thomas Carpenter, of Ams-<br>bury,   <i>Carpenter</i> |                              |

|   |                     |
|---|---------------------|
| William Paddey,<br><i>skinn<sup>r</sup></i> | } late of<br>London |
| Edmund Hawes,                               |                     |

|  |                                       |
|--|---------------------------------------|
| Edmund Batter, <i>maulter</i>          | } late<br>of<br>New-<br>Eng-<br>land. |
| John Smale, <i>his servant</i>         |                                       |
| Michael Shafflin, <i>Tayler</i>        |                                       |
| Josuah Verren, <i>Repr.</i>            |                                       |
| Thomas Antram, <i>weav<sup>r</sup></i> |                                       |
| Thomas Browne, <i>his<br/>servant</i>  |                                       |

|   |
|---|
| George Smythe, <i>Tayler</i>            |
| Phillip Varren, <i>Roop<sup>r</sup></i> |
| John Greene, <i>surgeon</i>             |

The totall number of these men, youthes, and boyes are liij p'sons,  
besids the wives and Children of Dyvers of these.

Tho: Wurfris Coll<sup>r</sup> ibm̄.

Zacheus Courtis, of Downton,||  
*laborer*

Henry Rose, of Platford,\*\*  
*laborer*

Nicholas Batt, of y<sup>e</sup> Devyes,  
*lennen weav<sup>r</sup>*

Thomas Scoates, of Sarñ,††  
*laborer*

|                   |                                   |
|-------------------|-----------------------------------|
| John Pike,        | } of Lang-<br>ford,‡‡<br>laborers |
| John Musselwhite, |                                   |

Sampson Salter, of Caver-  
sham,§§ *fisherman*

Henry Kinge of Brenesley *la-  
borer*

William Andrews of Hamps-  
worth, *Carpenter*

|                |                         |
|----------------|-------------------------|
| John Knight    | } of Romsey,<br>taylers |
| Richard Knight |                         |

Thomas Smithe of the same,  
*weaver*

Nicholas Holte, thereof, *tanner*  
Robert field of yealing,  
*laborer*

Anthony Thetcher of Sarñ,  
*tayler* and  
Peter Higdon *his servant*

|                             |  |
|-----------------------------|--|
| James Browne                | } youths of<br>Hampton<br>of about 17<br>yeares old. |
| Lawrence Seagr <sup>r</sup> |  |

|                 |                      |
|-----------------|----------------------|
| Henry Leūage    | } of Sarñ<br>Taylers |
| William Parsons |                      |

|               |                             |
|---------------|-----------------------------|
| John Emery    | } of Romsey,<br>Carpenters. |
| Anthony Emery |                             |

William Kemp *servant*

\* Perhaps *Milford* in Hants.

† John Euered alias Webb settled at Chelmsford, Mass., and died 1668. J. W. D.

‡ In Wiltshire.

§ A name which has been subjected to much torture. Plain MAUDIT Ingles on this (original) record. On our (Boston) records, 2 April, 1638, *Maudit* Ings appears. No doubt the same. See *History and Antiquities of Boston*, 241, and elsewhere.

|| *Amesbury*, in Wilts.

¶ Several places bear this name, but *this* probably is in Wilts.

\*\* Or *Platford*, in Wilts.

†† *Sarum*, Salisbury, in Wilts.

‡‡ Some twelve places bear this name in different counties. *Longford-steple* is in Wilts.

§§ Probably the same place called *Gonsham* in another list. In Oxfordshire.



[On a separate sheet accompanying the above :—]

Right ho<sup>ble</sup>

After the p<sup>r</sup>formance of our most humble Duties, may it please y<sup>r</sup> Lo<sup>ps</sup> to receaue hereinclosed a list of the names of suche passeng<sup>rs</sup> as tooke shippinge at this porte for New-England, and that onely in Aprill last in the good ship Called the James of London whereof William Coop<sup>r</sup> went M<sup>r</sup>. And thus in Due obedience and observance of yo<sup>r</sup> hon<sup>rs</sup> lre Dated the last of Decemb<sup>r</sup> past. Thus wee humbly take leave. Southampton the xij<sup>th</sup> Day of June, 1635.

Yo<sup>r</sup> Lo<sup>ps</sup> most humble serv<sup>ts</sup>

Tho: Wurfris, Coll<sup>r</sup>

N. Dingley, Compt<sup>r</sup>

John Knapp, Searcher

[Direction.] To the right ho<sup>ble</sup> the lords of his ma<sup>ty</sup> most honorable privie Counsell, this at Whitehall. London.

[The following list of Emigrants was printed in the New England Hist. and Gen. Register, vol. ii, 108, &c., but from a copy so erroneous, it was determined to reprint it in this place.]

The List of the Names of the Passeng<sup>rs</sup> Intended for New England in the good shipp the Confidence of London of C C. tonnes, John Jobson, M<sup>r</sup> And thus by vertue of the Lord Treas<sup>rs</sup> warr<sup>t</sup> of the xj<sup>th</sup> of Aprill, 1638.

Southampton, 24<sup>o</sup> Aprill, 1638.

| Ages.  |    |  |    |
|--|----|--|----|
| Walter Hayne of Sutton Man-                  |    | Joseph Taynter }                             | 25 |
| difeild* in the County of                    |    | Robert Bayley }                              | 23 |
| Wilts <i>Lennen weaver</i>                   | 55 |  |    |
| Eliz: Hayne <i>his wife</i>                  |    | John Bent of Penton† in the                  |    |
| Thomas Hayne } <i>their sonnes</i>           |    | County of South <sup>a</sup> <i>Husband-</i> |    |
| John Hayne } <i>vnder xvj</i>                |    | <i>man</i>                                   | 35 |
| Josias Hayne } <i>years of age.</i>          |    | Martha Bent <i>his wife</i>                  |    |
| Suffrance Hayne } <i>their</i>               |    | Robert Bent }                                |    |
| Mary Hayne } <i>daughters</i>                |    | William Bent }                               |    |
| John Blanford } <i>their</i> 27              |    | Peter Bent }                                 |    |
| John Riddet } <i>seruants</i> 26             |    | John Bent }                                  |    |
| Rich Bidcombe }                              | 16 | Ann Bent }                                   |    |
|  |    |  |    |
| Peter Noyce of Penton in the                 |    | Roger Porter of Long Sut-                    |    |
| County of South <sup>a</sup> † <i>yeoman</i> | 47 | ton in the County of South <sup>a</sup>      |    |
| Thomas Noyce <i>his sonne</i>                | 15 | <i>Husbandm</i>                              | 55 |
| Eliz: Noyce <i>his daughter</i>              |    | Joane Porter }                               |    |
| Robert Daus }                                | 30 | Susan Porter }                               |    |
| John Rutter } <i>his</i> 22                  |    | Mary Porter }                                |    |
| Margarett Daus } <i>seruantes</i> 26         |    | Rose Porter }                                |    |
|  |    |  |    |
| Nicholas Guy of Upton Gray,                  |    | John Sanders of Lanford§ in                  |    |
| in the County of South <sup>a</sup> ,        |    | the County of Wilts, <i>Hus-</i>             |    |
| <i>Carpent'r</i>                             | 50 | <i>bandman</i>                               | 25 |
| Jane Guy <i>his wife</i>                     | 30 | Sara Sanders <i>his wife</i>                 |    |
| Mary Guy <i>his daughter</i>                 |    | John Cole                                    | 40 |

\* Sutton Manfield, then; and I think, now, Sutton Mandeville.

† There were then Penton Grafton and Penton Mewsey.

† Southampton.

§ Langford.





|                |                   |    |
|----------------|-------------------|----|
| Roger Easmen   | } <i>servants</i> | 25 |
| Richard Blake  |                   | 16 |
| William Cottle |                   | 12 |
| Robert King    |                   | 24 |

John Roaff of Melchitt\* Parke  
of Wilsheir *Husbandman* 50  
Ann Roaff *his wife*  
Hester Roaff *their daughter*  
Thomas Whittle *their servant* 18

John Goodenowe of Semley  
in Wilsheir *Husbandman* 42  
Jane Goodenowe *his wife*  
Lydia Goodenowe } *their*  
Jane Goodenowe } *daughters*

Edmvd Goodenowe of Dun-  
head in Wilsheir *Hus-*  
*bandman* 27

Ann Goodenowe *his wife*  
John Goodenowe } *their*  
Thomas Goodenowe } *sons* 4  
                              } *yeares*  
                              } *and vnder*  
Richard Sangar *his servant* 18

Thomas Goodenowe of Shas-  
bury† 30

Jane Goodenowe *his wife*  
Thomas Goodenowe *his sonne* 1  
Vrsula Goodenowe *his sister*

Edmvd Kerley } of Ashmore 22  
William Kerley } *Husbandmen*  
Edmvd Morres, of Keniton  
Magna in Dorsetsh' *Car-*  
*penter*

Stephan Kent of England‡ 17  
Margery Kent *his wife* 16  
George Church } 16  
Hugh Marche } *servants* 20  
Anthony Sadler } 9

Nicholas Wallington, *a poore boy*  
Rebecca Kent, *servant* 16

John Stephens } of Goñ-  
William Stephens } sham§ in 31  
                              } Oxon<sup>r</sup> 21  
                              } *husbandmen*

Eliza: Stephens *his wife*  
Alice Stephens *his Mother*  
John Lowgie } *servants* 16  
Grace Lowgie }

Thomas Jones of Goñsham  
p<sup>re</sup> Tayler 36  
Ann Jones *his wife*  
Four Children *vnder x yeeres.*  
William Baunsh } *servants* 24  
Jude Donley }

Martha Wild<sup>r</sup> of Shiplocke|| in  
Oxforde<sup>s</sup> *spinster*  
Mary Wild<sup>r</sup> *her Daughter*  
Augustin Bearce 20  
John Keene 17  
Martha Keene 60  
Eliza: Keene 13  
Martha Keene  
Josias Keene  
Sara Keene

John Binson of Coñsham¶ in  
Ox: *husbandman* 30  
Mary Binson *his wife*  
John Binson } *their children*  
Mary Binson } *vnder 4 yeares*

William Ilsbey } *shoemakers* 26  
John Ilsbey }  
Barbara Ilsbey *his wife* 20  
Phillip Daus *his servant* 12

Joseph Parker of Newbury  
Tanner 24

\* *Milchill Park*. Incidentally mentioned, and by only one Topographer that I have consulted.

† *Shaftesbury*, probably, in Dorsetshire.

‡ Rather an indefinite locality for so young a couple, but such is the record.

§ Perhaps *Godestow*. I find no *Goñsham*, early or late. There is also *Godington* or *Goddington*, a little to the N. E. of *Bicester*. *Godestow* is the site of an ancient Nunnery, and is now included in *Woolvercott*, a mile N. of Oxford.

|| *Shiplake*, by the Thames, two miles south of Henley.

¶ Doubtless the same place before named—*Goñsham*.



|                                      |                                 |    |
|--------------------------------------|---------------------------------|----|
| Sarah Osgood of Horrell,*            | John Ludwell                    | 50 |
| spinster                             | Henry Hangert                   | 40 |
| Four children.                       | David Wheeler } <i>servants</i> | 11 |
| William Osgood } <i>children vn-</i> |                                 |    |
| William Jones } <i>der xj years</i>  | Richard Bidgood, of Romsey,     |    |
| Margery Parké <i>servant</i>         | <i>m<sup>r</sup>chant</i>       |    |

The number of the passengers aforementioned, greate and little, are Cx soules.

Tho: Wurfres Coll and Ser<sup>r</sup>

Hen: Champante Cust<sup>r</sup>

N. Dingley Compt<sup>r</sup>

[*Endorsement.*].—SO<sup>th</sup>THTON, 1638. The Cert. and List of the Passeng<sup>r</sup> names gone for New-England in the Confidence of London in Aprill 1638.

SOUTHAMPTON.—The list of the names of Passeng<sup>r</sup> Intended to shipe themselves, In the Beuist of Hampton of CL. Townes, Robert Batten M<sup>r</sup> for Newengland, And thus by vertue of the Lord Treasurers warrant of the second of May w<sup>ch</sup> was after the restraynt and they some Dayes gone to sea Before the Kinges Mat<sup>ty</sup> Proclamacon Came vnto South'ton.

No. of persons.

Ages.

|    |  |      |
|----|--|------|
| 5† | John ffrey, § of Basing,    <i>whelwrite</i> ; his wife and three children.    |      |
| 4  | Richard Austin, <i>tayler</i> (of Bishopstocke ;   ) his wife and two children | - 40 |
| 1  | Robert Knight, his seruant, <i>Carpenter</i> .                                 |      |
| 8  | { Christopher Batt, of Sarum, <i>Tanner</i>                                    | - 37 |
|    | { Anne [Batt] <i>his wife</i>  | - 32 |
|    | { Dorothe Batt, there sister, and fiue children vnder tenne yeares             | 20   |
|    | { Thomas Good¶   | - 24 |
| 3  | { Eliza: Blackston } <i>servts</i>   | - 22 |
|    | { Rebecca Pond }   | - 18 |
|    | { William Carpenter }  | - 62 |
| 8  | { William Carpenter, Jun. } of Horwell** <i>Carpent<sup>r</sup></i>            | - 33 |
|    | { Abigail Carpenter and fower children 10 and vnder                            | - 32 |
|    | { Tho: Banshott, <i>servt</i>  | - 14 |
|    | { Annis Littlefield and six children   | - 38 |
| 9  | { John Knight, <i>Carpenter</i>  |      |
|    | { Heugh Durdal   |      |
|    | { Henery Byley of Sarū <i>tanner</i>   | - 26 |
| 4  | { Mary Byley   | - 22 |
|    | { Tho: Reeues, <i>servt</i>  |      |
|    | { John Byley   | - 20 |
| 42 |  |      |

\* There is a *Horil* in Hamshire, near Linington.

† There is an ancient Legend of "Sir Bevis of Southampton." A mount in the neighborhood still bears the name of Beavis' Mount.

‡ Against some of the families or parties no number is set in the original—omitted, doubtless, in the hurry of business. I have supplied them.

§ Settled at Andover, Mass. See Pedigree, Register, iii, 226. He and his sons spelled their names Erie. Their descendants changed it to Fry and Frye. J. W. D.

¶ In Hampshire.

¶ A little uncertain, as the two last letters are blotted.

\*\* Probably *Horil*.





42

|    |   |   |   |   |   |   |   |   |    |
|----|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|----|
| 9  | { | Richard Dum <sup>r</sup> of New england | - | - | - | - | - | - | 40 |
|    |   | Alce Dum <sup>r</sup>                   | - | - | - | - | - | - | 35 |
| 9  | { | Tho: Dum <sup>r</sup>                   | - | - | - | - | - | - | 19 |
|    |   | Joane: Dum <sup>r</sup>                 | - | - | - | - | - | - | 19 |
| 9  | { | Jane Dum <sup>r</sup>                   | - | - | - | - | - | - | 10 |
|    |   | Stephen Dum <sup>r</sup> husbandman     | - | - | - | - | - | - | -  |
| 9  | { | Dorathie Dum <sup>r</sup>               | - | - | - | - | - | - | 6  |
|    |   | Richard Dum <sup>r</sup>                | - | - | - | - | - | - | 4  |
| 9  | { | Tho: Dum <sup>r</sup>                   | - | - | - | - | - | - | 2  |
|    |   | John Huchinson Carpenter                | - | - | - | - | - | - | 30 |
| 10 | { | ffrauncis Alcocke vizg                  | - | - | - | - | - | - | 26 |
|    |   | Adam Moll, tayler                       | - | - | - | - | - | - | 19 |
| 10 | { | Will. Wackefeild                        | - | - | - | - | - | - | 22 |
|    |   | Nathaunel Parker of London Backer       | - | - | - | - | - | - | 20 |
| 10 | { | Samuel Poore                            | - | - | - | - | - | - | 18 |
|    |   | Da'yell Poore                           | - | - | - | - | - | - | 14 |
| 10 | { | Alce Poore                              | - | - | - | - | - | - | 20 |
|    |   | Richard Bayley                          | - | - | - | - | - | - | 15 |
| 10 | { | Anne Wackefeild                         | - | - | - | - | - | - | 20 |

61

The nomb<sup>r</sup> of the passeng<sup>rs</sup> aboue mentioned are Sixtie and one Soules.

Tho: Wurfres\* Coll. and Sear<sup>r</sup>

Hen: Champante Cust<sup>r</sup>

D. Dingley Compt<sup>r</sup>

[Endorsement.]—Southton, 1638. The Cert. and list of the Passeng<sup>rs</sup> names gone for New England in the Bevis of Hampton, in May, 1638.

### THE FOUNDERS OF NEW ENGLAND.

[Several Papers of the following description may serve to show that after 1638 a different system prevailed with relation to Emigrants leaving England for America.]

Whereas the Merchants Masters and Owners of the ship the Neptune haue by their Petition presented to the Board, being desirous to send the said shipp for New Engnd, and from thence to Newfound land, and so to Spaine, for wines to bring for Bristoll and having freighted her with Passengers and Prouisions as are here vnder written can not bee permitted by the officer of the Custome in that Port, to put to Sea w<sup>th</sup>out speciall order from the Bord. Did therefore this day Order that the Lo: high Treas. of England should bee hereby pleased and required forth<sup>th</sup> to giue direcoñ to the officers of his Ma<sup>tes</sup> Customes there quietly to permit and suffer the said Marchants, master or owners to clere the said shipp the Neptune together with the number of passingers and the prouisions hereafter following, or so much thereof as his lp. in his judgment. shall find fitt; and that the Oaths of Allegiance, and Supremacy may be taken by all the passengers at Croconpill, by the officer appointed for that seruice as is vsual in like cases.

\* I have disposed these names, in every instance, as they stand upon the original papers, and spelled them as they are spelt.



|                                  |                                      |
|----------------------------------|--------------------------------------|
| 125 Passengers                   | 2 Tonns of wine                      |
| 150 barrells of beefe            | 100 gallons of Oyle                  |
| 40 hogsheds of Mault             | 10,000 nayles                        |
| 40 hogsheds of meale             | one tonne and a half of strong water |
| 150 dozen of stockens            | 10 dozen of hatts                    |
| 150 dozen of shooes              | 4 barrells of powder                 |
| 150 suits of Clothes             | 20 musketts                          |
| 150 dozen of shirts              | 500 weight of small shott            |
| 150 dozen of drauers             | 15 hogsheds of oatemeale             |
| 20 dozin Monmouth Capps          | 10 hogsheds of pease                 |
| 200 ells of cloth to make shirts | 250 weight of pewter                 |
| 20 pounds worth of iron tooles   | 500 weight of Sope                   |
| 1000 weight of candles           | 2 Tonnes of vineger                  |
| 20 dozen of Bootes               |                                      |

[Endorsement :—] 17<sup>o</sup> Jan. 1639. Order for y<sup>e</sup> Neptune to goe wth passengers and Provisions to New England. Ent.

[I have met with but four papers of this description in my researches in the British Archives, and these are in Her Majesty's State Paper office. Thinking they might be interesting to the student in early New England history, I have transcribed them for this work. Besides showing what commodities were then in greatest demand in that country, it is also shown that not much more trouble was taken by the government about Emigrants than any other part of the cargo; as, for aught that can now be found, not even a list of the names of those were taken. Nor does it appear, that they were not sworn to *Allegiance* and *Supremacy* in a lot.

The form to each of these three lists or shipments of merchandize being the same, those forms to the other two lists are omitted. In the heading of the next form is, however, this addition :—"The Merchants, owners, &c. of the ship Fellowship of Bristol, sent the said ship the last year from that Port to New England laden with Passengers and Provisions, and from thence to New found land, and laded fish wch they carried to Malligo in Spaine, and there sould it, lading her from thence back to Bristoll wth wines, and paid his Ma<sup>ty</sup> great Sumes of money for the Customes thereof." Then the form proceeds as in the last.]

|                                  |                            |
|----------------------------------|----------------------------|
| 250 Passengers                   | 40 tonne of wyne           |
| 300 Barrells of Beef             | 200 gallons of oyle        |
| 80 hogsheds of Mault             | 20,000 of nayles           |
| 80 hogsheds of meale             | 3 tonns of strong water    |
| 300 dozn. of stockings           | 20 dozn. of Hatts          |
| 300 dozen of shoes               | 8 barrells of powder       |
| 300 suits of clothes             | 40 Muskets                 |
| 300 dozn. of shirts              | 1000 weight of small shott |
| 300 dozen. of drauers            | 30 hogsheds of oatemeale   |
| 40 dozen. of Monmouth Capps      | 20 hogsheds of pease       |
| 400 ells of cloth to make shirts | 500 weight of pewter       |
| 40 pounds worth of iron tooles   | 1000 weight of Sope        |
| 2000 weight of Candles           | 2 tonn's of viniger.       |

[Endorsement :—] 17 Jan. 1639. Order for 2 ships of Bristoll to goe to New England with passengers and provisions. Ent.

[The third of these documents is as follows :—]

17 Jan. 1639. Whereas George Foxcroft and other Merchants trading to New England, Spaine, &c. and the owners of the shipp Desire of New-





england did by their Pet<sup>a</sup> represent that haueing Estates lying in New-england aforesaid, in Clapboards pipe staues, hoopes, fish and other comodities, and intending to buy fish in the Newfound land to transtport into Spaine and other places;—humbly besought the Boord that they might be permitted not only to proceed w<sup>th</sup> their said shipp in this voyage, but haue leaue to take in and carry such passengers and provisions for New England as shalbe offered, without w<sup>ch</sup> helpe they can not proceed in their intencōns nor possesse themselues of their Estates in new England; W<sup>ch</sup> their Wps taking into consideracoñ, did think fitt and this day Order &c. as before.]

|                                   |                                |
|-----------------------------------|--------------------------------|
| 50 passengers                     | 20 quarters Oats and Oat meale |
| 15 firkins Butter                 | 150 quarters Mault and Barly   |
| 10 C waight Cheese                | 10 Barrills Powder             |
| 20 hoghd. Beefe                   | 10 thousand Biskett            |
| 10 hoghd. Pork                    | 40 Barrills tallow and suet    |
| 30 quarters Wheat and wheat meale | 200 dozn. shooes               |
| 20 quarters Rye and Rye meale     | 10 dozn. Bootes                |
|                                   | 20 quarters Pease              |
|                                   | 50 hundred weight Candles.     |

The like Order for the ship called the William and George w<sup>th</sup> the Prouisions following, first

180 passengers.

[Then follows the invoice of merchandize, which being composed of the same items as those already copied, is omitted.]

[*Endorsement* :—] 17<sup>o</sup> Januarij, 1639. Order for 2 Ships to carry Passengers and Provisions to New England. Ent.

#### EMIGRANTS FOR ST. CHRISTOPHERS.

[Among a mass of MSS. exhibited to me in the Rolls Office, there was a very little book, with a vellum cover, about four by five inches, and containing but six leaves. The outside of the cover is thus inscribed :—]

“The Names of such as passed out of the poart of Plimworth Ano Dme 1634.”

[What follows is an entire copy of the whole book.]

Plymouth febr: 1633. Passengers in the Robert Bonaventure for St Christophers

George fford of Exon,\* aged 30 yeares.

Stephen Whittington, of Lincolne, 20 yeares.

John Thomas of St. Tiffey,† 26 yeres.

John Liddicott of St. Cullum,‡ 22.

Wm Clarke of Truro, 20.

Tho: ffrethy of Perintho,§ 24.

Michaell Bowden of Holston, 27.

John Badland of Northill, 22.

Richard Slavelie of Stonehowse, 40

Richard Cocke of Wincklye, 33

Henry Rensby of St. Stephens, 28

Anthony Webb of Lanceston, 20

\* Exeter.

‡ Probably Columb in Cornwall.

† Perhaps St. Teath in Cornwall.

§ Perhaps Peramthion in Cornwall.



Gregory Sam of Chidleigh, 15  
 Christopher Carter of St. Gilt, 45  
 Martin Rooby of Guindiron, 23  
 Wm. Curke of Monteratt, 24  
 Henry Thomas of Luxulian, 15  
 Stephen Symon of Plimpton, 18  
 Mathew Arthur of Plimpton, 18  
 Jane Trewin of Plimpton, aged 26 yeares.  
 W<sup>m</sup> Johnson of London, 32 "  
 Reignold ffrost of Tottnes, 15  
 John ffarren of Peter Tauey, 2  
 W<sup>m</sup> Wade of Bodmin, 33  
 Nichās Dabbin of St. Stephens, 40  
 Andrew Picke of Great Dalby, 34  
 John Penington of Symon Ward, 40  
 Tho Pollard of Paranenth, 23  
 Ellin Nauearro of Penryn, 20  
 Rawleigh Edye of Bodmyn, 15  
 W<sup>m</sup> Dun of Truro, 16  
 Anth: Pearse of St. Breage, 16  
 Edward Trennuēere of Helston, 18  
 Robt: Treneeghau, of Helston, 34  
 Tego Leaue of Corke in Ireland, 30

Rec. for these:

All husbandmen bound to serve here, some 3 and some 4 yeares.

---

1633. 1<sup>o</sup> mcij. In the Margarett for St. Christophers

Thomas Roseter of Washboro, 20 yeares.

Tho: Martin of Cardinham, 24

John Dustan, of St. Cullom, 26

Richard Williams of St. Cullom, 30

John Newdon of St. Tue, 28

Anth: Burrowes of Jacobstow, 20

Robert Oliver of Crediton, 20

Barth: Cornew: of Crediton, 18

Clement Barry of Exon, 22.

ffrancis Pedler of St. Breage, 28

Robt Pedler of St. Breage, 22

John Merry of Withiell, 28

Walter Burlace of Luggom, 22

Samuell fforgine of Wallen Lizard, 26

Richard Edward of St Virian, 28

Richard Symondes of Wantage, 28

Robt Paine of Marrozun, 29

W<sup>m</sup> Badcocke of St. Hillary, 20

Simon Martin of St. Ives, 18

George Griffin of Marazion, 18

Tho: Sleman of St. Hillary, 18

John Sanders of Marozion, 18

Thomas Borinthon of Helston, 22

W<sup>m</sup> Writt, of Marozion, 17

Nichas Wareman or [of] Marozion, 15





Samuell Purefoy of St. Ives, 13.

George Mathew of Ludswan, 23

Teage Williams, Irishman, 18

Rect. for them

li   s   d  
0 15 0

All husbandmen for the most pt as the former.

Joseph Boole  
is Debuta ther.

[Here follows the whole of another book, similar in size and form to the last named :—]

A list of the names and surnames of those psons w<sup>ch</sup> are bound for St Christoph<sup>r</sup> and haue taken the oath of Allegiance before me M<sup>r</sup> William Gourney, Maior of Dartmouth, they being brought before me the twentyeth day of february in y<sup>e</sup> yeare of o<sup>r</sup> Lord god 1634.

Imprimis William Haukins, of Exoñ, Glouer, aged 25 yeares or thereabouts.

James Courtney, of Exoñ, A Blacksmith Aged 23 yeares or thereabouts.

Richard Skose of Newton Abbot, A Seafaringe Man, 37 yeares or thereabouts.

Francis Boyce of London, a Button hole maker, aged 25 yeares or thereabouts.

William Carkille, of Plimouth, a Saylemaker, aged 21 yeares or thereabouts.

William Gurge, of Exoñ, a shoemaker, aged 20 yeares or thereabouts.

Alice Whitmor, of Huniton in Devon, Spinster, aged 25 yeares or thereabouts.

Philipp Stephens of Ashbertan in Devon, Spinster, aged 28 yeares or thereabouts.

Sara Coose of Exoñ Spinster, aged 18 years or therabouts.

Judith Stevens of Exoñ, Spinster, aged 19 years or therabouts.

Margarett Harwood, of Stokegabriell in Devon, Spinster, aged 22 yeares or thereabouts.

Edward Morris, of Exoñ a Locker, aged 21 yeares or thereabouts.

Thomas Bryant of Bampton in Devonshire, a husbandman aged 23 years or therabouts.

Willyam May of Maymard in Somerset, a sea man aged 32 yeares or therabouts.

Hulinne Oneth, of St. Stevens in Cornwall, a husbandman, aged 34.

John Wille in Barnstable in Devon a feltmaker, Aged 35 years or therabouts.

Symon Weeks, of Exoñ, a Worsted weaver, aged 16 yeares or thereabouts.

Thomas Jermayne of Exoñ, an Ostler, aged 30 years.

John french, of Washford in Ireland, a Seaman, 26 years.

Willen Bill of Great Torington in Devonshire, a husbandman, aged 28 yeares.

John Hocksley, of Stoke Cannon in Devon, a Taylor, aged 28 years.

James Ruosman, of London, a husbandman, aged 21 years.

Elizabeth Reed, of Exon, a spinster, aged 19 years or therabouts.

Mary Harte, of Lyme, a spinster, aged 18 years or therabouts.

Mary Hoppine, of Exmister, a spinster, aged 20 years.



Mary Harries of Stoke Pomneroy in Devon, aged 23 years or therabouts.

Elizabeth Quicke, of Barnstable in Devon, aged 18 years.

Elizabeth Hill of Brixam in Devon, aged 24 years.

Joane Shorte of Exon, Aged 20 years.

Joane Lauere, of Modbury in Devon, aged 19 years.

Jane Gouldinge of St. Thom: the Apostle in Devon, aged 16 years or therabouts.

James Worthy Deputy  
for Mr Thoroughgood.

[The following list is from a paper without date. The Capt. *Hopson* mentioned in it is the Capt. *Hobson* of the New England Histories, probably.]

A List of Sea Men's Names w<sup>ch</sup> Capt. John Hopson one of his Ma<sup>ties</sup> Councell in Virginia desireth to be exempted from y<sup>e</sup> presse in Regarde of his Present intended Voyage of Virginia in y<sup>e</sup> good shipp called y<sup>e</sup> Vnity of y<sup>e</sup> Isle of Wyghte.

William Vpton, Mr:

Richard White, Mate

William Godfrie

William Minterne

William Poul

Thomas Wooden

Thomas Wise

Robert Carter

Nicholas Sallter

Nicholas Godfrie

John Persie

William Oden

John Orchard

John Smith

John Preston.

*Her Maj. St. P. Office.*

Omission in p. 306. After l. 6 should come in

Christian Luddington

18

[This work will now be found to contain complete lists of all the Emigrant Founders of New England, which have been brought to light, with the exception of two brief ones printed by Boys in his History of Sandwich. These are of easy access, as are those before printed in the Register: viz. in vol. i, pages 132, 377-9; vol. ii, page 407, and vol. ix, pages 265-8. Doubtless many of the Emigrants to Virginia, Barbadoes, and other Islands, found their way eventually to New England. All of these have been copied and the most of them printed in the Register. Those which have not been printed will soon be.

I have thought it proper to append to the preceding List of Early Founders of New England, the King's Commission to Archbishop Laud, for governing that country. And notwithstanding its great importance in New England History, I am not aware that a perfect copy of it has ever been published in that country. Mr. Hubbard has, in his valuable History of New England, given an abstract of it, and Governor Pownall has given it in Latin in an Appendix to the Fourth Edition of his "Administration of the Colonies."

For similar reasons I give also the Commission to Sir Ferdinando Gorges, which constituted him Governor of New England. Both of these papers are copied from the originals, with the best care I can take for their accuracy.]





COMMISSION TO ARCHBISHOP LAUD, AND OTHERS, TO  
GOVERN NEW ENGLAND.

A Commission for y<sup>e</sup>  
makinge Lawes and Orders  
for Government of English  
Colonies planted in  
Forraigne parts.  
Dated xxviii<sup>o</sup> Aprilis  
An<sup>o</sup> Caroli Regis x<sup>mo</sup>  
Anōq Dm. 1634.

Charles by the grace of God King of England Scotland frañce and  
Ireland Defender of the Faith &c.

To the most reverend Father in God our welbeloved and most faithfull  
Councillor, William, by divine Providence, Archb<sup>pp</sup> of Canterburie, of all  
England primate, and Metropolitan, our welbeloved and most faithfull  
Councillor Thomas Lord Coventry, Lord Keeper of the greate Seale of  
England. The most reverend ffather in Christ, our welbeloved and  
faithfull Councillor Richard by Divine Providence Archb<sup>pp</sup> of Yorke  
Primate and Metropolitan, our welbeloved and most faithfull Cozens and  
Councillors, Richard Earle of Portland or high Trêr of England, Henry,  
Earle of Manchester, Lord Keeper of our privie Seale, Thomas Earle of  
Arundell and Surrey Earle Marshall of England, Edward Earle of Dorsett,  
Chamberlaine to or most deare Consort, the Queene And our welbeloved  
and faithfull Councillor Fraunces Lord Cottington, Chauncellor and Vnder  
Treasuro<sup>r</sup> of or Exchequer, S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Edmonds, knight, Treasurer of or  
Howshold, S<sup>r</sup> Henry Fane knight, Comptroller of the same Howshold,  
S<sup>r</sup> John Coke, knight, one of our prime Secretaries, and S<sup>r</sup> Fraunces Winde-  
bancke, knight, one of our prime Secretaries Greeting Whereas

Very manie of our subiects and of our late Fathers of blessed memorie  
our Soueraigne Lord James King of England, by meanes of Lycence  
Royall, not onlie with desire of enlarging y<sup>e</sup> Territories of or Empire, but  
cheifely out of a pious and religious affection and desire of Propogatinge  
the Ghospell of our Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ, have Planted large  
Colonies of the English Nation in divers Partes of the world altogether  
vnmanured and voyde of Inhabitants, or occupied of the barbaroas People  
that haue noe knowledge of Divine Wor<sup>pp</sup> Wee being willing gracioslie  
to provide a remedie for the tranquillitie and quietnes of those People,  
and being very Confident of your faith Wisdome, Justice and provident  
Circumspection, haue Constituted yo<sup>u</sup> the aforesaid Archb<sup>pp</sup> of Canter-  
bury Lord Keeper of the greate Seale of England, The Archb<sup>pp</sup> of Yorke,  
The Lord Treasuro<sup>r</sup> of England, Lord Keeper of the privie Seale, The  
Earle Marshall of England, Edward Earle of Dorsett, ffrancis Lord  
Cottington, S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Edmonds knight; S<sup>r</sup> Henry Fane, knight, S<sup>r</sup> John  
Coke, knight, and S<sup>r</sup> Francis Windebancke, knight, or any five or more  
of yo<sup>u</sup> or Commissioners. And to yo<sup>u</sup> five or more of yo<sup>u</sup> Wee doe giue  
and committ Power for the Government and safetie of the said Colonies  
drawne, or wch out of the English Nation into those partes shalbe drawne,  
to make Lawes Constitutions and Ordinances p'tayning either to the  
publique state of those Colonies or the private profit of them, and con-  
cerning the lands, Goods, Debts and Succession in those partes, and how  
they shall demeane themselves towards forraigne Princes and their People,  
or how they shall beare themselues towards vs and our Subiectes as well



in any forraigne Partes whatsoever, or on y<sup>e</sup> Seas in those partes or in their returne sayling home. or which may appertaine to y<sup>e</sup> maintenance of the Clergie Government, or to the cure of Soules amonge the People living and exercising Trade in those partes by designing out congruent portions arising in Tithes oblations and other thinges there accordinge to your sound discretions in politicall and Civill Causes, and by having the aduise of twoe or three B<sup>pps</sup> for the settinge, makeing and ordering of the busines for designinge necessarie Ecclicall and Clergie Portions which yo<sup>w</sup> shall cause to be called and taken to yo<sup>n</sup>, and to make Provision against the Violators of those Lawes Constitutions and Ordinances, by imposinge penalties and mulctes, imprisonm<sup>t</sup> (if there be cause, and that the qualitie of the offence doe require it by deprivation of member or life to be inflicted) with power also, (our assent being had,) to remove, displace y<sup>e</sup> Governor or Rulers of those Colonies for causes which to yo<sup>w</sup> shall seeme lawfull, and others in their stead to Constitute, and to require an Accompt of their Rule and Government, And whome yo<sup>w</sup> shall finde culpable, either by Deprivation from the Place or by Imposition of a mulct vpon the Goods of them in those Partes to be levied, or banishment from the Provinces in which they have been Governo<sup>r</sup>, or otherwise to Chastice according to the qualitie of the fault And to Constitute Judges and Magistrates politicall and Civell for Civill Causes and vnder the power and forme which to yo<sup>n</sup> five or more of yo<sup>w</sup> with the Bpps Viceregereull (provided by the Archb<sup>pp</sup> of Canterburie for the time being) shall seeme expedient And to ordayne Courtes Pretorian and Tribunall as well Ecclicall as Civell of Judgmente to determine of the forme and manner of proceeding in the same, And of appealing from them in matters and Causes as well Cryminall as Civill, Personall, reall and mixt, And to y<sup>e</sup> Seates of Justice what may be equally and well ordered and what crymes, faultes, or excesses of Contractes, or iniuries ought to belonge to y<sup>e</sup> Ecclicall Courte and Seate of Justice PROVIDED NEVERTHELESSE That the Lawes, Ordinances and Constitutions of this kind shall not be put in execution before or Assent be had therevnto in writing vnder or Signet, signed at least. And this Assent being had therevnto and the same publicly proclaymed in y<sup>e</sup> Provinces in which they are to be executed. Wee will and Command that those Lawes, Ordinances, and Constitutions more fully to obtayne strength and be confirmed shalbe inviolablie observed of all men whom they shall concerne NOTWITHSTANDING it shalbe lawfull for yo<sup>w</sup> five or more of yo<sup>w</sup> as is aforesaid (although those Lawes Constitutions and ordinances shalbe proclaymed with our Royall Assent,) to change, revoke and abrogate them, and other new ones in forme aforesaid from time to time to frame and make as is aforesaid, and to new evils arisinge or daungers to applie new remedies as is fitting soe often as to yo<sup>n</sup> shall seeme expedient.

Furthermore yo<sup>n</sup> shall understand wee have Constituted yo<sup>n</sup> or every fue of yo<sup>w</sup> the aforesaid Archb<sup>pp</sup> of Canterbury, Thomas Lord Coventrie Lord Keeper of the Great Seale of England, Richard Archb<sup>pp</sup> of Yorke, Richard Earle of Portland, Henry Earle of Manchester, Thomas Earle of Arundell and Surrey, Lord Cottington, S<sup>r</sup> Tho: Edmondes, Knight, S<sup>r</sup> Henry Fane, Knight, S<sup>r</sup> John Coke, Knight, and S<sup>r</sup> Fraunces Windebancke, Knight, or Commissioners to heare and determine according to yo<sup>r</sup> sound discretions, all manner of Complaintes, either against those Colonies or the Rulers and Gouverno<sup>r</sup> at the instance of the parties greived, or at the Accusation brought from home or from thence, betweene them





and their members to be moved, and to call y<sup>e</sup> Parties before yo<sup>u</sup>, and to the Parties and their Procurators from hence or from thence being heard, the full complement of Justice to be exhibited. GIVING vnto yo<sup>u</sup>, or any five or more of yo<sup>w</sup> Power, that if yo<sup>u</sup> shall finde any of the Colonies aforesaid, or any of the Cheife Rulers vpon the Iurisdiction of others by vniust Possession or Vsurpation, or one against another making greivance, or in Rebellion against vs, or withdrawing from our Allegiance, or o<sup>r</sup> Mandate not obeying (consultation first with vs in that case had,) to cause those Colonies or the Rulers of them for the Causes aforesaid, either to returne to England, or to Coma<sup>n</sup>d them to other places Designed, euen as according to your sound discretions it shall seeme to stand with equitie, Iustice and necessitie.

MOREOVER WEE DOE GIUE vnto yo<sup>u</sup> or any five of yo<sup>u</sup> Power and specia<sup>l</sup> Coma<sup>n</sup>d over all the Charters and Letters Patentes, and Rescriptes Royall of the Regions, Provinces, Islandes or Lands in other Partes graunted raising Colonies to cause them to be brought before yo<sup>w</sup> and the same being reviewed, if any surreptiously, or vnduely hath bine obtayned; or that by y<sup>e</sup> same Privilege, Liberties or Prerogatives hurtfull to vs or o<sup>r</sup> Croune or to forraigne Princes haue bine preiudicially suffered and graunted, the same being better made knowne vnto yo<sup>w</sup> five, or more of yo<sup>w</sup>, to command them according to the Lawes and Customes of England to bee revoked, and to doe such other things which to y<sup>e</sup> Government profit and safeguard of the aforesaid Colonies and of o<sup>r</sup> Subiectes resident in the same shalbe necessarie.

AND THEREFORE wee doe Comma<sup>n</sup>d yo<sup>w</sup> that about the Premises, at Dayes and times which for thies thinges yo<sup>w</sup> shall make provision, that yo<sup>u</sup> be diligent in attendance as it becometh yo<sup>w</sup> Giuing in Precept also, and firmly enioyning, WEE doe giue Coma<sup>n</sup>d to all and singular Cheife Rulers of Provinces into which the Colonies aforesaid haue bine drawne or shalbe drawne and concerning y<sup>e</sup> Colonies themselves concerning others that haue any interest therein that they giue attendance vpon yo<sup>u</sup> and be observant and obedient to yo<sup>r</sup> Warrantes in those Affaires as often as need shall require, and euen as in o<sup>r</sup> name.

IN TESTIMONIE WHEREOF wee haue caused these o<sup>r</sup> Lre<sup>s</sup> to be made Patentes. Witnesse O<sup>r</sup> selfe at Westminster the 28<sup>th</sup> Day of Aprill in y<sup>e</sup> 10<sup>th</sup> yeare of o<sup>r</sup> Raigne

By Writt from the Privy Seale

[*Endorsement.*]

Willis

Commission for y<sup>e</sup> making Lawes and Orders for Government of English Colonies planted in foreign parts. Dated 28<sup>th</sup> April 1634.

*State Paper Office.*

# COMMISSION TO SIR FERDINANDO GORGES AS GOVERNOR OF NEW ENGLAND. BY THE KING.

Manyfesting Our Royall pleasure for the establishing a generall Govern<sup>mt</sup> in Our Territorie of New England for prevention of those evils that otherwise might Ensue for default thereof—

Forasmuch as WEE haue vnderstood and been credibly informed of the many inconueniences and mischiefs that haue growne and are like more and more to arise amongst Our Subjects allready planted in the parts of New England by reason of the severall opinions differing humors and many other differences springing up betweene them and daily like to



encrease, and for that it rested not in the power of the Councill of New England (By our Gracious ffathers royall Charter established for those affaires) to redress the same, Without wee take the whole managing thereof into Our owne hands, and apply therevnto Our immediate power and authority, Which being perceived by the principall undertakers of those businesses, They haue humbly resigned the said Charter unto us, that thereby there may bee a speedy order taken for reformation of the aforesaid Errors and mischeifs. And knowing it to bee a Duty proper to our Royall Justice not to suffer such Numbers of Our people to runne to ruine and so religious and good intents to languish for want of timely remedie and Soueraigne assistance Wee haue therefore graciously accepted of the said Resignation and doe approue of their good affections to a service soe acceptable to God and vs, And wee haue seriously aduised with Our Councill both of the way of Reformation and of a person meet and able for that imployment by whose grauity, moderation and experience Wee haue hopes to repair what is amiss and settlem<sup>t</sup> of those affaires to the good of Our people and honour of Our Governm<sup>t</sup>. And for that purpose Wee have resolved with Our selfe to imploye Our Servant fferdinando Gorges knight, as well for that Our Gracious ffather of blessed memory as Wee haue had for a long time good experience of his fidelity, circumspection and knowledge of his Gouvernem<sup>t</sup> in martiall and civill affaires, besides his understanding of the State of those Countreys wherein he hath been an immediate mover and a principall Actor, to the great prejudice of his estate, long troubles and the loss of many of his good ffreinds and servants in making the first discovery of those Coasts, and taking the first seizure thereof as of right belongs to vs Our Crowne and dignity, and is still resolved according to Our Gracious pleasure to prosecute the same in his owne person, Which resolution and most comendable affection of his to serve vs therein, as We highly approve, Soe Wee hold it a property of Our princely care to second him with Our Royall and ample authority Such as shalbee meet for an employment soe eminent and the performance of Our Service therin, wherof Wee haue thought itt fitt to make publick Declaration of Our said pleasure, That therby it may appear to our good Subjects the resolution Wee haue graciously to provide for the peace and future good of those whose affection leads them to any such vndertaking, and withall to Signifye that Our further will and pleasure is, That none bee permitted to goe into any those parts to plant or inhabit. But that they first acquaint Our said Gouverno<sup>r</sup> therwith, or such other as shalbee deputed for that purpose during his abroad heer in England, And who are to receiue from him or them allowance to pass with his or their further directions where to sitt downe most for their particuler commodities and publick good of our Service (Sauing and reseruing to all those that haue Joyned in the Surrender of the Great Charter of New England and haue Grants immediately to bee holden of us for their Severall plantations in the said Countrey, ffree liberty at all times hereafter to go themselves and also to send such Numbers of people to their plantaco<sup>n</sup>s as by themselves shall bee thought conuenient Heerby strictly charging and commanding all our Officers and others to whom it shall or may appertaine, to take notice of this our pleasure and to be careful the same bee firmly obserued as they or any of them shall answer the same at their vttermost perill. Giuen at the Court of Whitehall the 23. day of Iuly 1637. and in the Thirteenth yeare of Our Raigene.

*State Paper Office.*





[The following Lists from the same volume as the preceding were copied and furnished to the Register by Mr. H. G. SOMERBY.]

Register of the names  
of all ye Passinger wch  
Passed from ye Porte of  
London for on whole  
yeare Endinge at  
Xp<sup>mas</sup> 1635

vi Januarii 1634

Theis under written names are to be transported to St. Christophers and the Barbadoes, James Romsey M<sup>r</sup> bound thither have taken ye oath of Allegiance.

|                           |    |                         |    |                             |    |
|---------------------------|----|-------------------------|----|-----------------------------|----|
| John Phillips             | 21 | George Sutton           | 19 | Tho: Carpenter              | 20 |
| John Allin                | 23 | Edward Jennor           | 24 | Tho: Smith                  | 17 |
| Davie Johnes              | 24 | Joseph Glade            | 20 | John White                  | 27 |
| W <sup>m</sup> White      | 30 | Peter Monk              | 29 | John Watkinson              | 22 |
| Humfrey Davies            | 22 | Richard Coke            | 38 | Joseph Pardy                | 23 |
| W <sup>m</sup> Camion     | 21 | Isack Peter             | 20 | Robert Langredge            | 23 |
| Edward Lampeugh           | 35 | Phillipp Squier         | 20 | Jn <sup>o</sup> Etherington | 17 |
| George Cliffe             | 26 | Bartholomew Flade       | 24 | George White                | 27 |
| Abram Jn <sup>o</sup> son | 27 | Richard Lawrence        | 20 | Tho: Cockey                 | 25 |
| Henrie Wells              | 23 | Daniell Smith           | 20 | Ant <sup>o</sup> Blackgrove | 24 |
| John Usher                | 26 | John Symes              | 17 | John Higgins                | 20 |
| Edmond Knight             | 21 | Robert Kett             | 22 | Willm Hodgson               | 20 |
| Tho: Rasbottom            | 23 | Suzan Hudson            | 20 | Tho: Jenkynns               | 23 |
| W <sup>m</sup> Griggson   | 14 | Mary Sea                | 16 | Jn <sup>o</sup> Greenwood   | 26 |
| Richard Jones             | 23 | John Shettleworth       | 28 | John Place                  | 22 |
| Micell White              | 18 | Richard Fryme           | 26 | W <sup>m</sup> Hayman       | 36 |
| Richard Borne             | 24 | Robt Holme              | 22 | Edward Savage               | 20 |
| Edward Fletcher           | 20 | John More               | 28 | Jo: Conniers                | 21 |
| Francis Sowthe            | 19 | Richard Pence           | 45 | John Moore                  | 30 |
| John Conny                | 20 | Edward Jones            | 21 | Robt. Ground                | 22 |
| Robert Skarvill           | 21 | Mark Ellvyn             | 20 | William Bruton              | 22 |
| Edward Robinson           | 18 | Henry Purslym           | 18 | William Walton              | 22 |
| John Holland              | 15 | Richard Chitting        | 23 | Willm Seward                | 26 |
| Edward Ash                | 20 | Tho: Marfutt            | 22 | Henry Rymes                 | 40 |
| Tho. Sandby               | 17 | Richard Edmonds         | 18 | Henry lles                  | 17 |
| Tho. Greene               | 24 | W <sup>m</sup> Prichard | 25 | Bryan Erle                  | 21 |
| Mark Theody               | 18 | Tho: Arnold             | 18 | John Fox                    | 19 |
| Will <sup>m</sup> Burt    | 22 | Richard Chamblis        | 19 | Robert Gilby                | 18 |
| John Bowes                | 23 | Edward Brunt            | 25 | Robert Baker                | 50 |
| Henry Cappedike           | 20 | George Stokes           | 23 | Tho: Peck                   | 20 |
| Robt. Stratford           | 16 | Henry Fokes             | 21 | Willm Harris                | 35 |
| Robert Holland            | 19 | Robert Granger          | 21 | John Towne                  | 27 |
| Tho: Borne                | 22 | W <sup>m</sup> Walter   | 26 | Christian Mynnkyn           | 19 |
| Edward Roberts            | 25 | John Rods               | 20 |                             |    |
| John Carter               | 26 | Ezechell Clements       | 20 |                             |    |

17 Februarij 1634

Theis under written names are to be transported to the Barbadoes imbarqued in ye Hopewell Capten Tho: Wood M<sup>r</sup> bound thither. The passengers have taken the oath of Allegiance and Supremacie.

|                 |    |                          |    |                      |    |
|-----------------|----|--------------------------|----|----------------------|----|
| Willm Usher     | 22 | Richard Clynton          | 23 | W <sup>m</sup> Owen  | 23 |
| Rich. Hanby     | 23 | Jn <sup>o</sup> Harrison | 46 | Jn <sup>o</sup> Free | 25 |
| Richard Jackson | 17 | James Read               | 19 | Richard Gane         | 19 |
| Joh. Hill       | 19 | Dunston Rember           | 20 | Thomas Richards      | 19 |



|                         |    |                            |    |                        |    |
|-------------------------|----|----------------------------|----|------------------------|----|
| John Nicks              | 23 | W <sup>m</sup> Benson      | 28 | John Yats              | 19 |
| Martin Perkynn          | 20 | John Whitehedd             | 23 | W <sup>m</sup> Ranse   | 27 |
| Ant <sup>o</sup> Blades | 24 | Richard Barnard            | 23 | George Selman          | 16 |
| Robert Dymond           | 29 | Henry Long                 | 21 | Nicholas Blades        | 21 |
| Tho: Dayes              | 20 | John Wilks                 | 22 | John Clark             | 24 |
| W <sup>m</sup> Walker   | 21 | Tho: Wellman               | 21 | Tho: Everie            | 19 |
| Ralph Harwood           | 23 | Tho: Gaton                 | 25 | Tho: Medwell           | 31 |
| Phillipp Philpott       | 30 | W <sup>m</sup> Allin       | 25 | Jo: Basher             | 20 |
| James Pallister         | 28 | Tho: Letteny               | 20 | James Ellerton         | 18 |
| Richard Clark           | 21 | Robert Porter              | 20 | Richard Hands          | 19 |
| Daniell Baker           | 20 | John Hughes                | 20 | Medusala Watts         | 20 |
| John Tayler             | 23 | Henry Akyns                | 22 | Tho: Hames             | 19 |
| Thomas Prosser          | 20 | Robert Rember              | 21 | Phillipp Cartwrite     | 20 |
| John Eaton              | 20 | Robert Mills               | 19 | John Loftis            | 21 |
| Tho: Smith              | 21 | John Davies                | 25 | Michell Rocks          | 21 |
| John Johnson            | 18 | Thomas Crowder             | 21 | Jo: Ling               | 45 |
| Richard Holmes          | 24 | Richard Purnell            | 21 | Tho: Sherman           | 26 |
| Ralph Terrett           | 24 | Robert Lynley              | 20 | W <sup>m</sup> Jackson | 30 |
| Henry Tatnum            | 20 | Henry Holmes               | 44 | James Goldingham       | 32 |
| Alexander Smith         | 18 | John Key                   | 30 | Rich. Rainolds         | 19 |
| John Crapp              | 37 | John Williams              | 21 | Jo: Nokes              | 20 |
| John Faux               | 36 | John Fowler                | 24 | Francs Symonds         | 21 |
| Joseph Bryan            | 20 | John Owen                  | 20 | Thomas Lurtray         | 21 |
| Nevill Hutchins         | 20 | Owen Williams              | 21 | James Anderson         | 19 |
| W <sup>m</sup> Walters  | 22 | Tho: Drew                  | 26 | Walter Jago            | 20 |
| Willm Puttex            | 20 | W <sup>m</sup> Bunystedd   | 21 | John Bead              | 22 |
| Archibald Weyer         | 18 | Edward Jn <sup>o</sup> son | 20 | John Young             | 19 |
| Nathaniell Cobham       | 17 | John Bownd                 | 20 | Tho: Hubbard           | 20 |
| Jarvice Dodderidge      | 21 | John Haies                 | 30 | Edward Browne          | 24 |
| John Derborn            | 22 | John Lyon                  | 18 | W <sup>m</sup> Seere   | 22 |
| Willm Seriff            | 19 | Willm Corfer               | 24 | W <sup>m</sup> Levyns  | 22 |
| John Offword            | 24 | Thomas Trigg               | 21 | Jo: Hamond             | 17 |
| Tho: Lee                | 20 | Robert Nisbett             | 19 | Edward Pullin          | 27 |
| Robert Richards         | 18 | Willm Caddy                | 21 | James Cullimor         | 22 |
| George Hiter            | 18 | John Cassidy               | 20 | Jo: Depark             | 28 |
| John Dreadd             | 17 | Alexander More             | 24 | Richard Walton         | 21 |
| Arthur Wynd             | 17 | Richard Wellyn             | 25 | Robert Collie          | 20 |
| Richard Osborn          | 22 | Richard Griffs             | 24 | Joseph Hepworth        | 33 |
| John Phillipps          | 37 | Arthur Yeomans             | 24 | Willm Walters          | 32 |
| John Steevens           | 13 | Nicholas Hobson            | 23 | Daniell Smith          | 33 |
| John Reddhedd           | 28 | W <sup>m</sup> Marrow      | 25 | Richard Trueman        | 24 |
| W <sup>m</sup> Gibson   | 18 | Francis Dene               | 21 | W <sup>m</sup> Masters | 21 |
| Tho: Waterman           | 27 | John Philpott              | 16 | Jo: Clere              | 26 |
| Tho: Jones              | 19 | John Strattergood          | 18 | Randall Ogden          | 19 |
| Jo: Nisom               | 23 | W <sup>m</sup> Cant        | 19 | Tho: Browne            | 21 |
| Edward Layton           | 30 | Henrie Speckman            | 27 |                        |    |

---

### 26 Martij 1635.

This under written name is to be imbarqued in the Peter Bonaventure Tho: Harman M<sup>r</sup> bound for y<sup>e</sup> Barbadoes and St Christophers p<sup>r</sup> Certificat from St Andrewes p<sup>r</sup>ish Holborne: And attestacon from Justice Grinnston, and Justice Sheppard hath taken the oaths of Allegiance & Supremacie.

William Banks 21 yeeres

---

To be Imbarqued In the Peter Bonav<sup>r</sup> de Lond Capt. Harman Vs<sup>r</sup> Barbades. Theis p<sup>r</sup>ties here under expressed have brought Certificat from two Justices of peace that the toke the oathe of Alleg<sup>n</sup> & S<sup>p</sup>remacie and Also cert frō y<sup>e</sup> ministr of the p<sup>r</sup>ishe the 3<sup>d</sup> Aprill 1635.





|                            |                |    |                    |    |
|----------------------------|----------------|----|--------------------|----|
| Tho: Hathorne aged 22 yers | Jane Maddockes | 21 | Margrett Ellgate   | 24 |
| W <sup>m</sup> Morrison 23 | Alice Mare     | 22 | Margrett Hartforde | 22 |
| Ralph Vaughan 22 & ½       |                |    |                    |    |

---

4<sup>th</sup> Aprill 1635

In the Peter Bonav<sup>r</sup> de Lond Cap<sup>t</sup> Harman for Barbades. Theis two p'ties brought Cert from two Justices of peace and the ministr of their Conformity accord' to order.

W<sup>m</sup> Clerke 29 yers. | Tho: Sergeant 23 yers.

---

3 Aprilis 1635. At Gravesend.

Theis under written names are to be transported to St. Christophers imbarqued in the Paul of London, Jo. Acklin, M<sup>r</sup> bound thither, there was Cert: brought from the Minister of St. Catherins of their conformitie of their discipline and orders to y<sup>e</sup> Church of England the men did take y<sup>e</sup> oath of Alleg. and Supremacie.

|                            |                           |    |                          |    |
|----------------------------|---------------------------|----|--------------------------|----|
| Ralph Reason yeres 23      | W <sup>m</sup> Scarsbrick | 23 | Edward Gray              | 32 |
| Edward Merrifield 19       | W <sup>m</sup> Church     | 21 | Jo: Watts                | 21 |
| Robert Wade 35             | John Reinolds             | 23 | Edward Fisher            | 27 |
| Will <sup>m</sup> Haies 24 | Henry Bagin               | 22 | Ric <sup>h</sup> Crowder | 28 |
| Geo: Rishford 24           | W <sup>m</sup> Lainyn     | 21 | Ric <sup>h</sup> Preston | 21 |
| Mathew Moyses 17           | Hanna Roper               | 23 | Ric <sup>h</sup> Older   | 24 |
| Robert Richardson 20       | Henry Lee                 | 30 | W <sup>m</sup> King      | 18 |
| Jo: Mountain 20            | Edward Smallman           | 21 | Jo: Holmes               | 22 |
| Jo: Willis 29              | Robert Atkinson           | 23 | Nic <sup>o</sup> Sedden  | 20 |
| Jo: French 18              | Tho: Fearfax              | 22 | Fra: Stott               | 32 |
| Tho: Watson 29             | Mathew Turner             | 46 | Phillipp Jeñings         | 25 |
| David Evans 22             | Edward Gass               | 20 | Robert Spurr             | 24 |
| Steeven Garret 19          | Henry Sentence            | 20 | Tho: Spendergrass        | 24 |
| W <sup>m</sup> Beddle 19   | Edmond Davies             | 21 | Nic <sup>o</sup> Hollis  | 20 |
| Richard Lock 20            | Edward Barnes             | 16 | Ric <sup>h</sup> Danes   | 20 |
| Abram Watson 19            | Tho: Nott                 | 18 |                          |    |
| James Carter 25            | Jo: Adams                 | 16 |                          |    |

In the Peter Bonaventure, Tho: Harman M<sup>r</sup> bound for the Barbadoes theis under written names p' order: they have taken y<sup>e</sup> oaths of Supremacie and Allegance.

|                            |                           |    |                            |    |
|----------------------------|---------------------------|----|----------------------------|----|
| Tho: Berkynn yeres 24      | W <sup>m</sup> Weston     | 16 | James Robards              | 20 |
| Jo: Westgarth 28           | W <sup>m</sup> Houseman   | 12 | Ric <sup>h</sup> Clark     | 19 |
| Jo: Sweeting 26            | Ric <sup>h</sup> Chapman  | 40 | Geo: Plankett              | 19 |
| James Townson 29           | Tho: Cutler               | 35 | W <sup>m</sup> Marrowdin   | 19 |
| Ric <sup>h</sup> Dawson 28 | James Jackson             | 33 | Jo: Alliday                | 20 |
| Tho: Greenwood 15          | Jo: Smitheman             | 23 | Walter Gibson              | 25 |
| Tho: Iveson 36             | Robert Savage             | 21 | Jo: Wynkles                | 20 |
| Tho: Hywood 22             | Geo: Penny                | 24 | Jo: Vynn                   | 17 |
| W <sup>m</sup> Banks 23    | Jo: Pattman               | 23 | Robert Roe                 | 19 |
| Jo: Greealy 20             | Tho: Coke                 | 30 | Maurice Williams           | 18 |
| Daniell Davies 26          | Jo: Symonds               | 19 | Dennis Mortagh             | 30 |
| Robert Braban 29           | Jo: Boone                 | 12 | Jo: Dukkarth               | 31 |
| Jo: Thomas 25              | Nic <sup>o</sup> Evans    | 16 | Ric <sup>h</sup> Mansfield | 22 |
| Ric <sup>h</sup> Leech 22  | Jo: Mydhouse              | 15 | Gregorie Ogell             | 15 |
| Ric <sup>h</sup> Abbott 20 | Ric <sup>h</sup> Hollinby | 20 | W <sup>m</sup> Whitlock    | 31 |
| Ambrose Huett 27           | W <sup>m</sup> Lodge      | 13 | Jo: Long                   | 20 |
| Jo: White 25               | Isack Pratt               | 22 | Jo: Thompson               | 31 |
| Jo: Weston 26              | Jo: Evans                 | 17 | Tho: Farmer                | 22 |



|                       |    |                            |    |                         |    |
|-----------------------|----|----------------------------|----|-------------------------|----|
| Rich Brownley         | 19 | Capten Jacob Lake          | 30 | Tho: Lamberd            | 23 |
| Mathew Westwood       | 18 | Luke Stokes                | 35 | Geo: Chapman            | 17 |
| Jo: Mather            | 21 | Richard Speed              | 35 | W <sup>m</sup> Aston    | 17 |
| Robert Pendred        | 40 | Phillipp Henson            | 21 | Adrian Coke             | 27 |
| David Robinson        | 20 | Arthur Watkyns             | 25 | Robert Philkyn          | 25 |
| Willm Beckkitt        | 26 | Jo: Joyner                 | 25 | Jn <sup>o</sup> Sympson | 29 |
| Tho: Evans            | 20 | Jo: Dent                   | 30 | Steeven Greenly         | 16 |
| Jo: Hynd              | 24 | Robert Jn <sup>o</sup> son | 26 | Mary Loveley            | 35 |
| W <sup>m</sup> Mecham | 20 | Jo: Sawcott                | 18 | Ann Loveley             | 10 |
| Roger Wills           | 20 | Jo: Bunce                  | 18 | Margaret Lucocks        | 27 |
| Tho: Tedder           | 19 | Jo: Robinson               | 26 | Annis Percy             | 24 |
| Jo: Sessions          | 22 | Rich Pell                  | 22 |                         |    |
| Daniell Dennis        | 22 | Jo: Disherd                | 22 |                         |    |

---

 xiii<sup>o</sup> Aprilis 1635

Theis under written names are to be transported to the Barbadoes imbarqued in the Faulcon de London. Tho: Irish M<sup>r</sup> p<sup>r</sup> Certificate from the Minister of the p<sup>r</sup>ish of their conformity to the orders of the church of England. The men have taken the oaths of Allegiance and Supremacie.

|                                |    |                             |    |                        |    |
|--------------------------------|----|-----------------------------|----|------------------------|----|
| Gabriell Bolt                  | 29 | Jo: Belton                  | 48 | John Scott             | 16 |
| Owen Bliss                     | 30 | Nicolas Flitcroft           | 16 | Robert Jones           | 25 |
| Geo: Say                       | 26 | W <sup>m</sup> Bingham      | 18 | Nathaniell Write       | 32 |
| Bassell Terry                  | 22 | Humfrey Morris              | 18 | John Jones             | 24 |
| Marmaduke Turner               | 21 | Jo: Dallinger               | 16 | Tho: Wallis            | 27 |
| Jo: Bassett                    | 19 | Jo: Rogers                  | 34 | Toby Hazell            | 20 |
| Jo: Sheering                   | 26 | Jo: Spyer                   | 32 | Geo: Clark             | 15 |
| Henrie Biddleston              | 17 | Francis Smith               | 20 | Tho: Roberts           | 18 |
| Tho: Lett                      | 22 | Abraham Halloway            | 20 | Marmaduke Crosby       | 28 |
| Samvel Stor [or Ston, or Stow] | 17 | Joseph Drap <sup>r</sup>    | 21 | Geo: Harris            | 17 |
| James Burt                     | 13 | Tho: Bromby                 | 59 | Roger Sawter           | 17 |
| Charles Fall                   | 19 | Jo: Bromby                  | 27 | Marie Perry            | 18 |
| W <sup>m</sup> Sennott         | 20 | Jesper Giggon               | 18 | Elizabeth Elson        | 18 |
| Jo: Browne                     | 20 | John Brumwell               | 22 | Bridget Gerden         | 19 |
| Tho: Webb                      | 18 | Rich Dent                   | 17 | Katherin Hill          | 20 |
| Jo: Hopwood                    | 20 | Thomas Gualmay              | 22 | Marie Newcom           | 17 |
| Nic <sup>o</sup> Wade          | 19 | Richard Snathe              | 19 | Benedicte Sherhack     | 20 |
| Robert Davers                  | 14 | Richard Cockman             | 20 | Marie Crew             | 19 |
| Henry Dye                      | 20 | Thomas Allin                | 22 | Elizabeth Long         | 21 |
| Edward Bull                    | 22 | Valentine Love              | 18 | Winifred Hand          | 20 |
| Farford Goldsmith              | 22 | Robert Hapley               | 21 | Elizabeth Curtis       | 22 |
| Tho: Crispin                   | 19 | Tho: Metcalf                | 20 | W <sup>m</sup> Sturgis | 18 |
| Francis Sheeres                | 26 | W <sup>m</sup> Knight       | 30 | Tho: Knowles           | 16 |
| John Bathe                     | 23 | Henrie Gilder               | 18 | Peter Lostell          | 14 |
| Smith Baker                    | 28 | George Lee                  | 16 | Walter Holburd         | 24 |
| James Hibbins                  | 17 | Ant <sup>o</sup> Goldsworth | 18 |                        |    |
|                                |    | John Church                 | 21 |                        |    |

---

 16 Aprilis 1635.

Theis p<sup>r</sup>ties hereafter expressed are to be transported to the Island of Providence imbarqued in y<sup>e</sup> Expectacion Cornelius Billinge M<sup>r</sup>, having taken the oaths of Allegiance and Supremacie: As likewise being conformable to the Church of England; whereof they brought testimonie from the Ministers and Justices of Peace, of their Abodes.

|                |    |                       |    |                          |    |
|----------------|----|-----------------------|----|--------------------------|----|
| Francis Smith  | 36 | W <sup>m</sup> Lynlie | 58 | Jo: Baker                | 42 |
| Tho: Palmer    | 18 | Christian Whetston    | 19 | Jo: Martin               | 30 |
| Leonard Smith  | 22 | W <sup>m</sup> Cawdle | 19 | W <sup>m</sup> Smith     | 20 |
| Mathew Hamblen | 38 | Florence Dickenson    | 19 | Ant <sup>o</sup> Dowsell | 20 |





|                        |    |                    |    |                 |    |
|------------------------|----|--------------------|----|-----------------|----|
| Richard Slie           | 20 | Elizabeth Thorp    | 2  | Elizab: Horsham | 16 |
| Francis Dales          | 20 | Joan Felver        | 50 | Alice Goldham   | 26 |
| Peter Ambrey           | 32 | Margaret Rollright | 45 | Richard Price   | 14 |
| Tho: Feld              | 18 | Ellin Cooper       | 24 | Richard Lane    | 38 |
| Edward Hassard         | 24 | Elizabeth Coke     | 20 | Alice Lane      | 30 |
| Richard Bull           | 17 | Marie Chaddock     | 20 | Samvell Lane    | 7  |
| Richard Reinolds       | 16 | Elizabeth Hamond   | 25 | Jo: Lane        | 4  |
| W <sup>m</sup> Crakins | 15 | Alice Awbrey       | 29 | Oziell Lane     | 3  |
| Jo: Totnell            | 16 | Elizabeth Lawrence | 26 | Jo: Atkinson    | 36 |
| Edward Horsham         | 14 | Ann Noble          | 21 | Love Atkinson   | 38 |
| Richard Trendall       | 16 | Marie Harrowigg    | 21 | Elizabeth Owen  | 30 |
| W <sup>m</sup> Read    | 16 | Millicent Leech    | 28 | Marie Milward   | 21 |
| Mathew Pippin          | 20 | Marie Goodwyn      | 20 | Isack Barton    | 27 |
| Mary Baker             | 42 | Katherin Webb      | 22 | Abram Ray       | 20 |
| Elisha Bridges         | 16 | Elizabeth Scott    | 20 | Dorcas Horsham  | 40 |
| Willm Thorp            | 30 | Marie Howes        | 18 | Marie Griffin   | 17 |
| Elizabeth Thorp        | 20 | Dorothy Lawrence   | 28 |                 |    |

## 24 Aprilis 1635.

Theis under written names are to be transported to the Island of Providence imbarqued in the Expectacion aforesaid, the p'ties have taken y<sup>e</sup> oath of Alleg<sup>e</sup>:

|                        |    |                             |    |              |    |
|------------------------|----|-----------------------------|----|--------------|----|
| Nicholas Riskymer      | 31 | Jo: Bloxsall                | 28 | Jo: Saracele | 17 |
| W <sup>m</sup> Randall | 26 | Sam: Gooden <sup>u</sup> ff | 22 | Tho: Wilson  | 18 |
| Andrew Leay            | 24 | Edward Hastings             | 23 |              |    |
| Jo: Leay               | 25 | Tho: Hobbs                  | 18 |              |    |

Theis under written names are to be transported to the Barbadoes and St. Christophers, imbarqued in the Ann & Elizabeth Jo: Brookehaven, Capten and M<sup>r</sup> having taken the oaths of Allegiance and Supremacie. As also being conformable to the orders and discipline of the Church of England and no Subsedy Men, whereof they brought test from the Minister of St. Katherins neere y<sup>e</sup> Tower of London

|                    |    |                         |    |                       |    |
|--------------------|----|-------------------------|----|-----------------------|----|
| John Crofts        | 30 | Hugh Sadler             | 20 | Charles Jackson       | 18 |
| Jo: Mason          | 20 | Harford Young           | 20 | Edward Bacon          | 25 |
| Jo: Oram           | 21 | John Williams           | 16 | Thomas Robinson       | 31 |
| Christopher Fish   | 24 | Andrew Evans            | 16 | Patrick Conly         | 21 |
| Owen Androwe       | 18 | John Barret             | 16 | George Goddin         | 31 |
| Robert Anderson    | 22 | Joseph Walker           | 18 | Arthur Roker          | 20 |
| John Greene        | 25 | James Tate              | 17 | Tho: Dale             | 28 |
| Joseph Wallington  | 19 | John Smith              | 14 | John Davies           | 19 |
| John Haieward      | 22 | Nathaniel Bolton        | 19 | Tho: Burton           | 19 |
| Thomas Martin      | 16 | W Laydon                | 17 | Hugh Wynstonly        | 20 |
| Edmond Holloway    | 17 | Thomas Avery            | 18 | Bartholomew Draper    | 20 |
| Thomas Pierce      | 19 | Tho: Leake              | 18 | Robert Brook          | 25 |
| William Hayward    | 18 | Davie Williams          | 17 | Hugh Tawyer           | 18 |
| Edward Wilkinson   | 17 | Willm Harris            | 23 | W <sup>m</sup> Greene | 17 |
| Richard Gale       | 16 | John Turpin             | 22 | Patrick Connyer       | 20 |
| Robert Tratt       | 21 | Francis Saidwell        | 18 | Richard King          | 23 |
| Thomas Redman      | 16 | Mathew Rogers           | 21 | Willm Barnes          | 17 |
| Willm Grubb        | 16 | Bryan Bourk             | 19 | Willm Taylor          | 23 |
| John Golding       | 21 | Ant <sup>e</sup> Taylor | 26 | Robert Sennod         | 23 |
| Clement Hutchinson | 20 | Andrew Carr             | 23 | Thomas Perkynn        | 29 |
| Bartholomew Bennet | 18 | Owen Garret             | 20 | Willm Longwith        | 26 |
| Thomas Tyler       | 21 | John Frazill            | 29 | Tho: Gullifer         | 28 |
| John Prichard      | 20 | John Porter             | 24 | John Davies           | 18 |
| Giles Barnes       | 19 | Charles Pollington      | 26 | Richard Cawood        | 25 |



|                   |    |                  |    |                    |    |
|-------------------|----|------------------|----|--------------------|----|
| Richard Dynley    | 19 | Alice Hilton     | 18 | Michell Estplynn   | 18 |
| Dennis Peke       | 20 | Katherin Russell | 20 | James Bell         | 19 |
|                   |    | Mary Powell      | 23 | Frend Picto        | 20 |
| WOMEN.            |    | Debora Winke     | 21 | John Whithedd      | 22 |
| Katherin Lloyd    | 19 | Rebeca Bedding   | 18 | Jo: Mallion        | 21 |
| Suzan Greene      | 20 | Mathew Page      | 20 | Tho: Bedlam        | 24 |
| Margerie Barran   | 19 | Ann Spicer       | 26 | Tho: Lone          | 19 |
| Elizabeth Benning | 18 | Mary Jones       | 20 | Thomas Wazell      | 21 |
| Elizabeth Bruster | 18 | Margery Harding  | 20 | Edward Garrard     | 26 |
| Joan Smith        | 27 | Marie Kinderslie | 26 | John Coke          | 22 |
| Suzan More        | 21 |                  |    | Jeremy Hartley     | 30 |
| Alice Dixon       | 21 | Nicholas Greene  | 18 | Gilbert Holdsworth | 30 |
| Jane Stafford     | 29 | Robert Laycock   | 18 |                    |    |

2<sup>o</sup> Maij 1635.

Theis under written names are to be transported to y<sup>e</sup> Barbadoes imbarqued in the Alexander Capt. Burche and Gilbert Grimes M<sup>r</sup> p<sup>r</sup> Certificate from the Minister where they late dwelt the men tooke the oaths of Alleg and Supremacie die et A<sup>o</sup> pred.

|                          |    |                            |    |                         |    |
|--------------------------|----|----------------------------|----|-------------------------|----|
| Willm Rapan yeres        | 29 | Jo: Write                  | 24 | Jo: Cole                | 20 |
| Leonard Staples          | 22 | William Clarke             | 19 | James Watts             | 35 |
| Jo: Stanford             | 24 | Edward Halingworth         | 46 | W <sup>m</sup> Crome    | 17 |
| James Manzer             | 27 | Richard Ponnell            | 32 | Phillipp Lovell         | 34 |
| Jo: Watts                | 25 | Henry Longsha              | 23 | Uxor Elizabeth Lovell   | 33 |
| Tho: Clark               | 26 | Jo: Bush                   | 22 | Rowland Mathew          | 27 |
| Michell King             | 27 | Jonathan Franklin          | 17 | Robert Sprite           | 30 |
| Henry Broughton          | 20 | Jo: Phillippis             | 20 | Jo: Weston              | 41 |
| Geo: Ventimer            | 20 | Richard Cribb              | 19 | James Smith             | 19 |
| Robert Hardy             | 18 | Tho: Browne                | 18 | Jo: Smith               | 19 |
| Tho: Dabb                | 25 | Jo: Greenwich              | 21 | Richard Lee             | 22 |
| Geo: Norton              | 22 | Jo: Nedson                 | 19 | W <sup>m</sup> Seely    | 29 |
| W <sup>m</sup> Huckle    | 20 | Edward Church              | 18 | Edward Plunkett         | 20 |
| Edward Kemp              | 29 | Ant <sup>o</sup> Threlcatt | 19 | Tho: Plunkett           | 28 |
| W <sup>m</sup> Powell    | 19 | W <sup>m</sup> Willis      | 17 | Rowland Plunkett        | 18 |
| Ralph Promd              | 26 | Clement Hawkins            | 16 | Teague Nacton           | 28 |
| Jo: Bullman              | 40 | Lewes Hughes               | 19 | Dermond O'Bryan         | 20 |
| Jo: Watts                | 19 | John Greene                | 22 | Charles Galloway        | 19 |
| W <sup>m</sup> Dench     | 16 | Richard Marshall           | 36 | James Montgomery        | 19 |
| Francis Peck             | 22 | Mathew Calland             | 16 | Jn <sup>o</sup> McCoury | 28 |
| Jo: Benstedd             | 24 | Lewes David                | 28 | Samvell Priday          | 20 |
| Symon Parler             | 24 | Geo: White                 | 18 | Samvell Farron          | 30 |
| Richard Howseman         | 19 | Geo: Rudglie               | 17 | Edmond Montgomery       | 26 |
| Walter Jones             | 20 | Dennis Mc Brian            | 18 | Olliver Bassett         | 14 |
| Phelix Lyne              | 25 | Jo: Bussell                | 36 | Parry Wy                | 15 |
| Arthur Write             | 21 | James Driver               | 27 | Daniell Burche          | 14 |
| Lewes Willms             | 21 | Hugh Johnes                | 22 | Richard Stone           | 13 |
| W <sup>m</sup> Pott      | 18 | Tho: Gildingwater          | 30 | Thomas Tayler           | 27 |
| Thomas Gilson            | 21 | John Ashurst               | 24 | Edmond Nash             | 21 |
| Nic <sup>o</sup> Watson  | 26 | James Parkinson            | 23 | Jo: Herring             | 28 |
| Olliver Hookham          | 32 | Will <sup>m</sup> Young    | 21 | W <sup>m</sup> Beaton   | 24 |
| Chri: Buckland           | 25 | W <sup>m</sup> Smith       | 18 | Tho: Roe                | 22 |
| Jo: Hill                 | 23 | Morgan Jones               | 31 | Edward Banks            | 35 |
| Anthony Skooler          | 20 | Jo: Richard                | 30 | Tho: Fludd              | 21 |
| Jo: Anderson             | 21 | Peter Flaming              | 16 | David Collingworth      | 22 |
| W <sup>m</sup> Phillipps | 17 | Miles Farring              | 24 | W <sup>m</sup> Mathews  | 30 |
| Jo: Befford              | 18 | Robert Atkins              | 23 | Tymothie Goodman        | 27 |
| Henry Yatman             | 21 | Beniamin Mason             | 23 | Tho: Penson             | 20 |
| Robert Duce              | 18 | Tho: Rutter                | 22 | W <sup>m</sup> Anderson | 36 |
| Owen Williams            | 18 | Jo: Howse                  | 41 | Geo. Merriman           | 41 |





|                       |    |                       |    |                    |    |
|-----------------------|----|-----------------------|----|--------------------|----|
| Jo: Dellahay          | 27 | Edward Cokes          | 17 | Marie Lambeth      | 17 |
| Robert Lee            | 33 | Henry Morton          | 20 | Ann Mann           | 17 |
| Jo: Jackson           | 24 | James Brett           | 17 | Elizabeth Warren   | 17 |
| Alexander de la Garde | 27 | Tho: Dennis           | 18 | Ann Skynggle       | 18 |
| Francis Marshall      | 26 | Tho: More             | 33 | Alice Champ        | 20 |
| Walter Lutterell      | 20 | Jo: Lawrence          | 17 | Mathew May         | 21 |
| Jo: White             | 15 | W <sup>m</sup> Martin | 13 | Elizabeth Chambers | 20 |
| Jo: Burton            | 17 | Richard Phelpe        | 17 | Elizabeth Farmer   | 20 |
| Symon Wood            | 14 |                       |    | Margaret Conway    | 20 |
| Robert Mussell        | 14 |                       |    | Grace Walker       | 34 |
| Richard Fane          | 15 |                       |    | Edith Jones        | 21 |
| Robert Roberts        | 18 |                       |    | Alice Guy          | 20 |
| W <sup>m</sup> Lake   | 14 |                       |    | Mary Spendley      | 17 |
| Richard Iveson        | 16 |                       |    | Ann Gardner        | 36 |
| Humfrey Kerby         | 18 |                       |    |                    |    |

## WOMEN.

|                 |    |
|-----------------|----|
| Barbarie Reason | 20 |
| Jane Marshall   | 21 |
| Diana Drake     | 19 |
| Mary English    | 17 |
| Annis Barrat    | 20 |

21<sup>o</sup> Majj 1635.

Theis under written names are to be transported to St Christophers, imbarqued in the Mathew of London, Richard Goodladd M<sup>r</sup> p<sup>r</sup> warrant from y<sup>e</sup> Earle of Carlisle.

|                          |    |                        |    |                           |    |
|--------------------------|----|------------------------|----|---------------------------|----|
| Thomas Knight yeres      | 21 | Tho: Vem               | 27 | Robt. Woodstock           | 40 |
| Jo: Hill                 | 18 | Geo. Ball              | 51 | John Offlent              | 20 |
| Jo: Rawlins              | 18 | Tho: Gosling           | 22 | Nic <sup>o</sup> Watts    | 18 |
| Francis Penn             | 22 | Jo: Palmer             | 19 | Richard Brookes           | 16 |
| George Allerton          | 23 | James Cotes            | 21 | Tho: Habbie               | 22 |
| Rowland Millington       | 24 | W <sup>m</sup> Helaine | 21 | Tho: Reinolds             | 18 |
| Rich <sup>h</sup> Thomas | 40 | Mathew Hely            | 21 | Darby Hurlie              | 18 |
| Roger Thomas             | 22 | Originall Lewis        | 28 | Jo: Hilliard              | 35 |
| Richard Griggson         | 34 | Jo: Thomson            | 34 | Robert Lacie              | 21 |
| Jo: Bruñing              | 20 | W <sup>m</sup> Brookes | 25 | Tho: Bell                 | 14 |
| Robert Coke              | 32 | Jo: Doe                | 22 | Rowland Morton            | 17 |
| Clinton Cutler           | 20 | Mathew Walker          | 19 | James Hide                | 22 |
| Tho: Turner              | 25 | Walter Collins         | 18 | Richard Nelme             | 20 |
| Jo: Wood                 | 22 | Jo: Clinton            | 19 | Tho. Hodges               | 20 |
| W <sup>m</sup> Robinson  | 26 | Adam Chesterman        | 19 | Edward Thomson            | 18 |
| Edward Bicroft           | 22 | Hugh Hallowell         | 22 | Tho: Williams             | 18 |
| Jo: Sturdy               | 26 | W <sup>m</sup> Salmon  | 25 | Rich <sup>h</sup> Lee     | 18 |
| Ant <sup>o</sup> Netbie  | 20 | Jo: Lange              | 22 | Walter Antony             | 23 |
| Robert Wendever          | 25 | Richard Lane           | 28 | Charles Caverlie          | 17 |
| Samvel Trese             | 20 | Jo: Greene             | 29 | Tho: Coxson               | 21 |
| Evan Jones               | 19 | Edward Warren          | 28 | Tho: Goodwin              | 30 |
| Gabriell Davies          | 38 | Jo: Paple              | 21 | Nic <sup>o</sup> Wilcocks | 21 |
| Edward Eeles             | 20 | Robert Denten          | 26 | Geo: Eeke                 | 26 |
| Davie Thomas             | 40 | W <sup>m</sup> Elvyn   | 23 | Rich <sup>h</sup> Hubbard | 18 |
| Richard Honibym          | 31 | Geo: Tems              | 20 | Willm <sup>h</sup> Rush   | 20 |
| Christopher Watson       | 21 | Geo: Swales            | 19 | W <sup>m</sup> Dorn       | 22 |
| James Hubbard            | 27 | Marmaduke Read         | 25 | Paul Bottell              | 32 |
| W <sup>m</sup> Stoe      | 18 | Jo: Kibie              | 21 | Jo: Boswell               | 17 |
| Mathew Tomlinson         | 31 | Tho: Garrett           | 20 | Jo: Woodgreene            | 16 |
| Tho: Hall                | 25 | Jo: Goslinn            | 20 | Jo: Harlowe               | 16 |
| W <sup>m</sup> Marsh     | 26 | Tho: Milward           | 18 | Robert Warrington         | 20 |
| Jo: Hatterton            | 38 | Morgan Brint           | 19 | Jo: Reinolds              | 20 |
| Tho: Terrill             | 18 | Pierce Stapleton       | 22 | Ant <sup>o</sup> True     | 18 |
| Robert Faucer            | 40 | Geo: Eaton             | 27 | W <sup>m</sup> Knight     | 13 |
| Miles Coventrie          | 18 | Leonard Hunt           | 38 | Ant <sup>o</sup> Williams | 14 |
| Jo: Thomas               | 14 | Jo: Cave               | 34 | Jo: Barloe                | 22 |
| Tho: Reeve               | 24 | W <sup>m</sup> Barber  | 22 | W <sup>m</sup> Parker     | 17 |
| Lewes Anbrey             | 13 | Jo: Hoddins            | 50 | Jo: Wood                  | 18 |
| James Walker             | 30 | Alexander Tadde        | 38 | Jo: Payne                 | 18 |



|              |    |                |    |                    |    |
|--------------|----|----------------|----|--------------------|----|
| Daniell Lee  | 25 | Edward Mawfrey | 15 | WOMEN.             |    |
| Tho: Powell  | 21 | Geo: Wade      | 16 | Margaret Prichard  | 17 |
| Jo: Smith    | 22 | Jo: Fulford    | 18 | Jane Burrowe       | 17 |
| Geo: Dodd    | 17 | Geo: Smith     | 17 | Katherin Armstrong | 20 |
| Robt Sandley | 20 | Thomas Powell  | 24 | Mary Barker        | 12 |
|              |    |                |    | Elizabeth Speere   | 20 |

x Junij 1635.

Theis under written names are to be transported to the Bormoodes or Somer-Islands, imbarqued in the Truelove de London. Robert Dennis Mr being examined by the Minister of Gravesend concerning their conformitie to the orders and discipline of the Church of England as it now stands established: And took the oath of Allegiance.

|                           |    |                           |    |                       |       |
|---------------------------|----|---------------------------|----|-----------------------|-------|
| Henry More                | 19 | Tho: Mordin               | 18 | David Jones           | 15    |
| W <sup>m</sup> Holt       | 19 | Edward Sell               | 18 | George Hanmer         | 24    |
| Jo: Norman                | 19 | Roger Willins             | 16 | Roger Hodges          | 17    |
| Ant <sup>o</sup> Gilliard | 38 | Jo: Baylie                | 18 | W <sup>m</sup> Powell | 15    |
| Robt. Stock               | 26 | Francis Woodcott          | 16 | Sampson Meverill      | 20    |
| Tho: Foster               | 27 | Jo: Bee                   | 17 | Henry Carter          | 42    |
| Robert Hart               | 30 | Rich Greene               | 17 | Jo: Yates             | 48    |
| W <sup>m</sup> Pendleton  | 27 | Geo: Palmer               | 18 | Jo: Browne            | 16    |
| James Tayler              | 28 | Tho: Smith                | 14 | Francis Raynne        | 10    |
| Chri. Hart                | 20 | Nathaniel Willmson        | 17 | Francis Hedges        | 13    |
| Richard Anderson          | 30 | Phillipp Wharton          | 14 | Davie Morris          | 18    |
| Tho: Richards             | 24 | W <sup>m</sup> Henry      | 18 | Tho: West             | 17    |
| Jo: Norris                | 18 | Geo: Saires               | 12 | Hugh Wentworth        | 44    |
| David Huswith             | 22 | Nic <sup>o</sup> Gaughton | 14 | Ann Taylor            | 24    |
| Henry Hill                | 24 | Edward Hedley             | 13 | Elizabeth Groves      | 35    |
| Jo: Warren                | 19 | W <sup>m</sup> Sares      | 17 | Jo: Groves            | 1 qr. |
| Zeuerin Viccars           | 18 | Robt Poole                | 20 | Blanch Roberts        | 20    |
| Geo: Norman               | 25 | Tho: Jones                | 17 |                       |       |
| Gabriell Stockwell        | 16 | Tho: Eryynn               | 16 | 2 MINISTERS.          |       |
| Tho: Torlie               | 27 | Symon Barrott             | 16 | Jo: Oxenbridge        | 24    |
| Edward Goddin             | 16 | Geo: Calverlie            | 14 | Henry Jennings        | 24    |
| Tho: Dorrell              | 22 | Edward Parnell            | 16 |                       |       |
| Richard Cañon             | 24 | W <sup>m</sup> Lee        | 18 | Benjamin Miller       | 30    |
| Uxor, Elizabeth Cañon     | 23 | W <sup>m</sup> Tayler     | 17 | Henry Fletcher        | 35    |
| Barnard Colman            | 26 | Edward Gibbs              | 17 | Edward Staughton      | 50    |
| Chri. Tuke                | 16 | James Reason              | 27 | Josias Forster        | 43    |
| W <sup>m</sup> Paul       | 20 | Jacob Wilson              | 18 | Tho: Hall             | 24    |
| W <sup>m</sup> Bates      | 17 | Ben: Strange              | 18 | Humfrey Smith         | 14    |
| Samvell Short             | 24 | Ralph Vennable            | 21 | Francis Watson        | 16    |
| W <sup>m</sup> Hooper     | 18 | Tho: Bloes                | 10 | Katherin White        | 18    |
| Richard Hurt              | 17 | Tho: Hedley               | 11 | Elizabeth Clark       | 18    |
| Willm Wells               | 17 | Tho: Thomson              | 17 | Ellen Burrowes        | 30    |
| Tho: Dene                 | 17 | Hen: Stonword             | 13 |                       |       |
| Jo: A Negroe              | 18 | Samvell Hubbard           | 16 | Jo: Page              | 33    |
| Jo: Richards              | 21 | Thomas Bull               | 13 | Tho: Jennison         | 21    |
| Ant <sup>o</sup> Bullock  | 19 | Daniell Hammond           | 12 | Sara Page             | 31    |
| Thomas Bassit             | 18 | Geo: Morgan               | 12 | Sara Page             | 3     |
| Edward Aldworth           | 13 | Jo: Barnes                | 16 | Mary Page             | 3 mo. |
| Edward Vyncent            | 18 | Abraham Claxson           | 17 | Richard Harris        | 17    |
| Jo: Truppatt              | 17 | James Aston               | 22 | Jeffery Wright        | 18    |
| Ant <sup>o</sup> Cooper   | 17 | Rich Daughton             | 13 | Samvell Mayo          | 10    |
| Jo: Lake                  | 16 | Mathew Steevens           | 12 | Marie Goffe           | 18    |
| Rich Tayler               | 16 | Tho: Larkyn               | 15 | Jo: Brookes           | 12    |





## Secundo die Septembris 1635.

Theis under written names are to be transported to St. Christophers: imbarqued in the William and John—Rowland Langram M<sup>r</sup> have been examined by the Minister of Gravesend and tooke the oaths of Alleg. and Suprem: die et A<sup>o</sup> p<sup>r</sup>.

|                         |    |                           |    |                            |    |
|-------------------------|----|---------------------------|----|----------------------------|----|
| James Lampley           | 19 | Robert Richardson         | 33 | Ezechell Rennam            | 15 |
| W <sup>m</sup> Greene   | 18 | Robert Leake              | 38 | Tho: Harden                | 15 |
| Henry Daniell           | 20 | Barnabie Brooke           | 20 | Edward Brunt               | 26 |
| Rowland Davies          | 20 | Jo: Cock                  | 18 | Tho: Reinolds              | 16 |
| W <sup>m</sup> Reddish  | 20 | Nic <sup>o</sup> Cobb     | 24 | W <sup>m</sup> Benn        | 24 |
| Edward Brownish         | 20 | Jo: Hinson                | 21 | Phillip Skorier            | 26 |
| Robert Fitt             | 18 | Tho: Ekkersoe             | 24 | W <sup>m</sup> Worrall     | 23 |
| Richard Lewes           | 26 | Geo: Carter               | 28 | Jo: Banson                 | 27 |
| Richard Corie           | 18 | Rich Harris               | 26 | Henry Bugland              | 21 |
| Richard Christie        | 20 | Henrie Nokes              | 27 | Jo: Morton                 | 24 |
| Jo: Brant               | 24 | Tho: Thompson             | 28 | Jo: Ditchfield             | 22 |
| W <sup>m</sup> Williams | 21 | Samvell Knipe             | 23 | Nathaniell Simpkins        | 26 |
| Christopher Steevenson  | 19 | Jo: Watton                | 25 | W <sup>m</sup> Procter     | 26 |
| Tho: Barnes             | 20 | Jo: Byrall                | 29 | Edward Gressam             | 17 |
| Robert Watler           | 20 | Morris Parry              | 30 | W <sup>m</sup> Steevens    | 21 |
| Andrew Young            | 40 | Jo: Nayler                | 20 | Tho: Whithedd              | 24 |
| Francis Hudson          | 36 | Edward Nayler             | 21 | Tho: Clark                 | 25 |
| Jo: Parr                | 19 | Geo: Noble                | 22 | W <sup>m</sup> Stiffiliynn | 16 |
| W <sup>m</sup> Morley   | 24 | W <sup>m</sup> Cocks      | 20 | Jo: Bonn                   | 18 |
| Rich Gayyn              | 21 | Martin Sowth              | 19 | W <sup>m</sup> Dunbarr     | 15 |
| Tho: Philipps           | 35 | W <sup>m</sup> Greenelefe | 26 | Jo: Morrish                | 18 |
| Jo: Willard             | 16 | Jo: Sawnders              | 17 | Alexander Glover           | 37 |
| Tho: Hanmer             | 14 | Tho: Hames                | 16 | Edward King                | 25 |
| W <sup>m</sup> Burnham  | 21 | John Pinkley              | 30 | Jo: Kent                   | 23 |
| Walter Wall             | 16 | Robert Thomson            | 22 | Robert Lynt                | 21 |
| W <sup>m</sup> Bathoe   | 18 | W <sup>m</sup> Davies     | 30 | Edward Bellis              | 21 |
| Tho: Tupper             | 21 | Richard Beare             | 28 | Tho: Gill                  | 30 |
| W <sup>m</sup> Baylie   | 23 | Geo: Ford                 | 19 | W <sup>m</sup> Grove       | 32 |
| Tho: Brookes            | 21 | Tho: Lowyun               | 20 | Richard Mason              | 29 |
| Nathanill Bernard       | 22 | Jo: Drake                 | 18 | Manley Richardson          | 21 |
| Tho: Price              | 20 | Robert Outmore            | 38 | Isack Beet                 | 23 |
| Geo: Frie               | 19 | Hugh Hilton               | 23 | John Pickering             | 25 |
| Tho: Hart               | 25 | Tho: King                 | 27 | Tho: Archbold              | 19 |
| Mathew Addison          | 17 | Lawrence Adderford        | 26 | Mathew Wells               | 28 |
| Theobald Wall           | 18 | James Dockkie             | 17 |                            |    |

## Tricessimo die Septembris 1635.

Aboard the Dorss<sup>t</sup> John Flower M<sup>r</sup> bound for y<sup>e</sup> Bormodes.

|                           |    |                         |    |                       |    |
|---------------------------|----|-------------------------|----|-----------------------|----|
| John Redford              | 16 | Jo: Mathews             | 16 | W <sup>m</sup> Thomas | 17 |
| Robert Ramsey             | 15 | Robert Vardell          | 20 | Rich Bunting          | 17 |
| John Williams             | 16 | Jo: Heth                | 21 | Tho: Stokes           | 30 |
| Willm Elliston            | 13 | Nathaniell Bonnick      | 16 | W <sup>m</sup> Rosden | 16 |
| Lubas Wright              | 16 | Jo: Denman              | 14 | Nathaniell West       | 15 |
| Humfrey Holt              | 18 | Tho: More               | 18 | Jo: Donn              | 14 |
| Tho: Joyner               | 16 | W <sup>m</sup> Bruister | 17 | Edward Edwynn         | 15 |
| Rich Tregagell            | 18 | George Hubbard          | 16 | Jo: Sell              | 15 |
| Jo: Loe                   | 18 | Edw: Middleton          | 15 | Tho: Ireland          | 10 |
| Josua Woodcock            | 11 | Francis Russell         | 23 | Edward Davies         | 17 |
| Robert Fisher             | 10 | James Rising            | 18 | Edward Simpson        | 13 |
| Tho Sharp                 | 17 | Geo: Absolon            | 16 | Edward Aldin          | 17 |
| Jo: Rowland               | 21 | Jo: Mosdell             | 24 | Tho: Atkins           | 16 |
| W <sup>m</sup> Wheeler    | 22 | W <sup>m</sup> Stocker  | 19 | Tho: Riley            | 16 |
| W <sup>m</sup> Pennington | 18 | Edward Morris           | 18 | W <sup>m</sup> Barnes | 15 |



|                          |    |                        |    |                      |    |
|--------------------------|----|------------------------|----|----------------------|----|
| Jo: Day                  | 16 | Geo. Palmer            | 27 | Sampson Lort         | 30 |
| W <sup>m</sup> Barrith   | 16 | W <sup>m</sup> Simpson | 17 | Jo: Miller           | 47 |
| Jo: Tustin               | 16 | Edward Simpson         | 13 | John Johnson         | 23 |
| Jo: Necklin              | 17 | Edward Grubthorn       | 14 | Richard Jennings     | 35 |
| Jo: Harkwood             | 20 | Jonas Goldenham        | 16 | Uxor Sara Jennings   | 18 |
| Humfrey Kemp             | 16 | Judith Bagley          | 58 | Richard Palmer       | 30 |
| David Thomas             | 26 | John Glassenden        | 14 | Uxor Ellis Palmer    | 21 |
| Willm Alburie            | 15 | W <sup>m</sup> Harding | 30 | Tho: Griffin         | 32 |
| Arthur Thorne            | 33 | Uxor Sarah Harding     | 30 | Ann Griffin          | 35 |
| W <sup>m</sup> Cheeseman | 20 | Henry Rosse            | 31 | Robert Ridley        | 23 |
| John Mitchell            | 20 | Tymothie Pynder        | 26 | Elizabeth Ridley     | 30 |
| John Casson              | 18 | Margaret Pynder        | 41 | Edward Chaplin       | 20 |
| Alexander Brabant        | 30 | Jane Dart              | 17 | W <sup>m</sup> Casse | 19 |
| Henry Fulcock            | 15 | Geo: Tuck              | 40 | Peternell Nowell     | 46 |
| Jo: Mansfield            | 19 | Ezia Vyncent           | 30 | Christian Wellman    | 43 |
| Willm Craft              | 15 | Uxor Mathew            | 30 | Eliz: Aldworth       | 15 |
| Richard Haldin           | 14 | Minister Daniell Wite  | 30 |                      |    |

2<sup>o</sup> die Octobris 1635.

Aboard the John of London James Waymoth M<sup>r</sup> bound to St Christophers.

|                     |    |                  |    |                   |    |
|---------------------|----|------------------|----|-------------------|----|
| John Batcheller     | 26 | Willm Richardson | 24 | Jo: Sherlock      | 20 |
| Samvell Parker      | 19 | Edward Mekins    | 18 | Tho: Frost        | 28 |
| Tho: James          | 25 | Jo: Clymer       | 30 | Lewes Evans       | 25 |
| Chri. Thomson       | 21 | Richard Evans    | 21 | Jo: Thomson       | 19 |
| Alexander Fleetwood | 19 | Henrie Feeld     | 25 | Richard Townsend  | 19 |
| Walter Lee          | 21 | Henrie Radford   | 20 | Mary Goodwin      | 18 |
| Edward Dodson       | 21 | Jo: Henman       | 19 | Jane Goodwyn      | 20 |
| Gilbert Clark       | 19 | Tho: Walker      | 19 | Martha Lilliot    | 20 |
| Geo: Heelis         | 19 | Jo: Mulleneux    | 24 | Elizabeth Murrin  | 21 |
| Richard Elmes       | 21 | Oswell Metcalf   | 22 | Joan Hill         | 21 |
| Richard Smith       | 22 | Edward Cooke     | 22 | Elizabeth Freeman | 18 |

13<sup>o</sup> die Octobris 1635.

Aboard the Amitie George Downes M<sup>r</sup> bound to St Christoph<sup>rs</sup>.

|                        |    |                          |    |                         |    |
|------------------------|----|--------------------------|----|-------------------------|----|
| Isack Drake            | 25 | Tho: Pitts               | 24 | Tho: Molton             | 20 |
| Richard Iveson         | 24 | Jo: Thomson              | 25 | David Owen              | 26 |
| Robert Barne           | 33 | Richard Webster          | 24 | Henrie Rowles           | 22 |
| Tho: Hernden           | 23 | Lewes Jones              | 20 | Nic <sup>o</sup> Alford | 28 |
| Edward Farr            | 28 | John Coombes             | 26 | Samvell Sakell          | 23 |
| W <sup>m</sup> Burrowe | 19 | George Coop'             | 20 | Robert Jones            | 30 |
| Tho: Brewyun           | 24 | Mathew Preston           | 22 | Jo: Browne              | 33 |
| Marmaduke Borne        | 21 | John Pynkston            | 27 | Peter Salmon            | 20 |
| Willm Creswell         | 22 | W <sup>m</sup> Geies     | 18 | Jo: Saunderson          | 23 |
| Henrie Hodgskynns      | 19 | Willm Vbank              | 20 | Robert Rolfe            | 23 |
| Robert Payne           | 21 | Charles Parker           | 18 | John Jack               | 27 |
| George Hatrell         | 32 | James Leachman           | 22 | Tho: Yott               | 24 |
| Jo: Hipsley            | 19 | W <sup>m</sup> Cartwrite | 18 | John Teirrer            | 24 |
| Willm Stanley          | 22 | Richard West-Garrett     | 20 | John Farmer             | 24 |
| John Snape             | 22 | W <sup>m</sup> Harris    | 16 | W <sup>m</sup> Daughten | 20 |
| Isack Buck             | 33 | Jer: Nicholls            | 16 | Rich Skynner            | 20 |
| Walter Ellitt          | 20 | Tho: Rodes               | 20 | W <sup>m</sup> Egerton  | 20 |
| Aymies Halfyard        | 19 | Jo: Boughei              | 21 | James Makyn             | 20 |
| Oliver Johnes          | 25 | Edward Grindall          | 21 | W <sup>m</sup> Harris   | 20 |
| John Smith             | 23 | Jo: Vaughan              | 23 | Bastian Petite          | 23 |
| Hamblet Sankey         | 22 | Jo: Goddin               | 20 | John Warren             | 20 |
| Edward Porter          | 21 | Richard Larkyn           | 32 | Rich Phinnei            | 30 |
| Tho. Galley            | 20 | Richard Bodman           | 23 | James Briggs            | 25 |





|                       |    |                     |    |                    |    |
|-----------------------|----|---------------------|----|--------------------|----|
| John Musick           | 19 | Daniell Cannelly    | 20 | Margaret Coles     | 21 |
| Jo: Griddick          | 16 | Rice Poke           | 30 | Marie Merriton     | 21 |
| W <sup>m</sup> Davies | 40 | Roger James         | 29 | Kat: Brewett       | 16 |
| Robt Heath            | 30 | James Curtis        | 18 | Ellen Channce      | 21 |
| Tho: Baggelay         | 24 | Clement Haines      | 22 | Ann Palmer         | 29 |
| William Yateman       | 25 | John Fynn           | 22 | Alice Barker       | 30 |
| Richard Grind         | 11 | W <sup>m</sup> Goff | 30 | Patient White      | 44 |
| W <sup>m</sup> Galler | 20 | Andrew White        | 11 | Isack and } Twynns | 2  |
| Robert Downe          | 35 | John Billingham     | 24 | Jacob              |    |
| John Hye              | 36 | Morrice Davie       | 24 | Judith Lloyd       | 18 |
| Edward Webb           | 17 | W <sup>m</sup> Rule | 20 | Marie Maxwell      | 21 |
| James Johnson         | 28 | —                   |    |                    |    |
| John Avery            | 22 | Mary Wynd           | 18 |                    |    |

20 Novembris 1635.

Theis under written names are to be transported to the Barbadoes, imbarqued in the Expedition, Peter Blackler M<sup>r</sup>. The Men have taken the oaths of Allegeance and Supremacie. And have been examined by the minister of the Towne of Gravesend touching their Conformitie to the ord<sup>s</sup> and discipline of the Church of England die et A<sup>o</sup> p<sup>ra</sup>.

|                                    |    |                          |    |                         |    |
|------------------------------------|----|--------------------------|----|-------------------------|----|
| Minist <sup>r</sup> Nicholas Bloxi |    | John Coleman             | 40 | Henrie Godfrie          | 36 |
| als Jagles yeres                   | 31 | W <sup>m</sup> Watts     | 28 | Tho: Palmer             | 19 |
| Abram Holland                      | 19 | John Bonner              | 18 | Jo: Humfrey             | 20 |
| Thomas Hudson                      | 16 | Willm Snignell           | 18 | John Smith              | 22 |
| Blackwell Lawrence                 | 16 | Tho: Hobin               | 20 | Ambrose Greene          | 23 |
| Leonard Briggs                     | 17 | Francis Barnit           | 23 | Jo: Hilliard            | 18 |
| Thomas Clark                       | 27 | Willm Buckley            | 26 | Jo: Browne              | 26 |
| Morgan Jenkins                     | 32 | John Clark               | 16 | Willm Warr              | 19 |
| Ric <sup>h</sup> Pratt             | 18 | Phillipp Morlin          | 21 | Mathew Wilkinson        | 18 |
| Tho: Freeman                       | 19 | Henry Rawlins            | 25 | Mathew Gibbons          | 20 |
| Will <sup>m</sup> Greefeson        | 26 | Jo: Rudge                | 42 | W <sup>m</sup> Audley   | 18 |
| Richard Wartumbee                  | 21 | Edward Evans             | 22 | James Kingston          | 22 |
| Henry Bryan                        | 21 | John Hownsefield         | 20 | Ric <sup>h</sup> Smart  | 20 |
| Hugh Dawson                        | 18 | Tho: Davie               | 20 | W <sup>m</sup> Walters  | 26 |
| Mathew Beads                       | 19 | Henry Gowde              | 19 | Tho: Davies             | 23 |
| Charles Lambert                    | 23 | W <sup>m</sup> Mellison  | 25 | Nathaniell Nordin       | 46 |
| Jo: Lake                           | 18 | John York                | 26 | W <sup>m</sup> Pitt     | 25 |
| Jo: Smith                          | 18 | W <sup>m</sup> Carpenter | 19 | Jo: Chater              | 17 |
| Anthony Hutchins                   | 32 | John Wynter              | 23 | Jo: Chapman             | 24 |
| Will <sup>m</sup> Gibson           | 19 | Jo: Waller               | 17 | Geo: Sterry             | 24 |
| Jo: Williams                       | 17 | John Suines              | 20 | Abram Cheynei           | 22 |
| William Steward                    | 21 | John Heron               | 20 | Jo: Sturton             | 18 |
| John Pierce                        | 18 | Willm Tayler             | 26 | Jo: Edens               | 19 |
| Hugh Evans                         | 18 | John Parlin              | 21 | Lawrence Brock          | 18 |
| Brian Aston                        | 21 | W <sup>m</sup> Jackson   | 33 | Ric <sup>h</sup> Best   | 18 |
| Nicholas Collon                    | 19 | John Medgley             | 21 | Robert Hobbs            | 26 |
| Henry Field                        | 24 | W <sup>m</sup> Wreuch    | 21 | Peter Jones             | 30 |
| Richard Smith                      | 20 | Robert Hurt              | 19 | W <sup>m</sup> Topleife | 18 |
| John Knowles                       | 27 | James Farebank           | 26 | Jo: Robinson            | 19 |
| John Dickenson                     | 24 | Henrie Berrisford        | 32 | Morrice Jones           | 21 |
| John Mann                          | 21 | James Nettleton          | 22 | Henry Stint             | 18 |
| Tho: Peacock                       | 17 | Thomas Armitage          | 24 | Josias Weston           | 25 |
| Edward Steevens                    | 53 | Francis Mann             | 19 | Francis Birkenhedd      | 24 |
| Thomas Weekes                      | 23 | John Felkynn             | 20 | Edward Jones            | 29 |
| Hugh Cheswood                      | 21 | John Jones               | 20 | Ellis Williams          | 18 |
| Jo: Coert                          | 21 | Richard Lightbound       | 22 | W <sup>m</sup> Tayler   | 40 |
| John Pike                          | 30 | Christopher Hartlie      | 19 | Tho: Burnham            | 18 |
| George Blacklock                   | 32 | Tho: Wood                | 23 | Joseph Boyce            | 24 |



|                           |    |                           |    |                         |    |
|---------------------------|----|---------------------------|----|-------------------------|----|
| Jo: Rainescroft           | 23 | Nic <sup>o</sup> Brogan   | 28 | Launcelott Bromley      | 44 |
| Henrie Bostock            | 19 | Ant <sup>o</sup> Smith    | 18 | Peter Spencer           | 15 |
| Jefferie Shipp            | 24 | John Spenceley            | 24 | Thomas Phipps           | 15 |
| W <sup>m</sup> Brooke     | 26 | Mathew Shore              | 46 | Davie Thomas            | 20 |
| Lanncelott Lacon          | 32 | Thomas St Parlin          | 19 | Willm Greene            | 23 |
| W <sup>m</sup> Plomer     | 23 | Dorothy Symonds           | 40 | Jo: Watts               | 20 |
| W <sup>m</sup> Sheicrofte | 17 | Mary Lupton               | 30 | W <sup>m</sup> Lock     | 21 |
| W <sup>m</sup> Coke       | 18 | Rich <sup>h</sup> Horne   | 22 | George Leas             | 20 |
| Jo: Jennings              | 18 | John Newton               | 29 | John Spencer            | 19 |
| Tho: Ossebrooke           | 27 | Thomas Cowdell            | 17 | Henry Antony            | 19 |
| Jo: Davenport             | 30 | Richard Gibson            | 25 | James Fassitt           | 34 |
| Geo: Burton               | 23 | Nicholas Nevell           | 19 | Henry Ellotts           | 23 |
| W <sup>m</sup> Morgan     | 20 | George Tayler             | 20 | Henry Coke              | 28 |
| Davie Thomas              | 20 | W <sup>m</sup> Goad       | 21 | Richard Benes           | 25 |
| Rich <sup>h</sup> Hannis  | 21 | W <sup>m</sup> Marritt    | 26 | W <sup>m</sup> Cosson   | 20 |
| Peter Croningburk         | 20 | Roger Eritage             | 22 | W <sup>m</sup> Thomson  | 20 |
| Jo: Hall                  | 29 | Davie Dodderidge          | 20 | Thomas Usherwood        | 28 |
| Jo: Compton               | 26 | George Fullwood           | 19 | W <sup>m</sup> Haning   | 30 |
| Clement Backford          | 30 | Rich <sup>h</sup> Hamis   | 21 | John Goad               | 22 |
| Robert Browne             | 18 | Ralph Webster             | 20 | Richard Moncaster       | 32 |
| John Key                  | 32 | Tho: Robinson             | 15 | John Chesting           | 21 |
| Howell Pryce              | 25 | Joseph Thomlinson         | 26 | Roger Sanford           | 35 |
| Edward Aston              | 32 | Baltazar Dederix          | 26 | W <sup>m</sup> Cornwell | 20 |
| Robt Edwards              | 38 | James Smith               | 24 | W <sup>m</sup> Gosselin | 21 |
| Richard Ash               | 24 | Nic <sup>o</sup> Flutter  | 27 | Jo: Coop <sup>r</sup>   | 21 |
| John Medley               | 26 | Nic <sup>o</sup> Whithedd | 24 | W <sup>m</sup> Price    | 22 |
| Thomas King               | 24 | W <sup>m</sup> Hinkynn    | 26 | Sam: Skynner            | 22 |
| Richard Snowe             | 28 | Thomas Gilbert            | 26 | Robt. Dunstarr          | 34 |
| Robert Filborne           | 18 | Richard Seabright         | 21 | Richard Buck            | 24 |
| Pierce Morgan             | 23 | Robert Greenwood          | 18 | Nic <sup>o</sup> Lynton | 22 |
| Jo: Williams              | 17 | Anthony Ashmore           | 33 |                         |    |

19 Dec: 1635.

Theis under-written names are to be transported to the Barbadoes imbarqued in the Falcon Tho: Irish Mr the Men have been examined by the Minister of the Towne of Grauesend touching their conformitie to the Church discipline of England: And also haue taken the Oaths of Alleg<sup>y</sup>: and Suprem<sup>y</sup> die et A<sup>o</sup> pr<sup>d</sup>

|                          |    |                       |    |                         |    |
|--------------------------|----|-----------------------|----|-------------------------|----|
| Arnold Ownstedd yeres    | 30 | James Spencer         | 25 | Jo: Burkett             | 21 |
| Tho: Skyddell            | 28 | Jo: Chubnell          | 21 | Tho: Harrwell           | 29 |
| Ant <sup>o</sup> Cadwold | 23 | W <sup>m</sup> Gunter | 22 | Gregorie Booth          | 18 |
| Phillipp Miller          | 21 | Jo: Thurrogood        | 20 | Edward Howe             | 19 |
| Maximillian Prichard     | 20 | Tho: Greene           | 16 | Robt Clarke             | 18 |
| Tho: Tisfin              | 28 | Richard Richardson    | 36 | Francis Martin          | 18 |
| Jo: Butler               | 21 | Rebecca Burgis        | 17 | Tho: Webb               | 22 |
| Phines Trusedell         | 18 | Richard Panke         | 19 | Jo: Scott               | 42 |
| Bryan Cowley             | 30 | Leonard Robinson      | 20 | Tho: Evans              | 23 |
| Jo: Mason                | 19 | Francis Buck          | 20 | W <sup>m</sup> Phillips | 28 |
| Robert Harris            | 42 | John Hogg             | 21 | James Cotesworth        | 21 |
| Abram Shawe              | 20 | Robert Symper         | 20 | Ellinn Robb             | 27 |
| Geo: Saby                | 21 | Tho: Page             | 20 | filia Elizabeth Robb    | 7  |
| W <sup>m</sup> Cartwrite | 23 | Dennis Britten        | 20 | Tho: Clark              | 27 |
| Nathan Murfitt           | 23 | Jo: Rogers            | 18 |                         |    |
| Jo: Barnett              | 20 | James Wolton          | 22 |                         |    |





25 decembris '635.

Theis under-written names passed in a Catch to the Downes ; and were put aboard the aforesaid shipp.

|                       |    |                        |    |                        |    |
|-----------------------|----|------------------------|----|------------------------|----|
| Tho: Davies           | 17 | Griffin Evans          | 40 | W <sup>m</sup> Coñisby | 31 |
| Henry Benson          | 19 | James Terrill          | 20 | Robert Tissall         | 30 |
| Jo: Welsh             | 35 | Elizabeth Cossen       | 25 | Tristram Ford          | 21 |
| Henry Southward       | 20 | Jane Hickles           | 25 | Elias Carpenter        | 20 |
| Rich Newbolt          | 28 | Henry Van Luccom       | 24 | Richard Hames          | 18 |
| Lawrence Keysie       | 28 | Jo: King               | 30 | Thomas Streter         | 21 |
| James Robinson        | 15 | W <sup>m</sup> Flatter | 18 | James Lee              | 28 |
| Ant <sup>o</sup> Pope | 28 | Jo: Weston             | 27 |                        |    |
| Jo: Lee               | 30 | Tho: Clark             | 28 |                        |    |

29 August 1635.

William Norton xxv yeres old is to transport himself to New England and to imbarque himself in the Hopewell p<sup>r</sup> cert: from the Minister of his conformitie to the Church discipline of England: he hath taken the oaths of Allegiance and Suprem<sup>e</sup> die et An<sup>o</sup> pr<sup>d</sup>.

III<sup>th</sup> Sept<sup>r</sup> 1635.

Robert Edwards 27 yers who is to passe to Virginia hath taken the oath of Allegiance

Thomas Turner of age xlij yeres to passe to New England imbarqued in the hopewell hath brought Certificate of his Conformitie and tooke the oaths of Allegiance and Supremacie.

Vij<sup>o</sup> die Sep.

A Turner Robert Pennaird of age 21 yeres and Tho. Pennaird x yeres old are to [be] imbarqued in M<sup>r</sup> Babb bound to New England haue brought Certificates from Doctor Denison of his conformitie. he hath taken the oaths of Alleg<sup>e</sup> and Suprem

[On the fly leaf.]

Edward Towers 24 M<sup>r</sup>chants Hope de Lo: Robt Page M<sup>r</sup> for Virginia, to enter in the

21 July

Jane Gibbs of age 25 yeeeres resident in Virginea to passe to Flushing about certen her affaires

INSCRIPTION ON GRAVESTONE OF REV. SAMUEL TREAT—Copied July 26, 1860. The following is the most prominent and largest stone in the old burial ground of Eastham, Mass., mid-distance from Orleans to Eastham, right hand side of road. But few stones, all ancient and thinly scattered, now remain. Names of Atwood, Cole, Freeman, Knowles, Mulford, are commemorated.

Here lies Interred y<sup>e</sup> Body | of y<sup>e</sup> late learned and Revd Mr | Samuel Treat y<sup>e</sup> Pious and Faithfull | Pastour of this church who after | a very zealous discharge of his | ministry for y<sup>e</sup> space of 45 years and | a laborious travel for y<sup>e</sup> Souls of y<sup>e</sup> | Indian nations fell asleep in Christ | March y<sup>e</sup> 18, 1716 in y<sup>e</sup> 69 year of his age



## ADAMS GENEALOGY.

[Communicated by AARON SARGENT.]

1. JOHN<sup>1</sup> ADAMS was born in 1622, and settled in Cambridge about the year 1650, where he was a mill-wright. He and his wife Anne were members of the church there in 1666, in which year he was made free-man; and he died in 1706.

Ch.:—(2) *Rebecca*,<sup>2</sup> b. in England; m. Nov. 24, 1669, Nathaniel Patten; d. Dec. 18, 1667;—(3) *Mary*,<sup>2</sup> b. Oct. 25, 1652;—(4) *John*,<sup>2</sup> b. May 1, 1655, m. Hannah Bent. [For his descendants, see Barry's Hist. Framingham;]—(5) *Daniel*,<sup>2</sup> b. Aug. 8, 1657, d. in infancy;—(6) *Hannah*,<sup>2</sup> bapt. June 17, 1660; d. Jan. 25, 1660;—(7) *Daniel*,<sup>2</sup> b. Aug. 12, 1662; d. May 14, 1685;—(8) *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup>[†] b. in 1664; m. Feb. 21, 1687-8, Margaret Eames, (b. July 8, 1666; dau. of Thomas;) and d. July 20, 1701; wid. m. Daniel Dean.

8. JOSEPH<sup>2</sup> ADAMS had ch.:—(9) *Joseph*,<sup>3</sup>[†] b. in 1688; m. Jan. 18, 1710-11, Rebecca Cutter, b. (Jan. 18, 1693-4; d. Jan. 10, 1717-18; dau. of William;) m. June 26, 1718, Rachel Allen (b. in 1693; d. Aug. 1, 1775; dau. of Joseph;) and d. Oct. 18, 1774;—(10) *Abigail*,<sup>3</sup> m. April 4, 1705, John Robbins;—(11) *Daniel*,<sup>3</sup> b. in 1690; m. April 23, 1715, Elizabeth Minot (b. Jan. 29, 1697; d. Nov. 12, 1764; dau. of James;) and d. Feb. 9, 1780. [For his descendants, see Register, vol. i, pp. 176 and 177;]—(12) *Cherry*,<sup>3</sup> bapt. Jan. 31, 1697; m. ——— Stone;—(13) *John*,<sup>3</sup> b. in 1697; m. Dec. 13, 1722, Love Minot (b. April 15, 1702; dau. of James;) and d. Oct. 25, 1725. (His widow m. Edward Flint.) [For John's descendants, see Reg., vol. i, p. 177.]

9. JOSEPH<sup>3</sup> ADAMS had ch.:—(14) *Thomas*,<sup>4</sup> b. Dec. 3, 1711; d. Nov. 17, 1713;—(15) *Thomas*,<sup>4</sup>[†] b. Aug. 20, 1713; m. Sept. 22, 1737, Anna Frost (d. Oct. 6, 1739;) m. 2d, Lydia Chadwick (d. in 1748, dau. of John;) m. Sept. 15, 1754, Mrs. Elizabeth Bowman; and d. Oct. 1803;—(16) *Joseph*,<sup>4</sup>[†] b. Aug. 8, 1715; m. Jan. 10, 1740, Martha Frost (b. Aug. 4, 1724; d. Dec. 23, 1749; dau. of Ephraim;) m. Sept. 11, 1750, Hannah Hall (b. in 1730; d. Aug. 13, 1803;) and d. May 4, 1794;—(17) *Margaret*,<sup>4</sup> b. Aug. 26, 1717; m. Oct. 21, 1736, Elisha Doubledde;—(18) *Rebecca*,<sup>4</sup> b. Sept. 12, 1720; m. Nov. 27, 1740, Saml Kent; d. in 1773;—(19) *Lucy*,<sup>4</sup> b. Oct. 29, 1722; m. May 21, 1745, John Cutter, Jr.; d. April 17, 1810;—(20) *William*,<sup>4</sup>[†] b. Jan. 12, 1725; m. June 14, 1750, Sarah Hill (b. in 1731; d. Nov. 11, 1805; dau. of Zach;) and d. Sept. 10, 1787;—(21) *Mary*,<sup>4</sup> bp. April 2, 1727; d. in infancy;—(22) *Anna*,<sup>4</sup> b. July 8, 1729; m. April 19, 1750, Peter Tufts, Jr.; d. Feb. 7, 1813;—(23) *Mary*,<sup>4</sup> b. May 12, 1733; m. June 6, 1751, Nathan Tufts.

15. THOMAS<sup>4</sup> ADAMS had ch.:—(24) *An infant*,<sup>5</sup> died; and buried in the same coffin with its mother;—(25) *Hannah*,<sup>5</sup> b. April 13, 1743; m. Dec. 17, 1761, Walter Russell; m. Dec. 26, 1790, Enos Jones; d. Oct. 17, 1836;—(26) *John*,<sup>5</sup> b. Jan. 22, 1745; m. July 9, 1771, Joanna Munroe (b. April 12, 1747; d. Nov. 26, 1824; dau. of Jonas;) m. 2d, Mrs. Lucy (Simonds) Munroe; and d. Feb. 26, 1849. [For his children, see Book of the Lockes;]—(27) *Lydia*,<sup>5</sup> b. Aug. 20, 1755; m. 1st, Lemuel Blanchard; m. July 30, 1795, Joseph Thorndike;—(28) *Lucretia*,<sup>5</sup> b.





Aug. 2, 1757; m. Dec. 31, 1775, Ethan Wetherbee;—(29) *Ebenezer Thomas*,<sup>5</sup> b. Jan. 10, 1762; m. June 20, 1784, Polly Goodwin.

16. JOSEPH<sup>4</sup> ADAMS had ch.:—(30) *Anna*,<sup>5</sup> b. Dec. 14, 1740; m. May 7, 1761, Timothy Tufts; d. Oct. 8, 1825;—(31) *Joseph*,<sup>5</sup>[†] b. Nov. 29, 1743, m. Sept. 6, 1770, Lucy Kent (b. in 1750; d. in 1785; dau. of Samuel; ) m. Feb. 25, 1802, Sarah Tufts (b. July 5, 1772; d. June 21, 1843; dau. of Peter, Jr.;) and d. Dec. 25, 1824;—(32) *Martha*,<sup>5</sup> b. Sept. 25, 1746; m. May 11, 1769, Samuel Tufts; d. Aug. 28, 1811;—(33) *Margaret*,<sup>5</sup> b. Sept. 30, 1749; m. May 16, 1771, Samuel Locke, Jr.; d. Oct. 29, 1808;—(34) *Thomas*,<sup>5</sup> b. July 19, 1751; m. May 28, 1780, Martha Stone; d. Jan. 22, 1747;—(35) *Rebecca*,<sup>5</sup> b. Aug. 16, 1753; d. May 19, 1834;—(36) *Hannah*,<sup>5</sup> b. April 12, 1756; m. July 22, 1773, Peter Tufts; d. Jan. 24, 1843;—(37) *Susanna*,<sup>5</sup> b. June 26, 1758; m. Oct. 3, 1776, Gershom Teel; d. June 28, 1828;—(38) *Mary*,<sup>5</sup> b. Feb. 13, 1761; m. Benjamin Winship; d. Oct. 2, 1845;—(39) *Nathan*,<sup>5</sup>[†] b. Aug. 9, 1763; m. April 3, 1788, Martha Adams (b. Oct. 1767; d. April 18, 1803; dau. of John; ) m. Dec. 13, 1803, Rebecca Tufts (b. in 1770; d. Feb. 24, 1849; dau. of Peter, Jr.;) and d. March 25, 1842;—(40) *Joel*,<sup>5</sup> b. Aug. 23, 1765; m. Oct. 23, 1788, Sybil Stone; and d. Feb. 8, 1841;—(41) *Amos*,<sup>5</sup> b. Aug. 23, 1765; m. April 19, 1790, Lydia Adams (dau. of John; ) and d. March 24, 1844;—(42) *Daniel*,<sup>5</sup>[†] b. March 14, 1768; m. June 3, 1793, Phebe Britton (b. in 1773; d. May 21, 1847; ) and d. April 3, 1857;—(43) *Abigail*,<sup>5</sup> b. Sept. 18, 1772; m. Oct. 19, 1800, Joseph Convers; d. March 30, 1834;—(44) *Ann*,<sup>5</sup> b. April 1, 1775; m. Oct. 11, 1796, James Hill; d. Dec. 3, 1855.

20. WILLIAM<sup>4</sup> ADAMS had ch.:—(45) *John*,<sup>5</sup>[†] b. July 25, 1751; m. Dec. 4, 1773, Ruth Perry (b. in 1752; d. July 12, 1776; ) m. Nov. 18, 1777, Elizabeth Gardner (b. in 1756; d. April 20, 1785; ) m. July 6, 1786, Hannah Phelps; and d. March 31, 1819;—(46) *William*,<sup>5</sup>[†] b. Dec. 12, 1753; m. June 26, 1781, Hannah Stone (b. in 1756; d. Oct. 15, 1818; dau. of Jonathan; and d. July 9, 1820;—(47) *Sarah*,<sup>5</sup> b. April 10, 1756; m. Oct. 19, 1773, James Perry; d. July 19, 1780;—(48) *Lucy*,<sup>5</sup> b. Sept. 7, 1758; m. Feb. 4, 1777, John Cutter; d. June 7, 1811;—(49) *Anna*,<sup>5</sup> b. March 1, 1761; m. March 25, 1781, Richard Hay; 2d, Kimball Bailey;—(50) *Rebecca*,<sup>5</sup> b. June 10, 1764; m. March 6, 1783, James Russell, d. Nov. 14, 1831;—(51) *Lydia*,<sup>5</sup> b. Sept. 2, 1767; m. May 9, 1786, Edward Russell; m. July 20, 1809, James Cutter; d. Aug. 25, 1818;—(52) *Margaret*,<sup>5</sup> b. Nov. 12, 1769; m. Nov. 25, 1788, Thomas Russell;—(53) *Mary*,<sup>5</sup> b. July 7, 1772; m. March 8, 1795, Nathl. Russell; d. Oct. 13, 1800;—(54) *Susanna*,<sup>5</sup> b. April 10, 1778; m. June 7, 1804, Geo. Prentice, Jr.

31. JOSEPH<sup>5</sup> ADAMS had ch.:—(55) *Lucy*,<sup>6</sup> b. in 1771; m. in 1800, Wm. Frost; d. in 1809;—(56) *Joseph*,<sup>6</sup>[†] b. March 5, 1775; m. Feb. 10, 1801, Phebe P. Moore (b. Aug. 17, 1784; dau. of Francis; ) and d. Sept. 11, 1852;—(57) *Samuel*,<sup>6</sup> b. April 29, 1777;—(58) *Rebecca*,<sup>6</sup> b. in 1780; m. in 1802, Jonas Tyler; d. May 28, 1806;—(59) *Sarah Ann*,<sup>6</sup> b. Dec. 30, 1803; m. Dec. 30, 1824, John C. Magoun;—(60) *Martha*,<sup>6</sup> b. Oct. 16, 1804; d. July 5, 1855;—(61) *Rebecca*,<sup>6</sup> b. Oct. 24, 1806; d. March, 1832;—(62) *Charles*,<sup>6</sup>[†] b. Feb. 12, 1809; m. Jan. 10, 1833, Eliza A. Runey (b. Nov. 1, 1812; dau. of John; ) resides in Boston;—(63) *Lucy*,<sup>6</sup> b. March 6, 1812; d. Feb. 8, 1836;—(64) *Eliza*,<sup>6</sup> b. Nov.



18, 1814 ; m. July 23, 1837, Roswell Tenney ;—(65) *Harriet*,<sup>6</sup> b. Jan. 11, 1816 ; m. Aug. 20, 1839, Aaron B. Magoun.

**39.** NATHAN<sup>5</sup> ADAMS had ch.:—(66) *Nathan*,<sup>6</sup> b. Sept. 1789 ; m. Elizabeth Butters ; and d. in 1849 ;—(67) *Edward H.*,<sup>6</sup> b. in 1791 ; m. Rebecca Walcott ;—(68) *Samuel*,<sup>6</sup> b. in 1793 ; d. in 1795 ;—(69) *Patty*,<sup>6</sup> b. Dec. 1794 ; d. April, 1807 ;—(70) *Charlotte*,<sup>6</sup> b. Nov. 1796 ; d. Oct. 1798 ;—(71) *Charlotte*,<sup>6</sup> b. April, 1799 ; d. Sept. 1822 ;—(72) *Sally*,<sup>6</sup> b. Oct. 1800 ; d. Jan. 1825 ;—(73) *Nathaniel C.*,<sup>6</sup> b. April, 1803 ; d. in 1807 ;—(74) *Peter*,<sup>6</sup> b. Dec. 1804 ; m. Martha J. Langley ;—(75) *Louisa*,<sup>6</sup> b. Oct. 1808 ; d. Sept. 1816.

**42.** DANIEL<sup>5</sup> ADAMS had ch.:—(76) *Phebe*,<sup>6</sup> b. March 18, 1794 ; m. Dec. 23, 1810, Geo. Swan ;—(77) *Cynthia*,<sup>6</sup> b. April 14, 1796 ; m. Oct. 28, 1817, Joseph M. Anderson ; d. Aug. 31, 1820 ;—(78) *Daniel*,<sup>6</sup> b. May 22, 1798 ; m. Dec. 30, 1819, Elmira Hodge ; (d. Feb. 28, 1827 ;) m. 2d, Betsey ——— (d. Nov. 10, 1838 ;) and d. Dec. 15, 1851 ;—(79) *Hannah*,<sup>6</sup> b. May 20, 1801 ; d. Oct. 15, 1802 ;—(80) *Hannah*,<sup>6</sup> b. Feb. 13, 1804 ; m. Oct. 7, 1824, Jonathan Adams ;—(81) *Franklin*,<sup>6</sup> b. April 7, 1805 ; d. Sept. 26, 1805 ;—(82) *Louisa*,<sup>6</sup> b. Dec. 14, 1806 ; m. Sept. 6, 1825, Enos Holmes ;—(83) *Harriet*,<sup>6</sup> b. Jan. 10, 1817 ; m. Aug. 5, 1841, Amos E. Buss.

**45.** JOHN<sup>5</sup> ADAMS had ch.:—(84) *John*,<sup>6</sup> b. June 7, 1774 ; m. Susanna Cutter ;—(85) *James*,<sup>6</sup> b. May 17, 1776 ; d. Aug. 4, 1776 ;—(86) *James*,<sup>6</sup> b. July 28, 1778 ; d. Dec. 16, 1818 ;—(87) *Bette*,<sup>6</sup> b. Feb. 24, 1780 ; m. Sept. 3, 1799, David Hill ;—(88) *Joseph*,<sup>6</sup> b. April 15, 1782 ; m. Feb. 12, 1809, Elizabeth Butterfield (b. in 1783 ; d. May 18, 1811 ;) m. Dec. 5, 1811, Sibbil Anderson ; and d. Dec. 10, 1819 ;—(89) *Sarah*,<sup>6</sup> m. Jan. 31, 1808, Thos. Fillebrown, Jr. ;—(90) *William*,<sup>6</sup> b. in 1789 ; m. Sept. 17, 1818, Sukey Foster ; and d. March 26, 1827 ;—(91) *Samuel*,<sup>6</sup> b. in 1790 ; m. May 26, 1822, Anna Whittemore ;—(92) *Amos*,<sup>6</sup> b. in 1792 ; d. Sept. 29, 1794 ;—(93) *Hannah*,<sup>6</sup> b. in 1795 ; d. in infancy ;—(94) *Lydia*,<sup>6</sup> b. Nov. 9, 1797 ; m. Aug. 29, 1818, Enton Estabrooks ;—(95) *Hannah*,<sup>6</sup> b. Sept. 25, 1799 ; d. Oct. 13, 1821 ;—(96) *Amos*,<sup>6</sup> b. Nov. 16, 1804 ; m. June 25, 1834, Rebecca Whittemore.

**46.** WILLIAM<sup>5</sup> ADAMS had ch.:—(97) *William*,<sup>6</sup> b. in 1782 ; d. May 18, 1806 ;—(98) *Cherry*,<sup>6</sup> b. in 1783 ; d. Feb. 20, 1806 ;—(99) *Hannah*,<sup>6</sup> b. in 1785 ; d. April 9, 1792 ;—(100) *Jonas*,<sup>6</sup> b. Sept. 28, 1789 ; d. April 16, 1792 ;—(101) *Jonathan*,<sup>6</sup> b. in 1791 ; d. April 16, 1792 ;—(102) *Jonas*,<sup>6</sup> b. in 1793 ; m. June 18, 1815, Sophia Wellington ; d. May 9, 1820 ;—(103) *Hannah*,<sup>6</sup> b. in 1795 ; m. June 11, 1815, Benjamin Cutter ; d. Oct. 15, 1819 ;—(104) *Mary*,<sup>6</sup> b. in 1798 ; m. W. W. Pratt ; d. Feb. 2, 1845.

**56.** JOSEPH<sup>6</sup> ADAMS had ch.:—(105) *Phebe P.*,<sup>7</sup> b. March 4, 1802 ; m. April 30, 1832, Danl. L. Mudge ; d. Nov. 24, 1851 ;—(106) *Harriet S.*,<sup>7</sup> b. June 4, 1804 ; d. Sept. 13, 1805 ;—(107) *Joseph*,<sup>7</sup> b. July 15, 1806 ; m. June 7, 1835, Susan Jane Stockman (b. Nov. 27, 1818 ; dau. of John ; resides in San Francisco, Cal. ; 9 ch. ;—(108) *George S.*,<sup>7</sup> b. Feb. 4, 1808 ; m. Sept. 20, 1832, Lucy Hill (b. Nov. 6, 1807 ; dau. of James ;) resides in Belmont, Mass. ; 6 ch. ;—(109) *Mary M.*,<sup>7</sup> b. Nov. 30, 1812 ; m. June 14, 1832, Jona. F. Locke ;—(110) *S. Maria*,<sup>7</sup> b. Nov.





17, 1824; m. April 28, 1846, Aaron Sargent;—(111) *Harriet Augusta*,<sup>7</sup> b. Jan. 23, 1827.

62. CHARLES<sup>6</sup> ADAMS had ch.:—(112) *Charles R.*,<sup>7</sup> b. Feb. 10, 1834; m. June 20, 1855, Kate S. Holbrook (b. June 24, 1834; dau. of Jesse;) resides in Boston; 2 ch.:—(113) *Ann Eliza*,<sup>7</sup> b. Dec. 10, 1836;—(114) *Hannah C.*,<sup>7</sup> b. Nov. 11, 1838;—(115) *John R.*,<sup>7</sup> b. Aug. 31, 1840; d. Nov. 4, 1841;—(116) *Linus E.*,<sup>7</sup> b. Aug. 31, 1840, d. Oct. 4, 1842;—(117) *Sarah S.*,<sup>7</sup> b. March 15, 1844;—(118) *Horace J.*,<sup>7</sup> b. July 7, 1850;—(119) *Flora Agnes*,<sup>7</sup> b. Oct. 24, 1854.

---

### LETTER OF JOSIAH FRANKLIN.

MR. EDITOR,—The following letter, copied from the original, addressed by the writer to a relative in Nantucket, is at your service. It will be perceived by the date that his distinguished son, Benjamin, was then about 6 months old. J. c.

Boston July about the 14<sup>th</sup> 1706.

Loving Coz,

I Received yrs, & I think I did send word, that I Rec'd the Rushes, but now I do, & thank you & Coz John for your Care & pains about them, & am freely willing to pay for them, & they do pretty well generally. The smallest was peeled, but rather too small. The biggest, which I think was of Coz. John's gathering, was not quite peeled enough. I think to send one of my family, that's most used to them, to gather some, for they will not peel here, & I find it will not be worth your while to take care of them, to see them well ordered. I have not Rec'd Scollay's yet, & question whether ever I shall, but I hear my patience hath some operation on his Ingenuity, for I hear he is Resolved, if possible I shall be paid, but I Could be glad to see it, for it is very low with me.

According to your desire I have housed £30 of your money as I suppose Capt. W. G. informed you. As to the Book of Atheisme, take it in pay for the Rushes.

I Rec'd your verbal letter by brother Swain, & I find you are in danger of Cooling, for first you send me a pretty \_\_\_\_\_ letter, & then they grow — er, & now it is dwindled up to word of mouth, therefore Lett us both endeavour to Reform, & by that means I hope that we may do somewhat that Iniquity may grow cold, and the love of many may abound, which is all at present from your Kinsman,

JOSIAH FRANKLIN.

My letter is Longer than yours, notwithstanding I had forgot to Remember Love &c. &c.

To Peter Folger jr. at Nantucket.

---

CLARK.—Rev. John Clark died 1705, July 25, ag<sup>d</sup> 35. On his grave-stone was inscribed the following epitaph:—

A Prophet lies under this stone,  
His words shall live though he be gone.  
When Preachers die what rules the Pulpit gave  
Of Living are still preached from the Grave.  
The Faith and Life which your dead Pastor taught,  
Now in one grave with him Sirs bury not.

Exeter, N. H., Town Records.



## JOURNAL OF REV. MANASSEH CUTLER, LL.D., 1788.

[Communicated by S. P. HILDRETH, M. D., Marietta, Ohio.]

[Continued from p. 236.]

*Monday, August 18.*—This morning Esq. Zane showed me his rice in his garden, about a rod square in drills, assured me it would yield two bushels. He has raised ten bushels from four rods square; grows on the high second bottoms—has now good rice on the island. The seed must be obtained in the chaff. He pounds it in a mortar as he wants it, (similar probably to a hominy mortar.) He raises cotton, but wants information as to pruning the plants. Both rice and cotton should be put in the ground very early, by the middle of April, as there is no frost after that time. He has raised good indigo, and says we may cultivate as much as we please. He also raises excellent Tobacco. Has a fine bottom well cleared, good orchard, large nursery of Peaches, offered to give me two or three hundred. He is very generous and requested me to call again. It was nine o'clock before we got our cattle on board; left Wheeling about ten—went down the river very easy. Twelve miles below came to Grave-creek—went on shore to see the mound. It is on a plain and is sixty feet high—there is a ditch all round it, covered with tree—there is a white oak tree, four feet in diameter, near the summit. The top of the mound is depressed, or sunk like a basin—we visited the houses—the settlers have a fine orchard—Proceeded on the voyage, and divided ourselves into five watches for rowing—just before day a boat hailed us. Col. Crary was on board—Passed the “Long reach” in the night.

*Tuesday, Aug. 19.*—Morning cloudy and showery; went on rapidly; fine views up and down the river; land less mountainous; saw “round bottom,” the land owned by Genl. Washington, it is seventeen miles below Wheeling. We landed about ten o'clock on “the Federal side”—land very fine—the hills begin to retire from the river—many beautiful islands. It began to rain about two o'clock, and continued very hard until we landed at Muskingum. Passed Little Muskingum and Duck Creek—course of the Ohio nearly N. west, having turned gradually and beautifully from the south in the last four or five miles. Against these streams lies “Carr's island,” terminating about half a mile above the mouth of the Muskingum. The first appearance, was that of “Fort Harmer,” which was very pretty, but the state of the weather injured the prospect very much. We landed at “the Point,” and were very politely received by the Honorable Judges, Genl. Putnam and our friends. Genl. Putnam invited me to his lodging, which is a marquee;\* it rained extremely hard in the evening and night. Mr. Breck and others set out up the river yesterday by land; drank tea with Genl. Putnam. The whole distance from Ipswich to Marietta is 751 miles.

---

\* This marquee was a very large one, and was taken, with much other baggage, on board the store boats of Burgoyne's army, a few days before its surrender, by the intrepidity of Major Goodale, who was attached to Genl. Putnam's regiment. It had probably belonged to some of the general officers of the enemy. In the division of the spoils it fell to Genl. Putnam, and now, eleven years after that event, was doing service on the banks of the Ohio, in the far wilderness of the Northwest Territory. It was in this marquee that the meetings of the Directors of the Ohio Company were held and the business generally transacted, during the summer.





*Wednesday, Aug. 20.*—This day an entertainment was given to the Governor and officers of the garrison, at the Hall in "Campus Martius," (the name selected by the officers for the new garrison built by the Ohio Company.) Went a little over the ground. Major Sargent and myself went over to Fort Harmer. Paid my compliments to his Excellency. Was introduced to General Harmer and lady—Major Doughty, Cap. McCordy and lady, &c. We come over in the Barge to the Hall, with his Excellency Genl. St. Clair, ladies and officers; the Barge was rowed by twelve oars; has an awning, the sergent of the guard in the stern. The word "Congress" is painted on the blade of each oar; the men are well disciplined in rowing. Fort Harmer is five square, very handsome. Block houses at the corners, curtains and bastions; new works raised, cannon, field-pieces in the square. There are a number of Indians at the fort, who have come in to the treaty. We landed up the Muskingum, opposite to the "Campus Martius." We had a handsome dinner, with punch and wine. The governor and the ladies from the garrison were very sociable. Mrs. Rowena Tupper and the two Mrs. Goodales dined and fifty-five gentlemen. Returned in the barge to the point; a little rain.

*Thursday, Aug. 21.*—Foggy, night and morning. After dinner took a long walk over the city lots, through the cornfield, which astonished me on account of its magnitude. I should be as soon lost in it, in a cloudy day, as in a cedar swamp. We were extremely fatigued in travelling through it. We went on to the high mound; there is a white oak tree on the top, which Genl. Putnam judged to be one hundred feet high. Trees on most of the works, and particularly on "Sacra Via." (This is a regularly graded turnpike road, one hundred feet wide, with high parapets on each side, leading from the ruins on the plain to the Muskingum river.) I shall describe these works in another place.

*Friday, Aug. 22.*—Foggy, night and morning. After breakfast, Capt. Stone and myself went over the Ohio to the Virginia side, where there was about thirteen families. Called on Mr. Williams, who is the principal man. He has a fine farm of four hundred acres; the other people are his tenants. He came here the 25 of March, 1787; has raised a large quantity of flax corn, a good garden, &c. He gave me a cat-fish, on which we dined, and found it very excellent—afternoon about the point—fair, fine evening—a number of Indians were over and dined with us.

*Saturday, Aug. 23.*—Visited two or three persons that are sick—fine fair morning. The half Indian king, Zane's son, &c. here, and several other Indians, preparing for to-morrow in the woods. Found when I came in at night from my walk on the bank of the Ohio, a number of Indians at the point. The squaws were mostly drunk; the Indians sober. In the night there was a most severe tempest of thunder, lightning and rain—allmost drowned, weather sultry. There was a smart shower in the afternoon.

*Sunday, Aug. 24.*—Cloudy this morning—very muddy—attended public worship at the Hall in "Campus Martius." The Hall was very full—I had but one exercise. People from the Virginia shore and garrison attended. Governor sick. Dined with General Parsons and Varnum—a shower this evening.

*Monday, Aug. 25.*—This morning appearance of rain, but cleared away so that our surveyors went up the Muskingum, to complete the survey of the Eight acre Lots, under the protection of a sergeant's guard



from the garrison. After dinner, Genl. Parsons, Putnam and myself went out to survey Cap. Hearts and my city lots, on the Ohio. Before we had completed them, a most violent thunder shower came up, and we were obliged to return. Got seriously wet, almost drowned in our tent—wind very high—several trees broken off and blown down near us—about 3 o'clock in the night, I was called up to visit a child of major Cushings, supposed to be dying. Just before I got into the house it expired—the first person that died in the city of Marietta. The child was very low when major Cushing left New England. The disease was an atrophica infantilis—greatly emaciated, expected it would have expired in the boat on the way down. Doctor Scott, of the garrison, attended after its arrival here. He appears to be ingenious. Its name was Nabby and is thirteen months old.

*Tuesday, Aug. 26.*—Fine morning—wind N. W. the first time it has blown from any quarter but S. W. since my arrival. Went over to Virginia shore—met with Dr. Scott—Visited his patients with him. Two large Kentucky boats here with a number of families bound to Judge Symmes' settlement. Went out in the P. M. on to the city Lots and parsonage land. Found it much better than I expected. Went on to the burying ground and fixed on the place to bury major Cushing's child.

*Wednesday, August 27.*—Foggy morning—fine day—rather warm. Judge Symmes and his company arrived last night. He with his daughter made us a visit to-day—a very accomplished young lady. At 2 o'clock attended the funeral of Major Cushing's child—a considerable number of people collected. The coffin was made of Cherry tree wood. I proposed it should not be colored, as an example for the future. After the child was buried, went over a number of the hills back. Appearance delightful—fine situation for country seats—land excellent for wheat.

*Thursday, Aug. 28.*—Morning foggy—day fine. Edmond Moulton was bitten by a copperhead snake, this morning, just before day in the room where he slept. The snake was killed. I cut off his head and examined the teeth. In the afternoon was visited by Madame Zane, a squaw, descended from a royal family, and daughter of the half king of the Wyandots—her family were with her and her brother, old Guyersater, a Seneca chief, and several others. Mrs. Zane and her family were very richly dressed. It was said she had on three hundred silver brooches, and her whole dress cost five hundred dollars. Her family in the same, very neat. We have had Indians to dine with us, almost every day since I have been at the point—principally Delawares and Wyandots, one or two Shawanese Mingos, Seneca or Six Nations. No other tribes came in. The Chippewa and Ottawas appear to be rather inclined for war, but have come into the council at Sandusky and acceded to a general peace.

*Friday, Aug. 29.*—This morning Genl. Putnam and I went up the Muskingum river—travelled through "Virgin's bottom" and "Wiseman's bottom." Saw four deer at different times. Killed a large rattlesnake. Found our boat and crossed the river. Went into the water and found a great number of clams and cohogs—some very large. Grapes were plenty on the small islands. A shower came on and gave us a severe wetting. Went on shore to the surveyors. Here is an excellent tract of land, more than a thousand acres, in a body of bottoms. Lodged in the woods with the surveyors. Were extremely wet, but made a large fire and were comfortable. A company of soldiers were with us, who kept a guard all night.

(To be Continued.)





## BOOK NOTICES.

"*A Discourse of Virginia.*" By EDWARD MARIA WINGFIELD, the first President of the Colony. Now first printed from the Original Manuscript in the Lambeth Library. Edited, with Notes and an Introduction, by CHARLES DEANE. Boston: Privately Printed. 1860. Royal 8vo. pp. 45.

Mr. Deane has reprinted, in an elegant style, from the fourth volume of the Transactions of the American Antiquarian Society, now in press, a few copies, for private distribution, of his valuable contribution to that work, Wingfield's "Discourse of Virginia." The introduction contains an account of the MS. and a list of works relating to the same period of Virginia history. The notes are mostly brief, and to the point. The story of Pocahontas saving the life of Capt. Smith, however, is examined in some detail, and reasons are given for doubting the story.

*A History of the Grammar School, or "The Free Schoole of 1645 in Roxburie;" with Biographic Sketches of the Ministers of the First Church and other Trustees.* By C. K. DILLAWAY, Secretary of the Board of Trustees. Roxbury: John Backup. 1860. 12mo. pp. 202.

This book has been prepared pursuant to a vote of the Trustees. It forms a valuable addition to the history of New England education, besides furnishing a good account of the particular institution to which it relates, from its commencement to the present time. There are large extracts from documents.

*Memoir and Official Correspondence of Gen. John Stark, with Notices of several other Officers of the Revolution. Also, a Biography of Capt. Phineas Stevens, and of Col. Robert Rogers, &c.* By CALEB STARK. Concord: 1860. 8vo. pp. 495.

Whoever would be well-informed of the hazards and hardships of the old French and Indian wars, which schooled the men of New England to resist their oppressors at a later period, must make themselves acquainted with the contents of this volume. Here the tragic stories will be found authentically told of the famous Seven Years War, and the gigantic evils which attended it. But any attempt to make an analysis of its 500 pages in this work would fail of its object for want of room. All we can do at this time is to commend it to our readers as a work deserving a place in every library in the country. Mr. Lyon, the publisher, has brought it out in good library style.

*An Address before the Alumni of Atkinson Academy, N. H., August 25, 1859.* By JOSEPH B. FELT, LL. D., &c. Boston: 1859. 8vo. pp. 42.

*Memorial of Mrs. Abigail Adams Felt.* Boston: 1860. 12mo. pp. 92.

The first of these is an able and scholarlike production, well calculated for the occasion. The other is a beautiful tribute to the memory of a beloved companion. Accompanying this memorial are extracts from a Journal or Diary kept by the subject of it, during a brief sojourn in England and France in 1845. These are exceedingly interesting. Mrs. Felt was niece to Mrs. Abigail Adams, wife of the second President of the United States.

*Occasional Productions . . . . including a Glance at the Court of Louis Philippe and the French Revolution of 1848. . . .* By the late RICHARD RUSH. Edited by his Executors. With a Copious Index. Philadelphia: J. B. Lippincott & Co. 1860. 8vo. pp. 533.

This is truly a most agreeable and interesting volume. The style of its execution can hardly be over-estimated. It may indeed be pronounced a finished production in every respect. The work is embellished with a splendid engraving of the ambassador, doubtless a good likeness; and by adding a good Index the Editors have added to the obligations of all who may possess it.



*Pilgrim Memorials and Guide to Plymouth. With a Lithographic Map and eight copperplate engravings.* By WILLIAM S. RUSSELL. Third Edition. Boston : Crosby, Nichols, Lee & Co. 1860. 12mo. pp. 230.

This work has before been noticed in the Register, and needs no new introduction to our readers. The most important particulars concerning the Pilgrims are here collected in a compact space. Since the previous edition appeared Gov. Bradford's MS. has been recovered, and Mr. Murphy's researches in Holland have been made. Both are here laid under contribution. Mr. Russell has also reprinted the valuable letter of Gov. Bradford from our July number.

*The Memorial Day : A Sermon preached in the Presbyterian Church in Putnam, Ohio, January 1, 1860.* By A. KINGSBURY. Cincinnati : 1860. 8vo. pp. 30.

The occasion commemorated was the completion of a quarter of a century since the organization of this church, and of one fifth of a century since the settlement of Rev. Dr. Kingsbury. The author furnishes sketches of some of the prominent individuals in town and church. These will be found useful by the future historian of Putnam.

*The Historical and Genealogical Researches and Recorder of Passing Events of Merrimack Valley, &c., &c.* Haverhill : Published by Alfred Poor. Vol. I. April, 1857—Jan. 1858. Nos. 1—2. pp. 300.

The second number of this work was issued recently, by Mr. Poor, though it bears the date of 1858. The first part having been noticed in a former volume of the Register, it remains for us to say a few words, only, in relation to number two, which is got up neatly, like the other, in folio form, with double columns. They are both stitched together, in the pamphlet before us. Nearly a hundred pages are occupied with a genealogy of the descendants of Richard Bailey, of Rowley, with an Index of Persons and Places. This is followed by a department of "Notes and Queries," chiefly of an historical or genealogical nature. The third feature is its record of "passing events," which will, doubtless, have a value in the future, not possessed at the present moment. It embraces twenty-three towns, alphabetically, in order, from Acton to West Newbury, inclusive. When ripened by time, these historical facts, like nature's grain, will become more nutritious and useful. Fourth : marriages, obituary notices, and notices of new publications.

We admire the spirit and perseverance of the compiler, and hope he may be remunerated for his labors, which have been turned, thus far, to a good account.

*Genealogical Register of the Descendants of Thomas Flint of Salem.* Compiled by JOHN FLINT and JOHN H. STONE. Andover : Printed by Warren F. Draper. 1860. 8vo. pp. 150.

This is a well-printed and systematically arranged book. It appears to be the result of much labor and care. The plan of arrangement is that adopted by the late Mr. Goodwin and other Connecticut genealogists. This plan is a very good one—simple, and easily understood ; but all the books arranged upon it, except the Vinton Memorial, have a defect which could be very easily remedied. We allude to the want of some sign by which one can see at a glance whether the persons named in the genealogy have families to be found in another portion of the work.

An Index of the Heads of Families is given, but not of other descendants, nor of intermarriages.

*A Genealogical Register of the Descendants of several Ancient Puritans.* Vol. II. By Rev. ABNER MORSE, A. M. Boston : 1859. 8vo. pp. 99.

The industry with which the Author pursues genealogical investigations, discovers an energy of character truly surprising. There are persons enough who dive into such work, and who, as soon as they have produced a volume, abandon it as though there were no more to be done. But Mr. Morse goes on from month to month and from year to year, producing volume after volume, at short intervals, and yet with that care and diligence which ensures the greatest accuracy. The present one is upon the Brighams, and if the Brighams do not appreciate it, we cannot say much for their taste or understanding.





*Collections of the Connecticut Historical Society.* Vol. I. Hartford :  
Printed for the Society. 1860. 8vo. pp. 332.

The first volume of the Connecticut Historical Society's Collections does great credit to the Society and the Publishing Committee. The contents are selected with judgment, and edited with care. The paper and print are excellent.

There are thirteen articles in the volume, illustrating different periods in Connecticut history. Two of them (the People's Right to Election, by Bulkley, and the Colony of Connecticut Vindicated) are reprints of rare books; the rest, except an historical account of the Public Seal, by Mr. Hoadly, and Col. Daniel Putnam's Letter relative to Bunker Hill Battle, are from early MSS. Hooker's Letter, the Trial of Cheever, Gov. Winthrop on the Connecticut Charter, Wolcott's Journal of the Siege of Louisbourg, Papers relating to Ticonderoga Expedition, and the Correspondence with the British Government, 1755-8, are among them.

We are obliged to make our notices very brief this quarter, or we should notice more particularly some of these articles.

THE BOSTON MINISTERS, A BALLAD—*First and Second Parts.* (Vol. xiii., pp. 131 and 189.)—In the Register for April, 1859, we gave an anonymous ballad, on the "Boston Ministers," written in 1774. This ballad had been copied, and thus preserved, by the late Thomas M. Jones. It purports to be a "second part." As then suggested, we think the *first* part may be the verses preserved by Mr. Loring in his "Hundred Boston Orators," which from internal evidence, (see vol. xiii., p. 189,) must have been written at least two years earlier than the date (probably correct) affixed to this "second part." Mr. Loring says that the verses he prints have been ascribed to John Fenno, keeper of the granary, and to Joseph Green, the famous wit of that period. Perhaps Green wrote one ballad or "part," and Fenno the other.

Below we copy from Mr. Loring's book (p. 10) the verses there given, omitting some lines which belong to the other ballad :—

The Mather race will ne'er disgrace  
Their ancient pedigree,  
And Charles Old Brick,\* if well or sick,  
Will cry for Liberty.  
There's puffing Pemb,+ who does condemn  
All Liberty's noble sons;  
And Andrew Sly,‡ who oft draws nigh  
To Tommy Skin and Bones.§  
In Brattle Street we seldom meet  
With silver tongu'd Sam,||

Who gently glides between both sides  
And thus escapes a jam.  
Little Hopper,¶ when he thinks proper,  
In Liberty's cause is bold;  
And John Old North,\*\* though little worth,  
Won't sacrifice to gold.  
Penuel Puff†† is hearty enough,  
And so is Simeon Howard; [league,  
And Long Lane Teague‡‡ will join the  
He never was a coward.

These verses seem to be a fragment. Cannot some of our correspondents recover other stanzas?  
D.

INSCRIPTIONS AT SALISBURY, MASS. (*Copied by John M. Bradbury.*)—The following are probably the oldest inscriptions in the first burial ground in Salisbury :—

HEAR LYES INTRRD, WHAT  
WAS MORTALL OF YE REUE  
REND MR IAMES ALLEN, LATE  
TEACHER OF YE GOSPEL & PAS  
TURE OF YE CHURCH, OF CHRIST,  
IN SAILSURY, WHO DIED  
MARCH YE 3RD 1695-6 & IN  
YE 37 YEAR OF HIS AGE

CAP WILLIAM BUSWELL  
DIED JUNE 15 1699  
& IN YE 73<sup>th</sup> YEAR  
OF HIS AGE  
THIS WORTHY WAS  
IN SAILSURY  
ALWAYS IN ACTES  
OF HOSPETOLITY

\* Rev. Charles Chauncy.

§ Gov. Thomas Hutchinson.

\*\* Rev. John Lathrop.

† Rev. Ebenezer Pemberton.

|| Rev. Samuel Cooper.

†† Rev. Penuel Bowen.

‡ Rev. Andrew Elliot.

¶ Rev. Samuel Stillman.

‡‡ Rev. John Moorhead.

§§ This figure may be 4, as both 3 and 4 are cut upon the stone, but the 3 appears to have been cut last.



## MARRIAGES AND DEATHS.

## MARRIAGES.

WHITMORE = GOODWIN.—At Newburyport, May 19, Willis G. Whitmore, to Miss Eunice R. Goodwin, both of that place.

WILLIAMS = EDGERLY.—In Newburyport, July 5, Isaac Williams, of Augusta, Me., to Miss Hannah French, dau. of David Edgerly, of N., by Rev. D. P. Pike.

## DEATHS.

BLAKE, Sarah (Bent), Charlestown, July 18, a. 86 yrs., 3 mos., 9 days; widow of James Blake, of Boston, who d. Aug. 16, 1823, a. 53 yrs., 3 mos. 4 days.

BRADLEE, Carrie Louise, Boston, July 23, a. 2 mos. 12 days; only child of Nathaniel J. and Julia R. Bradlee.

FOWLER, Samuel, Epsom, N. H., March 5, a. 85; a lineal descendant from Philip Fowler, who came to this country in 1633, and the son of Symonds Fowler, who was born at Ipswich in 1734.

GARDINER, Mrs. Sabina Maria, Angelica, N. Y., Aug. 22, a. 36 yrs. 6 mos. 16 ds. She was a daughter of the late Isaac Le Van, of Easton, Pa., where she was born Feb. 6, 1824, and the wife of Curtis Crane Gardiner, of Angelica, whom she married in the City of New York, Aug. 31, 1845.

GRAY, Thomas, Norwich, Ct., Aug. 29, a. 66; while on a visit to his son-in-law, Dr. D. W. C. Lathrop. He was the only son of the late Samuel Gray, Esq., who graduated in the first class at Dartmouth Coll. (1771) was Deputy Commissary of the United States during the Revolutionary War, and a highly respected and useful citizen of Windham. His mother was Charlotte Elderkin, youngest daughter of Col. Jedediah Elderkin, a distinguished lawyer and public man of Windham during the Revolution. Mr. Gray was a descendant of Samuel Gray and Susanna Langdon, who came from Dorsetshire, Eng. and settled in Boston, a short time previous to 1700. The following is the order of this descent:—Samuel,<sup>1</sup> Ebenezer,<sup>2</sup> Samuel,<sup>3</sup> Samuel,<sup>4</sup> Thomas.<sup>5</sup> His grandmother was a dau. of Col. Thomas Dyer, and a sister of Col. Eliphalet Dyer, member of the Continental Congress, and Chief Judge of Connecticut.

The subject of this notice grad. at Yale Coll. in 1815, and was a classmate and room-mate of Rev. Wm. B. Sprague, D. D. of Albany, N. Y. He was often elected to offices of honor and trust; was for several years a clerk in the House of

Representatives at Washington, and, at the time of his death, was Clerk of the Superior Court of Connecticut for Windham County, and Judge of Probate for the District of Windham. He was highly respected and esteemed by his fellow-citizens.

W. L. W.

JOHONNOT, Andrew, Boston, Aug. 20, a. 76 yrs. 2 mos. 9 ds. He was the eldest son and child of Oliver and Mary Johonnot, and was born in Boston, June 11, 1784. His father, who was son of Daniel and Sarah (Hood) Johonnot, was born in Middletown, Conn., Jan. 1, 1760, but came to Boston when quite young; was a soldier in the Revolution, and died Jan. 25, 1847, a. 87. His mother, who was an own cousin of his father, was dau. of Thomas and Mary (Johonnot) Edwards; she died July 12, 1839, a. 79. His great-grandfather, Andrew, was son of Daniel, who was born in France about 1668, one of the Huguenots, who came to Boston in 1686. See "Johonnot Family," Reg., vi, 357; vii, 141. The subject of this notice received his education at the public schools in Boston, under the charge of the well-known teachers, Caleb Bingham and James Carter, with the exception of a short period, when he was under the instruction of Rev. Ebenezer Wight of Dedham, formerly pastor of the Hollis Street Church, in Boston. In the year 1803, he was employed as Messenger of the Union Bank. He began the business of a dry goods dealer, at No. 30 Cornhill, about the year 1807, where he continued until about the beginning of the war of 1812, when he removed to Wind-or, Vt. He carried on the same employment in the latter place, until the close of the war. In February, 1816, he returned to Boston and resumed business, first, at No. 85 Court Street, and subsequently at No. 14½, then at No. 24 Cornhill, where he continued until 1823. He was then appointed to an office in the City Bank. In this institution he discharged faithfully his duties as messenger and clerk for more than a quarter of a century. About eleven years ago, he resigned his situation, and retired to private life. Mr. Johonnot was remarkable for his urbanity and sociability of character, and was much respected and esteemed by his many friends and acquaintances. He had been for many years a member of the New England Historic-Genealogical Society.

He m. Harriet, dau. of William and Elizabeth Berry Harris, of Boston, May 15, 1811, by whom he had two sons and two daughters, all of whom survive him.





His wife d. June 26, 1850, and he m. Elizabeth Persis Brigham, of Boston, Aug. 7, 1851.

LAWRENCE, Mrs. Katharine, Boston, Aug. 21, a. 67. She was the eldest dau. of Hon. Timothy Bigelow, of Medford, and was of the seventh generation from Randle Baguley, of Wrentham, in Suffolk, Eng. descended from an ancient family in Cheshire. John, son of Randle, bapt. Feb. 16, 1616, came to New England, and settled at Watertown, where he died July 14, 1703. (See folding Pedigree of the Lawrence Family, compiled by H. G. Somerby, facing p. 297, vol. x of this work.)

The subject of this notice m. Hon. Abbott Lawrence, of Boston, June 28, 1819, who d. Aug. 18, 1855. They had seven children, five of whom survive.

PAINÉ, Jane T., Winslow, Me., April 19; wid. of Hon. Lemuel Paine. She was a dau. of Hon. Ebenezer Warren, brother of Gen. Joseph Warren. Her father, after making many sacrifices in defence of his country, had relinquished his house, (since known as the "Warren House," in Roxbury, Mass.) for the accommodation of the French and American officers, had taken his family to a marquee on the premises, and there the future Mrs. Paine was born.

PAYSON, Ruth, Boston, March 25, a. 93 yrs. 9 mos.; wid. of Phillips Payson.

PEARSON, Obadiah, Reading, April 16, a. 91; formerly of Newburyport.

PENNEL, Mrs. Bathsheba, Gray, Me., April 5, a. 92 yrs. 6 mos.

PHILLIPS, Hon. Jonathan, Boston, July 29, a. 82 yrs. 3 mos. 6 ds. He was the third son of Hon. William and Miriam (Mason) Phillips, and was b. in Boston, April 24, 1778. His father, who was son of Hon. William and Abigail (Bromfield) Phillips, was born in Boston, March 30, 1750. He was for many years a Representative in the State Legislature, and was repeatedly chosen as an elector at large of President and Vice President of the United States. He was Lieut. Governor of Massachusetts from 1812 to 1823. He m. Miriam Mason, third dau. of Hon. Jonathan Mason, of Boston, Sept. 13, 1774, who d. May 7, 1823.

The grandfather of Lieut. Governor Phillips, Rev. Samuel, of Andover, was the son of Samuel, the son of Rev. Samuel, of Rowley, who was the son of Rev. George Phillips, the first minister of Watertown. See Bond's Watertown, p. 872.

The subject of this notice was a merchant by profession. About the year 1801, he opened a store for the sale of hard ware, at No. 1 Ann Street, Boston. A few years afterwards, he took his younger brother, Edward, into partner-

ship, and they removed to Phillips's Buildings, in Water Street, where he continued business under the style of Jona. and Edward Phillips, until the death of the junior partner, who deceased Nov. 24, 1826, in the Island of Cuba, whither he had gone for his health. Mr. Phillips then retired from active life. He was a man of great wealth, and his benefactions, both public and private, were numerous. He was a representative to the State Legislature in 1820, and from 1822 to 1826 inclusive. In 1828, he was elected a Senator from Suffolk District. He received the honorary degree of Master of Arts from Harvard College, in 1818.

Mr. Phillips m. Rebecca Salisbury, dau. of Dea. Samuel Salisbury, of Boston, by whom he had two sons and three daus., of whom, only one son, William, is living. His wife d. March 13, 1828, and he m. Mary Magee, dau. of Capt. James Magee, of Boston, Aug. 27, 1839. She died June 23, 1849.

He was an honorary member of the New England Historic-Gen. Society.

PIERCE, Rev. Cyrus, West Newton, April 5, a. 70. He was the youngest of 12 children—five sons and seven daughters—of Isaac and Hannah (Mason) Pierce, and the 7th generation in descent from John<sup>1</sup> Pierce, an early settler of Watertown, Mass. through Anthony,<sup>2</sup> Daniel,<sup>3</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Isaac,<sup>5</sup> and Isaac,<sup>6</sup> abovenamed. (See Bond's Watertown, pp. 393-99.) Cyrus was b. in Waltham, Mass., Aug. 15, 1790; grad. H. C. 1810; during his sophomore year, in the winter of 1807-8, he began his labors as a school teacher in the village of West Newton, in the same town, and not far from the very spot where he closed his life upwards of fifty-three years afterwards. Immediately after leaving college, he accepted an invitation to take charge of a private school in Nantucket. Here he taught two years; in 1812, he returned to Cambridge to pursue his theological studies. After three years he returned to Nantucket, and resumed his work of a teacher, where he remained three years. During his residence there he m. Harriet Coffin, of that town. He left no children. In 1818, Mr. Pierce commenced preaching; was ord. in North Reading, May 19, 1819; here he remained eight years; resigned his pastoral charge May 19, 1827, and returned to school-keeping; took charge of a school in North Andover; returned to Nantucket in 1831, where he taught a private school, which he relinquished in 1837, when he became the Principal of the Nantucket High School. This school he kept two years. In 1839, when the first Normal School on this continent was established at Lexing-



ton, he was induced to take charge of it, and entered upon his labors, July 3, 1839. He began with only three pupils, but the experiment was successful; at the expiration of the first three years there were forty-two scholars, when he resigned, in consequence of ill health, and returned to Nantucket. He resumed his charge in 1844, the school having been removed to West Newton. In 1849, he was again compelled to resign on account of his health; was a delegate to the Peace Congress, held in Paris; travelled in England and on the Continent; soon after his return, in 1850, he associated with Mr. Nathaniel T. Allen, in the management of an academy in West Newton, until his health again compelled him to retire, although he nominally remained an associate until his death. He passed away calmly and serenely with the respect and love of all who knew him.

PIERCE, Rev. Willard, North Abington, April 26, a. 70. He settled first in Foxborough, where he remained about twenty years. He was re-settled at North Abington, where he sustained the pastoral relation ten years, and then, on account of ill health, resigned his office.

POPE, William, Dorchester, May 20, a. 85. He was son of Col. Frederick Pope, of Stoughton, at which place he was b. Nov. 12, 1774. He removed to Dorchester about 1796. He was a descendant in the fifth generation from John Pope of Dorchester, who was made freeman, Sept. 3, 1634; was a grantee of land in 1634, 1647 and 1656; one of the first signers of the Church Covenant in 1636. As early as 1640, and perhaps earlier, he was an inhabitant of that part of Dorchester called Squantum, where he d. Oct. 19, 1686. His 1st wife was named Alice. His 2d, Margaret, survived him and administered on his estate. A portion of his land is still owned and occupied by a descendant of the 6th generation. His house stood till 1790, and a part of the cellar could be identified in 1830. It has been said that he brought pears from England that produced the first pear tree on Squantum. The fruit has been reproduced by scions taken from the original tree. His children by his 1st wife were:—*Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> b. 10: 27: 1643, m. Elizabeth Merrifield, and settled near Cape Ann;—*John*,<sup>2</sup> b. 1: 5: 1658, m. Beatrix; settled in Lancaster, and d. 1698;—and *William*,<sup>2</sup> who "went across the sea and was never heard from." By his 2d wife he had:—*Margaret*,<sup>2</sup> m. Mr. Pierce, of Dorchester;—*Susanna*,<sup>2</sup> m. John Cox;—*Mary*,<sup>2</sup> m. Thomas Cox;—*Thankful*,<sup>2</sup> m. Smythe Woodward, July 29, 1691, and d. at Milton, June 15, 1738;—*Ralph*,<sup>2</sup> b. 1670, m. 1697—8, Ra-

chel Neale, of Braintree;—*Jane*,<sup>2</sup> b. 1677, m. John Munnings;—and *Alice*,<sup>2</sup> d. young. *Ralph*,<sup>2</sup> by wife Rachel, had 6 sons and 4 daughters, of whom was Dr. *Ralph*,<sup>3</sup> b. at the homestead, Squantum, Nov. 10, 1705, a physician at Stoughton, where he d. Jan. 1, 1749—50. By wife Rebecca, dau. of Richard Stubbs of Hull, whom he m. Nov. 27, 1729, Dr. *Ralph*<sup>3</sup> had 9 children; of whom was *Frederick*,<sup>4</sup> b. at Stoughton, May 15, 1733, and d. there, Aug. 20, 1812. He m. Mary Cole, of Bridgewater, in 1758, by whom he had 8 children, among them, *Frederic*,<sup>5</sup> (b. at Stoughton, Aug. 20, 1772, who m. Molly, dau. of John and Sarah (Blake) Pierce of Dorchester, April 13, 1796, and d. at Machias, Me., Dec. 16, 1826. She d. Dec. 31, 1839; had 12 children;) and *William*,<sup>5</sup> the subject of this notice, who m. Sarah Pierce, June 16, 1799. She was a younger sister of the late Rev. Dr. Pierce, of Brookline, and an elder sister of Molly, above mentioned; was b. Dec. 17, 1774, had 11 children, five of whom, with their mother, are living.

*Frederick*<sup>4</sup> was a State Representative from Stoughton several years, colonel of the militia, and a justice of the peace. He held other important offices; was distinguished for wisdom, sound judgment, and strict integrity. A half century ago, *William*<sup>5</sup> with his brother *Frederick*<sup>5</sup> were extensively engaged in commercial pursuits and the lumber business. Having met with reverses in trade, the copartnership terminated. *William*,<sup>5</sup> subsequently, for a long time, carried on the trade, relinquishing it, some years since, to his sons, one of whom is still engaged in the business. From 1812 to 1814, inclusive, he was a representative from Dorchester to the General Court. Through his active life he was a prominent man in the affairs of the town and of the first parish in Dorchester.

THOMAS, Annie, West Chester, Pa., June 27, a. 20; wife of Evan Thomas, and dau. of Thomas Woodward.

WARD, Nahum, Marietta, O., April 6, a. 75. He was born at Shrewsbury, Mass., Oct. 25, 1785—2d son of Thomas W. and Elizabeth (Denny) Ward, Esq., and grandson of Major-General Artemas and Sarah (Trowbridge) Ward, of the Revolution, and great-grandson of Col. Nahum and Martha (Howe) Ward, all of Shrewsbury; and of the sixth generation from Deacon William Ward from England, who settled at Sudbury, Mass., in 1639—and a descendant of Rev. Nehemiah Walter of Roxbury, of Rev. John Cotton of Boston, of Rev. Richard Mather of Dorchester, and of Capt. John Alden, of May-Flower memory.

The subject of this notice spent a por-







tion of his early life in the store of his uncle, Judge Brigham, at Westborough, Mass., and was afterwards engaged in trade, for a brief period, in his native town. But not finding sufficient business, of the right kind, in this part of the country to satisfy his enterprising spirit, he sought a more extensive and less occupied field for employment and a future home. With this in view he left for Marietta, O., in 1811, where he opened an office and commenced business, as a land broker, under circumstances peculiarly favorable for an extensive and remunerative employment—in which he was not disappointed. Success soon satisfied him with his choice of residence and of business, while events, then unfolding the future, were significant of a harvest in due time. The tide of emigration, which was checked by the war of 1812, set strongly into that state at the return of peace. Her salubrious climate, fertile soil, and the little labor requisite for great crops, attracted the attention of many a New England farmer, and enhanced the value of her productive lands; which also yielded, but by a different process, a profitable crop to such as buying early, bought cheap, and held them for a rise.

With a view to introduce a class of respectable and intelligent settlers from abroad, he visited Scotland, and, after some negotiation, induced an emigration of the hardy yeomanry of that country with their families to Ohio. They came with means and in numbers sufficient to purchase and settle a township, which they selected for themselves. They were followed, from time to time, by others; and, by that movement, a two fold gain accrued to his adopted state. By increasing her population, they increased her power and influence; and by aiding in developing her resources, augmented her wealth. He felt a just pride in promoting new settlements, and in making improvements in the place of his residence.

His negotiations extended throughout the Union and into some parts of Europe. Honorable in his dealings, he transacted a large business with strict integrity, and acquired an ample estate. Generous and hospitable, his house was open and his numerous friends always welcome. Happy in his family he enjoyed life, and contributed largely to its enjoyment by others. He lived not for himself alone, nor were his contributions confined to individuals, but extended to public uses.

In religious faith he was a Unitarian, and for years long past procured from New England Unitarian publications for distribution in Ohio. A few years since, he procured a lot of land in Marietta,

and, at an expense of about twenty-five thousand dollars, erected thereon an elegant house for public worship, which he gratuitously conveyed in fee simple to the Unitarian Church and Society, which was organized and established in that place about the time the house was ready for occupation; the property is held by trustees, and, on conditions designated by the donor, subject to reversion. He also made provision for the support of an Unitarian clergyman to supply the pulpit.

He married (1) Sarah Catharine, in 1817, who died in 1844, daughter of William Skinner, Esq., of Marietta, and mother of all his children. (2) Harriet, at Boston, in 1848, who survives—daughter of Daniel and Nancy (Watson) Denny, Esq., of Worcester, Mass. He had been failing some months before his death, and suffered much, but during a few of his last days was free from pain, his mind clear and conscious to the last: feeling that he had done life's work and finished his course here, he was prepared and ready to be at rest and fell asleep.

A. H. W.

WATERMAN, Anthony, Portland, Me., April 17, a. 56 yrs. 6 mos.

WATERMAN, Capt. Robert, New Orleans, April 29. He was a native of Nantucket, born in 1785, and, like most of those hardy islanders, followed the sea from boyhood, commencing at the age of eleven years. For some time he commanded one of the packet ships between New York and Liverpool. He was a fine specimen of the American shipmaster of the old school—courageous, courteous, and inflexibly honest.

WELLINGTON, Deacon David, Lexington, March 10, a. 88. He was b. Nov. 1, 1771, a subject of King George III. He was one of 13 children of William Wellington and Mary (Whitney) Wellington, of Waltham, Mass., where they were all born.

Of these thirteen children, nine still survive, the youngest of whom was 65 the first of August last; eight were present at the funeral of their brother, which was at the "Follen Church" in East Lexington, March 13th. The only survivor, who was absent from the funeral, was the Rev. Charles Wellington, D. D. of Templeton, Mass., where he has been a settled minister fifty-three years.

The following are the names and ages of this family:—

1. *William*, now living in Lexington, aged 90 years, Dec. 11, 1859;—2. *Dea. David*, the subject of this notice, in early life captain of a militia company;—3. *Abraham*, now living in Waltham, aged 86 years, March 22, 1860;—4. *Polly*, the wife of Phineas Lawrence of Lexington,



died June 9, 1850, aged 74, April 16, 1850, being the first one of the thirteen children who died, excepting—5. *Isaac*, who was drowned in Fresh Pond, Nov. 12, 1796, a. 18 yrs. on the 20th of the preceding Feb. He was then a member of the senior class in Har. Coll. There is an error in Bond's History of Watertown.—See *Columbian Centinel* of Nov. 16, 1796;—6. the Rev. *Charles*, now living in Templeton, a. 80 years, Feb. 20, 1860, grad. H. C. 1802;—7. *Alice*, now living in Waltham, a. 79, Oct. 31, 1860; the wife of Jonas Clark, Esq.;—8. *Betsy*, the widow of Isaac Childs, died in Lexington, Oct. 10, 1859, a. 75, Feb. 4, 1859, being the third death out of the 13 children;—9. *Seth*, once of Boston, now living in Waltham, a. 75, Nov. 18, 1860;—10. *Sybil*, now living in Lexington, a. 73, Sept. 24, 1860, the widow of Loring Pierce;—11. *Marshall*, now living in Lexington, a. 71, Sept. 26, 1860;—12. *Darius*, now living on the old homestead and farm in Waltham, a. 66, Jan. 14, 1860;—13. *Admira*, now living in the city of Cambridge, a. 65, Aug. 1, 1860, the wife of Hon. Francis Bowman.

The subject of this notice was a farmer by occupation; a man of singular purity of life, of simple and unpretending manners.

WELLS, Wm., Cambridge, April 21, a. 87. He was born in England, but came to the United States when young; grad. H. C. 1796. Early in the present century he commenced business as a bookseller, in Court Street. In 1815, he formed a partnership with the late Robert Lilly, under the style of Wells & Lilly, which partnership lasted till 1827, when Mr. Wells retired, and the business was continued under the same firm by Mr. Lilly and William S. Wait, son of a former partner of Mr. Lilly. The style was afterwards changed to Lilly & Wait, and, on the admission of Samuel Colman and Ezra Holden, to Lilly, Wait, Colman & Holden. Mr. Lilly d. Feb. 8, 1834, a. 52, and the firm was then dissolved. Mr. Wells removed, in 1827, to Cambridge, where he established a school for young ladies.

WENTWORTH, Ebenezer, Portsmouth, N.

H., Aug. 13, where he was b. Sept. 4, 1779. He was an extensive merchant until appointed Cashier of the United States Branch Bank, which office he held until the expiration of the charter. He resided in the old mansion of the late Gov. John<sup>5</sup> Wentworth, and from which he and his lady fled at the breaking out of the American Revolution.

He was son of George,<sup>5</sup> (for many years Collector of the Port of Portsmouth,) who married his cousin Rebecca,<sup>5</sup> dau. of Ebenezer,<sup>4</sup> and gr. daughter of Lt. Gov. John<sup>3</sup> Wentworth. George<sup>5</sup> was son of Daniel<sup>4</sup> and Elizabeth (Frost) Wentworth, and grandson of Lt. Gov. John<sup>3</sup> and Sarah (Hunking) Wentworth. Lt. Gov. John<sup>3</sup> was son of Samuel<sup>2</sup> and Mary (Benning) Wentworth, and grandson of the emigrant settler, William.

J. W.

WETMORE, Thomas, Boston, March 30, a. 65; b. in Boston, Aug. 31, 1795, grad. H. C. 1814, was a lawyer by profession, but retired from practice many years since. He was a member of the Common Council, from 1829 to 1832; was an Alderman from 1833 to 1847, inclusive, with the exceptions of the years 1836, 1840, 1845, and 1846; was for several years a member of the Board of Water Commissioners.

WHITNEY, Elizabeth, Boston, April 13, a. 94.

WILLIAMS, Abigail E., Hartford, Ct., Feb. 26, a. 86; relict of Ezekiel Williams, Esq. Being the eldest child of Ch. Jus. Oliver Ellsworth, she accompanied her father to Philadelphia, in Washington's first term as President, and retained various souvenirs of the receptions and parties given by Washington and his lady at the time when her father was representing the state of Connecticut, as Senator in Congress, from 1789 to 1796. She was born in Aug. 1774.

WILMARTH, Thomas, Cincinnati, O., Feb. 22, a. 102. Mr. W. emigrated to Cincinnati in the year 1805, from the District of Columbia, and settled at the Ludlow station. He has ever since lived in the county, engaged in agricultural pursuits; was the father of 11 children.

FAMILY MEETINGS.—The members of the Hobart Family are to meet at Hingham, Mass., in 1861, probably in June.

The descendants of the late Holland Weeks of Salisbury, Vt. were to hold their fifth meeting at the house of Ebenezer Weeks at Salisbury, on the 12th September, it being an occasion they observe every fifth year.

Dr. Solomon Andrews, by order of a Committee of Twenty of the name, issued a call for a meeting of the Andrews Family, to be held at Wallingford, Conn., on the 29th of August.







## HISTORICAL INTELLIGENCE.

**COLLEGE NECROLOGIES.**—Previous to 1851 it had been the custom at Harvard College for the friends of those graduates who had died during the year then ended, to announce their death at the Alumni dinner, and pronounce brief eulogies upon them. In the year above named, Hon. Edward Everett, then president of the Alumni Association, requested Joseph Palmer, M. D., a graduate of the College, to furnish him with a list of the deceased graduates of the last academical year, and suggested that brief notices of them might appropriately be added. Dr. Palmer complied with the request, and furnished a list with biographic sketches, which was read at the Alumni dinner. It was also printed the next morning in the *Daily Advertiser*. The next year it was suggested that the reading should be omitted, and that the sketches should be printed in the *Advertiser* on Commencement morning, which plan was adopted. Dr. Palmer has continued to prepare such sketches and to print them in the *Advertiser* till the present time. At first the sketches were quite brief; but they have gradually increased in length and completeness, till for the few past years they have become models of biographic writing. This year completes a decade. The different series, if collected, would form a volume of great interest, not only to the graduates of Harvard, but to others. It seems desirable that they should be preserved in a more permanent form than they now have in the columns of a daily newspaper.

We have before us the *Obituary Record of the graduates of Yale College for 1859-60*, (Svo. pp. 16,) presented at the meeting of the Alumni, July 25, 1860. This, though the nineteenth of the series, is the first one printed. The first record was prepared, in 1842, by the late Prof. J. L. Kingsley. Since his death the records have been compiled by E. C. Herrick.

**WHITMORE'S HANDBOOK OF AMERICAN GENEALOGY.**—Joel Munsell, of Albany, has issued proposals for publishing by subscription, a descriptive Catalogue of American Genealogies, prepared by Wm. H. Whitmore, one of the editors of this work. The volume will contain about 200 pages, and be issued uniform with Munsell's *Historical Series*, sm. 4to, on fine laid paper, at \$2.50 in paper covers and \$3 in cloth. Five copies will be printed on large paper at \$10 each, sewed and uncut. The edition will not much exceed the actual subscription. The number of family histories is now more than 150, besides short pedigrees and collective works, a great proportion of which have been issued privately, and are wanting on the shelves of our largest libraries. The work will certainly be an useful one.

**DURRIE'S BIBLIOGRAPHY OF AMERICAN FAMILY HISTORY.**—We learn that Daniel S. Durrie, of Madison, Wis., librarian of the State Historical Society of Wisconsin, is engaged in preparing a book with this title. The plan is to furnish a work in which the surnames of individuals can be found whose ancestry, directly or indirectly, has been more or less traced in any work published in this country, with references to book and page. This will furnish a complete genealogical index to the various genealogies, town histories and other works containing genealogical matter, issued in the United States. Mr. Durrie proposes publishing the work when completed, if sufficient encouragement is given. It will be one of great labor, and, if properly prepared, as we doubt not it will be, of great value.

**ROCHESTER HISTORICAL SOCIETY.**—A preliminary meeting was held in the city of Rochester, Monroe Co., N. Y., May 18, 1860, Lewis H. Morgan, Esq., in the Chair, and Jarvis M. Hatch, Secretary, when a Historical and Genealogical Society was formed, with the title of "The Rochester Historical Society;" and committees appointed to complete the organization. On the 28th of June, a second meeting was held, when a constitution was reported and adopted, and the organization completed by the election of the following persons as officers, viz.:—

*President*, Lewis H. Morgan; *1st Vice Prest.*, Lysander Farrar; *2nd Vice Prest.*, Henry O'Reilly; *Rec. Sec.*, Jarvis M. Hatch; *Cor. Sec.*, George G. Munger; *Treasurer*, George F. Danforth.

Monthly meetings were agreed to be held, on the last Thursday in each month.

J. M. HATCH, *Rec. Sec.*

**TOWN HISTORIES, &c., RECEIVED.**—The Vermont Quarterly Gazetteer for July, 1860. This is the first number of a work edited by Abby Maria Hemmenway, intended to embrace all the Counties of Vermont, in fourteen quarterly numbers, one number for each county, taking them alphabetically. Addison county first, Bennington second, and so on. The terms are \$1.00 a year.—*History of Salisbury, Vt.*, by John M. Weeks.—*History of Harwinton, Ct.*, by R. Manning Chipman.—*Address, &c.*, at



the Centennial Celebration, Princeton, Mass., Oct. 20, 1859.—The Loyal Verses of Stansbury and Odell, being No. VI of Munsell's Historical Series.—This announcement of the reception of the above works is all we have space for, in the present number.

BOOKS IN PREPARATION.—J. G. Shea, of New York, is engaged on "Early Voyages up and down the Mississippi," from Cavalier, 1687, to Guignas's voyage to Lake Pepin, and the foundation of Fort Beauharnais there.

It is announced that Samuel L. Crocker, Jr., of Boston, is preparing a history of Taunton, Mass.; and that Charles B. Norton, of New York, is engaged upon a "History of the Norton Family."

BABSON'S HISTORY OF GLOUCESTER, MASS., has been published in an octavo of 610 pages. Want of room compels us to defer a review of this excellent work till the January number.

RECORDS OF THE COMMISSIONERS OF THE NEW ENGLAND COLONIES.—The second and last volume of this work, issued by the State, as part of the "Plymouth Colony Records," under the able editorship of David Pulsifer, has appeared. We shall give a fuller notice in January.

## NOTES AND QUERIES.

STANDISH, WHEELOCK, KIRKLAND.—In the April number of the Register, Ariel S. Thurston, of Elmira, N. Y., inquires "upon what authority it is stated, in Part II, page 23, of 'The Historical Memoir of Plymouth Colony,' by Francis Baylies, that 'from Alexander Standish are descended two gentlemen of distinguished literary talents, Dr. Wheelock, late President of Dartmouth College, and Dr. Kirtland, late President of Harvard.'"

There does not appear to be any authority for the statement, if based on the marriage of Deacon Ralph Wheelock with Mercy Standish.

The impression seems to be very general among the biographers and connections of President Kirkland, that his mother, Jerusha Bingham, was the daughter of Jabez Bingham, of Salisbury, and Mary Wheelock, only child of Dea. Wheelock by Mercy Standish. Mr. Young, in the appendix to his discourse on the life and character of Pres. Kirkland, makes this claim, and gives his line of descent from Miles Standish. He adds, that his statement may be relied upon. President Allen, in his notice of Dr. Wheelock, in Sprague's Annals, says: "his half sister, Mary, whose mother was Mercy Standish of Preston, married Jabez Bingham of Salisbury, and was the grandmother of the Rev. Dr. Kirkland, late President of Harvard University." In the genealogy of the Kirtland family, published in the July number of the Register, this statement is repeated, and several communications received from descendants and connections of the Kirtland and Standish families, are to the same effect.

But I am satisfied, after a careful examination and comparison of original records, that the Jerusha Bingham who became the wife of Rev. Samuel Kirtland, missionary to the Indians, was the daughter of Joseph Bingham of Windham, and Sarah Wheelock, own sister to Dr. Wheelock.

The following particulars of Deacon Wheelock's family, on which I base this opinion, are mostly derived from Windham records.

1. Dea. Ralph<sup>1</sup> Wheelock of Windham, m. 1st, Ruth Huntington, dau. of Dea. Christopher Huntington of Norwich, Jan. 8, 1707-8; she d. Sept., 1725; m. 2d, Mercy Standish, dau. of Josiah Standish of Preston, Sept. 30, 1726; she d. Nov. 4, 1748; he d. Oct. 15, 1748, aged 66. By his first wife Ruth he had six ch.:—(2) *Elizabeth*,<sup>2</sup> b. July 18, 1709, m. Joshua Hendee;—(3) *Eleazer*,<sup>2</sup> b. April 22, 1711, originator of the celebrated Indian School at Lebanon, and founder and first President of Dartmouth College, m. 1st, Mrs. Sarah Maltby, relict of Capt. William Maltby of New Haven, and dau. of the Rev. John Davenport of Stamford; m. 2d, Mary Brinsmade of Milford;—(4) *Ruth*,<sup>2</sup> b. May 25, 1713, m. Robert Hebard Jr.;—(5) *Abigail*,<sup>2</sup> b. March 3, 1717, m. Rev. Benjamin Pomeroy of Hebron;—(6) *John*,<sup>2</sup> b. Jan. 24, 1719-20, d. Jan. 29, 1719-20;—(7) *Sarah*,<sup>2</sup> b. July 7, 1725, m. Joseph Bingham Jr. Dec. 21, 1742, and had nine ch.:—Jerusha,<sup>3</sup> b. Oct. 15, 1743, m. Rev. Samuel Kirtland, Sept. 20, 1769; Tryphena,<sup>3</sup> Sarah,<sup>3</sup> d. y., Chester,<sup>3</sup> Ozias,<sup>3</sup> Ralph,<sup>3</sup> Salome,<sup>3</sup> Celinda,<sup>3</sup> and Augustus Wheelock.<sup>3</sup> By his second wife Mercy he had one ch.:—(8) *Mary* b. Nov. 28, 1728, m. Jabez Bingham Jr. Dec. 24, 1746, and had ch.:—Jabez,<sup>3</sup> b. at Windham, Feb. 13, 1748-9. They then removed to Salisbury and had: Ralph Wheelock,<sup>3</sup> b. Feb. 17, 1750-51; Mary,<sup>3</sup> b. July 3, 1752; Alvan,<sup>3</sup> b. Dec. 20, 1754. Their record then disappears from Salisbury,





I have not traced it farther. If they had a daughter Jerusha, born after Alvan, she must have been too young to be married in 1769.

If the above records are authentic—and I would thank any one to correct them if wrong—it is very evident that there was no Standish blood in President Kirkland, and certainly none in Dr. Wheelock.

WM. L. WEAVER.

*Willimantic, Conn., Sept. 3, 1860.*

**ORIGIN OF THE KELLOGG FAMILY.**—The following extract from the will of Nathaniel Kellogg of Farmington, Conn., is evidence that the family came from England, rather than from Scotland, as was supposed by the writer of the article in the Register, vol. xii., p. 201. The will is dated, "Junn the 4th, 1657," and is signed by "Nathanell Kellog." The will is on file, only, at Hartford, the records for a few years about 1660 being lost.

"*Item.* I giue and bequeane my whol estat, Reall and personall, unto my deere and Louing wife, Elisebeth Kelodg, duerin the tyme of her Natterall life, and at the eand theare of I giue all my houses and Landes in fermingtunun to my Brother John Kelodg, and to my Sister Janne Aallisun, and to my Sister Rachell Caue, all dwelling in old engiland. \* \* And my will is that these three, my brother and sisters, shall pay to my Cosen Joseph's [Kelodg] three children, six pounds starling; &c."

In the original, the word here printed in brackets is interlined. This "Cosen Joseph" was undoubtedly Lieut. Joseph Kellogg, then of Farmington, and afterwards of Hadley, Mass. As appears on page 125 of this volume, this Lieut. Joseph had four children born previous to the date of the will just quoted, of whom three are said to have "died young." Probably but one of them died previous to this date.

(174) Daniel Kellogg, of Norwalk, Conn., (page 129,) may have been a brother, or cousin-german of (82) Joseph<sup>a</sup>. There is a tradition among the descendants of this Daniel, that the family came from the Isle of Wight; but it is not known that there is any evidence supporting the tradition.

Joseph Kellogg, said to be the grandfather of (202) Capt. Joseph, was almost certainly the Deerfield captive of that name, and grandson of (82) Joseph. See the Introduction to the Foote Genealogy, p. xxvii; also, Documentary History of N. Y., vol. 3, p. 629, (4to ed.)

ALLYN S. KELLOGG.

*Vernon, Conn., Aug. 11, 1860.*

**DENSLOW.**—William Denslow, b. 1730; removed from Northford to Hamden, Conn.; m. 1. Sarah Dorman, 2. Abigail Atwater. Who were his parents and grandparents?

Where may any records respecting the grand-children of John and Mary (Eggleston) Denslow, of Windsor, be found?

What relationship existed between the above John, and Henry and Nicholas Denslow, of Windsor? The last named was first (1630) of Dorchester, Mass.

D. B. DENSLOW, *New York City.*

**BURIAL PLACE OF BENJ. HICHBORN.**—In Loring's "Hundred Boston Orators" I find it stated, on page 132, that Col. Benjamin Hichborn died at Dorchester. This is an error, as he boarded with my father, Samuel Hichborn, senior, in Liberty Square, Boston, two years previous to his death, Sept. 15th, 1817, and was buried from there and laid in the Hichborn family tomb in the Granary burying ground. He owned an estate at Dorchester at the time of his decease.

G. R. H. in *Boston Transcript.*

**PARSONS.**—By some means there was an important omission in the account of the Parsons family, published in the first volume of the Register, page 273. The account of the family of "4. Enoch Parsons," should read thus, beginning after the date 1807, in line 11 from the foot of the page:—"leaving two sons and one daughter, viz., Mary Sullivan, Enoch Thomas, and Samuel Holden." Then after date 1841, in line 6 from foot insert,—"leaving a son who died Aug. 1846, æ. 13. Enoch Thomas m. Dec. 15, 1828, Sarah E., dau. of John Thurman of New York, and died without issue, 15 April, 1830." Hence it will be seen that "Mary Sullivan," line 7 from the foot, was by Mr. Enoch Parsons's first wife, and not by his second, as printed in the page indicated.

S. H. P.

**DEATH OF MARY CARPENTER.** (Vol. xiv, p. 195.)—In the introductory remarks to the Letter of Gov. Wm. Bradford to Mary Carpenter (erroneously printed "Letter of Mary Carpenter") in our July number, is an extract from the Plymouth Church Records, copied from Winsor's Duxbury, giving the date of Mary Carpenter's death, Mar. 19-20, 1667. Mr. Russell, in his third edition of "Pilgrim Memorials," lately published, states (page 227) that the record is March 19-20, 1687. This makes Miss Carpenter twenty years younger than she was supposed to be; so that, instead of being thirteen years older than her sister Alice, she was seven years younger. Her sister



Julian was b. ab. 1584, having d. Feb. 19, 1664-5, a. 81, and her sister Priscilla, wife of William Wright and afterwards of John Cooper, was born ab. 1598, having d. Dec. 29, 1689, in her 92d year.

PARENTAGE OF NATHAN HANCOCK.—In the Records of Boston it is recorded under date of July 7, 1737, that Nathan Hancock m. Prudence White. Who was the father of Nathan? \*

SIX DOLLARS will be paid for the Record of the Marriage or the Publication of Thomas Fox of Concord about 1730. It *must* be in some of the adjacent towns. ††

REV. JOHN ROGERS.—In the chancel [of Dedham Church, Eng.] is a bust, and under it the following inscription:

“Johannes Rogersius  
Hic quam  
Prædicavit, expectat  
Resurrectionem  
octobris 8vo.  
Domini - - - - - 1636  
Ætatis - - - - - 65  
Ministerii - - - - - 42  
Hujus Ecclesie - - - - - 32  
Obiit  
Hoc aff - - - - - soveri simbulum  
Posuit - - - - - cætera desunt.”

*Parson's Monuments, &c., in Kent, p. 518-519. 4°. Canterbury, 1794.*

This John Rogers was remarkable for his zeal, and appears to have been a man of great piety, as well as a preacher of extraordinary earnestness. The vulgar used to call him ‘bawling John Rogers.’ [Whitfield tells a story from which this fact is taken.] He was the grand-son of John Rogers the first martyr in Queen Mary’s reign. A good portrait of Mr. Rogers is in the possession of Robert Bradstreet, esq. of Hingham-Hall in Suffolk, who is a descendant by his mother. *Ibid.* 548-9.

[This was the father of Rev. Nathaniel Rogers of Ipswich, N. E.; but it is doubtful whether he was a descendant of the martyr. See *Reg. v.* 224. The above inscription is printed fuller, from another source, on p. 132 of that volume.—D.]

PAYMENTS FOR THE REGISTER, to September 20, 1860.

For 1859:—*Boston*, Dyer & Co., Alonzo Andrews, (1858); *Cambridge*, James D. Green, Convers Francis, J. L. Sibley; *Concord, N. H.*, G. Parker Lyon; *Dedham*, D. P. Wight; *Gloucester*, T. S. Lancaster; *Groveland*, Alfred Poor, (1858 and 1859); *Hadley*, Sylvester Smith, (1858 and 1859); *Northfield, Vt.*, H. M. Bates; *Philadelphia, Pa.*, H. R. Coggeshall, (1858 and 1859); *Portland, Me.*, T. A. Deblois; *Pompey, N. Y.*, Joseph Dow, *Sidney, Ohio*, H. O. Sheldon; *Washington, D. C.*, Joseph T. Adams; *Worcester*, B. F. Heywood.

For 1860:—*Angelica, N. Y.*, C. C. Gardiner; *Albany, N. Y.*, Royal Woodward, E. E. Kendrick, George H. Thacher; *Boston*, Samuel Swett, H. A. Whitney, A. J. Coolidge, Dyer & Co., Dean W. Tainter; *Bridgewater*, Williams Latham; *Cambridge*, C. Francis, Col. Library, J. L. Sibley; *Cleveland, O.*, Jas. Wade, Jr.; *Concord, N. H.*, G. Parker Lyon, David Barnard; *Chicago, Ill.*, John Wentworth; *Dedham*, Alvan Lamson, D. P. Wight; *Detroit, Mich.*, Hovey K. Clarke; *Fairfax, Va.*, David W. Hoyt; *Gloucester*, T. S. Lancaster; *Groveland*, Alfred Poor, Jacob W. Reed; *Hadley*, Sylvester Smith; *Holyoke*, J. B. R. Walker; *Hartford*, J. H. Trumbull, James B. Hosmer; *Indianapolis, Ind.*, A. G. Willard; *Jamaica Plain*, William H. Sumner; *Kent, Ct.*, Miss Mary Hatch, (to July, 1861); *Lynn*, Amos Rhodes; *New York*, A. W. Morgan, Nathan D. Morgan, Norman F. Edgerly, John M. Bradstreet, Geo. Baxter; *Northfield, Vt.*, H. M. Bates; *New Haven, Ct.*, Thos. R. Trowbridge; *Northampton*, Sylvester Judd; *Norwich, Ct.*, Gen. W. Williams, Sarah Bliss; *New Preston, Ct.*, Joseph E. Hatch; *Newport, R. I.*, Redwood Library; *Providence, R. I.*, John Barstow, Henry T. Beckwith; *Philadelphia, Pa.*, B. T. Tredick, Samuel Breck, Portsmouth, N. H., Jacob Wendell; *Portland, Me.*, T. A. Deblois; *Pompey, N. Y.*, Joseph Dow; *Rochester, N. Y.*, L. M. Newton; *St. Pauls, Min.*, Wm. H. Kelley; *Stonington, Ct.*, Richard A. Wheeler; *Stamford, Ct.*, E. B. Huntington; *Saco, Me.*, Edward P. Burnham; *Sidney, O.*, H. O. Sheldon; *Taunton*, Edgar H. Reed; *Watertown*, Nathl. Whiting; *Worcester*, Ephraim Abbot; *Williamantic, Ct.*, William L. Weaver; *Woonsocket, R. I.*, Ira B. Peck; *Washington, D. C.*, Joseph T. Adams; *Wilmingon, N. C.*, Asa A. Brown.

ERRATA.—Page 64, line 30, for Samuel, read John; page 236, 4th line from bot. for Mr. Esq. Lane, read Col. Zane.





# INDEX OF NAMES.

- A.**  
 Abbot, 51, 69, 71, 266,  
 272, 306, 349, 378  
 Abby, 318  
 Abel, 14  
 Abraham, 200, 201  
 Absolon, 355  
 Ackers, 226  
 Acklin, 349  
 Adams, 50, 59, 69, 69, 71,  
 82, 95, 96, 133, 135, 143  
 161, 164, 166, 191, 219,  
 223, 227, 252, 261-263,  
 274, 281, 292, 313, 316,  
 320, 349, 360-363, 367,  
 378  
 Adderford, 355  
 Addington, 152, 238, 258  
 Addison, 355  
 Aers, 328  
 Aikens, 348  
 Aikman, 73  
 Akers, 223  
 Albemarle, (Lord) 56  
 Albion, 323  
 Albee, 83  
 Alburie, 356  
 Alcock, 49, 51, 318, 337  
 Aldburg, 331  
 Alden, 84, 184, 190, 191,  
 223, 254, 256, 289, 355,  
 372  
 Aldis, 111  
 Aldworth, 219, 354, 356  
 Alexander, 183, 217  
 Alford, 353  
 Aild, 274  
 Allen, 12, 14-17, 39, 40,  
 63, 67, 71, 82, 92, 94-96,  
 108, 133, 136, 137, 139,  
 155, 170, 171, 181, 183,  
 198, 205, 207, 216, 223,  
 226, 238, 239, 259, 271,  
 272, 274, 284, 290, 316,  
 347, 348, 350, 360, 369,  
 372, 376  
 Allerton, 353  
 Alley, 318  
 Allibone, 177, 178, 287  
 Alliday, 349  
 Allis, 301  
 Allison, 377  
 Allyn, 17, 63, 131, 290  
 Almond, 317  
 Almy, 317  
 Alofen, 95  
 Alsopp, 309, 314  
 Aloxarson, 324  
 Ambrey, 351  
 Ames, 96, 191, 284, 327  
 Amherst, 149  
 Amory, 245  
 Am den, 82  
 Ambury, 353  
 Anderson, 223, 274, 348,  
 351, 352, 354, 362  
 Andrews, 33, 212, 273, 309,  
 310, 324, 329, 332, 333,  
 374, 378  
 Andros, 149  
 Androwe, 351  
 Anerek, 239  
 Angel, 31, 45  
 Annable, 121  
 Anthony, 29, 78  
 Antony, 353, 358  
 Antram, 333  
 Antrobus, 304  
 Apollonio, 95  
 Appleton, 88, 95, 191, 192,  
 281  
 Applewhite, 223  
 Apthorp, 150  
 Arbuckle, 274  
 Archbold, 355  
 Archer, 81  
 Armitage, 357  
 Armstrong, 23, 143, 181,  
 223, 354  
 Arnold, 82, 99, 116, 128,  
 318, 347  
 Arras, 325  
 Arthur, 340  
 Arwin, 272  
 Ash, 347, 358  
 Ashbey, 315  
 Ashley, 38, 126, 322  
 Ashmore, 358  
 Ashpo, 56  
 Ashurst, 352  
 Aspinwall, 204  
 Aston, 350, 354, 357, 358  
 Astwood, 314  
 Athern, 15  
 Atherton, 311  
 Atkins, 135, 223, 352, 355  
 Atkinson, 16, 88, 136, 349,  
 351  
 Atwater, 284, 377  
 Atwood, 96, 143, 212, 223,  
 233, 271, 288, 305, 309,  
 359  
 Audley, 357  
 Aufrestas, 234  
 Austin, 26, 82, 106, 127-  
 129, 262, 336  
 Avery, 32, 119, 180, 216,  
 223, 282, 284, 351, 357  
 Awbrey, 351  
 Ayer, 223  
 Ayers, 84, 223  
 Ayres, 311, 312  
**B.**  
 Babb, 223-225, 322, 350  
 Babbet, 23  
 Babbidge, 30  
 Babcock, 23-25, 57, 166-  
 168, 204, 289, 294  
 Babson, 191, 376  
 Bache, 96, 292  
 Bachelor, 103  
 Backford, 358  
 Backup, 367  
 Backus, 120  
 Bacon, 63, 80, 95, 128, 136,  
 139, 216, 272, 307, 351  
 Badcock, 23, 236, 340  
 Badger, 79  
 Badland, 339  
 Badlesmere (Lord), 62  
 Baggelay, 357  
 Bagin, 349  
 Bagley, 356  
 Baguelli, 253  
 Bailey, 5-7, 271, 325, 361,  
 368  
 Baker, 17, 19, 20, 82, 110,  
 117, 192, 223, 224, 248  
 253, 254, 256, 304, 312,  
 314, 324, 328, 347, 348,  
 350, 351  
 Balch, 104, 217  
 Baldwin, 191, 320  
 Ball, 160, 214, 296, 353  
 Ballard, 27, 95, 209, 274  
 Ballister, 273  
 Bancroft, 178  
 Banes, 320  
 Bangs, 90, 224, 274  
 Banks, 348, 349, 352  
 Bانشott, 336  
 Banson, 355  
 Barber, 109, 143, 148, 223,  
 284, 302, 353  
 Barbour, 143, 224  
 Barcroft, 300  
 Bardolfe, 16  
 Barker, 15, 202, 354, 357  
 Barlow, 44, 353  
 Barnard, 22, 82, 155, 284,  
 348, 378  
 Barue, 356  
 Barneby, 228  
 Barnes, 65, 86, 138, 177,  
 191, 228, 230-232, 349,  
 351, 354, 355  
 Barnett, 357, 358  
 Barney, 85, 255, 256  
 Barr, 224, 225  
 Barran, 352  
 Barrett, 28, 157, 158, 160,  
 184, 210, 311, 351, 353,  
 354  
 Barrieth, 356  
 Barrows, 95  
 Barry, 285, 340, 360  
 Barstow, 192, 229, 323,  
 378  
 Bartholomew, 120, 121  
 Bartin, 224  
 Bartlet, 95  
 Bartlett, 96, 191, 218, 228,  
 230, 232, 234, 295, 301  
 Bartol, 218, 223  
 Barton, 27, 164, 213, 223,  
 224, 328, 351  
 Bascom, 254, 274  
 Basler, 348  
 Bass, 58, 109, 185  
 Bassett, 67, 95, 136, 302,  
 317, 350, 352, 354  
 Batcheller, 356  
 Bate, 312  
 Bateman, 82  
 Bates, 28, 95, 191, 284,  
 285, 305, 354, 378  
 Bathe, 350  
 Bathoe, 355  
 Batt, 159, 333, 336  
 Battell, 16, 78  
 Batten, 336  
 Batter, 333  
 Baunsh, 335  
 Baxter, 12, 93, 108, 110,  
 222, 282, 378  
 Bayley, 143, 223, 225, 226,  
 334, 337  
 Baylie, 322, 354, 355  
 Baylies, 190, 376  
 Bead, 348  
 Beads, 357  
 Beal, 33, 191, 224, 315  
 Beamond, 310  
 Bean, 143, 223  
 Bearce, 335  
 Beades, 311  
 Beadesley, 304  
 Beare, 355  
 Bearse, 15, 17  
 Beaton, 352  
 Beauchamp, 62  
 Beaufort, 61  
 Bechinah, 224  
 Beck, 321  
 Beckett, 332, 350  
 Beckwith, 378  
 Bee, 354  
 Beebee, 46  
 Bedding, 352  
 Beddle, 349  
 Bedlam, 352  
 Beet, 355  
 Bewes, 331  
 Bedford, 302  
 Belcher, 153, 173, 237,  
 240, 252, 261, 309, 318  
 Belden, 134, 241  
 Belding, 126, 127  
 Belknap, 281  
 Bell, 64, 95, 150, 192, 352,  
 353  
 Bellingham, 153, 237-239  
 Bellis, 355  
 Bellows, 94, 155, 158, 159,  
 306  
 Belton, 350  
 Bemis, 175, 176, 234  
 Benedick, 130  
 Benes, 358  
 Benjamin, 301  
 Benmore, 24  
 Benn, 355  
 Bennett, 57, 65, 70, 81, 90,  
 120, 148, 215, 216, 274,  
 313, 321, 351  
 Benning, 352, 374  
 Benson, 348, 359  
 Benstead, 352  
 Bent, 88, 334, 360, 370  
 Bentley, 56, 321, 323  
 Benton, 199  
 Beumont, 313  
 Bernard, 9, 329-331, 355  
 Berd, 16  
 Berkynn, 349  
 Berri-ford, 357  
 Berry, 104, 223, 224, 226  
 Besbeech, 82  
 Bessy, 321  
 Best, 357  
 Bethune, 82  
 Beverly, 44  
 Bevins, 64, 133  
 Bewlie, 309  
 Bibbins, 183  
 Bickford, 71, 84, 224  
 Bicknell, 186  
 Bietroff, 353  
 Biddleston, 350  
 Bidgood, 336  
 Bidlecombe, 334  
 Bidwell, 68, 134, 139, 289  
 Bigbee, 217  
 Bigelow, 95, 271, 272, 284,  
 371  
 Bigg, 312  
 Biggs, 139, 321  
 Bill, 27, 233, 304, 305, 341  
 Billinghurst, 357  
 Billings, 56, 69, 261, 262,  
 294, 350  
 Bills, 127, 322



- Bingham, 82, 113, 115,  
 245, 350, 370, 376  
 Binney, 223  
 Binson, 335  
 Birch, 258-260  
 Birchard, 191, 323  
 Bird, 105, 175, 217, 249-  
 Birge, 265, 266 [252]  
 Birkenhead, 357  
 Bischo, 3  
 Bishop, 114, 117, 118  
 Bispham, 256  
 Bissell, 135, 189  
 Bisset, 33  
 Bitton, 311  
 Bixby, 155-158, 210-213  
 Black, 157, 158, 224, 234  
 Blackgrove, 347  
 Blackler, 357  
 Blackley, 322  
 Blacklock, 357  
 Blackman, 251, 265  
 Blackmer, 239  
 Blackstone, 31, 32, 144,  
 148, 224-226, 339  
 Blackwell, 323  
 Blackwood, 150.  
 Blades, 348  
 Blagden, 282  
 Blair, 93, 155, 157  
 Blake, 51, 64, 66, 68, 74,  
 84, 88, 134, 191, 218,  
 224, 247, 258, 259, 285,  
 335, 370, 372  
 Blanchard, 224, 272, 360  
 Blaney, 49, 50  
 Blanford, 334  
 Blason, 311  
 Bleaven, 25  
 Blechindon, 319  
 Blennerhasset, 284  
 Bliss, 330, 378  
 Blodgett, 29, 310  
 Bloes, 354  
 Blood, 48, 180, 181  
 Blooit, 27  
 Bloomfield, 329, 330  
 Blossie, 331, 332  
 Blower, 324  
 Blowers, 153  
 Bloxa, 357  
 Bloxsall, 351  
 Boal, 159  
 Bodge, 223  
 Bodman, 356  
 Bogardus, 46  
 Bogart, 41  
 Bohn, 93  
 Bolt, 350  
 Bolton, 92, 144, 224, 351  
 Boltwood, 95, 125, 126,  
 284  
 Bonaparte, 161  
 Bond, 1-3, 28, 29, 88, 96,  
 114, 189, 276, 288, 291,  
 292, 371, 374  
*Bondecon*, 88  
 Bonn, 355  
 Bonner, 240, 357  
 Bonney, 231  
 Bonnick, 355  
 Booker, 224  
 Boole, 341  
 Boone, 77, 295, 349  
 Booth, 353  
 Borden, 314  
 Borebanke, 316  
 Borlinton, 340  
 Borne, 347, 356  
 Borrow, 327  
 Boss, 96  
 Bostocke, 315, 318-320,  
 358  
 Boswell, 178, 223, 353  
 Bosworth, 226, 271  
 Bottell, 353  
 Boughvey, 356  
 Boulle, 325  
 Bourk, 351  
 Bourne, 18, 82  
 Bours, 33  
 Boutineau, 263, 264  
 Bouton, 91, 95, 129  
 Bowditch, 85  
 Bow, 63, 139  
 Bowdoin, 51, 57, 166, 262-  
 264, 339  
 Bowen, 30, 51, 95, 219,  
 220, 262, 271, 369  
 Bowes, 347  
 Bowker, 156-160, 211, 212,  
 214  
 Bowles, 79, 219-221  
 Bowman, 360, 374  
 Bownd, 348  
 Boyce, 341, 357  
 Boyd, 191, 274  
 Boyden, 331  
 Boylston, 85, 319  
 Boynton, 71, 74, 224, 262  
 Boys, 342  
 Braban, 349  
 Brabant, 356  
 Brabrucke, 57  
 Bracey, 310  
 Brackett, 223  
 Brackett, 143, 224, 243  
 Bradary, 16  
 Bradbury, 5, 95, 120, 143,  
 191, 224, 226, 272, 369  
 Braddock, 281  
 Bradley, 223  
 Bradford, 13, 17, 33, 34,  
 82, 164, 174, 175, 195,  
 196, 222, 230, 232, 262,  
 273, 368, 377  
 Bradlee, 63, 94-96, 183,  
 192, 284, 295, 370  
 Bradshaigh, 61  
 Bradshaw, 61, 175, 176  
 Bradstreet, 111, 191, 258,  
 266, 329, 330, 378  
 Brady, 295  
 Bragdon, 223  
 Braman, 23, 187  
 Brancettell, 16  
 Brand, 23  
 Brane, 318  
 Brant, 355  
 Brasher, 144  
 Brattle, 53, 262  
 Bravor, 155  
 Bray, 273  
 Brayton, 191  
 Bruzer, 152  
 Brazier, 224  
 Breck, 96, 191, 192, 248,  
 250, 259, 364, 378  
 Breed, 119, 151  
 Breeden, 23  
 Brenton, 99  
 Brett, 285, 353  
 Breewort, 95  
 Brewer, 72, 109, 157-160,  
 255, 301  
 Brewett, 357  
 Brewster, 89, 355  
 Brewyan, 356  
 Briant, 223, 224  
 Bridge, 51, 175, 240  
 Bridges, 156, 157, 159,  
 321, 351  
 Bridgman, 21, 80  
 Briggs, 357  
 Briggs, 139, 190, 252, 322,  
 356  
 Brigham, 92, 95, 310, 368,  
 371, 373  
 Bright, 81, 96, 191, 291  
 Brighton, 324  
 Brink, 42, 44  
 Brinley, 95  
 Brinsmade, 129, 376  
 Brint, 353  
 Bristed, 194  
 Bristol, 271  
 Britten, 358  
 Britton, 361  
 Brocke, 312, 357  
 Brodley, 306  
 Brogan, 358  
 Bromby, 350  
 Bromfield, 371  
 Bromley, 358  
 Bronson, 83  
 Bronsdon, 171  
 Brooke, 101, 274, 311, 314,  
 317, 351, 355, 358  
 Brookehaven, 351  
 Brooks, 38, 60, 83, 85, 95,  
 96, 162, 163, 169, 170,  
 191, 218, 273, 353-355  
 Broome, 324  
 Broomer, 309, 311  
 Brougham, 178  
 Broughton, 352  
 Browell, 135  
 Brown, 23-25, 31, 32, 56,  
 57, 59, 60, 63, 67, 78, 85,  
 86, 91, 93, 96, 117, 119,  
 126, 128, 134, 143, 168,  
 175, 176, 184, 187, 193,  
 194, 215, 223-225, 234,  
 271, 272, 276, 284, 291,  
 293, 301, 310, 312, 314-  
 316, 322, 324, 327-333,  
 348, 350, 352, 354, 356-  
 358, 378  
 Browning, 191  
 Brownish, 355  
 Brownley, 350  
 Bruce, 180  
 Brumbly, 56  
 Brumfield, 30  
 Brumwell, 350  
 Brunning, 353  
 Bruns, 95  
 Brunt, 347, 355  
 Bruster, 352  
 Bruton, 347  
 Bryan, 348, 357  
 Bryant, 95, 121, 175, 191,  
 232, 237, 341  
 Buck, 8, 64, 115, 191,  
 229, 311, 321, 356, 358  
 Buckingham, 241  
 Buckingham (Duke of),  
 278  
 Buckland, 352  
 Buckley, 59, 62, 309, 811,  
 357  
 Buckman, 36, 191  
 Buckmaster, 204  
 Bucknam, 107, 110, 144,  
 223, 224  
 Bugby, 331, 332  
 Bugland, 355  
 Bulkley, 58, 59, 96, 313,  
 314, 369  
 Bull, 64, 308, 321, 350,  
 351, 354  
 Bullis, 45  
 Bullman, 352  
 Bullock, 312, 315, 354  
 Bumstead, 82  
 Bunce, 350  
 Bundick, 304  
 Bundocke, 303, 306  
 Bunker, 112, 151, 188  
 Bunting, 355  
 Banyan, 178  
 Bunytedd, 348  
 Burbank, 46, 273  
 Burch, 352  
 Burchard, 323  
 Bureke, 352  
 Burd, 309  
 Burden, 318  
 Burdett, 224  
 Burdick, 24, 25, 56, 168  
 Burditt, 27, 184  
 Burges, 51, 306, 328  
 Burgis, 358  
 Burgoyne, 121, 127, 864  
 Burke, 75, 200, 260  
 Burkett, 358  
 Burlace, 340  
 Buro, 274  
 Burnap, 83, 94, 155, 157-  
 160, 209-212, 214  
 Burnell, 223, 224, 226  
 Burns, 224  
 Burnham, 73, 83, 115, 135,  
 192, 210-212, 214, 224,  
 234, 355, 357, 378  
 Burr, 284  
 Burrill, 128  
 Burroughs, 47  
 Burrow, 309, 354, 356  
 Burrowes, 340, 354  
 Burt, 248, 289, 317, 318,  
 347, 350  
 Burtis, 321  
 Burton, 83, 351, 353, 358  
 Buresles, 321  
 Busbie, 355  
 Bush, 83, 94, 271, 272,  
 352  
 Bushell, 318  
 Bushnell, 57, 95, 114, 138,  
 214, 305, 306  
 Busket, 302  
 Buss, 362  
 Busell, 352  
 Buswell, 369  
 Butler, 26, 48, 114, 118,  
 137, 156, 191, 213, 218,  
 223-225, 273, 278, 284,  
 333, 358  
 Butman, 224  
 Butterfield, 271, 274, 362  
 Butterick, 306, 309  
 Butters, 362  
 Buttner, 180  
 Buttolph, 88, 313  
 Button, 166-168  
 Ruttrick, 59  
 Butty, 321  
 Buxton, 144, 224, 273  
 Byham, 317  
 Byles, 27, 233  
 Byley, 336  
 Byrall, 355  
 Byron, 87

- Cabot, 184  
 Caddy, 348  
 Cadillac, 181  
 Cadwallader, 29  
 Cadwold, 358  
 Calamy, 101  
 Caldwell, 78, 95, 266  
 Cafet, 52, 271, 296  
 Calhoun, 291  
 Calkins, 174  
 Calland, 352  
 Callender, 127, 128, 132  
 Calverlie, 354  
 Calvert, 83  
 Camion, 327  
 Cammatt, 225  
 Campbell, 28, 30, 256  
 Canada, 271  
 Canley, 225  
 Cannelley, 257  
 Canon, 354





- Cant, 348  
 Capen, 205, 216, 249, 251,  
 252, 254-257, 285  
 Cappedike, 347  
 Carew, 70, 119  
 Carey, 113, 115, 119  
 Cargil, 9, 274  
 Carkille, 341  
 Carle, 223  
 Carman, 225  
 Carpenter, 47, 83, 195,  
 196, 309, 333, 336, 347,  
 357, 359, 377  
 Carr, 287, 288, 314, 318,  
 351, 361  
 Carrington, 301  
 Carroll, 72, 273  
 Carry, 53  
 Carter, 130, 225, 304, 340  
 342, 347, 349, 354, 355,  
 370  
 Carttrack, 309  
 Cartwright, 348, 356, 358  
 Carver, 231, 272, 326  
 Cary, 52  
 Carvl, 155, 156, 158-160,  
 209, 292  
 Case, 24, 77, 199, 277  
 Cass, 24, 192, 356  
 Cassidy, 348  
 Casson, 274, 356  
 Castine, 4, 139, 140  
 Caulkins, 113, 282  
 Cavalier, 376  
 Cave, 353, 377  
 Caverlie, 353  
 Cawdle, 350  
 Cawood, 351  
 Caxton, 178  
 Chadbourne, 84, 183, 272  
 Chaddock, 351  
 Chadwell, 27  
 Chail, 56  
 Chadwick, 360  
 Challice, 225  
 Chamberlain, 83, 187, 213,  
 214  
 Chambers, 42, 43, 322,  
 353  
 Chamblis, 347  
 Champ, 353  
 Champion, 224  
 Champlin, 23-25, 56, 166  
 Champante, 336, 337  
 Champney, 94  
 Chandler, 46, 49, 52, 69-  
 71, 82, 189, 266, 273  
 Chance, 357  
 Channing, 184  
 Chapin, 70, 72, 94, 128,  
 191, 275, 290  
 Chaplin, 63, 118, 184, 312,  
 356  
 Chapman, 24, 189, 192,  
 224, 241, 243, 285, 308,  
 327, 349, 350, 357  
 Chappell, 302  
 Charles (King), 64, 75,  
 80, 304  
 Chase, 14, 15, 56, 96, 183,  
 225, 245, 272  
 Chastelyn, 15  
 Chater, 357  
 Chauncy, 95, 369  
 Checkley, 328  
 Cheeseman, 356  
 Cheever, 57, 234, 271, 369  
 Cheney, 39, 139  
 Cherrall, 322  
 Chesley, 185  
 Chesterman, 353  
 Chesting, 358  
 Cheswood, 357  
 Cheyne, 357  
 Child, 49, 144, 176, 178,  
 191, 225  
 Childs, 80, 374  
 Chipman, 15, 18, 95, 375  
 Chippfield, 323  
 Chittenden, 310  
 Chitting, 347  
 Chittwood, 304  
 Choate, 271  
 Christie, 33, 355  
 Chubbnet, 358  
 Church, 73, 128, 229, 271,  
 335, 349, 350, 352  
 Churchill, 229-233  
 Churchman, 301  
 Chute, 223, 226  
 Cist, 173  
 Claffin, 155, 158-160, 209-  
 212  
 Claiston, 272  
 Clap, 10, 62, 76, 83, 92,  
 94, 95, 119, 132, 142,  
 170, 178, 182, 191, 205,  
 217, 247, 249, 250, 252,  
 255, 257, 273, 275, 284,  
 285  
 Clarke, 24, 25, 52, 56, 64,  
 66, 67, 70, 72, 73, 79,  
 82, 89, 90, 94-96, 121-  
 123, 125, 138, 141, 168,  
 171, 172, 183, 187, 190-  
 193, 199, 212, 213, 216,  
 223, 225, 229, 230, 240,  
 256, 265, 272, 273, 279,  
 280, 293, 295, 301, 305,  
 323, 326, 329, 331, 332,  
 339, 348-350, 352, 354-  
 359, 363, 371, 378  
 Claxton, 354  
 Clay, 15  
 Cleaveland, 95, 181  
 Clement, 332  
 Clements, 64, 139, 347  
 Clere, 329-331, 348  
 Clerke, 130, 349  
 Clewin, 323  
 Cliffe, 347  
 Clifford, 309  
 Clinton, 286, 289, 292, 347,  
 353  
 Clough, 225, 272, 307  
 Cloutman, 223  
 Clymer, 356  
 Coats, 23, 144  
 Cobb, 141, 148, 163, 224,  
 225, 232, 355  
 Cobbett, 313  
 Cobham, 318  
 Cobmartin, 61  
 Coburn, 234-236  
 Cochran, 274  
 Cochrane, 21, 319, 339, 355  
 Cockey, 347  
 Cockman, 350  
 Cockram, 328  
 Cocks, 223-225, 355  
 Coddington, 109  
 Codey, 155-160, 209-214  
 Codman, 198, 225  
 Coe, 285, 309  
 Coert, 357  
 Coffee, 225  
 Coffin, 37, 112, 154, 208,  
 245, 273, 371  
 Coggeshall, 79, 378  
 Cogswell, 83  
 Coit, 12, 117  
 Cole, 306, 318, 343, 344,  
 347, 349-353, 358  
 Cokes, 353  
 Colburn, 71, 95, 108, 192,  
 320  
 Coldpenny, 234  
 Cole, 63, 89, 139, 223, 225,  
 231, 309, 334, 352, 359,  
 372  
 Colebron, 152, 153, 321  
 Coles, 322, 357  
 Colesworthy, 95  
 Coley, 130  
 Collamore, 82  
 Coller, 155, 157, 272  
 Collie, 343  
 Collier, 225, 273  
 Collins, 56, 64, 65, 68, 135,  
 139, 247, 248, 258, 318,  
 353  
 Collon, 357  
 Collre, 21  
 Colman, 38, 169, 170, 205,  
 214, 333, 354, 357, 374  
 Colt, 105  
 Colton, 126  
 Colyer, 103, 273  
 Comberbach, 325  
 Comings, 114  
 Comins, 144, 148  
 Compton, 353  
 Conant, 144, 225, 294  
 Conasley, 301  
 Condy, 32  
 Conger, 187  
 Conisby, 339  
 Conkany, 271  
 Conkey, 272  
 Conklin, 241  
 Conlay, 225, 351  
 Conniers, 347  
 Conny, 347  
 Connyer, 351  
 Convers, 361  
 Conway, 353  
 Coe, 331, 332  
 Cooke, 18, 65, 95, 127, 137,  
 155, 157-159, 229, 257,  
 318, 356  
 Cooley, 183, 274, 285  
 Coolidge, 94, 95, 255, 378  
 Collinsworth, 352  
 Coombs, 144, 356  
 Coon, 46, 56  
 Cooper, 17, 48, 100, 205,  
 235, 302, 303, 307, 309,  
 310, 312-314, 327, 332,  
 334, 351, 354, 355, 358,  
 369, 378  
 Coose, 341  
 Cope, 317  
 Copeland, 95, 109  
 Copson, 226  
 Corbins, 233  
 Cordell, 309  
 Cor diner, 94, 95  
 Corfer, 348  
 Corie, 355  
 Corli-h, 73  
 Cornell, 64, 94, 96, 134  
 Cornew, 340  
 Cornish, 24  
 Cornwell, 63, 64, 66, 136,  
 137, 139, 358  
 Corrington, 311  
 Corthell, 272  
 Cossen, 359  
 Cosson, 358  
 Cotes, 353  
 Cotesworth, 358  
 Cothren, 80, 96  
 Cottingham, 343, 344  
 Cottle, 335  
 Cotton, 37, 38, 83, 103,  
 170, 225, 232, 263, 290,  
 372  
 Cottrell, 25, 26, 166, 167  
 Couch, 224  
 Cough, 225  
 Coussens, 333  
 Courser, 314  
 Courtney, 341  
 Covell, 317  
 Coventrie, 353  
 Coverly, 225, 271  
 Covey, 167  
 Cowdell, 358  
 Cowell, 83, 285  
 Cowley, 358  
 Cowper, 307  
 Cox, 144, 224, 236, 254,  
 256, 372  
 Coxall, 300  
 Coxson, 353  
 Craddock, 306, 320  
 Craft, 51, 356  
 Cragie, 162  
 Crakins, 351  
 Crandah, 225  
 Crandall, 23-25, 167  
 Crane, 183, 247, 249, 259,  
 260  
 Cranston, 172  
 Cranston, 372  
 Crapp, 345  
 Cray, 364  
 Crawford, 9  
 Cresy, 224  
 Creswell, 356  
 Crevath, 274  
 Crew, 350  
 Cribb, 302, 352  
 Crips, 225  
 Crispin, 350  
 Crocker, 12, 13, 144, 183,  
 224, 376  
 Crockett, 144, 224, 225  
 Crofts, 351  
 Cromb, 26  
 Crome, 352  
 Cromwell, 144, 148, 171  
 Croninbuck, 358  
 Crooke, 203  
 Crooks, 96, 210, 211, 213,  
 214  
 Crosby, 12, 92, 95, 170,  
 182, 272, 311, 350, 368  
 Cross, 274, 311, 329  
 Crossman, 83, 183  
 Crow, 65  
 Crowder, 348, 349  
 Crowley, 310  
 Crown, 62  
 Crozier, 94  
 Cruise, 28  
 Crumb, 26, 56  
 Cudworth, 94, 101, 104  
 Cullinor, 348  
 Cummings, 90, 252, 273,  
 Cunnigham, 83, 84 [285]  
 Curke, 340  
 Currier, 84  
 Curtill, 223  
 Curtis, 51, 52, 144, 148,  
 187, 191, 218, 225, 278,  
 279, 285, 286, 301, 313,  
 353, 350, 357  
 Cushing, 15, 38, 95, 145,  
 164, 192, 234, 239, 273,  
 306  
 Cushman, 78, 89, 95, 228,  
 229, 232, 284, 287  
 Cutler, 104-106, 175, 176,  
 185, 191, 204, 349, 353,  
 Cutter, 300, 361 [364]  
 Cutting, 329, 330-332  
 Cutts, 253  
 D.  
 Dabb, 352  
 Dabbin, 340  
 Dabney, 225, 230  
 Daboll, 284  
 Dakin, 60  
 Dale, 351  
 Dales, 351  
 Dallinger, 350  
 Dalrymple, 91  
 Dalton, 311  
 Dam, 84  
 Damand, 309  
 Dame, 84  
 Damon, 253, 255



- Damrell, 286  
 Dana, 84, 151, 262  
 Dane, 314  
 Danes, 349  
 Danforth, 10, 39, 48, 208,  
 222, 258, 259, 375  
 Daniell, 311, 355  
 Daniels, 72  
 Darling, 144, 177, 232  
 Darlington, 96  
 Darno, 320  
 Darrell, 327  
 Dart, 356  
 Daughton, 354, 356  
 D'Aulney, 4  
 Davell, 24, 26  
 Davenport, 84, 248, 249,  
 257, 280, 286, 353, 376  
 Davers, 350  
 David, 352  
 Davids, 180  
 Davie, 225, 357  
 Davies, 303, 311, 312, 333,  
 347-349, 351, 353, 355,  
 357, 359  
 Davis, 20, 26, 48, 52, 82,  
 95, 96, 109, 144, 148,  
 166, 180, 183, 191, 225,  
 226, 232, 233, 271, 286,  
 Davison, 75 [334, 335]  
 Davol, 26  
 Dawes, 150, 152, 183, 262,  
 305  
 Dawson, 95, 279, 295, 349,  
 357  
 Day, 46, 191, 216, 226, 273,  
 304, 314, 329, 356  
 Dayes, 348  
 Deane, 3, 12, 42, 89-91,  
 93-95, 101, 143, 183,  
 185, 192, 215, 216, 226,  
 281, 307, 308, 360, 367  
 Dearborn, 95, 348  
 Dearing, 221, 226  
 De Aureval, 61  
 De Beauchamp, 61  
 Deblais, 378  
 Decahe, 226  
 De Cantilupe, 61  
 De Castine, 4, 133, 140  
 Decker, 41, 42  
 Decoster, 55  
 Dederix, 358  
 De Fiegiers, 61  
 De la Garde, 353  
 De Graaf, 41  
 De Haya, 61  
 Dellahay, 353  
 Delamater, 41-47  
 De la Montagne, 188  
 Delano, 225, 226, 229, 230  
 Demarest, 173  
 Deming, 36  
 Denan, 66  
 Dench, 160, 352  
 Dene, 348, 354  
 Denison, 44, 167, 359  
 Denman, 355  
 Dennie, 169, 170  
 Dennis, 37, 350, 353, 354  
 Denny, 181, 191, 280, 316  
 Denslow, 377 [372, 373]  
 Dent, 350  
 Denten, 353  
 Depark, 348  
 De Peyster, 94, 96  
 De Port, 61  
 De Quincey, 183  
 Desaguliers, 172  
 Desbrough, 305  
 Devill, 26  
 Devore, 235  
 Devotion, 318  
 Dewey, 129  
 Dewhurst, 320  
 De Witt, 85  
 De Wolf, 241, 243  
 Dexter, 39, 40, 81, 108,  
 109, 204, 205, 262, 285,  
 305  
 Deyking, 318  
 Dibble, 128  
 Dibdin, 177  
 Dickens, 66  
 Dickerman, 252, 255  
 Dickinson, 327  
 Dickinson, 187, 350, 357  
 Dickman, 89, 95  
 Dillaway, 92, 219, 367  
 Dilly, 29  
 Dimmick, 286  
 Dimmock, 11  
 Dingley, 82, 225, 333, 334  
 Disher, 350 [333, 337]  
 Ditchfield, 355  
 Divine, 210  
 Dix, 175, 176, 311, 325  
 Dixon, 184, 273, 327, 352  
 Dixwell, 64  
 Doane, 90, 187, 225  
 Dockkie, 355  
 Dodd, 226, 273, 318, 354  
 Dодdesworth, 16  
 Doddridge, 348, 358  
 Dodson, 356  
 Doe, 353  
 Dodge, 73, 190, 234, 281  
 Dodged, 328  
 Doggett, 14  
 Dolbear, 247  
 Doiby, 226  
 Dolliver, 225, 273  
 Dolley, 225  
 Donaghy, 156  
 Done, 226, 324  
 Donelson, 77  
 Donley, 335  
 Donn, 320, 355  
 Donnell, 226  
 Doonille, 191, 218  
 Doornflit, 322  
 Dorman, 272, 377  
 Dorn, 353  
 Dorr, 44, 45, 52  
 Dorrell, 354  
 Doten, 228, 229  
 Doubledoe, 360  
 Doughty, 225, 365  
 Douglass, 44, 52, 116, 226  
 Dounard, 306  
 Dow, 92, 218, 225, 326,  
 378  
 Dowd, 67  
 Downe, 357  
 Downes, 356  
 Downey, 204  
 Downing, 273, 290  
 Dowse, 281  
 Dowsell, 350  
 Doxey, 201  
 Drake, 15, 52, 62, 72, 95,  
 101, 110, 150, 153, 190,  
 207, 240, 251, 252, 267,  
 275, 353, 355, 356  
 Draper, 52, 72, 79, 95, 215,  
 295, 331, 350, 351, 368  
 Dread, 348  
 Dream, 274  
 Drew, 348  
 Drinker, 318  
 Drisco, 225  
 Dri-kill, 56  
 Driver, 273, 317, 352  
 Drury, 316  
 Duane, 96, 292  
 Dubois, 45  
 Duce, 352  
 Dudley, 15, 95, 220, 221,  
 239, 240  
 Dugard, 201  
 Dugens, 226  
 Duke, 307  
 Dukkarth, 349  
 Dulmige, 226  
 Dummer, 36, 280, 337  
 Dunbar, 27, 225, 271, 355  
 Dunham, 15, 228  
 Dunn, 88, 226, 272, 340  
 Dunstarr, 358  
 Durant, 64, 139  
 Durdal, 336  
 Durlee, 189  
 Durivage, 218, 219  
 Durrie, 95, 296, 375  
 Dusenbury, 43  
 Duston, 191, 340  
 Dutton, 226, 266  
 Duyckinck, 169  
 Dwight, 94, 117, 184, 226,  
 294  
 Dye, 350  
 Dyer, 27, 144, 225, 226,  
 294  
 Dyke, 219 [302, 370, 378]  
 Dymond, 348  
 Dynley, 352  
 E.  
 Eager, 144  
 Eames, 155, 213, 272, 360  
 Easman, 335  
 Easterbrook, 59  
 Eastman, 160, 290  
 Eaton, 191, 2-6, 309, 348,  
 353  
 Eckley, 150  
 Eddy, 95, 184, 323, 340  
 Eden, 325  
 Edens, 357  
 Edes, 191  
 Edgecomb, 226  
 Eagerly, 370, 378  
 Edmonds, 185, 343, 344,  
 347  
 Edmondson, 75  
 Edmunds, 85  
 Edson, 184, 199  
 Edward, 340  
 Edward (King), 62  
 Edwards, 31, 56, 57, 79,  
 169, 191, 323, 358, 359,  
 370  
 Edwin, 29, 355  
 Eeke, 353  
 Eeles, 353  
 Egerton, 356  
 Eggleston, 64, 65, 67, 139,  
 377  
 Ekkersoe, 355  
 Elder, 144, 226  
 Elderkin, 115, 370  
 Eldridge, 119, 226  
 Eliot, 50, 51, 94, 103, 109,  
 219-222, 369  
 Elizabeth (Queen), 75,  
 177  
 Elkins, 173  
 Ellen, 260  
 Ellerton, 348  
 Ellery, 288  
 Ellgate, 349  
 Elliot, 110, 304, 305  
 Ellis, 24, 50, 51, 53, 55, 92,  
 317  
 Ellison, 355  
 Elliott, 356  
 Ellmer, 301  
 Elliotts, 358  
 Ellsworth, 71, 374  
 Ellvyn, 347  
 Elmes, 307, 356  
 Elson, 350  
 Elvyn, 353  
 Elwell, 144, 224, 226  
 Ellwood, 323  
 Emerson, 35, 86, 88, 144,  
 191, 272, 284, 286, 318  
 Emery, 96, 212, 226, 333  
 Endicott, 57, 103, 153,  
 245, 294  
 Enos, 166  
 Epps, 320  
 Eritage, 358  
 Erie, 347  
 Erskine, 29  
 Erving, 262, 274, 354  
 Espy, 184  
 Estabrooks, 362  
 Estplynn, 352  
 Etherington, 347  
 Evans, 213, 250, 349, 350,  
 351, 356-359  
 Eyeleth, 144  
 Evered, 333  
 Everett, 85, 94, 177, 187,  
 215-219, 253, 281, 375  
 Everhard, 88  
 Everie, 348  
 Ewbank, 356  
 Ewer, 124, 267, 315  
 Eyre, 327  
 F.  
 Faber, 313  
 Fabin, 313  
 Fairbanks, 70, 72, 112,  
 Fairfax, 349 [226, 357]  
 Fairfield, 166  
 Faldoe, 305  
 Fales, 216, 217  
 Fall, 350  
 Fancher, 46  
 Fane, 343, 344, 353  
 Faneuil, 82  
 Fanning, 117  
 Farebrother, 320  
 Farley, 94  
 Farman, 321  
 Farmer, 14, 54, 93, 98,  
 276, 294, 296, 349, 353,  
 356  
 Farnham, 21, 22, 28, 95  
 Farnsworth, 85, 275  
 Farnum, 21, 22, 191  
 Farr, iii, 180, xiv, 356  
 Farrand, 271  
 Farrar, 94, 226, 274, 286,  
 375  
 Farren, 340  
 Farring, 352  
 Farrington, 48, 303  
 Farron, 372  
 Farrons, 306  
 Farwell, 59, 191, 274  
 Fassitt, 358  
 Faucher, 353  
 Faunce, 37, 228, 230  
 Faux, 348  
 Fawer, 26  
 Fay, 92  
 Field, 351  
 Felkynn, 357  
 Felloe, 304  
 Fellows, 128  
 Felt, 2, 27, 140, 173, 263,  
 367  
 Felver, 351  
 Felton, 184  
 Fenn, 306  
 Fennel, 323  
 Fenwick, 320  
 Fennie, 85, 252, 369  
 Ferguson, 157, 158, 226,  
 273  
 Ferris, 286  
 Ferwell, 273  
 Fessenden, 28, 39, 96, 174,  
 187  
 Field, 96, 138, 144, 187,  
 191, 225, 226, 333, 356,  
 357  
 Filborne, 358  
 Fillingham, 327  
 Fillebrown, 362  
 Fillmore, 192  
 Finley, 74, 235  
 Finney, 231, 271, 294  
 Fisher, 39, 57, 62, 108,  
 109, 215, 216, 349, 355  
 Firmin, 329  
 Fish, 351  
 Fisk, 175, 176, 272, 288  
 Fitch, 113, 115-117, 120,  
 143, 144, 146, 147, 174,  
 320, 321  
 Fitt, 355







- Flade, 347  
 Flagg, 85, 271  
 Flaming, 352  
 Flanders, 86  
 Flatter, 359  
 Flavel, 170  
 Fleet, 281  
 Fleetwood, 356  
 Flege, 326  
 Fleming, 311  
 Fletcher, 28, 134, 226, 256, 272, 347, 354  
 Fling, 273  
 Flint, 58-60, 128, 226, 360.  
 Fliteroft, 350 [368]  
 Flower, 355  
 Floyd, 27  
 Fludd, 318, 352  
 Flutter, 358  
 Flynt, 96  
 Fobes, 114  
 Fogg, 85, 96, 226  
 Fokar, 311  
 Folger, 85, 362  
 Follen, 184, 373  
 Folsom, 86, 95, 328  
 Fookes, 347  
 Foote, 377  
 Forbush, 271  
 Ford, 311, 339, 355, 359  
 Forgive, 340  
 Forest, 273  
 Forster, 274, 354  
 Forsyth, 47  
 Forten, 323  
 Fosbrooke, 75  
 Fosdick, 188  
 Foskett, 271  
 Fossett, 226  
 Foster, 65, 68, 94, 179, 158, 159, 209, 226, 245, 248, 257, 259, 272, 312, 317, 354, 362  
 Foulfoot, 302  
 Fountain, 318  
 Fowle, 57, 309 [370]  
 Fowler, 95, 96, 296, 348  
 Fox, 31, 115, 118, 208, 223, 226, 317, 347, 378  
 Foxcroft, 38, 205, 207, 338  
 Foxkoll, 15  
 Frail, 158, 159, 214  
 Francis, 105, 225, 378  
 Franke, 16, 225  
 Frankland, 272  
 Franklin, 29, 85, 86, 186, 200, 201, 292, 352, 363  
 Fraser, 93, 149  
 Frazier, 47  
 Frazil, 351  
 Frebourn, 331  
 Free, 347  
 Freeman, 12, 14, 60, 86, 89, 224, 225, 271, 272, 288, 292, 316-318, 323, 356, 357, 359  
 French, 79, 96, 185, 218, 252, 286, 319, 341, 349  
 Frethy, 339  
 Frieze, 223  
 Frinks, 225  
 Frost, 28, 184, 226, 340, 356, 360, 361, 374  
 Frothingham, 94, 285  
 Frye, 189, 226, 266, 336  
 Fryme, 347 [355]  
 Fulcock, 356  
 Fulford, 354  
 Fuller, 69, 73, 82, 92, 96, 101, 195, 215, 216, 231  
 Fullwood, 358 [305, 313]  
 Fulton, 226, 273  
 Furbur, 84  
 Furness, 94  
 Fynn, 357
- G.  
 Gage, 33, 45, 46, 100, 261.  
 Gale, 73, 351 [294]  
 Goll, 20, 29  
 Galler, 357  
 Galley, 356  
 Gallop, 176  
 Gallot, 272  
 Galloway, 159, 352  
 Gambin, 53  
 Gambling, 102  
 Gamlin, 300  
 Gammel, 86  
 Gane, 347  
 Gardiner, 76, 181, 370, 378  
 Gardner, 1, 112, 185, 217, 218, 312, 321, 322, 353  
 Garnett, 331 [361]  
 Garland, 223  
 Garrard, 352  
 Garrett, 265, 349, 351, 353  
 Gary, 220, 221 [356]  
 Gass, 349  
 Gassell, 274  
 Gassenduses, 170  
 Gates, 16, 33, 34  
 Gatton, 348  
 Gattes, 16  
 Gaughton, 354  
 Gault, 327  
 Gavyn, 355  
 Gay, 203, 252, 296  
 Gayly, 145  
 Gaudney, 325, 328  
 Gee, 107  
 Geer, 315  
 Geies, 356  
 George, 185, 271  
 George (King), 373  
 Gerden, 350  
 Gerrish, 90, 281  
 Gerry, 94, 220, 221  
 Gatchell, 225  
 Gibbins, 309  
 Gibbon, 178  
 Gibbons, 357  
 Gibbs, 22, 156-158, 191, 210, 213, 223, 224, 323, 354, 359  
 Gibson, 35, 348, 349, 357  
 Giddings, 304 [358]  
 Gifford, 44, 75, 76  
 Giggon, 350  
 Gilbert, 94, 243, 353  
 Gilby, 347  
 Gilder, 350  
 Gildingwater, 352  
 Gilford, 274  
 Gilke, 210  
 Gil, 94, 262, 355  
 Gilling, 318  
 Gilliard, 354  
 Gilman, 93, 95, 239, 282  
 Gilson, 310, 352  
 Glade, 347  
 Gladwell, 311  
 Glasenden, 356  
 Gleason, 175, 176  
 Glover, 254, 285, 329, 355  
 Glowler, 301  
 Glymp, 176  
 Goad, 320, 358  
 Goadley, 304  
 Goard, 312, 313  
 Goare, 312  
 Goddard, 52, 225, 333  
 Goddin, 351, 354, 356  
 Godferry, 168  
 Godfree, 187, 342, 357  
 Goffe, 80, 321, 354, 357  
 Gold, 305, 306  
 Goldham, 351  
 Golding, 351  
 Goldingham, 348, 356  
 Goldsborough, 29
- Goldsmith, 350  
 Goldsworth, 350  
 Goldthwaite, 7-10  
 Gonn, 320  
 Gooch, 210  
 Good, 336 [364, 365]  
 Goodale, 236, 329, 330  
 Goodenow, 271, 335  
 Goodenuff, 351  
 Goodens, 325  
 Goodin, 327 [321]  
 Goodhue, 92, 157, 187, 214  
 Gooding, 89, 145, 176, 225  
 Goodnow, 255  
 Goodman, 266, 352  
 Goodrich, 237, 286, 287  
 Goodridge, 122, 223  
 Goodwin, 68, 91, 94, 95, 272, 301, 351, 353, 356, 361, 368, 370  
 Gookin, 110, 208  
 Goose, 327  
 Gordon, 70, 73, 115, 118, 185, 190, 225, 309  
 Gore, 50, 151, 218  
 Gorges, 123, 342, 345, 346  
 Gorham, 11, 12, 85  
 Gorton, 25, 31, 32  
 Gosh, 272  
 Goshing, 353  
 Gosselin, 353  
 Gott, 272  
 Gough, 271  
 Gould, 95, 96, 145, 148, 156, 158-160, 185, 209  
 Goulding, 342 [212, 316]  
 Gouldson, 329, 330  
 Gournay, 341  
 Gove, 60  
 Gowde, 357  
 Graham, 178  
 Granger, 347  
 Grant, 135, 172, 189, 224, 226, 274, 301  
 Grass, 140  
 Grave, 323 [239, 316]  
 Graves, 53, 129, 138, 191  
 Gray, 132, 149-151, 262  
 Grayley, 273 [349, 370]  
 Greafeson, 357  
 Greely, 224, 349  
 Greene, 1, 48, 59, 60, 91, 95, 96, 191, 271, 273, 274, 287, 300, 304, 311, 331-333, 347, 351-355, 357, 358, 369, 378  
 Greenleaf, 37, 39, 40, 84, 86, 261, 262, 355  
 Greenly, 350  
 Greenman, 66  
 Greenough, 96  
 Greenway, 308  
 Greenwich, 352  
 Greenwood, 83, 171-173, 287, 347, 349, 358  
 Gregory, 47, 52  
 Grenfield, 328  
 Gressam, 355  
 Griddick, 357  
 Griffin, 47, 69-71, 241, 340, 351, 356  
 Griffs, 348  
 Griffith, 318  
 Griggs, 131, 303  
 Grigson, 347, 353  
 Grimes, 352  
 Grimstone, 348  
 Grind, 357  
 Grindall, 356  
 Griswold, 45, 279  
 Grosvenor, 52  
 Ground, 347  
 Grouse, 225  
 Grout, 274  
 Grove, 355
- Grover, 324  
 Groves, 354  
 Grow, 274  
 Grubb, 351  
 Grubthorn, 356  
 Greenwich, 17  
 Gunlay, 350  
 Guignas, 376  
 Guild, 109, 203, 217, 272  
 Gullager, 281  
 Gulliver, 84, 259, 351  
 Gunn, 71  
 Gunter, 323, 353  
 Gurdy, 273  
 Gurge, 341  
 Gustin, 145, 223, 224  
 Gutsall, 316  
 Guy, 334, 353  
 Guyersater, 366
- H.  
 Hackett, 145  
 Hackwell, 311, 314-318, 320  
 Hadbie, 353  
 Hadborne, 316  
 Hadsley, 16  
 Hatell, 307  
 Haford, 304  
 Hagens, 225  
 Haggett, 176  
 Haile, 324  
 Haines, 96, 357  
 Haldin, 356  
 Hale, 45, 72, 145, 173, 218, 219, 289, 324  
 Halford, 302  
 Halfyard, 356  
 Halingsworth, 352  
 Hall, 10, 23, 37, 52, 56, 65, 67, 68, 74, 84, 95, 135, 137, 139, 145, 162, 163, 166-168, 178, 191, 214, 224, 253, 254, 256, 263, 264, 271-273, 353, 354, 358, 360  
 Hallam, 281 [358, 360]  
 Hallingworth, 321  
 Hallway, 350  
 Hallwell, 353  
 Hallum, 191  
 Halsey, 284, 313  
 Hambleton, 155-157, 215  
 Hamblin, 138, 350  
 Hames, 348, 355, 359  
 Hamis, 358  
 Hamlin, 65, 133, 139, 197  
 Hammer, 55  
 Hammond, 132, 175, 176, 251, 253, 266, 331, 332, 348, 351, 354  
 Hanbury, 305  
 Hanby, 347  
 Hancock, 22, 90, 95, 149, 161, 162, 164-166, 185, 262, 378  
 Hand, 271, 350  
 Handford, 17, 19, 307  
 Hands, 66, 138, 348  
 Hangert, 336  
 Haniug, 358  
 Hammer, 354, 355  
 Hannis, 358  
 Hapley, 350  
 Harbert, 316  
 Harcourt, 34  
 Harden, 46, 355  
 Harding, 313, 352, 356  
 Hares, 319  
 Hardy, 271, 352  
 Harkwood, 356  
 Harlackenden, 16, 319  
 Harland, 73  
 Harley, 225  
 Harlow, 227-233, 353  
 Harman, 322, 348, 349



- Harmer, 181, 364, 365  
 Harmon, 1, 29  
 Harpell, 281  
 Harper, 20  
 Harriman, 255  
 Harrington, 253  
 Harris, 12, 32, 65, 66, 120,  
 134, 139, 173, 191, 208,  
 240, 252, 272, 300, 302,  
 342, 347, 350, 351, 354-  
 356, 358, 370  
 Harrison, 44, 320, 347  
 Harrod, 173  
 Harrowigg, 351  
 Harwell, 358  
 Harry, 14  
 Hart, 256, 300, 316, 321,  
 326, 341, 354, 355  
 Hartford, 319  
 Hartley, 352, 357  
 Hartshorn, 96, 185  
 Hartwell, 59, 216  
 Hartwick, 35  
 Harvey, 80, 86, 304  
 Harwood, 271, 341, 348  
 Hasbrouck, 44  
 Hasey, 90  
 Haskell, 145, 223, 224  
 Hassard, 351 [529, 351  
 Hastings, 175, 176, 271,  
 Hatch, 15, 18, 191, 197-  
 199, 375, 378  
 Hatherley, 17, 103  
 Hathaway, 318, 321  
 Hathorne, 349  
 Hatrell, 356  
 Hatterton, 353  
 Hutton, 328  
 Haughton, 26  
 Haulton, 331  
 Haus, 313  
 Haven, 48, 96, 155-160,  
 204, 209, 211-213  
 Hawes, 12, 72, 215, 217,  
 273, 323, 333  
 Hawke, 56  
 Hawkes, 274  
 Hawkesworth, 302  
 Hawkins, 307-309, 341,  
 Hawley, 39, 263, [352  
 Hay, 361  
 Hayden, 155-160, 189,  
 191, 209, 211, 213  
 Hayes, 130, 348, 349  
 Hayman, 347  
 Hayne, 334  
 Haynes, 213, 272  
 Hayward, 191, 192, 300,  
 303, 307, 323, 331, 351  
 Hazard, 56  
 Hazell, 350  
 Hazeltine, 86  
 Hazen, 115  
 Heath, 33, 51, 150, 221,  
 301, 323, 357  
 Healey, 155  
 Hear, 272  
 Heardop, 216  
 Heart, 366  
 Hebard, 376  
 Hedge, 11  
 Hedges, 354  
 Hedley, 354  
 Hedsall, 307  
 Heelis, 356  
 Hegley, 282  
 Heirre, 248  
 Helaine, 353  
 Hely, 353  
 Hemmenway, 375  
 Henchman, 142, 221, 231  
 Hendee, 117, 376  
 Henderson, 262  
 Hendy, 114, 117  
 Hennan, 356  
 Hennen, 56  
 Henrick, 239 [354  
 Henry, 88, 158, 290, 291,  
 Henry (King), 61, 62  
 Henshaw, 185, 262, 263,  
 Henson, 350 [281, 287  
 Hepworth, 94, 348  
 Heron, 357  
 Herren, 56  
 Herrick, 5, 44, 375  
 Herring, 352  
 Herrnhill, 316  
 Hernden, 356  
 Heth, 355  
 Hewel, 272  
 Hewes, 49, 248  
 Hewins, 216, 290  
 Hewson, 285  
 Heylei, 302  
 Heywood, 94, 124, 181, 378  
 Hibbard, 12  
 Hibbins, 237, 350  
 Hieborn, 377  
 Hickles, 359  
 Hicks, 224, 239  
 Hickson, 272  
 Hide, 32, 353, 353  
 Higdon, 333  
 Higgins, 226, 347  
 Highby, 66, 67  
 Higley, 266 [364  
 Hildreth, 104, 191, 234  
 Hill, 28, 90, 193, 217, 226,  
 256, 258, 271, 300, 340,  
 321, 328, 342, 347, 350,  
 352-354, 356, 360-362  
 Milhard, 314, 353, 357  
 Hillman, 318  
 Hilton, 352, 355  
 Dimckley, 13, 15, 17-19  
 Hind, 350 [48  
 Dimckley, 13-15, 131, 191  
 Dimkynn, 358  
 Dimman, 218, 240  
 Dimdill, 126  
 Dimson, 355  
 Dipsley, 356  
 Dimst, 116, 111  
 Dimcock, 213  
 Dimcox, 25  
 Dimcock, 126, 309  
 Dimier, 348  
 Dimly, 77, 95, 369  
 Dimar, 59, 145, 148  
 Dimart, 30, 94, 96, 141,  
 Dimbs, 351, 357 [374  
 Dimbs, 357  
 Dimson, 342, 348  
 Dimock, 94  
 Dimockley, 341  
 Dimodins, 353  
 Dimodgon, 226  
 Dimode, 392  
 Dimodges, 3, 91, 94, 96, 191,  
 192, 272, 283, 306, 353  
 Dimodkins, 145, 356 [354  
 Dimodmnr, 96, 191  
 Dimodson, 347  
 Dimoffman, 42, 44  
 Dimog, 183, 274, 358  
 Dimoit, 84, 86  
 Dimolbrook, 35, 37, 52, 185,  
 217, 287, 363  
 Dimolburd, 350  
 Dimolden, 27, 91, 185, 204,  
 256, 285, 287, 374, 377  
 Dimoldred, 306  
 Dimoldsworth, 352  
 Dimolland, 52, 94, 95, 172,  
 192, 347, 357  
 Dimolibat, 68  
 Dimolnby, 349  
 Dimollingworth, 321  
 Dimollock, 316  
 Dimollis, 94, 172, 173, 349  
 Holloway, 313, 351  
 Holly, 317  
 Holmar, 301  
 Holme, 347  
 Holmes, 82, 167, 229-231,  
 233, 252, 260, 267, 348,  
 349, 362  
 Holt, 71, 287, 296, 333  
 Holton, 158 [354, 355  
 Holyoke, 293  
 Homan, 315  
 Homans, 95  
 Home, 186  
 Homer, 28  
 Homes, 186, 325  
 Hommell, 283  
 Honibyn, 353  
 Hood, 370  
 Hoogland, 41, 294  
 Hooke, 81  
 Hooker, 103, 119, 289, 369  
 Hookham, 352  
 Hooper, 214, 321, 354  
 Hopkins, 28, 49, 56, 89, 90,  
 Hoppin, 341 [189, 274  
 Hopson, 342  
 Hopwood, 350  
 Hornblower, 192  
 Horne, 358  
 Horsham, 351  
 Horton, 226  
 Horwood, 302  
 Hosmer, 94, 127, 306, 378  
 Houdon, 161  
 Hough, 71, 80  
 Houghtaling, 44  
 Houghton, 57, 185, 251,  
 253, 311, 315  
 Houlding, 331  
 House, 63  
 Houseman, 349  
 Hovey, 71, 73, 224, 230  
 Howard, 117, 171, 253,  
 271, 369  
 Howe, 34, 60, 63, 155-158,  
 160, 176, 204, 209, 211,  
 214, 251, 253, 257, 259,  
 272, 323, 358, 372  
 Howell, 184  
 Howes, 232, 351  
 Howland, 11, 13, 18, 90,  
 191, 287  
 Hownsfield, 357  
 Hows, 223  
 Howse, 352  
 Howsman, 352  
 Howson, 302  
 Hoyt, 84, 86, 96, 189, 378  
 Hubbard, 24, 25, 54, 64-  
 66, 68, 74, 127, 131, 132,  
 134-136, 138, 139, 141,  
 168, 309, 312, 320-322,  
 342, 348, 353-355  
 Huckle, 352  
 Hudson, 95, 181, 192, 290,  
 310, 347, 355, 357  
 Huett, 349  
 Hughes, 348, 352  
 Hull, 99, 163, 185, 313, 323  
 Humboldt, 178  
 Hume, 177, 178  
 Humfrey, 61  
 Humphrey, 357  
 Humphreys, 103, 248-250,  
 253, 259, 271, 285  
 Hunking, 374  
 Hunnewell, 224, 226  
 Hunt, 86, 87, 96, 246, 257,  
 284, 287, 353  
 Hunter, 33, 200, 201, 271,  
 Hunting, 111 [272, 321  
 Huntington, 80, 95, 113,  
 115, 119, 376, 378  
 Hurd, 88, 218 [139  
 Hurlbut, 66, 89, 135, 137,  
 Hurlie, 353  
 Hurt, 351, 357  
 Huse, 63  
 Huswith, 354  
 Hutchins, 71, 348, 357  
 Hutchinson, 8, 21, 31, 100,  
 141, 187, 261-264, 271,  
 281, 337, 351, 369  
 Hutley, 323  
 Hutton, 123  
 Hyde, 15, 73, 113, 114, 117,  
 118, 174, 265  
 Hye, 357  
 Hywood, 349  
 I.  
 Iles, 347  
 Isley, 335  
 Isches, 262  
 Ingersoll, 145, 164, 224,  
 Ingles, 333 [292  
 Inglish, 353  
 Ingraham, 95, 123, 226  
 Ingram, 321  
 Ings, 333  
 Iopman, 150  
 Ireland, 311, 355  
 Ireson, 317  
 Irish, 145, 350, 358  
 Irving, 87, 177, 281  
 Isaack, 329  
 Isam, 73, 190  
 Ivers, 83  
 Ives, 296, 324  
 Iveson, 349, 353, 356  
 J.  
 Jack, 356  
 Jackson, 26, 95, 152, 162,  
 224, 226, 231, 309, 313,  
 319, 321, 347-349, 351,  
 Jacobs, 115 [353, 357  
 Jagles, 357  
 Jago, 348  
 James, 87, 103, 301, 356,  
 Jameson, 273 [357  
 Jaques, 37  
 Jarman, 314  
 Jarvis, 130  
 Jay, 29, 303  
 Jefferson, 161  
 Jeffords, 156, 157, 160,  
 212, 213  
 Jeffries, 150, 314, 324  
 Jenkins, 187, 197, 323,  
 Jenks, 82, 91, 357 [357  
 Jenkynn, 320  
 Jenkyns, 347  
 Jennings, 331, 349, 354,  
 356, 358  
 Jennison, 105, 288, 354  
 Jenner, 347  
 Jermayne, 341  
 Jernell, 306  
 Jerome, 94  
 Jesshall, 273  
 Jesup, 288  
 Jewell, 185  
 Jewett, 90, 172, 182, 191  
 Jobson, 334  
 Jock, 272  
 Joes, 324  
 Johannet, 191, 262, 370  
 John (King), 62  
 Johnes, 300, 306, 347, 352,  
 Johns, 92 [356  
 Johnson, 27, 49, 58, 66-  
 68, 88, 139, 149, 153,  
 193, 225, 233, 247, 252,  
 264, 271, 273, 274, 288,  
 302, 310, 321, 322, 340,  
 348, 356, 357  
 Johnston, 87







- Jonas Hassarvit, 14  
Jones 3, 11, 46, 96, 145,  
160, 175, 183, 186, 189,  
209, 211, 224, 225, 241,  
250-252, 259, 260, 271,  
273, 276, 285, 293, 309,  
315-317, 320, 321, 328,  
335, 336, 347, 348, 350,  
352-354, 356, 357, 360,  
369  
Jonson 347, 348, 350  
Jope, 322  
Jordan, 145, 148, 223, 224,  
Joseph, 271 [353, 316  
Jesselyn, 15, 16, 123, 141,  
Jourdan, 72 [307  
Joy, 152, 186  
Joyner, 350, 355  
Judd, 64, 96, 288, 289, 378  
Julius Caesar, 22
- K.  
Kachanagant, 99  
Kane, 281  
Keele, 304  
Keene, 335  
Kellenear, 42, 43  
Kelley, 378  
Kellogg, 125-132, 191, 239,  
277, 290, 295, 296, 377  
Kelly, 269, 289  
Kelsey, 96  
Kelton, 16  
Kemp, 15, 333, 352, 356  
Kempston, 233  
Kendall, 105, 159, 186,  
Kendrick, 378 [299, 210  
Kenney, 272, 274  
Kenrick 112  
Kent, 186, 245, 271, 289,  
335, 355, 360, 361  
Kenton, 295  
Kerley, 335  
Kersey, 325  
Kett, 347  
Kettelle, 95, 313  
Kettle, 271  
Key, 23, 343, 353  
Keyes, 191  
Keyne, 321  
Kaysie, 359  
Kibie, 353  
Kidder, 3, 91, 94, 98, 181,  
182, 192, 195, 271  
Kilbourne, 91, 311, 329  
Kilin, 327  
Killeup, 238  
Killinghall, 323  
Kilpatrick, 273  
Kimball, 73, 144, 186, 212,  
214, 218, 272, 289, 329  
Kincaum, 27 [330  
Kinderslie, 352  
King, 84, 94, 231, 310,  
317, 318, 330, 331, 333,  
335, 349, 351, 352, 355,  
Kingman, 292 [358, 35  
Kingsbury 69, 92, 115,  
191, 204, 216, 266, 368  
Kingsley, 115, 119, 375  
Kinsman, 119  
Kingston, 357  
Kipp, 43-45  
Kirby, 67, 133, 139, 322,  
Kirk, 310 [353  
Kirkland, 115, 118, 190  
241-245, 376, 377  
Kirtland, 111, 115, 241-  
245, 303  
Kitheart, 14  
Kitson, 278  
Knapp, 272, 324, 333, 334  
Kneeland, 52  
Knely, 234
- Knickerbacker, 45  
Knight 87, 145, 223, 271,  
320, 321, 333, 336, 347,  
Knipe, 355 [350, 353  
Knore, 316, 317  
Knowles, 78, 226, 310,  
350, 357, 359  
Knox, 157, 164, 225
- L.  
Lacie, 353  
Lacon, 358  
La Conti, 41  
Lafayette, 293  
Lake, 194, 350, 353, 354,  
Lakin, 48, 272 [357  
Lamb, 16, 49, 211, 223  
Lambard, 326  
Lambert, 309, 350, 357,  
Lambeth, 353  
Lampugh, 347  
Lampheare, 26, 56, 57,  
Lampley, 345 [167  
Lamson, 95, 107, 186, 191  
Lamyn, 349 [378  
Lancaster, 378  
Landfeare, 167  
Lane, 67, 126, 139, 161,  
162, 236, 351, 353, 378  
Langbaine, 76  
Langdon, 156, 157, 370  
Lange, 353  
Langram, 355  
Langredge, 347  
Langley, 251, 362  
Langstroth, 79  
Langworthy, 163  
Lannin, 303  
Larkin, 23, 56, 166-168,  
Laphorn, 273 [354, 356  
Larrabee, 145, 148  
Lassell, 199  
Latham, 378  
Lathrop, 12, 17, 20, 101,  
103, 113-116, 119, 197,  
Lavere, 342 [369, 370  
Laud, 101, 342, 343  
Laughton, 164  
Laverick, 330  
Lawes, 325  
Lawender, 318  
Lawrence, 95, 175, 176,  
272, 275, 296, 304, 347,  
351, 353, 357, 371, 373  
Lay, 243  
Laycock, 352  
Layton, 348, 351  
Lazell, 115  
Lea, 305, 307, 309-311, 331  
Leach, 273, 305, 309, 351  
Leachman, 356  
Leadbetter, 247, 249, 251,  
Leake, 316, 351, 355 [258  
Lear, 162  
Leas, 358  
Leathers, 285  
Leave, 340  
Leaves, 323  
Leay, 351  
Le Braye, 16  
Lecain, 185  
Lefchord, 141  
Lechmere, 33  
Lee, 33, 34, 95, 96, 192,  
273, 289, 348-350, 352-  
354, 356, 359, 368  
Leech, 349  
Leeds, 250-252, 326  
Leefs, 136  
Leek, 63, 66, 133  
Leggat, 196  
Leicester, 317  
Leigh, 53, 101  
Leighton, 90
- Leland, 96, 177, 289  
Leonard, 38, 83, 84, 113,  
Lester, 116, 321 [115, 233  
Leston, 16  
Lett, 350  
Letteny, 348  
Lettyne, 310  
Lev'ace, 333  
Le Van, 340  
Leverett, 152, 238  
Levier, 295  
Levins, 300, 348  
Lewis, 11, 23, 24, 56, 111,  
127, 167, 191, 199, 272,  
296, 301, 321, 322, 323,  
330, 355  
Libbey, 90, 145, 226  
Liddicott, 339  
Lightbound, 357  
Lillie, 159  
Lilliot, 356  
Lilly, 374  
Lincoln, 96, 122, 163, 167,  
191, 271, 296, 325  
Lindsey, 272, 325  
Ling, 348  
Linnitt, 273  
Lippincott, 181, 367  
Little, 78, 271, 272, 276  
Littlefield, 362  
Littlejohn, 233  
Livermore, 94, 175, 176,  
191, 280, 331 [357  
Lloyd 47, 171, 323, 352  
Locke, 39, 67, 155, 157-  
160, 180, 187, 189, 196,  
209, 211, 247, 248, 251,  
273, 280, 303, 319, 355,  
359-362  
Lockwood, 277  
Lodge, 349  
Lodman, 41, 42  
Loe, 355  
Loftus, 348 [223  
Lombard, 12, 20, 53, 195  
Lomo, 41, 42  
Londinoys, 319  
Lone, 352  
Long, 90, 315, 321, 348-  
350  
Longfellow, 84, 94, 162  
Longman, 278  
Longsha, 352  
Longwith, 351  
Loomis, 113, 114, 117, 199,  
265, 266, 312  
Lord, 13, 39, 40, 93, 120,  
121, 191, 218, 244, 312,  
313  
Loring, 95, 149, 186, 190,  
289, 290, 296, 369, 377  
Lort, 356  
Loskiel, 180  
Lossing, 180, 295  
Lostell, 350  
Lothrop, 13, 14, 150, 151,  
245  
Loud, 255  
Lougie, 310  
Lounsbury, 283  
Love, 350  
Lovejoy, 119, 272  
Loveland, 183  
Lovell, 72, 352  
Lovely, 350  
Loveston, 27  
Lovett, 115, 145, 175, 176,  
Lowe, 324 [223  
Lowell, 90  
Lowie, 335  
Lowis, 353  
Lowndes, 177  
Lowyun, 355  
Lucas, 16, 67, 68, 93, 133,  
139, 231
- Luce, 115  
Lucocks, 350  
Luddington, 342  
Ludkin, 325  
Ludwell, 336  
Lummas, 349  
Lunt, 173, 191, 224  
Luttray, 343  
Lusher, 16  
Luther, 271  
Luttrell, 353  
Lyford, 314  
Lyman, 66  
Lynch, 96, 100, 226  
Lyndon, 238  
Lyne, 320, 352  
Lynley, 348, 350  
Lynt, 355  
Lynton, 358  
Lyon, 45, 53, 79, 109, 130,  
247, 258, 272, 290, 323,  
348, 367, 378
- M.  
Macaulay, (Lord) 178,  
186, 281, 299  
Macey, 96  
Macker, 215  
Mackey, 262  
Mackoon, 163  
Mackie, 268  
Maconne, 168  
Maddawanda, 4  
Maddox, 303, 349  
Mabee, 371  
Magoun, 361, 362  
Makyn, 356  
Malcom, 262  
Mallin, 352  
Malone, 155  
Maltby, 376  
Manchester, 225  
Manifold, 321  
Manley, 249  
Mann, 72, 110, 216, 217,  
271, 320-332, 353, 357  
Manning, 300  
Manning, 316, 326  
Mansel, 94  
Man-field, 309, 349, 356  
Manton, 19, 20, 45  
Manzer, 352  
Mapes, 331  
March, 90, 225, 335  
Marchant, 225  
Marey, 186  
Mare, 349  
Marfurt, 347  
Margorum, 57  
Mariner, 225, 226  
Markham, 67  
Marritt, 292, 358  
Marrow, 348  
Marowdin, 349  
Mar-h, 43, 45, 69, 70, 116,  
191, 212-214, 240, 271,  
353  
Marshall, 240, 362, 316,  
321, 323, 352, 353  
Marston, 173  
Martin, 9, 48, 67, 84, 106,  
139, 146, 186, 271, 273,  
306, 308, 316, 318, 321,  
340, 350, 351, 353, 358  
Martins, 41  
Martyn, 16  
Marvin, 181, 212, 311  
Mory, (Queen) 378  
Mason, 162, 174, 272, 288,  
300, 307, 319, 331, 351,  
352, 355, 358, 371  
Massinger, 75, 76  
Masson, 94  
Masters, 180, 348



- Maston, 326  
 Matchett, 262  
 Mather, 11, 14, 93, 107,  
 108, 124, 141, 169-171,  
 222, 240, 296, 350, 369,  
 372  
 Mathew, 341, 352, 356  
 Matthews, 123, 352, 355  
 Matthewson, 41  
 Maud, 15, 16  
 Maulder, 320  
 Maulthus, 290  
 Maverick, 103  
 Mawfrey, 354  
 Maxcy, 216  
 Maxon, 24, 25, 56, 168  
 Maxwell, 224, 357  
 May, 94, 234, 272, 315,  
 321, 341  
 Mayhew, 13-15, 171, 225  
 290, 324, 328  
 Maynard, 211  
 Mayo, 53, 86, 94, 96, 224,  
 225, 354  
 Mayors, 273  
 McAllister, 96  
 McBay, 272  
 McBrian, 352  
 McCallis, 274  
 McClothier, 274  
 McColly, 274  
 McCordy, 365  
 McCoury, 352  
 McCrakin, 275  
 McDudle, 226  
 McElrath, 95  
 McFarland, 235  
 McGlaughlin, 274  
 McIntyre, 236  
 McKay, 272  
 McKeen, 280, 292  
 McKindry, 218  
 McKown, 115, 118  
 McLaughlin, 72  
 McLean, 47  
 McLellan, 146  
 McMahan, 236  
 McMichael, 273  
 McNear, 274  
 McTee, 96  
 Mead, 175  
 Means, 95  
 Mears, 107, 111  
 Mechum, 350  
 Medgley, 357  
 Medley, 358  
 Medwell, 348  
 Megarge, 273  
 Meigs, 94, 244  
 Mekins, 356  
 Mellen, 95, 155, 156, 160,  
 210, 211, 213  
 Melish, 95  
 Mellison, 357  
 Meloney, 226  
 Melville, 255  
 Mercer, 315, 320  
 Mere, 316, 317  
 Meriot, 272  
 Merriam, 191  
 Merrick, 89, 271  
 Merrifield, 349, 372  
 Merrill, 96, 126, 146, 223,  
 224, 245, 274  
 Merriman, 352  
 Merriton, 357  
 Merritt, 274  
 Merrow, 188  
 Merry, 67, 272, 340  
 Messinger, 75, 76, 95, 109,  
 191, 192, 239  
 Metcalf, 95, 109, 112, 216,  
 325, 350, 356  
 Meverill, 354  
 Mewce, 278
- Middleton, 355  
 Mildmay, 316  
 Miles, 53, 91, 97, 181, 296  
 Milk, 146, 226  
 Miller, 66-68, 90, 139, 176,  
 271, 323, 354, 356, 358  
 Millet, 90, 146, 148, 348  
 Millington, 353  
 Mills, 15, 106, 129, 145  
 Milner, 321 [222, 348  
 Milton, 14  
 Milward, 351, 353  
 Miner, 191  
 Minor, 96, 168  
 Minot, 59, 60, 259, 360  
 Mintorne, 342  
 Mitchell, 95, 145, 146, 273,  
 274, 282, 356  
 Mixer, 329, 330  
 Moier, 300  
 Moll, 337  
 Moncaster, 358  
 Monk, 252, 347  
 Monroe, 293  
 Montague, 87, 290  
 Montgomery, 29, 127, 352  
 Moorar, 79  
 Moody, 38, 87, 126, 145  
 Moold, 134 [146, 223  
 Moore, 26, 28, 29, 87, 91,  
 96, 132, 177, 192, 224  
 256, 273, 286, 291, 347  
 Moorhead, 369 [361  
 Morden, 303, 354  
 More, 303, 310, 311, 317,  
 347, 348, 352-355  
 Morecock, 314  
 Morey, 15, 149, 231, 317,  
 323  
 Morgan, 96, 113, 128, 273  
 354, 358, 375, 378  
 Moriarty, 95  
 Morley, 355  
 Morlin, 357  
 Morris, 53, 156-159, 187,  
 191, 209, 304, 335, 341,  
 350, 354, 355 [349  
 Morrish, 355  
 Morrison, 271, 273, 304  
 Morse, 92, 95, 96, 108-112,  
 153, 185, 208, 210, 215  
 233, 271, 288, 311, 353  
 Mortagh, 349 [368  
 Morton, 37, 191, 195, 228-  
 230, 251, 252, 286, 353  
 Mosdel, 355 [355  
 Moseley, 69-72, 146, 203  
 Mosher, 146, 168, 223  
 Mosse, 329  
 Mott, 319  
 Mould, 137  
 Moulton, 96, 272, 325,  
 326, 356, 366  
 Mountain, 349  
 Mountfort, 21, 22, 87, 95,  
 Mowatt, 8 [96, 146  
 Moyes, 349  
 Mudge, 362  
 Mulford, 359  
 Mulleneux, 356  
 Mulliken, 87, 187  
 Mullins, 84  
 Mumford, 94, 99, 222  
 Munger, 256, 375  
 Muniford, 12  
 Munnings, 316, 329, 372  
 Munroe, 187, 360  
 Munsell, 78, 80, 95, 282,  
 375, 376  
 Munson, 317, 329  
 Murfit, 358  
 Murphy, 17, 92, 195, 196,  
 Murray, 107, 272 [368  
 Murrill, 301  
 Murrin, 356
- Musene, 224  
 Musick, 357  
 Muskett, 303  
 Mussell, 306, 353  
 Musselwhite, 333  
 Mustard, 224  
 Muzzey, 290  
 Mydhouse, 349  
 Mynnukyn, 347  
 Myrick, 285
- N.
- Nacton, 352  
 Nae, 272  
 Naney, 309  
 Nash, 10, 56, 126, 130, 352  
 Nason, 78, 92, 95, 151,  
 155, 169, 209, 223, 274  
 Navearro, 340  
 Naylor, 355  
 Neal, 96, 372  
 Neave, 327  
 Necklin, 356  
 Nedson, 352  
 Nelme, 353  
 Nelson, 96, 233  
 Nennolcomb, 274  
 Netbie, 353  
 Nettleton, 67, 357  
 Nevell, 358  
 Newberry, 56  
 Newbolt, 359  
 Newcomb, 215, 216, 305,  
 Newdon, 340 [350  
 Newell, 109, 149, 331, 332  
 Newhall, 248  
 Newkirk, 286  
 Newman, 32, 45, 47, 96  
 Newmarch, 57 [239, 315  
 Newton, 358, 378  
 Nichols, 27, 28, 129, 272,  
 273, 309, 356, 358  
 Nicholson, 79, 187, 216  
 Nickerson, 325  
 Nicks, 348  
 Nicolas, 299  
 Nicols, 33  
 Niles, 56, 108  
 Nisbet, 348  
 Nisom, 348  
 Nixon, 260  
 Noble, 127, 132, 274, 351,  
 Nock, 90 [355  
 Nokes, 348, 355  
 Norcross, 293  
 Norden, 357  
 Norman, 354  
 Norris, 354  
 North, 138, 309  
 Norton, 12, 95, 170, 179,  
 189, 296, 300, 352, 359  
 Nott, 349 [376  
 Nourse, 159, 210-212, 214  
 Nowell, 356  
 Noyes, 72, 95, 146, 225  
 Nunn, 311 [263, 334  
 Nutbrown, 320  
 Nute, 191  
 Nuten, 146  
 Nutt, 213  
 Nuttall, 87
- O.
- Oakes, 27, 59, 95  
 O'Bryan, 352  
 Ockington, 216  
 Odell, 63, 376  
 Oden, 342  
 Offent, 353  
 Offward, 348  
 Ogden, 348  
 Ogell, 349  
 Ogilvie, 325
- Older, 349  
 Oldham, 314  
 O'Leary, 47  
 Oliver, 105, 125, 152, 220,  
 221, 263, 264, 300, 323,  
 340  
 Olmsted, 94, 131, 301  
 Olney, 191, 304  
 Oneth, 341  
 Onge, 331  
 Onion, 317  
 Ontonagon, 88  
 Oram, 351  
 Orchard, 342  
 Orcutt, 191  
 O'Reilly, 375  
 Orne, 100  
 Orris, 313  
 Osborne, 129, 157, 158,  
 209, 212, 213, 271, 348  
 Osgood, 290, 336  
 Ossebrooke, 358  
 Osterhoodt, 42, 43  
 Otis, 11, 12, 14, 15, 17, 37,  
 39, 94, 164, 191, 197,  
 199, 262, 263  
 Ouke, 16  
 Outmore, 355  
 Owdie, 311  
 Owen, 90, 146, 148, 170,  
 347, 348, 351, 356  
 Owney, 88  
 Owenstedt, 358  
 Oxenbridge, 238, 354  
 Oxnard, 263, 264
- P.
- Paddleford, 84  
 Paddock, 183, 184, 230  
 Paddy, 333  
 Paganal, 61  
 Page, 254, 256, 286, 308,  
 324, 326, 352, 354, 358,  
 359  
 Paige, 95, 187, 191, 192,  
 293  
 Paine, 89, 95, 191, 204,  
 224, 225, 327, 340, 371  
 Painter, 168  
 Paltrey, 245  
 Pallister, 348  
 Palmer, 1, 3, 45, 91, 101,  
 192, 204, 246, 321, 329,  
 350, 353, 354, 356, 357,  
 Palmerley, 308 [375  
 Paltmeter, 56  
 Pancrust, 315  
 Panke, 358  
 Pape, 353  
 Parley, 347  
 Pargiter, 278  
 Parish, 311  
 Park, 53, 251, 336  
 Parker, 16, 53, 88, 95,  
 103, 119, 145, 166, 200,  
 201, 271, 274, 290, 291,  
 309, 314, 322, 333, 335,  
 337, 353, 356  
 Parkinson, 235, 352  
 Parkman, 35, 176, 214,  
 Parks, 199 [239, 245  
 Parler, 352  
 Parlin, 357  
 Parmenter, 157, 158, 209,  
 Parnell, 354 [210, 213  
 Parr, 355  
 Parrie, 324  
 Parry, 62, 355  
 Parryer, 303  
 Parsons, 63, 71, 78, 79,  
 91, 96, 105, 133, 191,  
 333, 365, 366, 377, 378  
 Partridge, 272  
 Passage, 46







- Patten, 360  
 Patterson, 96, 265, 296, 302  
 Pattman, 349  
 Patton, 183  
 Paul, 247, 264, 354  
 Paulding, 87  
 Payne, 64, 310, 311, 313, 317, 353, 356  
 Payson, 220, 221, 248, 304, 371  
 Peabody, 50, 82, 110, 187, 218, 225, 255, 304  
 Peachman, 56  
 Peacock, 304, 357  
 Peake, 306  
 Pearce, 71, 315, 316  
 Pearse, 340  
 Pearson, 146, 191, 223, 226, 371  
 Pease, 12, 95, 218, 258, 290, 331, 332  
 Peat, 304  
 Peck, 53, 64, 70, 73, 257, 347, 352, 378  
 Pedler, 340  
 Peirce, 173, 175, 176, 271  
 Peke, 352  
 Pelham, 237, 309  
 Pell, 306, 350  
 Pelsue, 272  
 Pemberton, 369  
 Pence, 347  
 Pendleton, 26, 167, 354  
 Pendred, 350  
 Penfield, 187  
 Penhallow, 281  
 Pennington, 340  
 Penn, 153, 236, 353  
 Pennard, 359  
 Pennell, 224, 225, 371  
 Pennington, 355  
 Penny, 349  
 Penson, 352  
 Pepper, 215, 332  
 Pepperell, 272  
 Pepy, 331, 332  
 Perce, 311  
 Percival, 20  
 Percy, 350  
 Percy (Lord), 150  
 Perk, 320  
 Perkins, 28, 87, 91, 94, 96, 113-120, 219, 242, 295, 300  
 Perkynn, 348, 351  
 Perley, 304  
 Perrin, 50  
 Perry, 56, 95, 96, 146, 186, 187, 350, 361  
 Pers, 325  
 Persie, 342  
 Person (Payson), 220  
 Peter, 347  
 Peters, 266  
 Peter Chanin, 14  
 Petite, 356  
 Pettengell, 271  
 Petty, 271  
 Phelps, 282, 353, 361  
 Philip (King), 101, 297  
 Philkyn, 350  
 Phillip, 303  
 Phillips, 7, 9, 24, 57, 79, 88, 103, 152, 157-160, 176, 325, 347, 348, 352, 355, 358, 371  
 Philpott, 348  
 Phinney, 146, 187, 356  
 Phippin, 303  
 Phipps, 224, 272, 358  
 Picke, 340  
 Pickering, 355  
 Pickworth, 273  
 Picto, 352  
 Pierce, 26, 88, 94, 96, 114, 155-157, 159, 160, 162, 164, 172, 175, 176, 191, 210, 211, 250-252, 254, 255, 257, 259, 260, 271, 285, 291, 329, 351, 357, 371, 372, 374  
 Pierpont, 53, 63, 150  
 Pike, 4, 157-160, 188, 209-211, 214, 254, 271, 333, 357, 370  
 Pill, 278  
 Pinder, 309, 356  
 Pinkley, 355  
 Pippin, 351  
 Pitcairn, 150  
 Pitcher, 45  
 Pitthouse, 333  
 Pitkin, 118, 119, 131  
 Pitman, 184, 225  
 Pitseus, 177  
 Pitt, 357  
 Pittee, 271  
 Pittnev, 308  
 Pitts, 28, 262, 356  
 Place, 323, 347  
 Plankett, 349  
 Platt, 129, 130  
 Plimpton, 191  
 Plomer, 358  
 Plum, 130  
 Plunkett, 352  
 Pocahontas, 367  
 Pockocke, 56  
 Podd, 309  
 Poke, 357  
 Poland, 224, 226, 272  
 Pollard, 340  
 Polle, 27  
 Pollington, 351  
 Pollow, 146  
 Pomell, 352  
 Pomeroy, 72, 96, 224, 273, 376  
 Pomp, 56  
 Pond, 343, 336  
 Poole, 101, 124, 354  
 Poore, 337, 368, 378  
 Pope, 252, 257, 279, 359  
 Porter, 50, 63, 66, 73, 80, 94, 99, 128, 235, 334, 348, 351, 356  
 Post, 114, 117, 291  
 Pote, 146  
 Pothegue, 56  
 Pots, 223  
 Pott, 352  
 Potter, 56, 99, 156, 157, 311, 313, 318  
 Poul, 342  
 Powell, 129, 164, 180, 274, 352, 354  
 Pownall, 5-7, 9, 342  
 Poyett, 327  
 Prather, 236  
 Pratt, 157, 184, 187, 230, 241, 244, 253, 255, 257, 271, 272, 349, 357, 362  
 Preble, 8, 143, 273  
 Prence, 90  
 Prentice, 22, 272, 296, 361  
 Prentiss, 55, 95  
 Prescott, 279, 281  
 Preston, 26, 219, 254, 291, 302, 306, 312, 323, 324, 342, 349, 356  
 Price, 316, 351, 355, 358  
 Prichard, 347, 351, 354, 374, 352 [358]  
 Pride, 146  
 Prince, 95, 110, 142, 205-207, 300  
 Pritchard, 146  
 Proctor, 121, 146, 220, 272, 309, 355  
 Promd, 352  
 Prosser, 348  
 Pryer, 323  
 Prynne, 101  
 Puffer, 215, 259  
 Pullin, 348  
 Pulsifer, 94, 95, 376  
 Pulver, 44  
 Purney, 146  
 Purchase, 62  
 Purefoy, 341  
 Purington, 226  
 Purkiss, 107  
 Purnell, 146, 348  
 Purryer, 303  
 Purslym, 347  
 Putnam, 50, 77, 94, 95, 105, 235, 279, 364-366, 369  
 Puttix, 348  
 Pynkston, 356  
  
 Q.  
 Quachatisset, 197  
 Quarles, 158, 159, 271  
 Quassaquanch, 99  
 Quequaenueet, 99  
 Quicke, 342  
 Quincy, 22, 110, 172, 239, 262-264  
 Quint, 95, 192  
  
 R.  
 Rabey, 326  
 Radford, 356  
 Rainescroft, 358  
 Rainsford, 317  
 Kale, 108  
 Ramsey, 53, 355  
 Rand, 79, 180, 282  
 Randall, 56, 147, 173, 223, 226, 351  
 Ranney, 66, 68, 135, 137, 139  
 Ransie, 348  
 Ransom, 230  
 Ranton, 310  
 Rapan, 352  
 Rasbottom, 347  
 Rawdon, 199  
 Rawle, 292  
 Rawlins, 311, 353, 357  
 Rawson, 48, 153  
 Ray, 224, 351  
 Raymond, 130  
 Raynor, 329, 330  
 Raynger, 238  
 Raynne, 354  
 Raynton, 305  
 Read, 53, 57, 176, 320, 347, 351, 353  
 Reason, 349, 353, 354  
 Reddhead, 348  
 Reddish, 355  
 Redfield, 191, 295, 296  
 Redford, 355  
 Redily, 225  
 Redman, 351  
 Reed, 95, 130, 167, 176, 341, 378  
 Reeve, 313, 353  
 Reeves, 82, 302, 336  
 Reichel, 180  
 Reid, 130, 176  
 Reid, 323  
 Rele, 323  
 Rember, 347, 348  
 Remington, 220, 221  
 Renet, 16  
 Rennam, 355  
 Renouf, 95  
 Rensby, 339  
 Rerd, 16  
 Reynolds, 25, 218, 329, 348, 349, 351, 353, 355  
 Rhea, 162  
 Rhodes, 184, 191, 378  
 Rice, 45, 191, 214, 237, 239, 274, 291  
 Rich, 177  
 Richard, 352  
 Richards, 92, 95, 111, 123, 151, 191, 203, 215, 253, 301, 347, 348, 354  
 Richardson, 28, 70, 72, 95, 96, 148, 150, 180, 187, 191, 218, 285, 310, 349, 355, 356, 358  
 Richey, 274  
 Richmond, 72, 251  
 Rickard, 231, 232  
 Riddlesden, 309  
 Riddet, 334  
 Rideout, 147  
 Rider, 53, 209-211, 213, 230  
 Ridgely, 28  
 Ridley, 305, 356  
 Riford, 271, 272  
 Riggs, 147  
 Riley, 355  
 Rint, 271  
 Rishford, 349  
 Rising, 355  
 Riskymer, 351  
 Roaff, 335  
 Roales, 273  
 Robb, 358  
 Robbin, 56  
 Robbins, 91, 360  
 Robens, 271  
 Roberts, 68, 147, 223, 225, 300, 347, 349, 350, 353, 354  
 Robertson, 77, 177, 295, 317  
 Robinson, 13, 14, 17-21, 71, 73, 92, 96, 197, 225, 226, 245, 249, 260, 285, 287, 291, 302, 317, 322, 324, 326, 347, 350, 351, 353, 357-359  
 Rochefeller, 45  
 Rockell, 16  
 Rocks, 348  
 Rockwell, 68, 135  
 Rockwood, 157  
 Rodas, 356  
 Rodman, 249  
 Rods, 347  
 Roe, 349, 352  
 Rofe, 223, 323  
 Roger, 311, 320  
 Rogers, 24, 53, 89, 90, 105, 107, 168, 272-275, 295, 350, 351, 358, 367, 378  
 Roker, 351  
 Roles, 273  
 Rolfe, 356  
 Rollo, 68  
 Rolright, 351  
 Romsey, 347  
 Rooby, 340  
 Rookman, 317  
 Root, 127, 128, 271, 288, 316, 318  
 Roper, 326  
 Roper, 349  
 Ropes, 271  
 Rosden, 355  
 Rose, 1, 72, 273, 331, 333  
 Rosier, 280  
 Rosel, 189  
 Roseter, 340  
 Ross, 56, 218, 223, 230, 292, 356  
 Rosse, 93  
 Row, 43, 45, 47  
 Rowand, 184  
 Rowland, 78, 355  
 Rowles, 356  
 Rowley, 67, 197  
 Rowse, 82



- Rowson, 92  
 Rowton, 311  
 Royal, 247, 249, 258, 259.  
 Rudder, 75, 76 [262]  
 Rudge, 357  
 Rudge, 352  
 Rudolph, 29  
 Ruggles, 49, 53, 60, 79  
 Rule, 357 [263, 304]  
 Runa, 318  
 Runball, 324  
 Runey, 361  
 Runnels, 188  
 Ruosman, 311  
 Rusco, 308  
 Rush, 353, 367  
 Russell, 13, 14, 39, 56, 96,  
 183, 191, 195, 238, 267,  
 306, 352, 355, 360, 361,  
 368, 377  
 Rutter, 271, 334, 352  
 Ryan, 272  
 Rymer, 250  
 Rymes, 347  
 Ryther, 93  
  
 S.  
 Sabin, 96  
 Sabine, 91, 94, 173, 174,  
 179, 180, 358  
 Sadler, 335, 351  
 Sage, 68, 88, 136, 138, 139  
 Saidwell, 351  
 Saiswell, 317  
 Sainsbury, 329  
 Saires, 354  
 Sakel, 356  
 Salame, 256  
 Sale, 272  
 Salisbury, 91, 371  
 Sall, 312  
 Salmon, 25, 353, 356  
 Salter, 53, 271, 333, 342  
 Saltmarsh, 31  
 Saltontall, 171, 281, 309  
 Sam, 340  
 Samod, 313  
 Sampson, 2, 95, 230, 232  
 Sanborn, 96 [314]  
 Sanbry, 347  
 Sanders, 271, 273, 334,  
 340  
 Sanderson, 175, 176  
 Sankey, 356  
 Sandley, 354  
 Sanger, 63, 226, 358  
 Sanger, 91, 291, 292, 335  
 Sankey, 309  
 Sape, 328  
 Saracle, 351  
 Sargeant, 120  
 Sargent, 26, 28, 94-96, 105,  
 108, 151, 185, 188, 191,  
 280, 281, 300, 363, 365  
 Sarsons, 15  
 Saterly, 56  
 Saunders, 16, 24-26, 56,  
 305, 355  
 Saunderson, 356  
 Savage, 13, 66, 68, 92, 96,  
 123, 133, 136-139, 149  
 191, 203, 276, 278, 304,  
 347, 349  
 Savel, 216  
 Sawcott, 350  
 Sawkyn, 320  
 Sawyer, 350  
 Sawyer, 147, 148, 222-225  
 235, 257  
 Saxton, 88, 93, 123, 128  
 Say, 350  
 Scarborough, 54  
 Searsbrick, 319  
 Scian, 273  
 Scoates, 333  
 Scollay, 164, 363  
 Scott, 152, 274, 288, 329,  
 330, 350, 351, 358, 366  
 Scottow, 245  
 Scovel, 68, 133  
 Scudder, 315  
 Sea, 347  
 Seabright, 358  
 Seager, 333  
 Searle, 54  
 Sears, 94, 228, 232  
 Seaver, 54, 69  
 Seecombe, 255  
 Sedden, 349  
 Sedgwick, 44, 127, 323  
 Seely, 352  
 Seere, 348  
 Seger, 286  
 Segur, 291  
 Selby, 225  
 Sell, 354, 355  
 Sellick, 131  
 Selkin, 312  
 Selman, 348  
 Senate, 155-157  
 Sennod, 351  
 Sennott, 350  
 Sentence, 349  
 Sergeant, 292, 349  
 Scriff, 348  
 Sessions, 350  
 Severance, 271, 273  
 Sewall, 13, 17, 36, 55, 96,  
 110, 111, 140, 142, 163,  
 197, 221, 263, 264, 280  
 292, 327  
 Seward, 347  
 Sexton, 321  
 Seymour, 128  
*Sia bee-nee*, 88  
 Shackford, 225, 290  
 Shafflin, 333  
 Shaitan, 16  
 Sharp, 43, 45, 220, 221,  
 301, 317, 355  
 Shattuck, 90, 95, 97-99,  
 191  
 Shaw, 56, 88, 191, 221,  
 376 [232, 358]  
 Shears, 128  
 Sheeres, 350  
 Sheering, 350  
 Sheicrofte, 358  
 Shelby, 295  
 Sheldon, 96, 127, 131, 272,  
 259, 378  
 Shelley, 87, 228, 300  
 Shepard, 133, 137, 256,  
 318, 319, 348  
 Shephard, 115, 163, 291  
 Shepley, 48  
 Sherborn, 390  
 Sherhack, 350  
 Sherin, 329  
 Sherlock, 356  
 Sherman, 57, 80, 119, 329,  
 348  
 Sherwood, 331, 332  
 Shuttleworth, 347  
 Shields, 73, 191  
 Shimmell, 225  
 Shipman, 133, 241  
 Shipp, 358  
 Shippey, 271, 272  
 Shirley, 74  
 Shiverick, 15, 197  
 Shore, 358  
 Shores, 88  
 Short, 342, 354  
 Shrimpton, 171  
 Shuler, 46  
 Shute, 28, 108  
 Sibley, 95, 225, 378  
 Sigourney, 95, 108, 222  
 Sill, 78  
 Sime, 319  
 Simmons, 84, 89  
 Simon, 56  
 Simonds, 360  
 Simontont, 226  
 Simpkins, 355  
 Simpson, 258, 274, 324,  
 350, 355, 356  
 Simrel, 105, 234, 235  
 Sims, 61, 189, 296, 297  
 Sisson, 24, 56  
 Skarvill, 347  
 Skelton, 103  
 Skerry, 325  
 Skescick, 56  
 Skiff, 290  
 Skillings, 89  
 Skillings, 147, 226  
 Skinner, 105, 265, 356  
 Skofield, 309 [353, 373]  
 Skooler, 352  
 Skorier, 355  
 Skose, 341  
 Skott, 329  
 Skyddell, 358  
 Kyngale, 353  
 Slack, 251  
 Slaight, 42, 44  
 Slate, 89  
 Slavelie, 339  
 Slead, 133  
 Sleman, 340  
 Slic, 351  
 Slocum, 47  
 Small, 223, 225, 274, 333  
 Smalley, 225, 300  
 Smallman, 349  
 Smart, 357  
 Smets, 94  
 Smibert, 172  
 Smith, 7, 18, 27-30, 32,  
 35, 57, 60, 71, 79, 82, 89,  
 93, 95, 96, 103, 109, 115,  
 126, 132, 133, 143, 147,  
 158, 159, 175, 176, 180,  
 188, 192-194, 204, 208-  
 210, 216, 217, 223-226,  
 237, 240, 256, 258, 262,  
 271, 272, 290-292, 296,  
 305-308, 312, 325, 326,  
 329, 333, 342, 347, 348,  
 350-352, 354, 356-358,  
 367, 378  
 Smithman, 349  
 Smyth, 16, 192, 333  
 Snave, 356  
 Snathe, 350  
 Snell, 231  
 Snelling, 89  
 Sniguell, 357  
 Snow, 89, 187, 223, 225,  
 231, 309, 358  
 Snyder, 44, 150  
 Somerby, 80, 81, 94, 347,  
 Soule, 231 [37]  
 Southgate, 280  
 Southmayd, 133  
 Southward, 359  
 Southworth, 90, 195, 196,  
 241, 243  
 Sowers, 57  
 Sowthe, 347, 355  
 Spafford, 275  
 Sparhawk, 262  
 Sparks, 83, 96, 115, 200,  
 245  
 Spauldings, 90, 272  
 Spear, 43, 44, 354  
 Speckman, 348  
 Sped, 350  
 Spelman, 133  
 Spencer, 62, 150, 265, 266,  
 272, 296, 320, 358  
 Spence (Earl), 278  
 Spendergrass, 349  
 Spendley, 353  
 Spic-r, 352  
 Spooner, 96, 199, 296  
 Spague, 107, 116, 118,  
 176, 212, 227, 370, 376  
 Spratt, 321  
 Sprigg, 187  
 Spring, 151, 329, 330  
 Springer, 223  
 Sprite, 352  
 Sprukes, 308  
 Spurr, 259, 349  
 Snyer, 350  
 Squier, 347  
 Stacy, 272, 273  
 Stafford, 352  
 Stagg, 305-308, 310, 312  
 Stanchil, 133  
 Standish, 20, 84, 171, 199,  
 264, 376, 377  
 Standy, 314  
 Stanford, 71, 147, 352  
 Stanhope, 123  
 Staniford, 291  
 Stanley, 307, 313, 356  
 Stannion, 365  
 Stansbury, 376  
 Stantley, 318  
 Stanton, 24, 296  
 Staple, 231  
 Staples, 96, 115, 118, 147,  
 Stapleton, 353 [352]  
 Starr, 12, 68, 114, 133, 134  
 Starrett, 226  
 Stares, 302  
 Stark, 114, 115, 117, 122,  
 265, 367  
 Staughton, 354  
 St. Clair, 181, 365  
 Stearns, 1, 94-96, 175, 176,  
 191, 199, 254, 290, 292  
 Stebbins, 49, 54, 274, 293  
 Stebing, 331, 332  
 Stedman, 54, 69-73, 190,  
 312  
 Steele, 149, 271, 288  
 Steere, 321  
 Stennett, 25  
 Stephens, 166, 230, 232,  
 335, 341  
 Stephenson, 90, 188  
 Sterry, 357  
 Sterle, 323  
 Stevens, 49, 54, 72, 91,  
 128, 134, 139, 191, 215,  
 223, 224, 274, 303, 313,  
 315, 319, 341, 348, 354,  
 355, 357, 367  
 Stevenson, 138, 355  
 Steward, 357  
 Stewart, 70, 72, 155, 157,  
 183, 272  
 St. George, 16  
 Stickney, 121, 147, 191,  
 Stillman, 355 [224]  
 Stiles, 32-34, 71, 92, 94,  
 179, 189, 302, 303  
 Stillman, 369  
 Stillton, 240  
 Stimpson, 188, 213, 271  
 Stimson, 187, 293  
 Stinson, 8  
 Saint, 347  
 St. John, 61, 62, 189  
 Stock, 354  
 Stockbridge, 317  
 Stocker, 355  
 Stocking, 134, 139  
 Stockman, 362  
 Stockton, 34, 323  
 Stockwell, 354







- Stoddard, 38, 112, 124,  
 238, 263, 271  
 Stoe, 353  
 Stokes, 32, 323, 347, 350,  
 355  
 Stone, 21, 37, 39, 40, 59,  
 91, 96, 103, 147, 156,  
 157, 211, 224, 265, 274,  
 291, 293, 306, 311, 350,  
 352, 360, 361, 365, 368  
 Stoneword, 354  
 Stor, 350  
 Storer, 293  
 Storm, 44  
 Storrs, 119  
 Story, 30, 164, 200, 267,  
 325  
 Stott, 349  
 Stoughton, 101, 104, 238,  
 259  
 Stout, 225, 226  
 Stover, 218  
 Stow, 67, 133-137, 139,  
 191, 308, 350  
 Stowell, 73, 176, 293  
 St. Parlin, 358  
 Straut, 188  
 Strange, 153, 354  
 Stratford, 347  
 Stratfordgood, 348  
 Stratton, 253  
 Straw in, 224  
 Streaton, 312  
 Street, 309  
 Streeter, 155-157, 159, 160,  
 192, 359  
 Streme, 323  
 Strong, 73, 117, 119  
 Strout, 147, 226  
 Strowbridge, 183  
 Strowde, 317  
 Strype, 398  
 Stuart, 29, 281  
 Stubbs, 147, 223, 225, 372  
 Studman, 306  
 Sturdy, 353  
 Sturgis, 11, 12, 162, 167,  
 350  
 Sturtevant, 231  
 Sturton, 357  
 Sullivan, 33, 34, 183, 377  
 Sumes, 357  
 Sumner, 17, 54, 57, 70, 95,  
 96, 124, 161, 170, 185,  
 218, 256, 265, 294, 316,  
 378  
 Suttle, 226  
 Sutton, 16, 347  
 Swade, 47  
 Swain, 362  
 Swaite, 167  
 Swales, 353  
 Swan, 54, 96, 171, 251,  
 252, 254, 255, 362  
 Swayne, 305, 307, 309,  
 312, 323  
 Swearingen, 236  
 Sweeting, 72, 349  
 Sweetser, 57, 257, 262  
 Swett, 95, 147, 225, 378  
 Swift, 10, 78, 174, 194  
 Swinton, 233  
 Switzer, 188  
 Swynnden, 313  
 Syday, 16  
 Sydnie, 309  
 Sykes, 79, 96  
 Sylvester, 231  
 Symes, 347  
 Symmes, 103, 106, 176,  
 234, 366  
 Symon, 340  
 Symonds, 88, 340, 348,  
 349, 358  
 Symper, 358
- T.**  
 Tabor, 229  
 Tabor, 185  
 Tacy, 168  
 Tadde, 353  
 Taft, 158  
 Tainter, 95, 182, 378  
 Taintor, 96  
 Talbot, 252, 257  
 Talcott, 181, 300  
 Tallamy, 30  
 Talman, 260  
 Tanners, 23, 168  
 Tapley, 208  
 Tappan, 41, 134, 135, 139,  
 186, 293  
 Tarbox, 191  
 Tate, 106, 351  
 Tatnum, 348  
 Tawyer, 351  
 Taylor, 12, 79, 101, 116,  
 170, 188, 197, 204, 272  
 308, 309, 314, 323, 348  
 351, 352, 354, 357, 358  
 Taynter, 182, 334  
*Tecumseh*, 88  
 Tedder, 350  
 Teed, 328  
 Teel, 361  
 Tefft, 94  
*Thoragwanegen*, 80  
 Teirrer, 356  
 Temple, 96  
 Tems, 353  
 Ten Broeck, 41-43, 45  
 Tenney, 274, 362  
 Terrett, 348  
 Terrill, 45, 353, 359  
 Terry, 126, 318, 321, 350  
 Teshye, 57  
 Thacher, 15, 37, 108, 169,  
 208, 221, 258, 259, 378  
 Thatcher, 11, 12, 175, 229  
 Thaxter, 295 [333]  
 Thayer, 108, 109, 165,  
 271, 284, 293, 294  
 Theody, 347  
 Thomas, 27, 82, 95, 119,  
 170, 184, 190, 226, 230,  
 231, 300, 322, 327, 333,  
 340, 349, 353, 355, 356,  
 358, 372, 377  
 Thomas, 148  
 Thompson, 54, 90, 141,  
 148, 152, 153, 167, 184,  
 225, 273, 274, 313, 318,  
 323, 349, 353-358  
 Thoresby, 123  
 Thorne, 57, 307, 356  
 Thorndike, 96, 148, 223,  
 360  
 Thorn, 274  
 Thornton, 11-14, 95, 96,  
 173, 191, 246, 294, 309,  
 312  
 Thorowgood, 170, 342  
 Thorp, 216, 351  
 Thrasher, 226  
 Threlcatt, 352  
 Throop, 199  
 Thurber, 272  
 Thurman, 377  
 Thurogood, 354  
 Thurston, 10, 94, 182,  
 190, 191, 327, 376  
 Thwaits, 306  
 Thwing, 90, 310  
 Tibbalds, 323  
 Tibeot, 62  
 Tickens, 17  
 Ticknall, 323  
 Ticknor, 281  
 Tidd, 70, 72  
 Tiffany, 77  
 Tift, 56  
 Tilden, 82, 252
- Tilestone, 262  
 Tilley, 13, 90, 313, 315  
 Tilson, 230  
 Tilton, 156, 157, 212  
 Tingley, 396  
 Tinker, 48  
 Tisdale, 218, 253, 255  
 Tislin, 358  
 Tissall, 359  
 Titus, 365  
 Toad, 56  
 Tobey, 225  
 Todd, 113, 114  
 Toland, 95  
 Toller, 312  
 Tolman, 218, 247-260  
 Tomlins, 311  
 Tomlinson, 353, 358  
 Tompkins, 323  
 Tompson, 54  
 Toothaker, 323  
 Tophitt, 357  
 Toppam, 36, 327  
 Torlie, 354  
 Torrey, 15, 25, 47, 48,  
 104, 132, 224, 232  
 Totman, 301  
 Totnell, 351  
 Toulmin, 260  
 Tower, 257  
 Towers, 359  
 Towne, 96, 192, 325, 347  
 Townend, 10, 95, 110,  
 160, 209-212, 237, 271,  
 272, 356  
 Townson, 349  
 Tracy, 73, 114  
 Train, 311  
 Trarice, 363, 365, 397  
 Task, 91, 95, 140, 188, 192  
 Travis, 29, 210, 271, 272  
 Treadwell, 322  
 Treat, 90, 255, 257, 359  
 Tredek, 96, 378  
 Trefeathenie, 224  
 Treggell, 355  
 Tremper, 44  
 French, 94  
 Trendall, 351  
 Treneeghan, 340  
 Trennere, 340  
 Trese, 353  
 Trewin, 340  
 Trickey, 148  
 Trigg, 348  
 Trim, 57  
 Trott, 147, 223, 259, 260,  
 351  
 Trowbridge, 372, 378  
 True, 353  
 Trueman, 348  
 Truesdell, 358  
 Truman, 28  
 Trumbull, 95, 116, 293  
 Truppatt, 354 [378]  
 Tuck, 223, 356  
 Tucker, 55, 96, 109, 247,  
 254, 256, 258, 318  
 Tuckerman, 191  
 Tuckett, 95  
 Tufts, 60, 360, 361  
 Tuke, 354  
 Tully, 241, 243  
 Tupper, 235, 236, 355, 355  
 Turell, 149-151, 169, 170  
 Turner, 63, 67, 68, 116,  
 134, 139, 257, 271, 273  
 304, 317, 349, 350, 353,  
 359  
 Turpin, 331  
 Tusole, 315  
 Tustin, 356  
 Tuttle, 19, 187, 188, 304,  
 305 [305]  
 Twisden, 17  
 Twitchell, 274  
 Tybbott, 321
- Tyler, 82, 114, 256, 274,  
 351, 361  
 Tyngms, 78, 95  
 Tyng, 238  
 Tyukler, 317
- U.**  
 Uffett, 301  
 Underwood, 306, 326, 329  
 Upham, 90, 205  
 Upshall, 21  
 Upson, 312  
 Upton, 96, 191, 342  
 Usher, 347  
 Usherwood, 358
- V.**  
 Vail, 46  
 Valentine, 209, 211, 283  
 Vanarenem, 274  
 Vanatta, 46  
 Van Auker, 47  
 Vanderreer, 46  
 Vandyke, 29  
 Van Gaasbeck, 41-43  
 Van Keuren, 44  
 Van Lucron, 359  
 Van Steenburgh, 41, 42  
 Van Waggoner, 43  
 Vardell, 355  
 Varnum, 96, 365  
 Varren, 333  
 Vassall, 162, 281, 317  
 Vaughan, 181, 231, 233,  
 349, 356  
 Vaux, 62  
 Veazie, 96  
 Vebor, 90  
 Vem, 353  
 Vennable, 351  
 Venteman, 173  
 Ventimer, 352  
 Vernole, 41  
 Verren, 353  
 Verry, 149  
 Vetroville, 181  
 Viccars, 354  
 Vickous, 272  
 Victory, 159  
 Viles, 175, 176  
 Villiers, 278  
 Vinal, 94  
 Vincent, 218, 354, 356  
 Vinton, 94, 254, 256, 286,  
 363  
 Violas, 204  
 Vohres, 16  
 Vose, 95, 96, 294  
 Vynn, 349
- W.**  
 Wadd, 326  
 Waddington, 191  
 Wade, 28, 96, 301, 340,  
 349, 350, 354, 378  
 Wadsworth, 21, 22, 38,  
 107, 109, 141, 191, 240,  
 249, 252, 300  
 Waggis, 57  
 Waine, 208  
 Wainwright, 111, 171, 239  
 Waite, 27, 148, 374  
 Wakefield, 257, 337  
 Wakeley, 244  
 Waldegrave, 62  
 Walcott, 362  
 Waldo, 6, 7, 9  
 Wales, 251, 293  
 Walker, 94, 155, 156, 158,  
 160, 191, 198, 209-213,  
 254, 310, 328, 333, 348,  
 351, 353, 356, 378  
 Wall, 317, 355  
 Waller, 357



- Walley, 13, 14, 19, 55, 80, 88, 102  
 Wallington, 325, 351  
 Wallis, 272, 316, 350  
 Walston, 324  
 Walter, 50, 55, 109, 221, 328, 347, 348, 372  
 Walters, 357  
 Walton, 79, 347, 348  
 Walworth, 41, 174  
 Wanten, 33, 240  
 Ward, 57, 60, 66, 69, 96, 103, 128, 134, 135, 139, 185, 188, 191, 205, 261, 294, 307, 328, 372  
 Ware, 194, 216  
 Warerman, 340  
 Warham, 103, 179  
 Wark, 157, 158, 160  
 Warner, 66, 68, 131, 135, 136, 139, 242, 244, 271, 311  
 Warr, 357  
 Warren, 70, 71, 96, 151, 175, 191, 228, 230, 232, 233, 262, 353, 354, 356, 371  
 Warrington, 353  
 Wart, 234  
 Wartumbee, 357  
 Washburn, 189, 231, 280, 281, 294, 308  
 Washington, 34, 84, 87, 131, 150, 161-160, 278, 279, 281, 293, 364, 374  
 Wassell, 317  
 Westall, 241  
 Waterman, 82, 95, 96, 117, 192, 348, 373  
 Watkins, 157, 350  
 Watkinson, 347  
 Watler, 355  
 Watson, 55, 273, 300, 349, 352-354, 373  
 Wattles, 70  
 Wattlin, 331  
 Watton, 355  
 Watts, 27, 90, 169, 348, 349, 352, 353, 357, 358  
 Way, 90  
 Wayne, 181  
 Wazell, 352  
 Weaver, 96, 304, 377, 378  
 Webb, 21, 115, 152, 186, 322, 333, 339, 350, 351, 357, 358  
 Webster, 136, 148, 166, 178, 181, 185, 271, 287, 356, 358  
 Weeden, 25, 309  
 Weeks, 14, 19, 20, 57, 189, 199, 223, 230, 322, 341, 357, 374, 375  
 Weight, 57  
 Weizel, 295  
 Welch, 224  
 Weld, 55, 103, 218, 221  
 Welles, 263, 264  
 Wellington, 175, 176, 287, 362, 373  
 Wellman, 348, 356  
 Wells, 94, 150, 183, 235, 273, 274, 395, 399, 347, 354, 355, 374  
 Wellyn, 348  
 Welsh, 224, 306, 359  
 Wendell, 88, 96, 312, 378  
 Wendever, 353  
 Wentworth, 16, 62, 90, 192, 354, 374, 378  
 Wesley, 154  
 Wesson, 148  
 West, 29, 71, 84, 136, 154, 199, 231, 232, 316, 323, 354, 355  
 Westcott, 148, 226  
 Westgarth, 349  
 Weston, 313, 349, 352, 357, 359  
 Westwood, 331, 350  
 Wetherbee, 28, 216, 361  
 Wetmore, 63, 96, 136, 139, 374  
 Weyer, 348  
 Weymouth, 181, 280, 356  
 Whalley, 80  
 Wharton, 354  
 Wheat, 308  
 Wheatland, 91  
 Wheeler, 21, 58, 59, 66, 187, 212, 213, 271, 272, 296, 303, 336, 355, 378  
 Wheelock, 190, 245, 376, 377  
 Whetston, 300, 350  
 Whipple, 96  
 Whippo, 14  
 Whitaker, 42, 45  
 Whitcomb, 307  
 White, 17, 22, 50, 55, 57, 64, 84, 92, 96, 114, 117, 118, 137, 139, 148, 173, 175, 176, 188, 191-193, 204, 226, 224, 248, 250, 265, 272, 277, 278, 290, 301, 302, 311, 312, 314, 316, 331, 342, 347, 349, 352, 354, 357, 378  
 Whitefield, 154, 174, 193, 205, 378  
 Whitehead, 348, 352, 355, 358  
 Whitehouse, 257  
 Whiting, 61, 62, 64, 90, 120, 191, 294, 378  
 Whitlock, 349  
 Whitman, 71, 315, 323  
 Whitmarsh, 274  
 Whitmore, 64, 95, 136, 138, 139, 183, 188, 192, 305, 310, 319, 341, 370, 375  
 Whitnev, 139, 155-157, 159, 160, 175, 176, 188, 191, 212, 223, 253, 292, 308, 309, 373, 374, 378  
 Whiston, 253, 313, 314  
 Whittemore, 27, 23, 95, 96, 192, 272, 304, 310, 319, 362  
 Whitteredd, 307  
 Whittington, 339  
 Whittle, 335  
 Whittlessey, 242  
 Whitwell, 153, 262  
 Wick, 57  
 Wiggin, 94, 191  
 Wigglesworth, 35  
 Wight, 94, 217, 370, 378  
 Wightman, 180  
 Wilbor, 99  
 Wilby, 309  
 Wilcockson, 304  
 Wilcox, 25, 65, 67, 68, 135, 137-139, 244, 353  
 Wild, 307, 314  
 Wilder, 74, 95, 96, 191, 335  
 Wilds, 96  
 Wilkins, 191  
 Wilkinson, 191, 313, 351, 357  
 Wilks, 274, 348  
 Willard, 58, 74, 95, 96, 176, 188, 240, 274, 355, 378  
 Wille, 341  
 Willett, 68, 301  
 William (King), 61, 62  
 Williams, 28, 31, 32, 38, 47, 49, 50, 53, 55, 69-73, 80, 83, 103, 138, 149, 162, 168, 179, 183, 189, 191, 219, 239, 254, 284, 318, 325, 326, 340, 341, 348, 349, 351-355, 357, 358, 365, 370, 374, 378  
 Williamson, 6, 7, 304, 320, 322, 354  
 Willis, 91, 143, 181, 188, 191, 231, 280, 345, 349, 352  
 Willoughby, 57, 201, 278  
 Wills, 241, 242, 350  
 Wilmarth, 374  
 Wilson, 13, 90, 94, 95, 99, 103, 108, 155, 159, 212, 214, 220, 221, 223, 224, 226, 266, 272, 273, 280, 281, 351, 354  
 Winch, 332  
 Winchell, 307  
 Winchester, 55, 76, 305  
 Windebancke, 343, 344  
 Winegar, 45  
 Wing, 273, 331  
 Wingate, 100  
 Wingfield, 367  
 Winke, 352  
 Winklev, 94  
 Winn, 272  
 Winnet, 273  
 Winship, 361  
 Winslow, 11, 82, 94, 127, 195, 196, 263, 264, 274, 300  
 Winsor, 13, 190, 195, 377  
 Winter, 357  
 Winthrop, 13, 48, 80, 95, 237, 281, 293, 320, 369  
 Wirt, 106  
 Wise, 219, 279, 280, 342  
 Wiswall, 174, 256  
 Witchfield, 301  
 Wite, 356  
 With, 323  
 Witham, 223, 273  
 Withers, 272  
 Witherhead, 231  
 Withie, 322  
 Withington, 248, 260  
 Witt, 48, 263  
 Witter, 71  
 Wolcott, 96, 191, 369  
 Wolfe, 127, 179, 180, 296  
 Wolhouston, 350  
 Wolton, 353  
 Wood, 46, 57, 58, 75, 94, 155, 160, 188, 189, 209, 211, 225, 257, 271, 311, 312, 315, 319, 322, 347, 353, 357  
 Woodbury, 90, 226, 239  
 Woodcock, 203, 271, 355  
 Woodcott, 354  
 Wooden, 342  
 Woodey, 49  
 Woodford, 300  
 Woodgreene, 353  
 Woodman, 96, 192, 245, 318, 333  
 Woodruff, 266  
 Woods, 14, 181, 203  
 Woodsome, 226  
 Woodstock, 353  
 Woodward, 95, 96, 114, 148, 272, 274, 293, 305, 306, 329, 330, 372, 378  
 Woodwell, 155  
 Woodworth, 282  
 Wool, 258  
 Wool, 68  
 Wooley, 48  
 Wooster, 226  
 Worcester, 178  
 Worden, 312  
 Worrall, 355  
 Worthen, 86  
 Worthv, 342  
 Wrast, 304  
 Wren, 302  
 Wrench, 357  
 Wright, 63, 82, 90, 96, 131, 133, 138, 148, 199, 245, 274, 324, 354, 355, 378  
 Write, 350, 352  
 Writt, 340  
 Wurfris, 333, 334, 336, 337  
 Wy, 352  
 Wyatt, 259, 294  
 Wver, 188  
 Wylie, 313  
 Wyman, 90, 96, 148, 212, 224, 271  
 Wynecon, 41, 42  
 Wynd, 348, 357  
 Wyndell, 312  
 Wyntkes, 349  
 Wyntonley, 351  
 Wysman, 16  
 Y.  
 Yale, 201  
 Yarrington, 12  
 Yates, 317, 348, 354  
 Yatsman, 352, 357  
 Yeamans, 139  
 Yeomans, 348  
 Yonge, 323  
 York, 148, 225, 357  
 Yott, 356  
 Young, 89, 151, 245, 273, 274, 322, 348, 351, 352, 355, 376  
 Younglove, 323  
 Z.  
 Zane, 364-366, 373  
 Zeaf, 161

















